



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

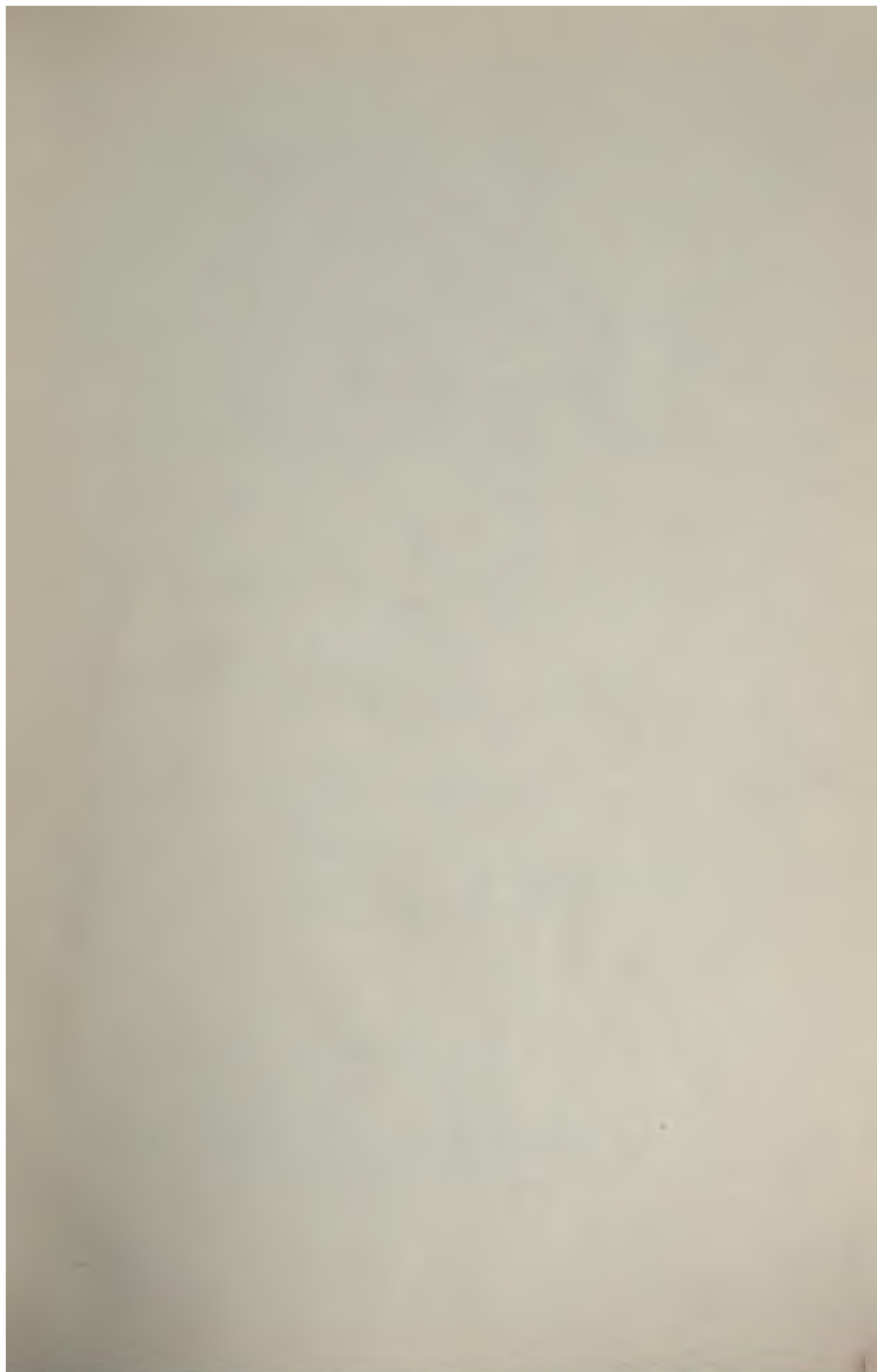
- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>









**C A L E N D A R**  
**OF ENTRIES IN THE**  
**PAPAL REGISTERS,**  
**RELATING TO**  
**GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND.**

**PAPAL LETTERS**  
**VOL. IV.**  
**A.D. 1362—1404.**

**PREPARED BY**  
**W. H. BLISS, B.C.L.**  
**AND**  
**J. A. TWEMLOW, B.A.**

**PUBLISHED BY THE AUTHORITY OF THE LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF HIS MAJESTY'S TREASURY**  
**UNDER THE DIRECTION OF THE MASTER OF THE ROLLS.**

**LONDON:**  
**PRINTED FOR HIS MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE,**  
**BY EYRE AND SPOTTISWOODE,**  
**PRINTERS TO THE KING'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY.**  
And to be purchased, either directly or through any Bookseller, from  
**EYRE AND SPOTTISWOODE, EAST HARDING STREET, FLEET STREET, E.C.; or**  
**OLIVER AND BOYD, EDINBURGH; or**  
**E. PONSONBY, 116, GRAFTON STREET, DUBLIN.**

**1902.**

DA  
25  
D24

## CONTENTS.

---

	PAGE
PREFACE - . . . . .	v
PAPAL CHRONOLOGY . . . . .	vi
CHRONOLOGICAL ARRANGEMENT OF LITTERE SECRETE, &c. .	vii
LIST OF ENGLISH AND WELSH PAPAL AUDITORS . . . .	xv
ADDENDA AND CORRIGENDA . . . . .	xvii
CALENDAR . . . . .	1
INDEX OF PERSONS AND PLACES . . . . .	547
INDEX OF SUBJECTS - . . . . .	680





## PREFACE.

---

**THE** text of the present volume has been prepared by Mr. Bliss and revised by Mr. Twemlow, who has also drawn up the supplementary list of Addenda and Corrigenda, the Chronological Arrangement of the Littere Secrete, etc., and the List of English and Welsh Papal Auditors.

The Index of Persons and Places has been prepared by Mr. Bliss, who has been assisted in the identification of some Irish places by the Very Rev. M. Costello, O.P. of San Clemente, Rome.

The Index of Subjects has been prepared by Mr. Twemlow.

*25 June 1902.*

## PAPAL CHRONOLOGY.

---

A.D.		Page
1362.	URBAN V. (William Grimoard, son of William Grimoard de Beauvoir, seigneur of Grisac in the Gévaudan), Elected at Avignon 31 Oct. ( <i>Introitus et Exitus</i> , vol. 296, f. 65 ; not 28 Sept. as Eubel, <i>Hierarchia</i> , or 28 Oct. as in the <i>Prima Vita</i> in Baluze, <i>Vit. Pap. Av.</i> ), Consecrated and Crowned 6 Nov. Died at Avignon 19 Dec. 1370 - -	1
1371.	GREGORY XI. (Peter Roger or Rogier of the Limousin, nephew of Clement VI. and son of William, seigneur of Beaufort in Anjou), Elected at Avignon 30 Dec. 1370, ordained priest 4 Jan. Consecrated and Crowned 5 Jan. 1371. Died at Rome 27 March 1378 - - - -	92
1378.	CLEMENT VII. <i>Anti-Pope (Robert of Geneva), Elected at Fondi 20 Sept. Crowned 31 Oct. Died at Avignon 16 Sept. 1394</i> - - - - -	228
1378.	URBAN VI. (Bartholomew Prignano, of Naples), Elected at Rome 8 or 9 April, Crowned 18 April. Died at Rome 15 Oct. 1389 - - - - -	257
1389.	BONIFACE IX. (Peter, Perin, or Perrin Tomacelli, of Naples), Elected at Rome 2 Nov. Consecrated and Crowned 9 Nov. Died at Rome 1 Oct. 1404 - - - -	274

CHRONOLOGICAL ARRANGEMENT  
OF THE  
*LITTERE SECRETE ET DE CURIA URBANI V.*

Date.	No. of Register.	No. of Folio.	Page of Calendar.	Date.	No. of Register.	No. of Folio.	Page of Calendar.
1362.				1364.			
Nov. 7	245	9, 10 <i>d</i> , 11	1	Mch. 4	253	123 <i>d</i>	42
Dec. 8	245	47 <i>d</i>	1	" 5	246	131	7
1363.				" 7	246	131 <i>d</i>	7
Jan. 7	245	61 <i>d</i>	2	" 8	261	84 <i>d</i>	89
" 9	245	62, 62 <i>d</i>	2	" 25	246	138	7
Feb. 5	245	84	2	" 28	246	139 <i>d</i>	7
" 8	245	88	2	April 3	246	148	7
May 6	245	152 <i>d</i>	2	" 13	246	158 <i>d</i>	8
" 25	245	163	2	" 14	246	155 <i>d</i>	8
July 8	245	223 <i>d</i>	2	" 17	246	166	8
" 8	261	4, 4 <i>d</i>	87	" 17	246	166	8
" 12	245	214 <i>d</i>	2	" 17	246	169, 171	9
" 15	245	216	2	" 20	246	166	8
" 21	245	217	2	" 20	246	168 <i>d</i>	8
Aug. 11	245	238 <i>d</i>	3	" 23	246	159 <i>d</i> , 160	8
" 18	245	234 <i>d</i>	3	May 8	246	179 <i>d</i> , 180	9
" 27	245	237 <i>d</i> , 239,	3	" 20	246	190 <i>d</i> , 192	9
" 31	245	239 <i>d</i>		" 24	246	193 <i>d</i> , 194,	9, 10
Sept. 5	245	240 <i>d</i>	8			194 <i>d</i>	
" 13	245	246 <i>d</i> , 247 <i>d</i>	8, 4	June 1	246	204 <i>d</i> , 205	10
Oct. 7	245	248		" 3	246	208 <i>d</i>	10
" 8	245	251	4	" 13	246	214 <i>d</i>	10
" 14	245	269	4	" 30	246	242	10
" 15	245	269, 269 <i>d</i>	4	July 5	246	248	10
" 25	245	272	4	" 10	246	251 <i>d</i> , 253,	11
" 29	245	275	4			253 <i>d</i>	
Nov. 13	246	276 <i>d</i>	4	" 28	246	263 <i>d</i> , 264	11
" 22	246	279 <i>d</i>	4	Aug. 20	246	291	11
" 28	246	4 <i>d</i>	5	" 26	246	292, 292 <i>d</i> ,	11, 12
Dec. 1	246	10	5			293	
" 15	246	12 <i>d</i> , 13 <i>d</i>	5	" 28	246	305	12
" 16	246	58 <i>d</i>	5	Sept. 14	246	313	12
1364.				" 24	246	340 <i>d</i> , 342	12
Jan. 1	246	39	5	" 27	246	320 <i>d</i>	12
" 20	246	39 <i>d</i>	5	" 30	246	345	12
" 27	246		6	Oct. 22	246	353	13
" 27	246	83, 83 <i>d</i>	6	Nov. 18	247	6, 6 <i>d</i>	13
Feb. 18	246	72	6	" 27	247	"	13
		90 <i>d</i>	6	Dec. 8	247	11 <i>d</i>	13
		128	7	" 18	247	14 <i>d</i>	13

Date.	No. of Register.	No. of Folio.	Page of Calendar.	Date.	No. of Register.	No. of Folio.	Page of Calendar.
1365.				1366.			
Jan. 11	247	25 <i>d</i>	14	April 29	248	85 <i>d</i>	21
" 16	247	27 <i>d</i>	14	" 29	248	219	25
" 30	247	36	14	" 30	248	86	21
Feb. 18	261	174 <i>d</i>	91	May 3	248	227 <i>d</i>	25
" 25	247	54	14	" 4	248	88 <i>d</i> , 89 <i>d</i> , 90, 90 <i>d</i> , 91	22
Mch. 11	247	61 <i>d</i>	14	" 8	246	92	22
" 29	247	237 <i>d</i>	18	" 27	248	95, 95 <i>d</i>	22
April 5	247	70 <i>d</i>	14	June 8	248	103	22
" 13	247	73	15	" 14	248	105 <i>d</i>	23
" 14	247	74, 74 <i>d</i> , 75	15	" 24	248	111, 111 <i>d</i> , 112, 112 <i>d</i>	23
" 14	254	119 <i>d</i> , 121	51, 52	" 25	248	112 <i>d</i>	23
" 17	247	77, 77 <i>d</i>	15	" 30	248	114, 114 <i>d</i>	24
" 21	247	83 <i>d</i> , 84	15	July 5	248	126	24
May 2	247	93	15	" 6	248	246 <i>d</i>	25
" 8	247	94 <i>d</i>	16	Aug. 1	248	139	24
" 26	247	106 <i>d</i>	16	" 14	248	144	24
June 5	247	271 <i>d</i> , 272	18	" 31	248	147 <i>d</i>	24
" 6	247	112 <i>d</i> , 113	16	Sept. 2	248	149 <i>d</i> , 150	24, 25
" 12	247	117 <i>d</i>	16	" 23	248	158	25
" 13	247	118	16	Oct. 6	248	160, 161	25
" 16	247	118 <i>d</i>	16	" 6 *	248	265 <i>d</i>	26
" 18	247	116, 116 <i>d</i>	16	1367.			
July 16	247	130	17	Nov. 14	249	4 <i>d</i>	26
Aug. 5	247	135	17	1368.			
" 21	247	139 <i>d</i>	17	Jan. 7	249	49 <i>d</i>	26
" 22	247	189 <i>d</i>	17	" 29	249	53 <i>d</i>	26
Sept. 10	247	311 <i>d</i>	18	" 30	249	55 <i>d</i>	26
" 11	247	311 <i>d</i> , 312	18, 19	Feb. 4	249	66 <i>d</i>	26
" 14	247	148 <i>d</i> , 149	17	May 3	249	103	27
" 24	247	151 <i>d</i>	17	June 1	249	115	27
" 27	247	154, 154 <i>d</i>	17, 18	" 26	249	119 <i>d</i>	27
" 28	247	155 <i>d</i> , 156	18	July 24	249	131 <i>d</i>	27
" 28	247	318	19	" 31	249	132	27
" 29	247	159	18	Aug. 7	249	148 <i>d</i> , 149	27
Oct. 30	247	326 <i>d</i> , 328	19	" 9	249	142, 142 <i>d</i>	27
Nov. 17	248	9	19	" 11	249	150	28
" 25	248	184	25	" 19	249	156 <i>d</i>	28
			(See Cor- rigenda).	Sept. 1	249	168	28
Dec. 28	248	21	19	" 12	249	160, 160 <i>d</i>	28
1366.				Oct. 2 †	249	178 <i>d</i>	28
Jan. 12	248	25	20	1369.			
" 13	248	25 <i>d</i>	20	Dec. 7	250	6 <i>d</i>	28
" 21	248	30, 32 <i>d</i> , 33	20				(See Cor- rigenda).
" 26	248	36	20	1370.			
" 27	248	37 <i>d</i> , 38	20, 21	Jan. 8	250	19	28
Feb. 5	248	42, 43, 45 <i>d</i> , 46 <i>d</i> , 47	21	Mch. 10	250	48, 48 <i>d</i>	28, 29
" 14	255	1	53	" 31	250	51	29
" 19	255	1	53	May 25	250	83 <i>d</i>	29

\* The *Littere Secretæ* of 5 Urban V. Nov. 6, 1366—Nov. 5, 1367, are wanting.

† The *Littere Secretæ* of 7 Urban V., Nov. 6, 1368—Nov. 5, 1369, as also those of 9 Urban V., Nov. 6—Dec. 19, 1370, are wanting.

CHRONOLOGICAL ARRANGEMENT OF LITTERE SECRETE, ETC. ix

CHRONOLOGICAL ARRANGEMENT OF LITTERE SECRETE ET DE  
CURIA GREGORII XI.

Date.	No. of Register.	No. of Folio.	Page of Calendar.	Date.	No. of Register.	No. of Folio.	Page of Calendar.
1371.				1371.			
Jan. 6	263	5d	92	Nov. 23	263	133d	96
( <i>err.</i> )				Dec. 3	263	328	100
" 12	263	7	92	" 12	263	245, 245d	98, 99
" 19	263	9	92	1372.			
" 30	263	304	99	Jan. 12	268	107	114
Feb. 21	263	18d, 19	92	" 14	264	2d, 3	100, 101
Mc. 9(?)	263	23, 23d	92	" 23	268	5d, 6, 6d, 7	113, 114
" 9	282	192, 194	169, 170	" 29	264	95d	101
" 26	263	27	93	" 29	283	2d, 3, 3d, 4	170, 171
" 28	263	266	99	" 30	264	210a, d	104
" 31	263	300d	99	" 30	268	314	120
" 31	282	192	169	" 31	268	109d	114
April 1	263	28	93	Feb. 16	268	111d, 112	114, 115
" 7	263	29	93	Mch. 1	268	115d, 116	115
" 8	263	30, 30d	93	" 7	264	96	102
" 10	263	267d	99	" 7	268	117, 118,	115
" 10	263	30d, 31	93			118d, 119,	
" 12	263	31d	93			110d	
" 17	263	32	94	" 7	268	241	119
May 3	263	273, 273d	99	" 8	264	103	102
" 15	263	46	94	" 10	268	121, 121d,	115, 116
June —	263	69d	94			122	
" 3	263	186	98	" 16	264	218	105
July 7	263	77d	94	April 1	264	210y, d, 2108	104, 105
" 28	263	83d, 84d	94	" 1	268	315d, 316	120
" 30	263	86, 86d	94, 95	" 16	264	109d	102
" 31	263	87, 87d	95	" 16	283	237d	183
Aug. 1	263	89, 90	95	" 18	264	110, 110d,	102, 103
" 4	263	90	95			111, 111d,	
" 5	263	91d	96			112d, 113d,	
" 6	263	90	95			114	
" 6	263	94d	96	" 18	264	194d	104
" 23	282	209d, 210,	170	May 3	264	118d, 121d	103
		210d		June 1	268	269, 269d	119, 120
Sept. 17	263	111, 111d	96	" 20	268	155	116
" 23	263	112, 112d	96	July 1	264	37d, 39d, 41d,	101
" 26	263	112d, 113	96			42d, 43	
" 26	263	284	99	Aug. 7	264	166	104
" 28	263	115, 116,	96, 97	" 8	264	196d	104
		116d		" 9	264	145	104
Oct. 15	263	121	97	" 9	264	196	104
" 27	263	126d	97	" 9	283	110d, 111	176, 177
" 29	263	309, 309d,	100	" 21	283	239	183
		313		Sept. 2	264	142	103, 104
Nov. 13	263	129, 129d,	97	" 21	268	179d	116
		130, 130d		Nov. 19	264	170	104
" 16	263	130d, 131	97	" 21	268	208d	116
" 19	263	131d, 132	98	" 28	283	252	184
" 20	263	132, 132d	98	" 30	268	93d, 94	114
" 21	263	133, 133d	98	Dec. 7	268	97d	114
" 22	263	133d	98	" 7	283	253	184

## CALENDAR OF PAPAL REGISTERS.

Date.	No. of Register.	No. of Folio.	Page of Calendar.	Date.	No. of Register.	No. of Folio.	Page of Calendar.
1372.				1373.			
Dec. 15	268	98 <i>d</i>	114	Aug. 3	269	300 <i>d</i> , 301	129
" 17	268	226 <i>d</i> , 227 <i>d</i> , 229, 229 <i>d</i> , 230	116, 117	" 6	269	301	129
" 21	268	231 <i>d</i>	117	" 23	265	173	108
" 21	268	234	118	" 26	269	303, 303 <i>d</i>	129
" 23	268	232	118	" 29	269	304	129
1373.				" 31	269	206 <i>d</i> , 207, 207 <i>d</i>	125
Jan. 2	268	235 <i>d</i>	118	Sept. 13	269	212 <i>d</i>	125
" 3	268	236, 236 <i>d</i> , 237, 237 <i>d</i> , 238 <i>d</i> , 239, 239 <i>d</i>	118, 119	" 15	265	158 <i>d</i>	107
" 3	268	304 <i>d</i> , 309 <i>d</i> , 310	120	" 17	269	215, 215 <i>d</i>	125
" 4	268	240 <i>d</i>	119	" 19	269	215 <i>d</i> , 216	125, 126
" 8	269	323	129	" 20	265	160, 160 <i>d</i>	107
" 11	269	1 <i>d</i> , 2	121	" 20	269	216 <i>d</i> , 217, 217 <i>d</i> , 218	126
" 13	269	114 <i>d</i>	122	" 25	269	219, 219 <i>d</i>	126
" 26	269	120 <i>d</i>	122, 123	" 30	269	221	126
Feb. 2	265	102	106	Oct. 25	269	228 <i>d</i> , 229	126, 127
" 10	265	26, 26 <i>d</i>	105	" 26	269	229 <i>d</i>	127
" 10	269	9, 9 <i>d</i>	121	Nov. 5	265	80 <i>d</i>	106
" 14	265	104	107	" 9	284	148 <i>d</i>	191
" 19	269	260	128	" 13	269	234	127
" 26	269	260 <i>d</i> , 261	128	Dec. 7	269	241	127
Mch. 10	269	341	130	" 18	269	99 <i>d</i> , 100, 100 <i>d</i>	122
" 17	269	142, 142 <i>d</i>	123	" 21	269	101 <i>d</i>	122
" 21	269	142 <i>d</i>	123	" 21	269	245 <i>d</i>	127
" 21	269	326	129	" 28	269	247	128
" 23	269	35 <i>d</i>	121	1374.			
" 23	269	326	129	Jan. 5	270	221	136
April 5	269	273 <i>d</i>	128	" 13	270	3 <i>d</i>	130
" 9	269	149 <i>d</i> , 150	123	" 19	270	205 <i>d</i> , 206	135, 136
" 14	269	152	123	" 21	270	205 <i>d</i>	135
" 14	269	278	128	Feb. 10	270	80, 80 <i>d</i>	131
" 16	269	152 <i>d</i>	123	" 16	270	80 <i>d</i> , 81	131
" 16	269	248 <i>d</i>	128	" 16	270	209 <i>d</i> , 210	136
" 19	269	279 <i>d</i>	128	Mch. 2	270	169	135
" 24	265	123 <i>d</i> , 124	107	" 10	266	75 <i>d</i> , 76, 76 <i>d</i> , 77 <i>d</i>	108, 109
May 8	269	327 <i>d</i>	129	" 10	270	86 <i>d</i> , 87, 87 <i>d</i> , 88, 88 <i>d</i> , 89	131
" 12	269	327 <i>d</i>	129, 130	" 15	270	211	136
" 13	269	160, 161, 161 <i>d</i>	123, 124	" 29	270	25	130
" 22	265	53	105	May 1	270	100, 100 <i>d</i> , 101	132
" 22	269	51 <i>d</i>	121	" 4	270	102	132
" 25	265	207 <i>d</i>	108	" 13	270	214	136
" 30	269	54, 54 <i>d</i>	121	" 15	285	173, 174, 175	202, 203
Junc 7	269	175	124	" 21	270	108	132
" 10	269	178	124	" 23	285	167 <i>d</i>	202
" 28	269	60	122	" 27	270	109	132
" 30	265	58 <i>d</i>	106	" 28	270	110	132
July 5	269	183 <i>d</i> , 184	124, 125	" 30	270	110 <i>d</i> , 111, 111 <i>d</i>	132, 133
Aug. 2	265	64 <i>d</i>	106	" 30	285	175	203



CHRONOLOGICAL ARRANGEMENT OF LITTERE SECRETE, ETC. xi

Date.	No. of Register.	No. of Folio.	Page of Calendar.	Date.	No. of Register.	No. of Folio.	Page of Calendar.
1374.				1375.			
June 1	270	112, 112 <i>d</i>	133	May 4	271	123 <i>d</i> , 124	143
" 2	266	87	109	" 4	271	229 <i>d</i>	147
" 2	270	112 <i>d</i> , 113,	133	" 5	267	104 <i>d</i> , 105	112, 113
		113 <i>d</i>		" 18	271	33, 34 <i>d</i> , 35,	138, 139
" 2	285	172 <i>d</i>	202			35 <i>d</i>	
" 24	270	117 <i>d</i> , 118	133	" 24	267	106, 107	113
July 9	270	44 <i>d</i> , 45	131	June 10	271	234	147
" 12	270	121 <i>d</i>	133	" 30	271	232, 233 <i>d</i>	147
" 16	270	122, 122 <i>d</i>	133	July 8	271	38, 38 <i>d</i>	139
Aug. 12	270	137 <i>d</i> , 138,	133, 134	" 15	267	78	111
		138 <i>d</i> , 139		" 15	286	285	218
" 13	270	139 <i>d</i>	134	" 28	271	41 <i>d</i> , 42, 43	139
" 17	266	92 <i>d</i>	109	[post., 29]	271	136 <i>d</i> , 137	143
Sept. 10	285	140	200	Aug. 1	271	44	139
" 19	270	146 <i>d</i>	134	" 2	271	43 <i>d</i> , 44	139
Oct. 21	266	100 <i>d</i>	109				(See Corrigenda.)
" 21	270	151, 151 <i>d</i> ,	134, 135	" 2	271	44	140
		152, 152 <i>d</i> ,		" 19	271	235 <i>d</i>	147
		153		Sept. 1	271	137 <i>d</i> , 138	143, 144
" 21	285	167	201	" 6	267	84 <i>d</i> , 85	111, 112
Nov. 18	266	114 <i>d</i> , 115	110	" 6	286	296, 297	218, 219
Dec. 8	266	105 <i>d</i> , 106	109	" 6	286	297 <i>d</i>	219
" 24	270	161, 161 <i>d</i>	135	" 9	267	86	112
" 30	270	219	136	" 9	286	297 <i>d</i>	219
1375.				" 20	271	140, 141,	144
Jan. 8	271	95	142			141 <i>d</i> , 142,	
" 9	271	1 <i>d</i>	137			143, 143 <i>d</i>	
" 29	271	6 <i>d</i>	137	" 21	267	83 <i>d</i>	111
Feb. 1	271	7	137	" 27	271	146	144
" 9	271	7 <i>d</i> , 8 <i>d</i> , 9, 9 <i>d</i>	137, 138	Oct. 1	271	236, 236 <i>d</i>	147
" 13	271	104 <i>d</i> , 105	142	" 12	271	150	144
" 13	271	222	146	" 15	267	38	110
" 20	271	224	146	" 15	271	61 <i>d</i> , 62, 62 <i>d</i> , 64	140, 141
Mch. 15	271	180 <i>d</i> , 181 <i>d</i>	145	" 18	271	150 <i>d</i> , 151	144, 145
" 20	271	116	142	" 20	271	152 <i>d</i>	145
" 27	271	225	146	Nov. 28	271	199 <i>d</i> , 200,	145
" 29	267	17 <i>d</i>	110			200 <i>d</i> , 201,	
April 5	271	227 <i>d</i>	146			201 <i>d</i>	
" 6	271	120	142	Dec. 2	271	77	141
" 11	271	121	143	" 8	267	47 <i>d</i>	111
" 20	271	24 <i>d</i> , 25, 25 <i>d</i>	138	" 8	271	80 <i>d</i> , 81	141, 142
" 23	271	121, 121 <i>d</i>	143	" 13	271	84 <i>d</i>	142
" 25	271	228, 228 <i>d</i>	146	" 31	267	98 <i>d</i>	112
" 26	271	122 <i>d</i>	143	1376.			
" 29	271	229	146, 147	Feb. 13*	287	185 <i>d</i>	227
May 3	267	69	111				

\* With this exception the *Littere Secrete*, etc., of the following years of Gregory XI. are wanting:—  
An. 6, 5 Jan. 1376—4 Jan. 1377; an. 7, 5 Jan. 1377—4 Jan. 1378; an. 8, 5 Jan.—27 March, 1378.

## CALENDAR OF PAPAL REGISTERS.

CHRONOLOGICAL ARRANGEMENT OF *LITTERE CAMERE APOSTOLICE*  
*GREGORII XI.*

Date.	No. of Register.	No. of Folio.	Page of Calendar.	Date.	No. of Register.	No. of Folio.	Page of Calendar.
1371.				1374.			
Feb. 25	274	6	148	Dec. 8	277	100 <i>d</i> , 101, 101 <i>d</i>	152, 153
April 26	274	33	148	" 8	277	105	153
June 3	274	39 <i>d</i>	148	" 8	281	82 <i>d</i> , 83, 83 <i>d</i>	160
July 10	274	131 <i>d</i>	148	" 8	281	87 <i>d</i>	160
" 12	274	132 <i>d</i>	148	" 18	277	102, 103	153
Sept. 2	274	166 <i>d</i> , 169, 183	148, 149	" 18	281	84 <i>d</i> , 85 <i>d</i>	160
Oct. 8	274	132 <i>d</i>	148	1375.			
" 8	274	186 <i>d</i>	149	Jan. 25	278	21	153
" 29	274	190 <i>d</i>	149	" 25	281	119	160
Dec. 12	274	220	149	Mch. 1	278	28 <i>d</i>	154
1372.				April 7	278	45, 45 <i>d</i>	154
Jan. 14	275	1, 1 <i>d</i>	149	" 7	281	142, 142 <i>d</i>	160
July 1	275	88	150	July 15	278	91 <i>d</i>	154
Aug. 11	275	83	149, 150	" 15	281	187	160
Sept. 2	275	111 <i>d</i> , 112	150	[ " 29]	278	79 <i>d</i>	154
Nov. 19	275	8 <i>d</i>	149	[ " 29]	281	174	160
Dec. 17	275	162 <i>d</i>	150	Dec. 31	278	136 <i>d</i>	154
1373.				" 31	281	231 <i>d</i>	160
Feb. 2	276	20 <i>d</i>	150	1376.			
" 2	276	95 <i>d</i>	151	May 4	279	66 <i>d</i> , 67	156
" 14	276	17 <i>d</i>	150	" 4	281	271, 271 <i>d</i>	161
Mch. 16	276	65	150	" 7	279	22	154
May 25	276	102	151	" 7	281	261 <i>d</i>	160
July 25	276	114, 114 <i>d</i> , 115, 115 <i>d</i>	151	July 1	279	27	155
[Ag. 23]	276	157	151	" 1	281	267 <i>d</i>	161
" 23	276	161	151	Aug. 14	279	44 <i>d</i> , 45 <i>d</i> , 46 <i>d</i>	155
Dec. 8	276	165, 166	151	Nov. 10	279	61 <i>d</i> , 64	155, 156
1374.				" 12	279	61	155
Oct. 8	277	84 <i>d</i>	152	1377.			
" 8	281	68 <i>d</i>	159	Mch. 7	280	60 <i>d</i>	158
" 10	277	85, 86	152	" 8	280	39, 39 <i>d</i>	156, 157
" 10	281	68 <i>d</i> , 69 <i>d</i>	159	" [8]	280	42, 45 <i>d</i>	157
Nov. 6	277	109 <i>d</i>	153	" 8	280	49	158
" 6	281	91	160	April 6	280	49 <i>d</i>	158
" 18	277	93 <i>d</i> , 94 <i>d</i> , 96	152	May 1	280	73 <i>d</i> , 74	159
" 18	281	76, 78 <i>d</i>	159	" 7	280	72 <i>d</i>	158
				" 12	280	73	158

# CHRONOLOGICAL ARRANGEMENT OF LITTERE SECRETE, ETC. xiii

## CHRONOLOGICAL ARRANGEMENT OF THE *LITTERE DE CURIA* OF CLEMENT VII.\*

Date.	No. of Register.	No. of Folio.	Page of Calendar.	Date.	No. of Register.	No. of Folio.	Page of Calendar.
1378. Dec. 18	201	26 <i>et seq.</i>	228-236	1380. Sept. 11	202	255 <i>d</i>	242
1380. Feb. 10	202	247 <i>d et seq.</i>	240-242	1384. Nov. 24	206	36 <i>d et seq.</i>	250, 251

\* With the exception of those in the above list the *Littere de Curia* of Clement VII. are wanting.

## CHRONOLOGICAL ARRANGEMENT OF THE *LITTERE DE CURIA*\* OF URBAN VI.

Date.	No. of Register.	No. of Folio.	Page of Calendar.	Date.	No. of Register.	No. of Folio.	Page of Calendar.
1379.† Aug. 27	310	9	257	1383. April 8	310	345	265
1380. Mch. 1	310	10 <i>d</i>	258	1386.‡ Nov. 28	311	8	265
" 18	310	1	257	1387. July 30	311	81 <i>d</i>	265
April 20	310	40	260	Nov. 3	311	106 <i>d</i>	266
May 1	310	13 <i>d</i>	258	" 14	311	108 <i>d</i>	266
" 9	310	16	258	" —	—	136 <i>d</i>	266
" 15	310	21-32 <i>d</i>	258-260	" 16	311	115 <i>d</i>	266
—	—	36, 36 <i>d</i>	260	Dec. 8	311	121 <i>d</i>	266
—	—	42, 42 <i>d</i> , 43,	260, 261	1388. May 1	311	172 <i>d</i>	267
		44, 79, 79 <i>d</i> ,		July 12	311	191 <i>d</i>	267
		80		" 21	311	192-195	267, 268
, 27	310	34 <i>d</i> , 35, 36	260	Aug. 5	311	204 <i>d</i>	268
—	—	42	260	" 6	311	222	268, 269
1381. Jan. 3	310	96	261	Sept. 15	311	215	268
Feb. 20	310	101 <i>d</i>	262	" 22	311	218, 218 <i>d</i>	268
Mch. 14	310	119 <i>et seq.</i>	262, 263	Oct. 19	311	232 <i>d</i>	269
1382.† May 6	310	225 <i>d</i>	263	" 25	311	246	269
Sept. 6	310	268 <i>d</i>	263	Nov. 10	311	249	269
Nov. 3	310	292 <i>d</i>	263	Dec. 24	311	259	270
Dec. 7	310	289 <i>d</i>	263	1389. Jan. 16	311	268, 269	270, 271
1383. Jan. 1	310	292 <i>d</i>	264	Feb. 16	311	280, 281 <i>d</i>	271, 272
Feb. 26	310	319 <i>d</i>	264	" 18	311	277 <i>d</i>	271
Mch. 1	310	323 <i>d</i>	264	Mch. 9	311	288	272, 273
" 21	310	343, 343 <i>d</i>	264, 265	Oct. 16	312	69, 70 <i>d</i> , 71	273, 274
" 29	310	320 <i>d</i> , 327 <i>d</i>	264				

\* Omitting appointments to papal chaplaincies.

† The *Littere de Curia* of an. 1, Urban VI.—April 18, 1378 to April 17, 1379—are wanting.

‡ The *Littere de Curia* of an. 4, Urban VI., April 18, 1381—April 17, 1382, are wanting.

§ The *Littere de Curia* of ann. 6, 7, 8, Urban VI., April 18, 1383—April 17, 1386, are wanting.

CHRONOLOGICAL ARRANGEMENT OF THE *LITTERE DE CURIA*\* OF  
BONIFACE IX.

Date.	No. of Register.	No. of Folio.	Page of Calendar.	Date.	No. of Register.	No. of Folio.	Page of Calendar.
1389.				1395.	<i>Reg. Lat.</i>		
Nov. 10	312	79	274	Sept. 17	37	275, 276 <i>d</i>	515, 516
1390.				1396.			
Jan. 2	312	99 <i>d</i> , 100	274	Feb. 26	315	42	296
" 25	312	107	274	" 28	315	40 <i>d</i>	295
Nov. 2	312	230	275	Mch. 5	315	41	295
			(See Cor- rigenda.)	" 13	315	40 <i>d</i>	295
Dec. 12	312	292	276	April 26	315	80 <i>d</i>	297
1391.				May 1	315	96 <i>d</i> , 97, 97 <i>d</i>	297, 298
Feb. 4	312	331	277	" 8	315	70	296
Mch. 15	313	68	279	" —	—	82	297
April 14	313	11 <i>d</i>	278	Sept. 1	315	117	298
" 28	313	82	279	" 17	315	107	298
" 30	313	80	279	Nov. 10	315	156 <i>d</i>	299
May 23	313	97	279	1397.			
June 5	313	123 <i>d</i>	280	Mch. 1	315	36 <i>d</i> , 38	294, 295
—	—	128	280	—	—	218 <i>d</i>	300
—	<i>Reg. Lat.</i>			July 6	315	241	300
—	13	279	385	Nov. 1	315	253 <i>d</i>	301
—	<i>Reg. Lat.</i>			1398.			
—	17	187	410	April 30	315	306 <i>d</i>	302
July 1	313	121 <i>d</i> , 124, 127 <i>d</i>	280	May 13	315	307	302
—	<i>Reg. Lat.</i>			" 18	315	307 <i>d</i>	303
—	13	279 <i>d</i>	386	June 1	315	354	303
" 8	313	150–152 <i>d</i>	280, 281	Dec. 21	316	70 <i>d</i> –75	305, 306
1392.				—	—	78	306
Feb. 1	313	254	281	1399.			
Mch. 14	313	291 <i>d</i>	282	Jan. 27	316	79	306
April 3	313	310 <i>d</i>	283				(See Cor- rigenda.)
June 18	313	329 <i>d</i>	283	Feb. 12	316	89 <i>d</i>	307
Dec. 8	314	43	285				(See <i>ibid.</i> )
1393.				Mch. 27	316	123 <i>d</i>	307
Mch. 27	314	89	286	Aug. 31	316	234	308
June 23	314	107 <i>d</i>	286	1400.			
1394.				Feb. 25	316	324	309
July 11	314	294, 296	289	Oct. 21	317	76 <i>d</i>	311
Aug. 2	314	277 <i>d</i>	289	Nov. 13	317	91 <i>d</i>	311
" 14	314	276 <i>d</i> , 277	288	1401.			
Oct. 1	314	291 <i>d</i>	289	Sept. 16	317	251 <i>d</i>	312
1395.				1402.			
April 17	314	346	291	April 1	317	312 <i>d</i>	313
Sept. 13	314	386	292	June 15	320	160 <i>d</i>	315

\* Omitting appointments to papal chaplaincies.

## LIST OF ENGLISH AND WELSH PAPAL AUDITORS.

The following references in the Lateran Registers I.—XLIII. to English and Welsh clergy employed as auditors in foreign causes, or as executors in the collation of foreign benefices, have been intentionally omitted from the text. The limiting dates are furnished by the documents here referred to or by those analysed in the text:—

John Trefnant, *Auditor*, before 10 Nov. 1388 (below, p. 270); afterwards bishop of Hereford, prov. 6 May 1389 (Eubel).

Lat. Reg. I. f. 318; V. f. 102*d*; XII. f. 57*d*; XXIV. ff. 50, 164; XXV. f. 118*d*; XXVII. f. 65; XXX. ff. 27, 77, 126; XXXVI. f. 110; XL. f. 1.

Henry Godebarn, Godbarn, *Auditor*, before 11 Nov. 1389 (Lat. Reg. I. f. 318), died before 17 Nov. 1389 (Lat. Reg. V. f. 110*d*).

Lat. Reg. I. f. 318; V. ff. 89*d*, 102*d*, 106, 110*d*; XVII. f. 184*d*; XXI. f. 106; XXIV. f. 50; XXVII. f. 65; XXX. ff. 77, 126; XL. f. 1.

Thomas de Walkington, Walkyngton, *Auditor*, before 14 Nov. 1389 (below, p. 333)—31 Oct. 1395 (Lat. Reg. XXXVI. f. 100).

Lat. Reg. II. f. 143; XI. f. 61; XII. f. 57*d*; XIII. f. 208; XVII. ff. 8*d*, 39*d*, 125*d*; XXI. ff. 149, 173; XXIV. ff. 35, 142; XXV. f. 3*d*; XXVI. f. 102; XXVII. ff. 71*d*, 90*d*; XXVIII. f. 53*d*; XXX. ff. 147, 172, 182, 190*d*; XXXIV. f. 134; XXXVI. ff. 100, 121; XLIII. f. 81.

Andrew Barct, *Auditor*, before 29 Nov. 1390 (below, p. 363); afterwards bishop of Llandaff, prov. between 11 Dec. 1394 (Lat. Reg. XXXVI. f. 140*d*) and 14 June 1395 (Eubel).

Lat. Reg. X. ff. 167*d*, 207*d*; XIII. ff. 178*d*, 231; XVII. f. 90*d*; XX. f. 2; XXI. ff. 97*d*, 149, 173; XXIV. ff. 56, 86*d*, 129*d*, 142; XXV. ff. 3*d*, 40*d*, 85*d*, 96*d*, 142*d*, 147; XXVI. f. 102; XXVII. ff. 34*d*, 87; XXX. ff. 37, 126, 152; XXXII. f. 67; XXXVI. ff. 111, 110*d*; XL. f. 210*d*.

John Trevaure, Trevor, Trewar, *Auditor*, from 10 May 1391 (Lat. Reg. X. f. 144); afterwards bishop of St. Asaph, prov. 21 Oct. 1394 (below, p. 481).

Lat. Reg. X. f. 144; XI. f. 66; XXVII. ff. 71*d*, 82; XXVIII. f. 53*d*; XXX. ff. 44*d*, 67*d*, 82, 96, 115, 118*d*, 147, 149*d*, 182; XXXIV. f. 134; XXXVI. ff. 4 (here described as elect of St. Asaph, 14 Dec. 1394), 100, 121; XLI. f. 186; XLIII. f. 49.

John Mombray, or Moubray, *Auditor*, died before 15 Oct. 1389 (below, pp. 335, 418, 514).

Lat. Reg. XXI. f. 102*d*.

Richard Young, Yong, Jong, *Auditor*, from 22 Sept. 1392 (Lat. Reg. XXIV. f. 129*d*); afterwards bishop of Bangor, prov. before 28 Nov. 1399 (Eubel).

Lat. Reg. XXIV. ff. 129*d*, 135*d*, 175, 219*d*; XXVIII. ff. 53*d*, 189, 200; XXX. ff. 125, 134*d*; XXXII. ff. 83, 175 (here addressed as canon of Lincoln, 26 July, 1394); XXXVI. f. 169; XLIII. ff. 33, 84*d*, 123.

Nicholas Riascheton, Rixton, *Auditor*, before 27 May 1402.

Lat. Reg. XXVIII. f. 216, 224*d*.

John Preue, *Auditor*, 25 Oct. 1396—3 July 1402.

Lat. Reg. XXVIII. f. 219; XLI. f. 236.

## ADDENDA AND CORRIGENDA.\*

- Page 1, lines 7 and 8, *for* election, consecration and coronation *read* election, followed on 6 November by his consecration and coronation.
- „ 1, line 9, *after* realm *insert* [See Martène et Durand, *Thes. Nov. Anecd.* I. 1489].
- „ 1, lines 18 and 19, *the same correction as in* lines 7 and 8.
- „ 2, line 4 from end, *for* chamberlains *read* chamberlain.
- „ 3, line 8 from end, *after* behalf *insert* [Theiner, *Cod. Diplom. Dom. Temp. S. Sedis*, II. No. 384].
- „ 3, line 4 from end, *for a* *read* the.
- „ 3, last line, *after* court *insert* [Theiner, *Vet. Mon.* p. 325].
- „ 4, line 3, *after* negligence *insert* [Theiner, *ibid.*].
- „ 4, line 23, *for* Brive[la-Gaillarde] *read* Brioude (*Brivaten.*).
- „ 5, line 5, *for* St. Maur *read* San Mauro.
- „ 6, line 5, *dele* late.
- „ 8, line 7, *after* answer *insert* [Theiner, *Cod. Diplom.* II. No. 388].
- „ 8, line 10 from end, *for* request *read* petition.
- „ 10, line 2, *after* vicar *insert* [Albanès, *Gallia Christiana Novissima*, I. (1895), 332; *with readings* Heltoned and Pontrich].
- „ 12, line 16 from end, *for* ordinaries . . . made *read* archbishops *for* the remitting to the apostolic see of their own returns and those of their suffragans.
- „ 14, line 12, *after* France *insert* [Denifle, *La Désolution des Eglises etc. en France*, II. i. (1899) p. 470, n. 7].
- „ 15, line 22, *for* Taune *read* Tanne.
- „ 16, line 17, *after* date *insert* *viz.* *Id. June.* Also in Theiner, *Vet. Mon.* p. 329, *with correct date.*
- „ 16, line 23, *after* men *insert* [Loserth, *Studien zur Kirchenpolitik Englands im 14 Jahrh.* (Vienna, 1897), p. 118].
- „ 16, line 25, *after* unite *insert* [Theiner, *Cod. Diplom.* II. No. 404].
- „ 16, line 30, *after* church *insert* [Theiner, *ibid.* No. 403].
- „ 17, line 23, *for* his kinsman *read* the cardinal's brother.
- „ 18, line 9, *after* nuncio *insert* [Loserth, *op. cit.* p. 119].
- „ 18, line 25, *after* Unchestre (Winchester?) *insert* *de Anglia.*
- „ 18, line 26, *after* his *insert* right.
- „ 21, line 12, *for* Castille *read* Castile.
- „ 22, line 3, *after* paid *insert* [Denifle, *op. cit.* II. i. p. 495, n. 4].
- „ 22, line 6, *after* Foix *insert* [Denifle, *ibid.* p. 494, n. 4].
- „ 22, line 8 from end, *after* country *insert* [Denifle, *ibid.* p. 415, n. 4].
- „ 23, line 11 from end, *for* are being *read* have, as the pope has heard, been.
- „ 23, line 10 from end, *after* English *insert* [Theiner, *Cod. Diplom.* II. No. 412].
- „ 24, *insert* :—

2 Non. Aug.  
Avignon.  
(1394.)

To the abbot of St. Aubin d'Angers. Mandate to carry out the restitution proposed by Robert Canole (i.e. Knolles), knight, of the diocese of Lichfield, who to that end has placed them in the said abbot's hands, of certain relics and precious jewels formerly taken by the said knight from the abbey of St. Germain, Auxerre; the pope having already granted the condition laid down by the knight, namely, a mandate [below, p. 55] ordering his absolution from divers sentences of excommunication. [See Denifle, *ibid.* p. 507, n. 4].

\* Including a number of references to papal letters printed in collections and other works, several of which have been published since the corresponding sheets of the Calendar passed through the press.



- Page 25, in margin, above 7 Kal. Dec. insert 1365.
- " 25, in margin, above 8 Kal. May insert 1366.
- " 25, line 13 from end, after mandate insert recapitulating the pope's former mandate [above, Reg. cxlvi. f. 340d].
- " 25, line 10 from end, *dele* even though.
- " 25, line 5 from end, after diocese insert [Labbe, *Concilia* (ed. 1671), XI. ii. 1936; Wilkins, *Concilia*, III. 62].
- " 26, last line, after there insert [Denifle, *op. cit.* II. ii. p. 534, n. 1].
- " 28, in margin, for 1370 read 1369.
- " 28, in margin, above 6 Id. Jan. insert 1370.
- " 28, line 9 from end, *dele* wrong year.
- " 30, line 7, after Land insert [Wadding, *Ann. Min.* VIII. 486].
- " 30, line 10, after repairs insert [Wadding, *ibid.* 487].
- " 30, line 23, after renewal insert except as regards an elective dignity, *personatus* or office.
- " 30, line 25, for with read and holding.
- " 30, line 26, for of any dignity in that church short of the episcopal read of a non-major dignity, *personatus* or office, even if with cure and elective, in that church.
- " 31, line 1, after Confirmation insert and extension to a benefice with cure.
- " 31, line 3, for papal letters touching provisions to read a provision from the present pope of a benefice without cure under the customary form for.
- " 31, line 10, after priest insert—to hold administrations and offices of his order below the provostship—.
- " 31, line 10, for a dignity or read any dignity and.
- " 31, line 7 from end, after was insert not.
- " 32, line 26, after see insert [Walsingham, *Gesta Abbatum Mon. S. Albani* (ed. Riley), III. 165].
- " 32, line 19 from end, after date insert *See ibid.* 321.
- " 32, line 14 from end, after Salisbury insert (*sic*).
- " 32, lines 2 and 3 from end, for of the provision made to him, when read to him, who was sent as.
- " 33, line 1, after Hereward, insert by virtue of letters of the present pope under which he, having obtained a canonry, was expecting a prebend in Exeter.
- " 33, line 2, after was insert not.
- " 33, line 3, before is insert by authority of similar letters.
- " 33, line 6, after him insert by virtue of letters of the pope granted.
- " 33, line 8, after was insert not.
- " 33, line 19, after to insert dispense.
- " 33, line 12 from end, for request read petition also.
- " 33, line 10 from end, for sacristy read sacristanship.
- " 34, line 22, after Keret insert and having held it for a year and more without being ordained priest and without dispensation; his reason being that he feared litigation both because.
- " 34, line 24, for having obtained read held, and after same insert for.
- " 34, line 25, for Gerard. A certain layman now claims, read and also because a certain layman was claiming.
- " 34, line 26, after patronage insert Leche afterwards had himself ordained priest.
- " 36, line 12, for S.T.P. read S.T.M.
- " 36, line 15, after same insert [Wadding, *Ann. Min.* VIII. 500].
- " 37, line 10, after illegitimacy insert—to be appointed to all offices and administrations of his order below the abbotship—.
- " 38, line 8, after Clare insert [Wadding, *op. cit.* VIII. 503].
- " 38, line 11, after Norwich insert [Wadding, *ibid.* 502].
- " 38, line 15, after Brusild insert [*Ibid.* 501].
- " 39, line 8 from end, after illegitimacy insert—to be promoted to minor orders—.
- " 39, line 7 from end, after hold insert and exchange; and after benefice insert with or without cure.
- " 40, line 12, for tenths read tithes.
- " 41, line 14, for to have mass and other divine offices celebrated read that those of them who are in priest's orders, and other priests of the college, may celebrate mass and other divine offices.

- Page 42, line 2, *after illegitimacy insert* —to be appointed to any administrations or offices of his order below the provostship—.
- „ 42, line 3, *for* to any office of his order *read* and appointed even to the provostship.
- „ 42, line 10, *for* give *read* collate and assign.
- „ 44, line 6, *for* Pamepluna *read* Pampeluna.
- „ 44, line 17, *after* matrimony *insert* (*qui bona hereditaria ipsius Isabelle plus quam matrimonii bonum affectabu*).
- „ 45, line 3, *after* Peter *insert* Majoris.
- „ 47, line 12 from end, *for* church *read* year.
- „ 48, line 16, *after* *Monasticon*, i. 618. *add* Wilkins, *Concilia* III. 201.
- „ 48, line 17, *after* Thomas *insert* sometime.
- „ 48, line 3 from end, *after* Clement VI. *insert* [Cal. Lett. III. p. 383], *and after* Innocent VI. *insert* [*Ibid.* p. 571].
- „ 49, line 23, *for* request *read* petition also.
- „ 50, line 2, *after* granted *insert* notwithstanding that they were related in the fourth degree of kindred.
- „ 50, line 8, *for* request *read* petition also.
- „ 52, line 8, *for* priories *read* priory.
- „ 52, line 10, *for* Taune *read* Tanne.
- „ 52, line 21, *for* masters, regents, *read* regent masters.
- „ 52, line 26, *for* S.T.P. *read* S.T.M.
- „ 53, line 21, *after* illegitimacy *insert* as the sons of priests and married women, or of married men and married women.
- „ 53, line 22, *after* apiece *insert* even with cure.
- „ 54, line 12, *for* [Holand] *read* [de Penthievre, widow of Charles de Blois], *and dele the indult.*
- „ 54, *before the indults* To Ralph Bassc[t] *insert* :—  
     7 Kal. April.      To Joan de Holende, duchess of Brittany. Indults,  
     Avignon.          the first four of the five granted above, f. 8d, to Hugh  
     (f. 23.)              de Calveley.
- „ 55, lines 16 from end to 9 from end, *for* the said followers . . . . Le Mans *read* the said Robert, Constance and followers from the sentences incurred by having dealings with the Companies (*socialibus*) in crimes, eating, drinking, speaking, buying, and selling, and by otherwise aiding and abetting them. They have also, before and after the processes made under Innocent VI.'s letters—*Ad reprimendas*, captured ecclesiastics and injured ecclesiastical persons and places. Moreover, after the peace [of Brétigny], and after the sentence of excommunication promulgated by papal authority against its violators, they seized three places, named, in the dioceses of Angers and Le Mans; and some of them, with Robert's approbation, have, both together with the said Companies and without them, made frequent raids, ravaging the country, and capturing and putting the inhabitants to ransom. They have restored the places which they had seized. [Prou, *Relations politiques du pape Urbain V. avec les rois de France* (1888), p. 148, No. 69.]
- „ 55, line 3 from end, *for* Skoret, or Skyret, of Buckingham, *read* Skyret, of Bukinham.
- „ 56, line 1, *after* Giffard *insert* in the diocese of Rouen.
- „ 56, line 4, *after* reserved *insert* or its collation lapsed; *and after* pope *insert* or whether it was not void in some other way.
- „ 56, line 5, *after* also *insert* by authority of papal letters (*litterarum ipsarum*, sic *for* *apostolicarum*).
- „ 57, line 10, *after* him *insert* under a papal mandate.
- „ 57, line 29, *after* effect *insert* unless full and express mention of the present grant be made therein.
- „ 57, line 32, *after* illegitimacy *insert* even sons of priests and married women.
- „ 57, line 32, *after* apiece *insert* even with cure.
- „ 57, line 38, *after* St. Albans *insert* —under papal letters by which he was expecting a benefice in their gift—.
- „ 58, line 13 from end, *for* Duncani *read* Duncanni.
- „ 58, line 12 from end, *after* before *insert* her.
- „ 58, line 12 from end, *after* marriage *insert* with Thomas.
- „ 59, line 2 from end, *for* of *read* and in the house of his order at.
- „ 59, line 2 from end, *after* years *insert* in the faculty of theology.

- Page 61, line 6, *after* on insert the octaves of.
- .. 61, line 6, *after* feast days insert and the six days of Whitsun week.
- .. 61, line 14, *after* florins insert of the camera.
- .. 62, line 5, *for* Sassac read Saissac (*de Sassaco*).
- .. 62, line 16, *after* benefices insert on account of plurality.
- .. 62, line 13 from end, *for* on petition of king Edward, whose clerk he is, read on petition of him, who is king Edward's clerk.
- .. 62, line 18 from end, *after* hold insert together.
- .. 62, line 12 from end, *for* a read his (*his*).
- .. 62, line 11 from end, *for* the church read his church.
- .. 63, line 9, *for* special read full and express.
- .. 63, line 20 from end, *after* intermarrying insert (he not in ignorance, and she in ignorance, that they were related in the fourth degree of kindred).
- .. 63, line 18 from end, *after* legitimate insert [Munch, *Chronica Regum Manniae* (1860), p. 177, with reading Macguilleon. Munch refers to Avignon Reg. xiii. f. 445, but the mandate does not occur there].
- .. 63, *dele* the entry To William de Dington and substitute To William de Dington, canon of Salisbury. Dispensation to him—who is secretary of king Edward and whom Innocent VI. (upon learning that he had lately been dispensed as the son of a priest and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all holy orders and hold a benefice even with cure, that he had thereafter obtained Beyking, in the diocese of Norwich, and had subsequently [without dispensation] exchanged Beyking for Asshe, in the diocese of Rochester), rehabilitated, required to resign Asshe, and dispensed to hold it afresh, as well as two other mutually compatible benefices, even in cathedral churches, and to exchange, once only, all three; whom (after thus canonically obtaining Asshe, exchanging it for Wyverton (*sic*), in the diocese of Lincoln, and obtaining the canonries and prebends of Tington Regis in Salisbury and Ruggemere in London) the present pope dispensed to exchange Wiberton (*sic*) for another parish church [Cal. Pet. I. 420], and afterwards to exchange such three benefices as often as he wished; and who has, since the last dispensation, exchanged Asshe (*sic* for Wiberton) and his said canonry and prebend in London for Stayndorp, in the diocese of Durham, and the canonry and prebend of Tolachint in St. Martin's-le-Grand, London, respectively—to receive, in the stead of Stayndorp or of one of his afore-said other two benefices, a dignity, even if in a cathedral church and elective, *personatus* or office, with or without cure, and to hold such dignity etc., if he resign Stayndorp, together with his said other two benefices, or with one of them only, if he obtain it in the stead of one of them. He may exchange such dignity etc. as often as [he pleases] for another similar or dissimilar dignity, even if elective and in a cathedral church, *personatus* or office, with or without cure.
- .. 64, line 19 from end, *after* marks insert under letters of the present pope by which he was expecting a benefice in the gift of the bishop.
- .. 64, line 18 from end, *for* Carreti read Carrici.
- .. 65, line 16, *after* England insert [Prou, *op. cit.* p. 153, No. 74].
- .. 66, line 22, *after* Wigan insert of lay patronage.
- .. 66, line 8 from end, *after* election insert [Anstey, *Munim. Acad.*, p. 228; Wilkins, *Concordia*, III. 75; Wood, *Hist. et Antiq. Univ. Oxon.* (Oxford 1674), I. 183].
- .. 66, line 6 from end, *before* provision insert papal.
- .. 67, line 16, *after* Faculty insert during two years.
- .. 68, line 6, *after* mandate insert [*above*, p. 25; *see also* p. 12].
- .. 68, line 7, *dele* benefices held along with.
- .. 70, insert:—  
     3 Id. Jan. To the dean of Troyes (*Treven*). Mandate to grant  
     St. Peter's, Rome, licence to the abbot and convent of Clairvaux, in the  
     (f. 114) diocese of Langres, to sell the yearly rents of 20*l.* sterling  
     which they have been wont to receive from the Cistercian  
     monastery of Rufford (*de Rutfordia*), in the diocese of York,  
     and with the proceeds to buy better rents in the *bailliage*  
     of Chaumont (*de Cal[ro]monte*), in the said diocese of  
     Langres. [Denifle, *op. cit.* II. ii. (1899), p. 696, n. 1.]
- .. 71, line 10, *for* Ventura, and Paul Johannes, citizen of Pistoja, read Paul Johannes, citizen of Pistoja, and Ventura.
- .. 72, line 19, *dele* even though.

- Page 73, line 10 from end, *for* obtained by *read* resigned in person at the apostolic see for purpose of.
- „ 73, line 9 from end, *after it insert* there.
- „ 74, line 17 from end, *after* subdeacon *insert* to be promoted to all holy orders and hold and exchange a benefice with cure.
- „ 75, line 11, *after* 'parrochia ecclesie' *insert* Munch, *Chron. Regum Manniae*, p. 179, with error in date, viz., vi. Id. Dec.; Wadding, *Ann. Min.* viii. 514.
- „ 75, line 18, *for* anew *read* newly (*de n: ro*).
- „ 75, line 12 from end, *for* under caution *read* conditionally (*ad cautelam*).
- „ 76, line 18, *after* pope *insert* [Theiner, *Vet. Mon.* p. 332].
- „ 77, line 9, *for* St. Ragunde *read* St. Radegund (*Sancte Ragundis*).
- „ 78, line 14, *for* is canon *read* who has lectured on civil law for three years in the university of Oxford, holds by authority of letters of the present pope a canonry.
- „ 78, line 13 from end, *after* petition *insert* also.
- „ 78, line 12 from end, *after* illegitimacy *insert* as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman.
- „ 78, lines 9 and 10 from end, *for* of his birth, was married to another man [than his father] *read* when he was begotten (*genitus fuisti*) was united in matrimony to a certain other husband (*viro*), although such marriage was afterwards, and before the said dispensations, judicially declared to have no force in law.
- „ 79, line 6, *after* confessor *insert* [*Diplomatarium Norvegicum*, vii. p. 288; Munch, *op. cit.* p. 182].
- „ 81, line 8, *after* Nottingham *insert* clerk, of the diocese of York.
- „ 82, line 15 from end, *for* monk of Coverham *read* Premoutratsian monk (*sic*) of Caverham, in the diocese of York (*Ebroicen.*), priest.
- „ 84, line 5 from end, *for* under a dispensation for illegitimacy *read* after being dispensed, as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman, to be promoted to all orders and hold a benefice with cure.
- „ 84, line 4 from end, *after* accepted *insert* and held for a year and more.
- „ 84, line 3 from end, *after* priest *insert* and without having obtained dispensation.
- „ 85, line 20, *for* of the canonry and *read* by virtue of certain [apostolic] letters by which he, holding a canonry of St. John's, was expecting a prebend therein, of the.
- „ 85, line 12 from end, *for* Mezin *read* Mézin.
- „ 85, line 5 from end, *after* France *insert* [Denifle, *op. cit.* II. ii. p. 640, n. 1].
- „ 86, line 24, *after* church *insert* Moreover, although the parishioners at Henley are bound by ancient custom to the repair and roofing of the nave of the said mother church, they neglect such roofing; and the third part of their oblations in the said chapel, which ought to belong to the vicar, is withheld from him.
- „ 87, line 11 from end, *after* the *insert* provision, made to him by the present pope, and by the approaching.
- „ 89, line 16, *for* and *read* with consent of.
- „ 90, line 13, *after* pension *insert* of 20 marks.
- „ 90, line 16, *for* by him in the *read* by that bishop in his.
- „ 90, line 10 from end, *after* grant *insert* [*Registrum Ep. Aberdon.* (Spalding Club) I. 90].
- „ 98, lines 3 and 25, *for* Mareuil *read* Merle.
- „ 98, line 5, *after* Aquitaine *insert* [Denifle, *op. cit.* II. ii. p. 575, n. 4].
- „ 99, line 4, *after* instruments *insert* [Munch, *op. cit.* p. 182, with date Kal. Dec.].
- „ 113, line 5 from end, *for* Sanct *read* Sancti.
- „ 117, line 2, *for* or *read* of.
- „ 124, line 10, *after* subsidy *insert* [*Bullarium Carmelit.* III. (1768), 101].
- „ 127, line 5, *for* [Robert] lord de Ros *read* [Thomas] lord de Ros.
- „ 128, in margin, *for* (f. 26d.) *read* (f. 260d.).
- „ 130, line 1, in margin, *for* 1374 *read* 1373.
- „ 132, line 6 from end, in margin, *for* Kal. June *read* 5 Kal. June.
- „ 133, *after* the letter To William lord of Latimer *insert* :—  
*Ibid.* To Lewis count of Flanders. Exhorting him to aid in inducing the kings of France and England to make peace.
- „ 136, line 5 from end, *for* Thornbury) *read* (Thornbury).

- Page 139, line 23, *after journey insert* [L. Mirot, *La Politique Pontificale et le Retour du Saint-Siège à Rome en 1376* (1899), p. 70, n. 1].
- .. 139, line 9 from end, *after (Trinacrie) insert* [Loserth, *op. cit.* p. 130].
- .. 139, line 6 from end, *after Navarre insert* and to Albert and Leopold, dukes of Austria.
- .. 139, line 4 from end, *after (ad Sacram Urbem) insert* [Loserth, *ibid.*].
- .. 139, in margin, *for* (f. 43d.) *read* (ff. 43d. and 44).
- .. 140, line 2, *after return insert* [L. Mirot, *op. cit.* p. 78, n. 1].
- .. 140, line 18, *for passage read* crusade.
- .. 143, line 17, *after mutandis insert* [Loserth, *op. cit.* p. 127].
- .. 143, line 21, *after England insert* [Loserth, *ibid.* p. 128].
- .. 145, line 5, *for Lunac (Lunurum) read* the Landes (*Lannarum* in text, *Lunarium* in rubric).
- .. 151, line 12 from end, *for* mandate, and *read* mandate; with order.
- .. 153, in top margin, *before* GREGORY XI. *insert* 4.
- .. 164, line 10, *for* the abbot *read* the patron, Henry, abbot.
- .. 164, line 2 from end, *after* benefice *insert* with cure.
- .. 165, line 5, *after* (*sic*) *insert* [Denifle, *op. cit.* II. ii. p. 610, n. 1].
- .. 165, line 13, *for* Oléron *read* Oloron.
- .. 167, line 28 from end, *for* [Imperfect] *read* [*sic* (? imperfect)].
- .. 167, line 18 from end, *after* Lichfield *insert* (*sic*).
- .. 169, line 17 from end, *after* litigating *insert* in the apostolic palace.
- .. 170, lines 1 to 3, *for* mission . . . collegiate churches *read* mission, even if they be dignities, *personatus* or offices, and be elective; provided that such of them as are elective be not dignities, major and principal respectively, nor *personatus*, in cathedral or collegiate churches.
- .. 172, line 16 from end, *after* prebend *insert* and.
- .. 173, line 19, *after* Tresnant *insert* (*sic*).
- .. 173, line 7 from end; 174, line 8; 175, line 15 from end; 177, line 12, and line 6 from end; 178, last line; 180, line 7 from end; 186, line 27; 190, line 18 from end; 200, line 7; 207, line 10; 210, line 10; 222, lines 18 and 31; 224, lines 25 and 46; 232, line 23; 241, line 2 from end, *for* Fourth *read* Third.
- .. 174, line 5, *after* canon *insert* (*sic*).
- .. 179, line 21 from end, *for* collectors *read* *questarii*.
- .. 179, line 18 from end, *for* CCXXIV. *read* CCLXXXIV.
- .. 181, line 10 from end, *for* 189d. *read* 169d.
- .. 192, line 12, *dele* (Swinstead).
- .. 184, line 9, *for* (extended as above, f. 239) *read* extended (as above, f. 239).
- .. 185, line 26, *after* Clomell *insert* and not to be bound to be promoted to higher orders.
- .. 185, line 27, *after* studying *insert* letters.
- .. 189, *insert* :—  
     4 Id. May.      To the provost of Brivezac (*de Brisaucaco*) in the diocese  
     Avignon      of Tulle, and the official of Tulle. Mandate to absolve the  
     (f. 144.)      English who went from Merle, in the said diocese, to St. Amant  
                          (*Amancii*), in the diocese of Clermont, burned the church and  
                          its relics, jewels and images, and carried away and still detain  
                          captive a number of men who were in it. They are ready to  
                          repair the church or pay the cost, and have petitioned the  
                          pope for absolution. [Denifle, *op. cit.* II. ii. p. 662, n. 4.]
- .. 190, line 14, *dele* is.
- .. 190, line 7 from end, *for* put in possession of *read* surrogated to the cardinal in respect of his right to.
- .. 190, line 5 from end, *dele* through the papal camera.
- .. 191, line 6, *for* made in ignorance *read* contracted, although some persons asserted.
- .. 191, line 7, *after* kindred *insert* they being unable at that time to compute the degree of their kinship.
- .. 191, line 10, *for* fitness of John *read* fitness of John Haukewod.
- .. 191, line 12, *after* illegitimacy *insert* as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman.
- .. 194, line 12, *for* Seintlow *read* Seinthlow.

- Page 194, line 14, *after personatus insert* [or office].  
 „ 195, line 10, *for Eskenede read* Eskevede.  
 „ 195, line 18 from end, *for bans read* banns.  
 „ 200, in margin, *for f. 192d. read* f. 129d.  
 „ 202, line 15, *after f. 296 insert* Also in Loserth, *op. cit.* p. 120, likewise from the exemplification.  
 „ 205, line 4 from end, *for brethren read* friars.  
 „ 208, line 24 from end, *for the pestilence read* pestilence.  
 „ 214, lines 1-3, *add* Hardouin, *Collectio Conciliorum* vii. (1714), col. 1866.  
 „ 215, line 26, *after episcopal insert* [Theiner, *Vet. Mon.* p. 353].  
 „ 216, line 5 from end, *for* Scotland *read* Sweden (*Scocie, sic for Suecie*), and *dele the indul.*  
 „ 218, line 22, *after rector insert* [See *ibid.*].  
 „ 219, line 4, *after anno 3 insert* Also in Loserth, *op. cit.* p. 120.  
 „ 224, line 21 from end, *after household insert* [Munch, *op. cit.* p. 188].  
 „ 226, line 16, *after reserved insert* [Loserth, *op. cit.* pp. 122-124].  
 „ 232, line 19, *before Faculty insert* To the same.  
 „ 240, line 16, *after rents insert* [The corresponding mandate to the bishop of Séez, under the same date, to licence the abbot and convent of St. Martin's to resign the priory of Arundel to the earl, is printed by Denifle, *op. cit.* II. ii. p. 758, n. 1].  
 „ 248, *insert* :—  
     8 Kal. Aug.      Relaxation of penance in favour of the Benedictine  
     Pont de Sorgues.      priory of St. Arnoul (*Sancti Arnulphi in Aquilia*), in  
     (f. 133.)      the diocese of Chartres, the chapel of which has, by the  
                          English and other enemies of France and by robbers,  
                          been plundered of its chalices, books, precious jewels, and  
                          other goods, and its shrines broken and stripped of their  
                          relics, gold and silver. [Denifle, *op. cit.* I. (1897), p. 471,  
                          No. 968.]  
 „ 251, line 17, *for* pertaining *read* to be done which pertain.  
 „ 253, line 20, *after acolyte insert* (*sic*).  
 „ 253, line 12 from end, *after* give, *insert in commendam* for life, and so long as the minister and friars remain schismatical.  
 „ 254, line 8, *for* Caslarium *read* Chalard (*Caslarium*).  
 „ 254, line 24, *for* Plantadis *read* Plantade; and *for* Etang *read* Étang.  
 „ 256, line 18, *for* Gevaudan *read* Gévaudan.  
 „ 257, line 18, *after* (*De curia*) *insert* [Wilkins, *Concilia*, III. 145, with spelling Cusentici].  
 „ 258, line 26, *after* 365 *insert* Munch, *op. cit.* p. 189.  
 „ 271, line 13, *after* (*De curia*) *insert* [Bullar. Carmelit. III. (1768), 108, with f. 286 instead of f. 268].  
 „ 274, line 13, *for* St. Michael's, Roche *read* St. Michael's Mount.  
 „ 275, line 5 from end, in margin, *dele* 1389.  
 „ 276, line 1, in margin, *for* 1389 *read* 1390.  
 „ 276, line 8 from end, *for* celebrated *read* celebrated.  
 „ 278, line 11 from end, *after* Neritone *insert* (*i.e.* Nardo, in South Italy, prov. of Lecce), and *dele the entry*.  
 „ 280, line 17 from end, *for* xviii. *read* xvii.  
 „ 281, *insert* :—  
     1391.  
     8 Kal. Oct.      To Francis, archbishop of Bordeaux, and John [Guterii,  
     St. Peter's, Rome.      added in f. 215d.], bishop of Dax, nuncios in Castile and  
     (f. 202d.)      Leon, Navarre and Aragon. Mandate to dispense Henry  
                          [III.] and Catherine [daughter of John of Gaunt]—who  
                          married not in ignorance that they were related in the third  
                          degree of kindred—to contract marriage anew upon their  
                          returning, as they propose, to the obedience of the pope  
                          and the Roman church. (*De curia*.)  
     *Ibid.*      To the same. Faculty to receive into the said obedi-  
     (f. 215d.)      ence the above king and queen and others. (*De curia*.)  
                          [Raynaldi *Annales*, an. 1391, § ii.]  
 „ 286, in top margin, *for* 6 *read* 286.  
 „ 289, line 9, *after* (*De curia*) *insert* [Wilkins, *Concilia*, III. 223, with spelling *Navaria*].



- Page 303, line 11, for *Gawncewyk* read *Crawncewyk*.  
 „ 305, line 18, for *Fourth* read *Third*.  
 „ 305, last line, for *nuncio* read *pope*.  
 „ 306, line 8, for *forty* read *fifty*.  
 „ 306, in margin, above 6 Kal. Feb. insert 1399.  
 „ 307, line 1, in margin, for 398 read 399.  
 „ 308, line 4 from end, for *Wiliam* read *William*.  
 „ 310, line 7, for *friar* read *brother* (*fratris*).  
 „ 314, line 8 from end, for *IXCCCX.* read *CCCXIX*.  
 „ 321, line 8, for *Cistercian* read *Benedictine*.  
 „ 324, below 1 BONIFACE IX. insert [*DE DIFFERENTIS FORMIS*].  
 „ 326, below 1 BONIFACE IX. insert [*DE EXHIBITIS*].  
 „ 327, above the entry to William Lycester insert [*DE DIFFERENTIS FORMIS*].  
 „ 327, line 9 from end, for of the read of William.  
 „ 327, line 8 from end, for *Bernondsey* read *Bernondsey*.  
 „ 327, line 5 from end, for 80 read 800.  
 „ 327, last line, after out insert without requiring licence of the schismatical abbot of Cluny and prior of La Charité [-sur-Loire], on the latter of which Bernondsey depends, and before *Monasticon* insert *See*.  
 „ 334, line 3 from end, for *Fourth* read *Third*.  
 „ 337, line 10; 338, line 4; 339, line 4 from end; for *Todi* read *Tuy*.  
 „ 346, above line 18, insert *DE PREBENDIS VACANTIBUS*.  
 „ 346, above line 24, insert *DE PREBENDIS VACANTIBUS*.  
 „ 358, line 6 from end, for *Holburime* read *Holburne*.  
 „ 362, line 7 from end, after *Neritone* insert [*i.e.* Nardo, in South Italy], and *dele* the entry.  
 „ 365, line 8, after formerly insert by authority of the ordinary.  
 „ 365, line 9, for by king Henry read being of their patronage by gift of king Henry.  
 „ 367, line 23, for *Avisio* read *Aviz* (*Avisio*).  
 „ 379, line 14 from end, for *friar* read *brother*.  
 „ 382, line 6 from end, after *Provision* insert to him, a Friar Preacher, in priest's orders.  
 „ 383, line 6 from end, for *ardani*, *Darchdeacon* read *Dardani*, archdeacon.  
 „ 386, line 2, for *Bolognon* read *Bolognini*.  
 „ 387, line 1, for *priors* of *Eashby*, in the dioceses of *Lincoln* and *Coventry* read *priors* of *Eashby*, in the diocese of *Lincoln*, and *Coventry*.  
 „ 396, line 14 from end, for *fruit* read *crop*.  
 „ 396, line 4 from end, for *Wynelesfelde* read *Wyvelesfelde*.  
 „ 403, lines 6 and 7, for the bishop of Worcester read John, bishop of Lincoln.  
 „ 405, line 2 from end, for in minor orders read of lower rank (*in minoribus constitutus*).  
 „ 411, line 2, for *Bolognoni* read *Bolognini*.  
 „ 412, line 2, after *voidance* insert a comma.  
 „ 414, line 7, for *Fourth* read *Third*.  
 „ 431, line 19, for (*Caepicia*) read *Caspūs*.  
 „ 431, line 24, after *patron* insert in his personal capacity (*ratione persone sue*).  
 „ 431, line 29, after *ordinary* insert by letter (*[litte]ratorie*), being at that time in the Roman court.  
 „ 437, line 2 from end, for *Confirmation* of read *Mandate* to confirm.  
 „ 442, in margin, above 13 Kal. Aug., insert [1391].  
 „ 442, line 13 from foot after *Lincoln* insert (*sic*).  
 „ 447, lines 21 and 22, for *Fourth* read *Third*, and after *lapsed* insert [to the apostolic see].  
 „ 454, above 17 Kal. Jan. in margin, *dele* 1393.  
 „ 454, above 4 Kal. June in margin, insert 1393.  
 „ 454, line 10 from end, for *prior* read *subprior*.  
 „ 462, insert:—  
     11 Kal. Aug.      To the abbot of the Scots monastery, Vienna. Man-  
     *Prigus.*          date in a cause, in the diocese of Olmutz, which was com-  
     (*f. 17<sup>th</sup>.*)          mitted by Urban VI. to his predecessor, abbot Donald.  
 „ 476 line 7, *dele* (*Letteragh*).

Page 480, *before* line 12 *insert* :—

15 Kal. April. To Thomas Bitt Tyler. Provision to him, a Friar Minor, St. Peter's Rome, in priest's orders, of the see of Christopolis (*Crispolitani.*), void by the death of John, during whose lifetime it was reserved to the pope. As soon as he has had his letters expedited, he is to betake himself thither and reside, and is not to exercise pontifical [offices] without his city and diocese.

- „ 481, in margin, *above* 7 Id. March *insert* 1394.
- „ 482, last line of footnote, *for* Ben. *read* Ben[even]to.
- „ 487, line 12, *after* canon *insert* (*sic*).
- „ 487, line 17, *for* Aldham *read* Aldam.
- „ 489, line 10, *for* Willian *read* William.
- „ 492, line 6 from end, *after* canon *insert* (*sic*).
- „ 497, line 11, *for* Cathnerine *read* Catherine.
- „ 500, line 12, *after* other *insert* benefice with cure, even if an.
- „ 510, line 5 from end, and elsewhere, *passim*, *for* united *read* unique.
- „ 526, line 4, *for* Fourth *read* Third.
- „ 533, line 7 from end, *for* Chester *read* Lichfield.
- „ 537, line 17 from end, *after* Morholm *insert* (*sic*).

#### INDEX OF PERSONS AND PLACES.

Angers [Maine-et-Loire], abbot of St. Aubins, xvi.  
 Auxerre [Yonne], abbey of St. Germain, xvi.  
 Bitt Tyler, Thomas, bishop of Christopolis, xxiii.  
 Bourn [co. Lincoln], abbot of, 435, 437.  
 Brioude [Haute-Loire], provost and chapter of, xvi., 4.  
*Dele* Brive-la-Gaillarde, *etc.*  
 Brivezac [Corrèze], provost of, xxi.  
*Dele* Bruerne, abbot of, 435, 437.  
 Bushmead, canon of, *add* 361.

# CALENDAR

## OF SELECTIONS FROM

### PAPAL REGESTA.

#### VOL. IV.

#### REGESTA, VOL. CCXLV.

##### 1 URBAN V.

- 1382.**  
**7 Id. Nov.** To king Edward. Announcing his election, consecration, and  
*Avignon.* coronation as pope, and recommending to the king the Roman  
(f. 9.) church and the churches and ecclesiastics of the realm.
- Ibid.* To the king of Scotland. The like.
- Ibid.* To Raymund Pelegrini, canon of London, papal nuncio.  
(f. 10d.) Mandate to present to king Edward the enclosed letter an-  
nouncing his consecration and coronation.
- Ibid.* To Edward, prince of Wales; Lionel, duke of Clarence; John  
(f. 11.) de Gandavo, duke of Lancaster; Edmund, earl of Cambridge,  
and Thomas de Ewdestoke--king Edward's sons; and to John  
de Charrestone, knight, seneschal of Gascony, and the king's  
lieutenant in the duchy of Aquitaine. Announcing his election,  
consecration, and coronation as pope, and recommending to  
them the Roman church and other churches and ecclesiastics.
- 6 Id. Dec.** To king Edward. His envoys, Nicholas de Lovaigne, knight,  
*Avignon* and John de Wermenhale, D.C.L., have presented his letters,  
(f. 47d.) praying the pope to appoint John de Bukingham, archdeacon  
of Northampton, the king's counsellor, bishop elect of Lincoln  
to that see. The pope is informed that the election is void,  
and that it is doubtful whether John is of sufficient learning  
to rule so populous and noble a diocese; nevertheless, let him  
come to the Roman court, and it may be that his presence will  
sufficiently answer the objections made against him; otherwise,  
let the king nominate someone else, in whose person the pope  
may be able to satisfy the king's desire.

1363.

7 Id. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 61*d.*)

To Simon, bishop of London. Faculty to receive the oath of fealty to the apostolic see from Gerald Rothonis, prior of Lewes, nuncio designate to the king on matters concerning the papal *camera*.

5 Id. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 62.)

To king Edward. Praying him to remedy the injuries suffered by the abbot and convent of Grand-Selve, in the diocese of Toulouse, whose house and chapel in Bordeaux have been ruined.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 62*d.*)

To Edward, prince of Wales. The like.

Non. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 84.)

To king Edward. Desiring him to liberate Robert de Sancto Venantio, knight, who has been long a hostage for John, king of France, and is now old, and to accept in his place two nobles.

*Ibid.*

To William, bishop of Winchester. Desiring him to use his influence with the king touching the same matter.

*Ibid.*

To Simon, bishop of Ely; John de Boukingham, archdeacon of Northampton; William de Wykham, canon of Lincoln, councillor of the king. The like.

6 Id. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 88.)

To king Edward. Desiring him to give licence to Béraud, dauphin of Auvergne, long a hostage for king John, to return to his country for a time.

2 Non. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 152*d.*)

To the same. Thanking him for his letters sent by Nicholas de Lowain, knight, in reply to those of the pope announcing his election. As to the king's petitions the said knight will bring a verbal answer.

8 Kal. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 163.)

To the same. Urging him (with the emperor Charles, Lewis king of Hungary, and others) to take part in the crusade, which is to be begun on the kalends of March 1365.

[*Raynaldi Annales*, anno 1363, § xx.]

4 Id. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 214*d.*)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Recommending to him John de Revelhone, dean of Poitiers, bearer of these presents.

Id. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 216.)

To Edward, prince of Wales. Desiring him to assist Stephen Alberti, his subject, in recovering his castle of Le Monteil (*Montillium*) in Auvergne, traitorously occupied by the men of the viscount of Thouars, also the prince's subject.

12 Kal. Aug.  
Avignon.  
(f. 217.)

To Thomas, earl of Warwick (*Baroyci*). Recommending to him Raymond de Roqueriis, prior of St. Macaire, in the diocese of Bordeaux, bearer of these presents, who is sent to Edward, prince of Wales, on certain matters committed to him by the pope, by Stephen cardinal deacon of St. Mary's in Aquiro, and by Arnold archbishop of Auch, papal chamberlains.

8 Id. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 223*d.*)

To John de Cabrespino, canon of Narbonne, papal nuncio in England and elsewhere. Faculty to dispense sixty persons on account of irregularity.

[*See Vol. cclxi. f. 4.*]

1863.

3 Id. Aug.  
Avignon.  
(f. 232d.)

To king Edward. Desiring him to give licence to Guy de Luxembourg, count of St. Pol, held as a hostage, to come to certain parts of France on affairs of his own and of his late father and brother.

15 Kal. Sept.  
Avignon.  
(f. 234d.)

To the same. The pope has received his letters asking for power to be given to the bishops of Ely and Worcester to dispense two of his clerks on account of irregularity, so as to retain their benefices and fruits received; but, as neither the causes of the irregularity nor their names nor their benefices are stated, it cannot be done. Let the causes of the irregularity be expressed, without mention of names or benefices, and as the pope sees by the king's secret seal (*signo secreto*) that he has the matter much at heart, he will grant the request if possible.

6 Kal. Sept.  
Avignon.  
(f. 237d.)

To Edward, prince of Wales. Recommending to him Gaubert de Sancto Exuperio, donsel, member of the pope's household, bearer of these presents, touching the restitution to his father Elias, a subject of the prince, of the castle of Miremont in Auvergne, which Locosius de ———, also the prince's subject, has seized and holds.

*Ibid.*

To John de Chaverston, knight, seneschal of Gascony. Desiring him to use his influence with the prince touching the same matter.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 239.)

To the king of Scotland. Desiring him to assist those deputed to compel the disobedient and rebellious persons who refuse to pay the annual pension to the master and community of the Hospitallers.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 239d.)

To Edward, prince of Wales and Aquitaine. The like.

2 Kal. Sept.  
Avignon.  
(f. 240d.)

To the same. The pope has received his envoys, Ostense (*Austencius*), bishop of Sarlat, John de Bellocampo, knight, and Master Philip de Godeford, D.C.L. and has given them more fully, along with these presents, a verbal answer to be carried to the prince.

[*Maisant: Le Prince Noir en Aquitaine*, p. 267.]

Non. Sept.  
Avignon.  
(f. 246d.)

To Giles [Albornoz], bishop of Sabina, papal legate. Requiring him to recall any force which he may have sent against the commune of Pisa and Albert de Stercia, knight, captain-general of the company of English, the said English not having fought against the church, but rather acted on her behalf.

Non. Sept.  
Avignon.  
(f. 246d.)

To David, king of Scotland. Desiring him to favour the master and convent of the Hospitallers in recovering from David de Mar, treasurer of Moray, what is due to them on account of a preceptory and goods of the Hospital in Scotland, farmed by de Mar at 100 marks a year, and which has been unpaid for seven years, although he has been publicly excommunicated in the Roman court.

1363.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 247d.)

To David de Mar, treasurer of Moray. Mandate to pay up the said arrears. If he does not, the pope will proceed against him so that he will be sorry for his negligence.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 248.)

To Albert de Stercia, knight, captain-general of the English company. Announcing the order given for the recall, in response to his prayer, of the horse which Giles [Albornoz], bishop of Sabina, papal legate, having been misinformed, is said to have sent against him.

Id. Sept.  
Avignon.  
(f. 251.)

To the prior of the Hospital of St. John of Jerusalem in England and in Ireland, among other priors named. Mandate to pay to the persons deputed on behalf of the master and convent of the said order the money overdue for the defence of Rhodes.

Non. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 269.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Recommending to him John, abbot of Clairac, in the diocese of Agen, touching the recovery and preservation of the rights of his monastery.

8 Id. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 269.)

To the same. Recommending to him Rigaud Bongeti and Jordan de Haya, clerks, members of the pope's household, bearers of these presents, who are being sent to Tours on certain affairs of the pope and the Roman church.

[*Moisant*, p. 267.]*Ibid.*  
(f. 269d.)

To the same. Desiring him to obtain for the provost and chapter of Brive[la-Gaillarde] the restoration of their town of that name, which has been seized from them. [*Moisant*, p. 267.]

2 Id. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 272.)

To the same. Desiring him to assist Guy, Benedictine abbot of Beaulieu, in the diocese of Limoges, who has some affair with the men of his town of Beaulieu.

Id. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 275.)

To the same. Desiring him to inform himself touching the liberties of the church of Rodez, whose bishop, Faydit, has petitioned the pope upon the oath of fealty which the prince has required of him; and meanwhile not to do anything against the said bishop and his church.

8 Kal. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 276d.)

To the same. The like, touching the houses in Aquitaine of the Hospitallers' priory of Saint-Gilles, whose prior, John de Eredia, has petitioned the pope in regard to a like oath.

[*Moisant*, p. 268.]4 Kal. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 279d.)

To the same. Master Philip de Codeford, D.C.L. having remained at the apostolic see for the transaction of certain business of the prince after the departure of the other ambassadors, the pope will entrust him with a message touching the same. As there are in Tuscany, near the territory of the Roman church, some companies of English, the pope desires the prince to write, telling them to abstain from injuring the lands of the faithful and of the allies of the said church, and to assist them wherever they can.

## REGESTA, VOL. CCXLVI.

## 2 URBAN V.

1363.

Id. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 4d.)

To Amadeus, count of Savoy. Monition, on the representation of James, abbot of St. Just, Susa, in the diocese of Turin, to restore the castle of St. Maur, belonging to that monastery, he having forcibly recovered it from the company of English.

10 Kal. Dec.

Avignon.  
(f. 10.)

To king Edward. Repeating his request to give Guy [de Luxembourg], count of St. Pol, a hostage detained in England, licence to return for a time to his country on private affairs, due security being given.

4 Kal. Dec.

Avignon.  
(f. 12d.)

To the same. The pope has received his letters by Nicholas de Lovayne, knight, bearer of these presents; the king's request touching the archdeaconry of Lincoln, the pope is ready to grant, but as regards the see of Bath and Wells the pope thinks that Philip de Bellocampo, being under age, is unfit for it, and has translated thereto John, bishop of Worcester, the king's treasurer, and has made provision of Worcester and other sees as was fitting. He has also, as requested, dispensed two of the king's clerks, in regard of irregularity, to hold one benefice apiece.

*Ibid.*

(f. 13d.)

To Thomas de Bellocampo, earl of Warwick. The pope has received with joy his letters, in which he offered himself and a large company of knights to serve the church; but as the pope hopes to make peace with his enemies, there is no need at present for their services, which he is ready to accept when they are required. He hopes to see the earl at the apostolic see, and will grant his requests as far as possible.

18 Kal. Jan.

Avignon.  
(f. 39.)

To king Edward. Desiring him to prolong the time given to Béraud (*Antiberaldus*), count of Clermont, beyond the eight months allowed him to absent himself on private affairs, touching which the king may give full credence to Nicholas de Lovayne, knight, bearer of these presents.

17 Kal. Jan.

Avignon.  
(f. 39d.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Informing him that the archbishop of Bordeaux has not, as has been falsely reported, written or caused to be said anything to the pope touching the revocation of the oath of fealty received by the prince from the prelates and some other ecclesiastics of Aquitaine. The pope has written to the prince in regard to the said persons, by whom the said oath was not accustomed to be taken to the prince's predecessors. He therefore prays the prince to put aside all irritation against the archbishop.

Kal. Dec.

Avignon.  
(f. 39d.)

To the same. The pope has received his letters about the bishop of Rodez, who has said nothing to the pope in detraction of the prince, and has done no more than duly defend the liberties of his church, which, together with its bishop, the pope

1363.

commends to the protection of the prince. The pope was not able to promote the prince's chancellor to the see of Bath and Wells, but will bear in mind the recommendation when an opportunity occurs: he has thought good to translate thither John, bishop of Worcester, treasurer of the late king. As to the oath of fealty, which the prince has caused to be taken by those prelates from whom his predecessors, kings of France or England or dukes of Aquitaine, did not receive it, the pope desires him to remit and annul it. [*Moisant, p. 269.*]

1364.

Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 59d.)

To the same. Touching the same oath, and again excusing Faydit, bishop of Rodez, from having done or said anything more in regard to it than had been done by other bishops, as also touching the provision to the see of Bath, which the prince desired for his chancellor, who will not be forgotten. The pope is keeping the prince's envoy, John de Revelhone, dean of Poitiers, at the Roman court, for the better promotion of their interests, and sends these presents by William de Arderne, bearer of a verbal message from the pope, to whom the prince may give full credence. [*Moisant, p. 270.*]

6 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 72.)

To the bishop of Norwich. Desiring him to exact the fruits due to the papal *camera* from the priories of Castleacre and Lewes, according to other letters containing a mandate to the same effect; and if the priors invoke lay assistance the bishop is to induce the laymen to favour him rather than the said priors, and is to write a report thereon to the pope.

*Ibid.*

To the bishop of Chichester. The like.

13 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 83.)

To John de Cabrespino, canon of Narbonne, doctor of canon law, papal nuncio. Mandate to assign to Rayner Dominici and John Guccii, merchants of Florence, proctors and factors in London of the Alberti of Florence, the sum of 6000 gold florins of good weight collected for the papal *camera*; the said Rayner and John having faculty to receive and give acquittance for the same, and Thomas Nicolai de Albertis, proctor and factor at the Roman court of the said Alberti, having bound himself to assign it to the *camera*. The nuncio is to draw up two public instruments, sending one to those concerned, and the other to the *camera*.

*Ibid.*

(f. 83d.)

To the said Rayner and John. Faculty to receive and give acquittance to John de Cabrespino for the said sum; assigning it to the said Thomas Nicolai, and informing thereof the officials of the *camera*.

6 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 91d.)

To the bishops of Norwich and Chichester. Mandate to exact and receive from William de Varena, prior of Castleacre, appointed thereto by Clement VI. and, with others, bound to pay 480*l.* 19*s.* 7*d.* being the fruits of one year's voidance of the said priory reserved to the papal *camera*; and to assign to the papal collectors in England the said sum and a certain sum of money due in like manner from the prior of Lewes, payment of which sums is refused; compelling the two priors by eccle-



1864.

siastical censure, and if necessary by sequestration of the fruits of their priories; with power to give acquittance for the said sums, and order to send an account under seal to the said *camera*.

13 Kal. March.

Avignon.  
(f. 138.)

To John de Cabrespino, canon of Narbonne, doctor of canon law, papal nuncio. Mandate to assign to Rayner Dominici and John Guccii, merchants of Florence, proctors and factors in London of the Alberti of Florence, the sum of 6000 gold florins of good weight, collected for the papal *camera*; the said Rayner and John having faculty to receive and give acquittance for the same, and Thomas Nicolai de Albertis, proctor and factor at the Roman court of the said Alberti, having bound himself to assign it to the *camera*. The nuncio is to draw up the usual two instruments.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 138.)

To the said Rayner and John. Faculty to receive and give acquittance to John de Cabrespino for the said sum; assigning it to the said Thomas Nicolai, and informing thereof the officials of the *camera*.

3 Non. March.

Avignon.  
(f. 131.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. The pope has received with pleasure his letters sent by Dominic de Lucaro, papal usher, touching the affair of the remission and annulling of the oath of fealty taken by prelates and ecclesiastics of his principality, and is sending Master Raymund de Sancta Gemma, papal notary and nuncio, bearer of these presents, to whom the prince may give full credence, with verbal instructions in regard to the same matter.

Non. March.

Avignon.  
(f. 131.)

To John de Chandos, knight. Desiring him to assist and give full credence to the said Master Raymund, papal nuncio, in his mission.

*Ibid.*

To James de Audeleya, knight; John de Stretelee, dean of Lincoln; Philip de Codeford, D.C.L. The like.

8 Kal. April.

Avignon.  
(f. 138.)

To king Edward. Desiring him to grant his hostage, the count Dauphin of Auvergne, an extension of leave of absence sufficient for settling his affairs.

5 Kal. April.

Avignon.  
(f. 139.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. The pope has received with joy his letters sent by William Husee, S.T.P. a Friar Preacher, who has prudently and eloquently made the prince's excuses, and is sent back by the pope to express his content, and to assure the prince and his friends of the pope's favours. [*Moisant*, p. 271, with f. 239 instead of f. 139.]

3 Non. April.

Avignon.  
(f. 140.)

To Roger de Pinibus, master, and the convent of the Hospital of St. John of Jerusalem. Requesting them to make provision of the priory of Venice, void by the death of Napoleo de Tibertis, to Daniel de Carreto, preceptor of the houses of Solnoft (Swingfield) and Bochland in England of the same order, and rector for the Roman church of the province of Romagna (*Romandiola*); the said Daniel is to resign the aforesaid two houses.

*Ibid.*

To the lieutenants (*locum tenentibus*) of the master and convent of the Hospital of St. John of Jerusalem, and to the

1364.

priors and preceptors of the said hospital, in assembly at Montpellier. The like.

Id. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 153d.)

To Albert Stertz, captain of the company of English in Italy, and the rest of the said company. Letter of credence for Robert Wodhawos, their envoy, whom the pope has received with favour, and is sending back to them with a verbal answer.

18 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 155d.)

To Giles [Albornoz], bishop of Sabina, and to Androin [de la Roche], cardinal of St. Marcellus, papal nuncios. Remitting to their prudence Robert Wodhaus, envoy of the company of English at Pisa, who desire to join the Holy Land expedition, and ask for a money subsidy from Italian territory. Other companies in those parts may be induced to do the like, or may be so weakened as to be resisted, and thereby both Italy be freed, and the crusade greatly helped, which is the pope's desire and motive.

15 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 156.)

To Laurence Celsi, doge of Venice. Desiring him to assist the company of the English in Tuscany, who wish to join the crusade, in obtaining ships, to the end that the evils committed in Italy by the said company may be avoided.

*Ibid.*

To Gabriel Adorno, doge, and the commune of the city of Genoa. The like.

12 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 156.)

To the captain and company of the English in Italy. Thomas de Ufford, knight, son of the earl of Suffolk, bearer of these presents, having expressed to the pope his desire to join the crusade, purposes to induce the said company to join him. The pope therefore exhorts them to follow the advice of this generous and prudent knight.

9 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 159d.)

To Joan, queen of Sicily (Naples). Recommending to her William de la Pole, lord of Castle Ashby, knight, who, having received the cross at the hands of the pope, purposes to join the crusade, and hopes to lead with him a great number of the English in Tuscany, and to pass through her realm to the city of Otranto; requesting her also to cause him and his companions to be supplied with victuals.

*Ibid.*

To Robert, emperor of Constantinople. The like.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 160.)

To the count of Lecce (*Licii*). The like.

15 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 166.)

To the captain and company of the English in Italy. Faculty, at their request, to all ordinaries of places where these presents may come to place the cross on their shoulders and on the shoulders of those who may join them in their crusade to the Holy Land; granting to them also, being penitent, a plenary indulgence, with the usual safeguards touching restitution; taking their persons and goods under papal protection, and granting them the remission of usury due to Jews.

12 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 168d.)

To the same. Indult, after receiving the cross, to choose their confessors; and to ten of their number, chosen by all, to have a portable altar apiece.

1364.

15 Kal. May.

Avignon.  
(f. 169.)

To William de la Pole, lord of Castle Ashby, knight. Faculty to all ordinaries of places where these presents may come to place the cross on the shoulders of his companions in arms, he himself having received the same from the pope; granting to them also, being penitent, a plenary indulgence, with the usual safeguards touching restitution, taking their persons and goods under papal protection, and granting them the remission of usury due to Jews.

*Ibid.*

(f. 171.)

To Thomas de Ufford, knight, and William de la Pole, lord of Castle Ashby, knight. Commending their purpose of joining the crusade and of inducing the company of the English in Italy to accompany them, and requiring them to treat touching the matter with Giles, bishop of Sabina, and Androin, cardinal of St. Marcellus, papal legates, in order that they may procure help and favours from the nobles and communes of Italy for themselves and for their company.

8 Id. May.

Avignon.  
(f. 179d.)

To Amadeus, count of Savoy. Requesting safe-conduct through his territory for Thomas de Bellocampo, earl of Warwick, and his English companions on their way to the Holy Land.

*Ibid.*

To Aymar de Pictavia, count of Valentinois. The like.

*Ibid.*

(f. 180.)

To Ralph (*Ramculpho*), lord of Louppy-le-Château (*Lampyrum*), governor of the Dauphiny of Vienne. The like.

13 Kal. June.

Avignon.  
(f. 190d.)

To king Edward. Touching the oath of fealty received by the prince of Aquitaine from some prelates and ecclesiastics of that principality, the letters which have passed between the pope and the said prince, and the mission of Master Raymund de Sancta Gemma, papal notary, who has been unable to persuade the prince and his councillors either to cancel the oath, or to abstain from exacting it without king Edward's mandate. The pope therefore is sending to him Nicholas Lebrehon, S.T.P. papal penitentiary, an Augustinian friar, who is to go first to the prince, whose envoy may be instructed to inform the king; the pope prays the king to cancel the oath taken, and to enjoin the prince not to receive it for the future.

13 Kal. June.

Avignon.  
(f. 192.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Having heard the report made of his mission by Raymund de Sancta Gemma, the pope is sending Nicholas Lebrehon, bearer of these presents, to king Edward, with letters of which a copy is enclosed.

9 Kal. June.

Avignon.  
(f. 193.)

To William, bishop of Gap. Mandate to procure the release of Richard de Wenewyk, canon of York, William Molineux, clerk, member of his household and Thomas de Heltonhed, canon of the collegiate church of Pentrich, in the diocese of Lichfield, who, with a number of other persons, lay and ecclesiastical, of England and Italy, since released, were seized and plundered on their way from the Roman court through the Dauphiny of Vienne, and are still held to ransom, Richard and William having been taken to the castle of Sigoyer (*Uiguerium*)

1364. in the bishop's diocese and fee, and Thomas to the city of Gap, and there assigned to the bishop's vicar.
- Ibid.*  
(f. 194.) To the bishop of Grenoble. Mandate to assist the bishop of Gap in regard to the release of the said captives.
- Ibid.*  
(f. 194d.) To Peter Arnulfi and Raymund, joint lords of the castle of Sigoyer (*Siguerium*). Mandate to release the said captives and place them in the hands of the bishop of Gap.
- Ibid.* To the lord of Louppy-le-Château (*Luppinum*), governor of the Dauphiny of Vienne. Desiring him to procure the release of the said captives.
- Kal. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 204d.) To king Edward. Desiring him to assist Nicholas Hethe, canon of York, bearer of these presents, in obtaining justice against certain powerful clerks of the realm who occupy two of his benefices. [*Fœdera ; with Lichfield for York.*]
- Ibid.*  
(f. 205.) To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Desiring him not to permit Reginald de Nantolio, prior of the Hospital of Aquitaine, to be defended by the prince's lieutenants and others against the claim made by the master and community of the Hospitallers for the payment of a yearly sum to be spent in defence of the faith and against the enemies of the cross, which sum has for many years been unpaid by the said prior.
- 3 Non. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 208d.) To Laurence Celsi, doge of Venice. Commending to him Thomas, earl of Warwick, who is coming with men to Italy on his way to the Holy Land, and who desires to equip vessels and obtain other necessaries in Venetian territory.
- Ibid.* To Francis de Carraria, knight, imperial vicar in Padua, and to Can Signorio de la Scala. The like, omitting mention of vessels.
- Id. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 214d.) To king Edward. Desiring him to liberate John Guccii, factor of the society of the Alberti in London, who, with certain other Italians, and their books, is detained in custody by the king's court, and is asserted to be in no way culpable.
- Ibid.* To John de Gandavo, duke of Lancaster. The like.
- 2 Kal. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 242.) To William (Thomas), earl of Warwick. Exhorting him to carry out his purpose of joining the crusade, and commending to him Peter, patriarch of Constantinople, papal legate.
- 3 Non. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 248.) To the vicar, councillors, and commune of the city of Marseilles. Desiring them to cause restitution to be made to Robert Holme, of the diocese of Lichfield, member of the household of John, marquis of Montferrat, who, on his way to the Roman court in a vessel of Gerald Lort, citizen of Marseilles, was, together with his servant, despoiled by the said Gerald and his fellow Baramontus and the sailors of their money, clothes, and goods to the amount of 120 gold florins.

1364.  
6 Id. July. To king Edward. Praying him to remedy the wrong done to  
Avignon. the Cistercian abbot and convent of Grand-Selve, in the diocese  
(f. 251d.) of Toulouse, in their having been despoiled of their rents,  
privileges, and liberties in the duchy of Aquitaine, and by the  
ruin of their house and chapel in Bordeaux.
- Ibid.* To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. The like.
- Ibid.* To the mayor and jurats of the city of Bordeaux. Touching  
(f. 253.) the same.
- Ibid.* To Simon, bishop of Ely. Desiring him to recommend the  
(f. 253d.) said abbot and convent to the king.
- 5 Kal. Aug. To king Edward. Thanking him for what he has done in  
Avignon. compliance with the pope's letters for fellows of the society of  
(f. 263d.) the Alberti of Florence at London, and recommending them to  
him for the future.
- Ibid.* To John de Gandavo, duke of Lancaster. Thanking him for  
(f. 264.) his mediation with the king, and recommending to him the said  
merchants.
- 13 Kal. Sept. To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Requiring him  
Avignon. not to molest Raymund de Rialhaco, doctor of canon law, monk  
(f. 291.) and guest-master of St. Faith, Conques, in the diocese of Rodez,  
who has complained to the pope touching the oath of fealty  
exacted from him by the prince's castellan of La Peyrusse (*Pe-  
truuccia*), which has never been required by any king of France  
or duke of Aquitaine; stating that he holds no temporality  
of the said prince, and that the castellan laid hands on the  
tithe fruits of their priories of Livinhac (*Lonihac*) and Flagnac  
(*Flannac*). These the pope requires the prince to restore, and  
as the prince's envoys sent to the pope on the matter of the oath  
are not returning at once, he will send to him Peter, bishop of  
Florence, papal nuncio.
- 7 Kal. Sept. To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. As the pope has  
Avignon. heard nothing from the prince touching the oaths demanded  
(f. 292.) and exacted from ecclesiastics of Aquitaine since the mission of  
Nicholas Lebrehon, papal penitentiary, and has been informed  
that the said oaths are still demanded as before, and even  
exacted, and that upon refusal many and great wrongs are  
done by the prince's men against ecclesiastical liberty, he sends  
Peter, bishop of Florence, papal nuncio, bearer of these presents,  
to induce him to abstain from enforcing the said oaths, and to  
do what is just touching the oaths already taken.
- Ibid.* To Master Philip de Codford D.C.L. precentor of Salisbury.  
(f. 292d.) Mandate to assist the said Peter, bishop of Florence, in his  
mission.
- Ibid.* To Robert de Walsham, canon of York; John de Harewell  
(f. 293.) archdeacon of Worcester; John Chandos, viscount of St.  
Sauveur; Thomas de Felton, knight, seneschal of Aquitaine;

1364.

William Cirzi, knight; Peter de Casetone, knight; the bishop of Limoges, the archbishop of Bordeaux, the bishop of Sarlat, the bishop of Vabres, the administrator of Montauban, the bishop of Tulle, the bishop of Cahors, and the abbot of St. Maixent in the diocese of Poitiers. The like.

5 Kal. Sept. , To the archbishops of York, Canterbury, Cashel, Dublin, Avignon. Armagh, and their suffragans, amongst many others. Man- (f. 305.) date to publish and execute the revocation of the constitution and privileges of hospitals and pious places in which the duty of charity is neglected.

18 Kal. Oct. To the bishop of Winchester. Desiring him to recommend to king Edward, John, abbot of Fécamp, who is coming to England to visit the houses belonging to his monastery.

*Ibid.* To the bishop of Ely and to William Wykham, archdeacon of Lincoln. The like.

5 Kal. Oct. To the seneschal of Poitiers and to Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Requiring them to have restitution made to Peter Bori, envoy of the papal camera, and his companion, John Bouis, who on their return from France to the Roman court were despoiled in the territory of the diocese of Tours by William Puret and Bertrand de la Mulsa, or by men subject to the said prince and seneschal, of their horses and other goods, and have been refused satisfaction.

8 Kal. Oct. To the archbishop of Canterbury and his suffragans. Man- Avignon. date to summon a synod within a month, each in his cathedral (f. 340d.) church, and to order all the clergy, secular and regular, of his diocese, to make a return of their benefices and offices, of whatever kind, held or expected by papal authority, their qualities and taxations, so that a stop may be put to pluralities and other scandals; the archbishop to send the same under seal to the pope.

*Ibid.* To the archbishop of York and his suffragans. The like. (f. 342.)

The underwritten time was allowed to the ordinaries, in which the return was to be made.

In England and Scotland, six months.

In Ireland, eight months.

2 Kal. Oct. To king Edward. The pope has received his ambassadors, Avignon. Nicholas de Lovayne and Thomas de Folnetby, knights, and (f. 345.) William Margarite, clerk, bearers of these presents, touching the personal citation to the Roman court of Richard, earl of Arundel, and his adherents, at the instance of William, bishop of Winchester, in regard to injuries inflicted on him by the said earl. The pope revokes the personal citation, and orders him to appear by his proctor within a year from the date of these presents, as also the others who have been cited; he has ordered John, abbot of St. Bavon's, Ghent, to go to England with powers to bring about a concord between the said parties.

[*Fœdera.*]

1384.

11 Kal. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 353.)

To Simon, archbishop of Canterbury. Mandate, if the case be as stated by Thomas, bishop of Rochester, not to molest the said bishop touching the homage said not to be customary from him for certain temporal goods held in fee of the archbishop, and to set free the goods seized in respect of the same.

---

REGESTA, VOL. CCXLVII.

3 URBAN V.

14 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 6.)

To the master and community of the Hospitallers. Commending to them Daniel de Carreto, preceptor of the house of Swynefeld, in the diocese of Canterbury, and rector for the Roman church of the province of Romandiola—on whose behalf the pope formerly wrote to them for provision to the priory of Venice, which was filled up before the pope's letter reached them—in regard to the priories of Rome and Pisa, or either of them.

*Ibid.*

To king Edward. Desiring him to remove all hindrance caused by his edict to the enjoyment by Daniel de Carreto of the fruits of the Hospitallers' house of Swynefeld.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 6d.)

To the prior of the English priory of the Hospitallers in the diocese of Canterbury. Informing him that the pope has written to the king as above, and ordering him to use his influence with the king touching the same.

5 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 7.)

To William de Trussel and John de Clare, knights, of the dioceses of Lichfield and Llandaff, who are about to visit the Holy Sepulchre with forty persons. Indult, with the usual safeguards, to choose their confessors, who shall give them, being penitent, plenary absolution at the hour of death.

6 Id. Dec.  
Avignon  
(f. 11d.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. The pope has received his envoys, Stephen de Cozenthona and Raymund Bernardi, knights, bearers of these presents, and has given them a verbal answer to be conveyed to the prince. [*Moisant*, p. 272.]

15 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon  
(f. 14d.)

To king Edward. The pope has received his envoys, Nicholas de Lovaygne and Thomas de Fulmethy, knights, sent after the pope's letter to the king touching the business of Richard, earl of Arundel. He is unable to grant the general dispensation asked for in regard to the marriage of the king's sons and daughters, born and unborn, with persons related to them in the third or fourth degree of kindred or affinity, seeing that scandals might arise therefrom, but in any particular case which can give no scandal, he will be ready to do what is asked. As to the king's other petitions touching the

1364.

beneficed clerks of the king, queen, and the king's children, and touching other beneficed clerks, citations of persons to the Roman court, and the cause of Androin, cardinal of St. Marcellus, papal legate, and the archbishop of Canterbury, the pope has given a verbal answer to the king's envoys, who will convey the same to him. [Fœdera.]

1365.

3 Id. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 25d.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Requesting him to execute by ban and seizure of goods the letters patent of king Edward directed against those subjects of himself and of the prince who, together with the detestable companies, strive to destroy, not merely as enemies, but after the manner of infidel pagans, the realm of France.

17 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 27d.)

To king Edward. Refusing to grant the dispensation asked for in regard to the marriage of one of the king's sons with a daughter of Lewis, count of Flanders, they being related within the prohibited degrees; for reasons which the king's ambassadors in the matter, Nicholas de Lovanio, Thomas de Fulnethby, knights, and William Margarete, clerk, bearers of these presents, will explain by word of mouth.

3 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 36.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Requesting him to excuse William [Roger II.], count of Beaufort, from personally taking the oath required from the nobles of Aquitaine, he having done so by his proctor, as being of great age, and ill able to use his legs.

6 Kal. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 54.)

To the same. Desiring him to support Theobald, son and heir of Andrew de Budocio, knight, of the diocese of Bordeaux, in retaining lands and goods in Aquitaine, which king Edward, in return for services rendered, allowed the said Andrew to hold until he recovered certain lands in France, taken from him by the late king John, the said Theobald being now ready to proceed to the recovery of the same if he is allowed safer access than before to king Charles; the prince's men have molested Theobald on the ground that he has been negligent in regard to the recovery of the said lands.

5 Id. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 61d.)

To the same. Desiring him, if the facts are as stated, to order his officers to abstain from the exercise of jurisdiction in holding courts or otherwise, on the lands of the Benedictine provost and convent of La Souterraine, in the diocese of Limoges, their causes having been hitherto heard, on appeal from their own court, in that of the king of France at Limoges.

Non. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 70d.)

To Charles, king of France. Commending to him Guy de Prohinis knight, governor of Montpellier, bearer of these presents, who has carried the pope's letters and those of king Edward to the prince of Wales, touching the expulsion of detestable companies from France. He is now to give to king Charles an account of his mission.

[Maurice Prou. *Relations politiques du pape Urbain V. avec les rois de France*, p. 126. In the *Bibliothèque de l'École des Hautes Études*.]



1365.

Id. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 72.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Desiring him to cause to be restored to William [Roger II.], count of Beaufort, the castles of St. Exupéry and Chambon (*de Cumbone*), in the diocese of Limoges, seized and held by his son, Nicholas de Beaufort, lord of Limolh (Limenil), donsel.

18 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 74.)

To king Edward. Desiring him to assist the prior of England, the lieutenant of the prior of Ireland, and certain preceptors of the Hospitallers' priories of England and Ireland in obeying the summons of the marshal to the general chapter, commonly called assembly, which is to meet at Carpentras for the immediate defence of the island of Rhodes, and other parts now closely invested by the Turks.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 74d.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. The like, in regard to the priors and preceptors of Aquitaine.

*Ibid.*

To John de Pavelino, prior of England; John, preceptor of Dingle; Robert de Normanton, preceptor of Bastal (Balshall); Richard de Quercone, preceptor of Mount St. John, and William Huyllis, preceptor of Baldisle (Badeisley), houses of the priory of England. Mandate to obey the order of the marshal requiring them to come to the said assembly.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 75.)

To Thomas Burle, regent of the priory of Ireland; John Thome, preceptor of Hauny (Any); William Taune, preceptor of Kilil, and Richard Hualfi (*sic*), houses of the priory of Ireland. The like.

15 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 77.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Desiring him to receive the proctor of Aymar de Agrifolio, knight, of the diocese of Limoges, marshal of the Roman court, and to receive the said knight's oath of fealty and homage from him, and to write to the seneschal of Limoges and other officers, directing them to inflict no penalty or fine on the said knight by reason of his absence; or to send a commission to someone at the Roman court to receive the said knight's oath and homage.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 77d.)

To the seneschal of Limoges. Touching the same, and sending him a copy of the above letter.

11 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 83d.)

To king Edward. Desiring him to allow his hostage Charles, lord of Montmorency, knight, of the diocese of Paris, whose wife and sons have died during his detention in England, to absent himself for a year, due security being given, in order to contract a second marriage.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 84.)

To William de Wikeham, canon of Lincoln, king Edward's secretary. Exhorting him to use his influence with the king, touching the same.

*Ibid.*

To Simon, bishop of Ely. The like.

ii Non. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 93.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Desiring him to admit to his presence Master Thomas de Paxton, papal chaplain and auditor, bearer of these presents, and to listen to his defence against the false suggestions of evil speakers, who have angered the prince against him.

1365.

8 Id. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 94d.)

To the same. Letter of commendation and credence for Bertrand de Querclin (Guesclin), count of Longueville, bearer of these presents, who, with the help of the prince and others, proposes to break up the detestable companies which ravage some parts of the faithful. [*Prou, p. 128.*]

*Ibid.*

To John de Gralleyo, Captal de Buch, knight, of the diocese of Bordeaux, and to John Chandos, viscount of St. Sauveur and constable of Aquitaine. The same. [*Ibid.*]

7 Kal. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 106d.)

To Thomas Wetenhale, knight, seneschal of Rodez. Commending to his special favour Faydit, bishop of Rodez, and his church.

8 Id. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 112d.)

To king Edward. Requiring him to pay the yearly cess of 1000 marks, which has not been paid since 7 July 1333, and desiring him to give credence to John, abbot of St. Bavon's, Ghent, bearer of these presents, whom the pope is sending to him touching this matter.

[*Raynaldi Annales, anno 1365, § xiii. ; with wrong date.*]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 113.)

To the said abbot. Mandate to present the above letter to king Edward, and to urge him to pay the said cess, which is needed for the defence of the territories of the Roman church against the incursions of impious companies of perverse men.

14 Kal. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 116.)

To Androin, cardinal of St. Marcellus, papal legate. Requiring him, among other things, to do his best that the company of English and the company of Aniquinus may not be allowed to unite.

14 Kal. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 116d.)

To Giles, bishop of Sabina, papal legate. Requiring him, among other things, to take every means to prevent the company of English and the company of Anichinus de Bongardo from uniting, or the said English from slackening in their dutifulness to the Roman church.

2 Id. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 117d.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine. Desiring him to cause to be restored to Walter de Roffinhaco, donsel, of the diocese of Sarlat, certain lands in Aquitaine which he received from king Edward for his services, and which he placed in the hands of the prince upon going into Auvergne by papal mandate, in order to procure the withdrawal of a certain company which was destroying those parts.

Id. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 118.)

To John de Harewell, archdeacon of Worcester, chancellor of Aquitaine. Requiring him so to favour Walter de Roffinhaco, donsel, of the diocese of Sarlat, bearer of these presents, that prince Edward may grant the pope's request contained in the enclosed letters to the said prince.

16 Kal. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 118d.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Desiring him not to permit Arnold, archbishop of Auch, papal chamberlain, to be oppressed by the prince's men in regard to the place of Sos (*Socium*) in his diocese, and belonging to the see, as he, being engaged in the service of the pope, cannot attend to the matter himself.

1365.

17 Kal. Aug.  
Avignon.  
(f. 130.)

To the same. Requiring him to grant remission to Seguin de Badafol, knight, of the diocese of Sarlat, and his accomplices, he, as captain of a company of men-at-arms, having occupied territory of the kingdom of France, and treated in the Roman court for the surrender to the said king of the place of Anse, in the diocese of Lyons, upon which the pope gave him hope that both the king of France and the prince would grant him remission. John de Sistarico, papal courier, bearer of these presents, will bring the prince's letter to the pope.

[*Prou*, p. 132.]

Non. Aug.  
Avignon.  
(f. 135.)

To Hugh de Kerverley (Calverley) knight, of the diocese of Lichfield. Roger de Belloforti, donsel, of the diocese of Limoges, has petitioned for provision of certain expectations of benefices to three of Hugh's nephews and to one of his kinsmen, but as the pope has already too heavily burdened churches with grants of such expectations, he has determined to abstain from doing so, especially when the applicants are of tender age. If, however, these nephews and kinsmen study well, and make progress in science, morals, and age, the pope will deal liberally with them.

12 Kal. Sept.  
Avignon.  
(f. 139d.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Desiring him, on petition of William, cardinal of St. Mary's in Trastevere, who labours in the prince's interests, to be favourable to his kinsman Faydit, bishop of Rodez, whom the prince wishes to meet in the city of Perigueux, in regard to affairs which concern them both.

11 Kal. Sept.  
Avignon.  
(f. 139d.)

To the same. Desiring him to excuse the said bishop if he, in obedience to the pope, and in regard to the liberty of his church, does not consent to take the oath demanded by the prince.

18 Kal. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 144d.)

To Simon de Neuton, donsel, of the diocese of Lichfield. Desiring him to come on business to the pope, who is writing for a licence to Galeazzo de Vicecomitibus (Visconti), knight, of Milan.

*Ibid.*

To Galeazzo de Vicecomitibus (Visconti), knight, imperial vicar in Milan. Desiring him to give licence to the said Simon.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 149.)

To John de Pepulis, knight, of Bologna. Desiring him to interpose in favour of the said licence being granted.

8 Kal. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 151d.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Desiring him to be favourable to Peter de Panato, lord of Coupiac, knight, of the diocese of Rodez.

5 Kal. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 154.)

To the same. Desiring him to show favour to Ralph, abbot of Grand-Selve, in the diocese of Toulouse, and his monastery, in regard to affairs other than those about which the pope has already written to the prince and which the prince has graciously executed.

*Ibid.*

To John Vawwelle (Harewelle), archdeacon of Worcester. Desiring him to commend the said abbot to the prince.

*Ibid.*

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Requesting him to order Thomas de Ventruhal (Wettenhall), knight, seneschal

1365.

of Rodez, to abstain from injuring Stephen [de Vassignac], bishop of Vabres, whose temporalities have been seized and lands occupied by the troops of the said seneschal.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 154d.)

To Thomas de Ventuihal (Wettenhall), knight, seneschal of Rodez. Warning him to abstain from injuring the said bishop, and to defend and protect him, his subjects, his clergy and their churches.

4 Kal. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 155d.)

To king Edward. Letter of credence for Peter [Gomez Barroso], bishop of Lisbon, bearer of these presents, papal nuncio.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 156.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury, and to the bishops of Winchester, Ely, Bath, and London. The like; with mandate to assist the said Peter in his mission.

*Ibid.*

To Lewis, count of Flanders; Richard, earl of Arundel; William de Wykham, archdeacon of Lincoln. The like letter of credence, with request to assist the said Peter in his mission.

*Ibid.*

To Bartholomew de Borwachs (Burghersh), knight, governor of Calais for king Edward. Desiring him to give the said nuncio free licence to pass into England.

3 Kal. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 159.)

To Charles, king of France. Desiring him to help towards the liberation of Béraud, dauphin of Auvergne, held captive by Edward, king of England.

4 Kal. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 237d.)

To the bishop of Vence. Mandate to inform himself and to report to the pope touching William Amedey, provost of the church of Nice, who is charged with having caused Johannetus Graveti, of Unchestre (Winchester?), to be taken in the cathedral church of Nice, and have his hand cut off by the secular court, and who, notwithstanding this and other crimes, continues to minister in his office, which he obtained when excommunicate.

Non. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 271d.)

To John de Cabrespino, canon of Narbonne, papal nuncio. Mandate to assign to Rayner Dominici and Arnold Johannis, merchants of Florence, proctors and factors in London of the Alberti of Florence, 6000 gold florins of good weight, collected for the papal *camera*, the said Rayner and Arnold having faculty to receive and give acquittance for the same, and Thomas Monis de Albertis, proctor and factor at the Roman Court of the said Alberti, having bound himself to assign it to the *camera*. The nuncio is to draw up the usual two instruments.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 272.)

To the said Rayner and Arnold. Faculty to receive and give acquittance to John de Cabrespino for the said sum; assigning it to the said Thomas Monis, and informing thereof the officials of the *camera*.

4 Id. Sept.  
Avignon.  
(f. 311d.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury and his suffragans. Requiring them to assist the nuncios, collectors, and sub-collectors of the papal *camera*.

*Ibid.*

To the archbishop of York and his suffragans. The like.

3 Id. Sept.  
Avignon.  
(f. 311d.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury. Mandate to sequesterate, until his heirs and executors have made full satisfaction, the property of Raymund Pelegrini, canon of London, for many years

1365.

papal nuncio and collector in England, who died without having rendered account of sums collected by him for the papal *camera*; all which is to be done without derogation to the commission and mandate issued to John de Cabrespino, to whom power is given in regard to the same matter.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 312.)

To John de Cabrespino, canon of Narbonne, papal nuncio. Mandate to sequester, as above, the property of the said Raymond, even though they be beyond the limits of his nunciature.

4 Kal. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 318.)

To all prelates and other clergy, secular and regular. Mandate to assist Peter, bishop of Lisbon, papal nuncio to England and elsewhere, and to supply him with 8 gold florins a day for the purposes of his mission.

3 Kal. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 326.)

To the archbishop of Reims and to the bishops of Cambrai, Térouane, Tournay, and Arras. Mandate to enforce the prohibition of marriage between Edmund, son of king Edward, and Margaret, daughter of Lewis, count of Flanders, they being related in the third and fourth degrees of kindred, and pretending that they can take advantage of a general dispensation granted by Innocent VI. which dispensation has been [this day] revoked. Margaret and her father are to be personally served with this edict, which, if they cannot be safely approached, is to be published in the cathedral churches of the said prelates; and in case of disobedience, sentence of excommunication and an interdict are to be promulgated against them, their kinsmen, friends, and abettors. [*Proc.*, p. 138.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 328.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury. The like in regard to Edmund. He is to be personally served with this edict, which, if he cannot be safely approached, is to be published in the cathedral church; the king and all kinsmen and friends of Edmund are to be warned, and in case of disobedience, sentence of excommunication and an interdict are to be promulgated against Edmund and all his abettors of whatsoever state, order, or condition, whether royal or pontifical.

---

## REGESTA. VOL. CCXLVIII.

### 4 URBAN V.

15 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 9.)

To Thomas de Bellocampo, earl of Warwick. The pope has received his envoys and letters, and commends his discretion and devotion in taking the cross, whether he goes to the Holy Land or against the pagans in Prussia.

5 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 21.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Praying him to remit any penalty incurred by Peter de Panato, lord of Coupiac, knight, of the diocese of Rodez, a simple, unastute nobleman.

1365.

who, trusting in his own innocence, the prince's justice, and the pope's recommendation, on being charged with certain excesses, did not send an advocate to the prince's court, but an illiterate squire, who got his petition drawn up by a clerk, and not discerning how it was framed, presented it just as it was. The said knight denies the crimes narrated in the petition, which the prince has sent for the pope's information; all that he did was to defend his patrimony against robbers, who, under the name of companies (*societatum*), despoiled and occupied it, burning churches and houses, seizing, torturing, and slaying men and women, and committing numberless crimes, in pursuing whom the knight feared no punishment from the prince, but hoped to win the pope's praise and the indulgence granted to those who fight against such persons, who are worse than pagans.

1366.

2 Id. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 25.)

To the same. Desiring him to be favourable to Joan, duchess of Brittany and viscountess of Limoges, touching the homage required of her in regard to Limoges, on the death of her husband, Charles, duke of Brittany, by whom the said homage has been rendered.

Id. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 25d.)

To the same. Thanking him for restoring the temporalities of the see of Vabres, which had been seized by the seneschal of Rodez, and desiring him to assist and defend Stephen, bishop of the same, in the preservation and defence of his rights.

12 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 30.)

To Charles, king of France. Praying him to relieve from the burden of going into England as hostage Armand, viscount of Polignac (*Podompniacum*), one of whose vassals is William [Grimoard], lord of Grisac, in the diocese of Mende, father of the pope.

*Ibid.*

To John, bishop of Beauvais. Desiring him to use his influence with the king in behalf of the said viscount of Polignac.

12 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 32d.)

To Giles, bishop of Sabina, papal legate. Mandate to supply the people of Siena with military assistance against the threatened invasion of their territory by the wicked company of English or any such persons, the said people having offered the like assistance in defence of the lands of the church.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 33.)

To Androin, cardinal of St. Marcellus, papal legate. The like.

7 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 36.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Commending to him Joan, duchess of Brittany, touching certain affairs in which she needs his favour.

6 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 37d.)

To the same. In favour of John de Agrifolio, donsel, lord of Gramat, in the diocese of Cahors, son of Aymar de Agrifolio, marshal of the Roman court, touching the said land in Aquitaine which is coming to him by the marriage he is about to contract with Anne, daughter of Bertrand de Terride, knight,

1366.

the said John being also nephew of William, cardinal of St. Mary's in Trastevere, who faithfully promotes the prince's affairs with the pope.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 38.)

Thomas de Walkefare, knight, seneschal of Cahors. Desiring him to favour the said John de Agrifolio in the above-named matter.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 38.)

To John de Harewell, archdeacon of Worcester, prince Edward's chancellor. Desiring him to use his influence with the prince touching the above-named matter.

Non. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 42.)

To William, bishop of Chichester, papal nuncio. Committing to him the mission of making peace between the kings of Castille and Aragon.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 43.)

To Peter, king of Castille; Peter, king of Aragon; Eleanor, queen of Aragon; John, duke of Gerona, son of the king of Aragon; Peter, king of Portugal; Charles, king of Navarre; and Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Letters of credence for William, bishop of Chichester, papal nuncio.

[*Raynaldi Annales, anno 1366, § xxx.*]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 45d.)

To [Hugh] de Calverlee, knight, of the diocese of Lichfield; Nicholas de Dagge[wort]he, knight, of the diocese of London; William de Elmham, knight, of the diocese of Norwich, and others named. The like.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 45d.)

To all prelates and other clergy, secular and regular, within the realms of Castille, Aragon, and Navarre. Mandate to assist the bishop of Chichester, and to supply him with 10 gold florins a day for the purposes of his mission.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 46d.)

To all prelates and other clergy, secular and regular, without the said realms. The like; with 8 gold florins a day.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 46d.)

To William, bishop of Chichester, papal nuncio. Grant to exercise his mission whether he is within or without the realms to which he is sent.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 47.)

To Joan, princess of Aquitaine and Wales. Exhorting her to urge the prince to mediate between the kings of Castille and Aragon, and to assist the bishop of Chichester in his mission of fostering peace between them.

3 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 48d.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Commending to him John de Loberto, sacristan (*capicarius operarius seu servicii luminarium*) of the church of Poitiers, touching the loss caused to the said service of light by the change of currency, divers ecclesiastics refusing to pay the dues for its maintenance in the old money of Tours, or to give the equivalent in the new money of the prince.

2 Kal. May  
Avignon.  
(f. 46.)

To the same. Desiring him to procure the release of Aymar de Veyraco, canon of Bourges, brother of Bertrand de Veyraco, counsel of the diocese of Rome, papal chief usher, who has been seized and is held captive by Robin Quin, an Englishman, who demands a

1366.

ransom of 1200 gold florins, certain horses and cloth of gold. The pope desires the said Aymar to be freed from such demand and have restitution made to him if anything has been paid.

4 Non. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 88d.)

To Geoffrey, archbishop of Toulouse, papal nuncio. Committing to him the mission of making peace between Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales, and Gaston, count of Foix.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 89d.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Warning and exhorting him to make peace with Gaston, count of Foix, and desiring him to give credence to Geoffrey, archbishop of Toulouse, papal nuncio, bearer of these presents.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 90.)

To Gaston, count of Foix. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

*Ibid.*

To John, count of Armagnac. Desiring him to interpose in the interest of the said peace, and to give credence to the said Geoffrey.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 90d.)

To Arnold Savage, knight; Thomas de Felton, knight, seneschal of Aquitaine; Thomas de Herford, knight; John Chandos, viscount of St. Sauveur; Stephen de Cosyngton, knight; John de Harwell, prince Edward's chancellor; Robert de Walskam, archdeacon of Llandaff. The like.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 90d.)

To all prelates and other clergy, secular and regular. Mandate to assist Geoffrey, archbishop of Toulouse, papal nuncio, bearer of these presents, and to supply him with 10 gold florins a day for the purposes of his mission.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 91.)

To the said Geoffrey. Letter of safe-conduct.

8 Id. May.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 92.)

To Gomez Garsie de Albornos, knight. Reiteration of verbal mandate to return to the pope as soon as he has visited his father, so as to be ready to go at once to the lands of the church and the kingdom of Sicily (Naples). The detestable company of English have left Genoa and gone to Tuscany, and are in the territory of Siena near the said lands, which they threaten to enter, and thence to invade the kingdom, the defence of which is incumbent upon the said knight, he having there the office of the vicariate court (*curie vicarie*).

6 Kal. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 95.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Requiring him to make satisfaction for the seizure of men and cattle by his people, or those of the seneschal of Rodez in the district of Mende, which is the pope's native country.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 95d.)

To John de Chandos, viscount of St. Sauveur. Desiring him to use his influence with the prince touching the said matter.

*Ibid.*

To the seneschal of Rodez. Desiring him to desist from the acts about which the pope is writing to the prince.

6 Id. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 103.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Requiring and desiring him, without waiting for the king's consent, or that of his nobles, to grant the reasonable requests of the prelates



1366.

and clergy of his principality, and to give clear and satisfactory answers to the doubtful points and conditions set forth in the enclosed schedule touching the liberties and rights of the archbishop of Bordeaux and others, which, according to the statement made to the pope by Raymund, patriarch of Antioch, administrator of Agen, and Peter, bishop of Perigueux, have been infringed).

- 18 Kal. July. To the same. Requesting him to excuse Ayman de Agrifolio knight, marshal of the Roman court, and his son John, lord of Gramat, member of the papal household, who, being engaged in the pope's service, are unable to obey the prince's order to come to him with other nobles of the principality.  
Avignon.  
(f. 105d.)
- 8 Kal. July. To John de Chandos, viscount of St. Sauveur. Desiring him to use his influence with the prince touching the above matter, and sending him a copy of the letter to the prince.  
Avignon.  
(f. 111.)
- Ibid.* To John de Harwell, archdeacon of Berkshire. Thanking him for what he has done in favour of John de Agrifolio, and desiring him to intercede with the prince touching the above-named matter, and sending him a copy of the letter to the prince.
- Ibid.* To John Vicecomiti (Visconti) of Oleggio, rector for the pope and the Roman church of the march of Ancona, and vicar of the city of Fermo. Exhorting him to defend the said territory against the invasion of it by the detestable company of English, against which the pope is using all diligence to make a treaty with the Tuscans.  
(f. 111d.)
- Ibid.* To Giles, bishop of Sabina, papal legate. Enclosing the above letter, and directing him to act accordingly and report to the pope.  
(f. 112.)
- Ibid.* To Joan, queen of Sicily (Naples). The pope will take steps to hinder the invasion of her realm by the impious company of English, and begs the help of troops to that end: he is especially providing for joint action with the Tuscans.
- Ibid.* To Androin, cardinal of St. Marcellus, papal legate. Mandate to provide troops at the request of the officers and governors of the territories of the church, which are being invaded by the impious company of English.
- Ibid.* To Ugolino, count of Corbario, lieutenant of Giles, bishop of Sabina, papal legate. Touching the same.  
(f. 112d.)
- Ibid.* To Nicholas, marquis of Este, papal vicar in the city of Ferrara. Touching the same.
- Ibid.* To Galeotto de Malatestis, knight, papal vicar in the city of Rimini, and Pandulf de Malatestis, knight. Touching the same.
- 7 Kal. July. To the twelve governors of the city of Siena. Urging them to join the league against the members of the English company who are slaying and ravaging in the commune of Siena.  
Avignon.  
(f. 112d.)

1366.

2 Kal. July.

Avignon.  
(f. 114.)

To Giles, bishop of Sabina, papal legate. Notification that as the English company [of St. George], of which Ambrose [natural] son of Barnabas de Vicecomitibus (Visconti), knight, imperial vicar in the city of Milan, is captain, has entered the territory of Gubbio, and threatened that of Ancona, the pope has complained, both privately and in consistory, to Master Gualdisus de Lovexellis, D.C.L. of Cremona, Barnabas's agent at the Roman court, touching the same, and has informed him that if Barnabas does not put a stop to these acts of hostility the pope will take such steps as are necessary.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 114d.)

To Androin, cardinal of St. Marcellus, papal legate. The like.

3 Non. July.

Avignon.  
(f. 126.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Touching the complaint made by John de Loberto, sacristan of the church of Poitiers, and requesting him not to hinder the said sacristan and his proctors in receiving the value of the old currency (see above, f. 85d.)

Kal. Aug.  
Avignon.  
(f. 128.)

To king Edward. The pope has received his ambassadors, Bartholomew de Burgherssh and Richard de Stafford, knights, Thomas de Bukton, D.C.L. and John de Carleton, D.C.L. bearers of these presents, who are bringing the pope's answer touching the business of their mission. [*Foedera.*]

*Ibid.*

To Edward, prince of Wales and Aquitaine. The pope has received his ambassadors, Richard de Punchardon, knight, and Arnold Rous, D.C.L. bearers of these presents, who are bringing the pope's verbal answer touching the business of their mission.

19 Kal. Sept.

Avignon.  
(f. 144.)

To king Edward. Reiterating the request made in letters written by the pope's own hand, and by the king's envoys on their return, touching the prolongation of the leave of absence for Lewis, duke of Bourbon, who has been a hostage for six years. [*Foedera.*]

*Ibid.*

To queen Philippa. Desiring her to intercede with the king in regard to the same matter.

*Ibid.*

To John de Gandavo, duke of Lancaster, Edmund, earl of Cambridge, Richard, earl of Arundel, the earl of Hereford, the archbishop of Canterbury, the bishops of Bath and Winchester, and William de Wikhan, archdeacon of Lincoln. The like.

2 Kal. Sept.

Avignon.  
(f. 147d.)

To king Edward. Thanking him for the liberation of Simon de Neuton, donsel, and expressing his satisfaction at the king's excuse made concerning William de Wykeham, whose recommendation by the king the pope will bear in mind.

4 Non. Sept.

Avignon.  
(f. 149d.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Desiring him to revoke the letters granted by his seneschal of Rodez to certain communes of the district remitting their share of the expenses charged for persons coming to the presence of the prince, by reason of which letters, Faydit, bishop, and the chapter of Rodez, the Benedictine abbot of Conques, and other

1866.

ecclesiastical persons having temporal jurisdiction in the said district, who have hitherto borne a part only of the said expenses, are aggrieved and molested; the revocation of the letters has been refused by the seneschal.

*Ibid.* To John de Harewell, archdeacon of Worcester. Desiring him to urge the prince to grant the request contained in the above letter, of which a copy is enclosed.

*Ibid.* To Thomas de Wetenhale, knight, seneschal of Rodez. Desiring him to revoke the above-mentioned letters.  
(f. 150.)

9 Kal. Oct. To Charles, king of France. Requesting him to excuse Ray-  
Avignon. mund, viscount of Uzès (*Uctiu*), aged ten, from going as  
(f. 158.) hostage to England at Michaelmas.

2 Non. Oct. To king Edward. Urging him, with the emperor Charles  
Avignon. and other kings, to give help to the defence of Cyprus and  
(f. 160.) Rhodes and other lands, against the Turks, by whom Alexandria has been retaken after a few days' occupation by the Christians.  
[*Ragnaldi Annales*, anno 1366, § xv.]

*Ibid.* To David, king of Scotland, and to Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. The like. [ *Ibid.* ]  
(ff. 160 and 161.)

7 Kal. Dec. To the dean of St. Agriculus, Avignon, and the sacristans of  
Avignon. Narbonne and Bourges. Mandate to cause two gold florins a  
(f. 184.) day to be supplied by ecclesiastics, secular and regular, to Nicholas Lebrehon, an Augustinian friar, S.T.P. papal penitentiary and nuncio, and to Thomas de Brynthon, a Benedictine, doctor of canon law, of the diocese of Norwich, papal penitentiary and nuncio, bearers of these presents.

3 Kal. May. To the archbishop of Bordeaux. Mandate, on the petition of  
Avignon. Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales, sent by his ambassador, John Chandos, viscount of St. Sauveur, to inform himself within two months, by means of persons in his city and province, many of whom speak Welsh, whether Alexander Dalby, dean of St. John's, Chester, an Englishman, whom the prince has petitioned to be appointed to the see of Bangor, so understands the Welsh tongue as to be able to preach in it. A report, under seal, is to be sent to the pope.  
(f. 219.)

5 Non. May. Monition and mandate to all clergy, secular and regular,  
Avignon. in the realm of England, to make a return, within six months, of their benefices and offices of whatever kind, even though held or expected by papal authority, their qualities and taxations, so that a stop may be put to pluralities and other scandals. A register is to be made by each bishop, and sent in under seal to his metropolitan, who is to send the same to the pope together with the register of his own diocese.  
(f. 227d.)

2 Non. July. To John de Cabrespino, canon of Narbonne, doctor of canon  
Avignon. law, papal nuncio, and John de Caroloco, prior of Lewes. Mandate to summon those concerned, and after enquiry to exact and remit to the papal camera the fruits and all other dues of

1366.

the *mensa archiepiscopalis* which shall accrue until the pope provide a successor to Thomas (Simon), late archbishop of Canterbury.

2 Non. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 265d.)

To the archbishops of Canterbury, York, and Armagh, among others, and their suffragans. Mandate to exhort the faithful to go to the defence of Cyprus and Rhodes, or contribute thereto; with various remissions.

## REGESTA, VOL. CCXLIX.

6 URBAN V.

1367.

18 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 4d.)

To king Edward. Desiring him to liberate Alexander de Nevyle, archdeacon of Cornwall, who has been arrested on account of certain grants brought by him from the pope last year, which are displeasing to the king's officers and others of the realm.

*Ibid.*

To the archbishop of Canterbury. Desiring him to intercede with the king for the liberation of the said archdeacon.

*Ibid.*

To William, bishop of Winchester. The like.

1368.

7 Id. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 49d.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Commending to him Arnold, archbishop of Auch, papal chamberlain, who labours with fervour for the prince at the Roman court.

*Ibid.*

To John de Chandos, knight. Desiring him to intercede with the prince on behalf of the said archbishop.

4 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 53d.)

To king Edward. Commending to him the proctors of Mark, cardinal of St. Praxed's, who has had papal provision made to him of the treasurership of Wells and the precentorship of Chichester, with their respective canonries and prebends, void by the death of Peter, bishop of Albano.

3 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 55d.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Renewal of request not to permit hostile action to be taken against John de Agrifolio, lord of Gramat, in the diocese of Cahors, who together with his father-in-law, Bertrand de Tarrida, is ready to appear in the prince's court touching his wife's dower.

*Ibid.*

To John, bishop of Bath. Commending to him the said business.

2 Non. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 66d.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Desiring and exhorting him to revoke the prohibition, with its attendant penalties, by which no one of the principality [of Aquitaine] is allowed to provide those who study outside it with victuals and other necessities, so that the scholars and clerks of the principality who are at the university of Toulouse are indirectly obliged to leave it, and others are hindered from going there.

1368.

5 Non. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 103.)

To king Edward. Desiring and exhorting him to inhibit his subjects wherever they may be from giving help to those companies of wicked men who are fighting against the Roman church and its subjects. Full credence may be given to Adam de Estone, S.T.P. monk of Norwich, bearer of these presents.

Kal. June.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 115.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Commending to him and excusing the long absence of John de Agrifolio, who is engaged in the pope's service, and cannot return to that of the prince.

*Ibid.*

To the bishop of Bath. Desiring him to use his influence with the prince in behalf of the said John.

6 Kal. July.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 119d.)

To Lionel, duke of Clarence. The pope has learned by his letters and by his envoy, John de Graneu, priest, that he has come to Lombardy for the marriage which he has contracted; and hopes that amongst whatsoever persons he may be, he will not degenerate from his royal blood, but illustrate its piety and devotion towards the Roman church.

9 Kal. Aug.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 131d.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Commending to him Robert Dasie, papal serjeant-at-arms, the prince's subject, bearer of these presents, who is coming to the prince on his own affairs and those of his brothers.

*Ibid.*

To John, bishop of Bath, and Thomas de Rou, knight, seneschal of Limoges. The like.

2 Kal. Aug.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 132.)

To the bishop of Winchester. Desiring him to promote the mission of Aymund de Arundellis, knight, bearer of these presents, who is sent by the pope to communicate verbally to king Edward the present state of the Roman church in Italy.

5 Id. Aug.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 142.)

To Hugh Spenser, knight, of the diocese of Lincoln. Desiring him to assist Master Robert de Stratton, D.C.L. papal chaplain and auditor, bearer of these presents, sent by the pope to Lionel, duke of Clarence, on business touching the health of his soul and body, the consolation of king Edward, and the state of the Roman church.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 142d.)

To Robert de Aschton, knight, of the diocese of Lincoln, and Ralph Basset, knight, of the diocese of Lichfield. The like.

7 Id. Aug.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 148d.)

To Lionel, duke of Clarence. Letters of credence for the said Master Robert de Stratton, D.C.L. canon of Lincoln, papal chaplain and auditor, bearer of these presents, in respect of the above-named matters.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 149.)

To Master Robert de Stratton, D.C.L. canon of Lincoln, papal chaplain and auditor. Mandate to go to Lionel, duke of Clarence, and warn him, under pain of excommunication, not to hold the tournament (in itself reprobated by the sacred canons) which he and many other nobles are said to have agreed and sworn to carry on as a hostile and deadly combat. Faculty is granted for the relaxation of any oaths and obligations that have been made and taken.

1368.

3 Id. Aug.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 150.)

To all prelates and other clergy, secular and regular. Mandate to assist Robert de Stratton, and to supply him with 4 gold florins a day for the purposes of his mission.

14 Kal. Sept.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 155d.)

To Master John de Cabrespino, doctor of canon law, papal nuncio, appointed collector in England and Ireland, 15 June 1363. Acquittance for the sum of 6480*l.* 13*s.* 10½*d.* to 18 Feb. 1368, and a further sum of 50 florins and 25 francs of gold, received by him and his sub-collectors to 16 August in the same year, of which sums 6363*l.* 10*s.* 2½*d.* has been paid to the papal camera, and 136*l.* 9*s.* 4½*d.* accounted for as expenses incurred.

2 Id. Sept.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 160.)

To king Edward. Commending to him Simon de Novavilla called the Green Squire ('*Scutifer Viridis*'), who, having confessed his fault, and having been pardoned by the pope, is, at his own request, returning to England.

*Ibid.*

To William, bishop of Worcester. The like.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 160d.)

To the governors and commune of the city of Perugia. Exhorting them to grant the request of Lionel, duke of Clarence, contained in the enclosed letter, for the liberation of Hugh la Zouche, knight, of England, detained by them in prison.

Kal. Sept.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 168.)

To John Doncan, archdeacon of Down, papal chaplain and nuncio. Appointing him nuncio in Ireland and collector of dues for the papal camera.

6 Non. Oct.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 178d.)

To John de Cabrespino, doctor of canon law, canon of Narbonne, papal nuncio. Appointing him nuncio and collector of dues for the papal camera in the province of Reims, upon his recall from the same offices in the realm of England.

## REGESTA, VOL. CCL.

## 8 URBAN V.

1370.

7 Id. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 6d.)

To Giles, bishop of Tusculum, vicar-general of the duchy of Spoleto. Mandate to send to the aid of the city of Florence, whose troops have been routed by the English under John Agut (Hawkwood).

[*Raynaldi Annales, anno 1369, § viii. : wrong year.*]

6 Id. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 19.)

To Edward Dispenser, knight, lord of Dispenser. Desiring him not to come to the pope until the affairs of the Florentines are in a better and safer condition.

6 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 48.)

To John, duke of Lancaster. Commending through him to the king, Edward lord of Dispenser, knight, of the diocese of Hereford, who has won a glorious name in the battles of Lombardy, and in whose favour the pope is writing to king Edward.

1370.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 42d.)

To the earl of Arundel, William de Latimer, knight, of the diocese of York, William, archbishop of Canterbury, William, bishop of Winchester, and Thomas, bishop elect of Exeter. The like.

2 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 51.)

To William, bishop of Winchester. Desiring him to intercede with the king for the liberation of Fiducius Andree of Florence, proctor and factor of Nicholas Jacobi, knight, and Benedict Nerotii, of the Alberti of Florence, and for the restitution to him of the sum of 600 gold nobles and other goods taken from him by some of the king's men, who thought he was one of the king's enemies, as he was going from Bruges to England on business of the said Nicholas and Benedict.

*Ibid.*

8 Kal. June.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 83d.)

To Thomas, bishop elect of Exeter. The like.

To ———, senator, and the people of Rome. Desiring them to send aid into Tuscany against the iniquitous companies of Teutons and English.

## VOL. CCLI.\*

## REGESTA, VOL. CCLII.

## I URBAN V.

1363.

7 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 45.)

To William de Ragenhill. Confirmation of the collation made to him by Gilbert, bishop of Carlisle, of the church of Caldebek, void by the death of Nicholas de Whyteng. [*Cal. Pet.* i. 399.]

15 Kal. March.

Avignon.  
(f. 61.)

To Henry de Bellomonte, lord of the town of Loughtebourgh. Indult that his confessor may give licence to religious to eat flesh meat at his table on lawful days.

1362.

6 Id. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 67.)

To Edward de Wydestok, prince of Aquitaine and Wales, and Joan, countess of Kent. Decree confirming the dispensation granted to them by Innocent VI to intermarry, notwithstanding that they were descended from a common stock in the third and second degrees respectively, whereby they are related in the third degree of kindred, it having since come to their notice that they are also related thereby in the fourth degree.

6 Id. Nov.

Avignon.  
(f. 69.)

To Antunus de Senis, minister provincial of the Friars Minors in the Holy Land. Confirmation of the faculty which was granted on his petition by Innocent VI 2 Kal. June *anno* 10, but which was hindered by the death of that pope, to receive, by reason of the lack of brethren in the Holy Land, Andrew Chesham and John Pouher of the said order, who are going thither with thirty companions of their choice.

\* Vol. 231 belongs properly to the Avignon Series.

1362.

*Ibid.*

To Andrew de Chesham and John Pouher. Confirmation of the licence granted to them to the same effect, and dated as above.

*Ibid.*

(f. 70.)

To the same. Confirmation of the licence granted to the minister provincial, dated as above, to receive the said Andrew and John, with three hundred persons of their choice, to be brought by them to visit the Holy Sepulchre, and to aid in building and repairing places of the said order in the Holy Land.

6 Id. Dec.

Avignon.

(f. 70.)

To the same. Confirmation of the licence granted to them, and dated as above, to provide the materials necessary for the said repairs.

2 Id. Nov.

Avignon.

(f. 71d.)

To John de Cromdole, doctor of canon law, canon of Aberdeen, kinsman of David, king of Scotland. Rehabilitation, on account of his having obtained the canonry and prebend of Newich and Roskenni (Roskeen) in Ross, which the late Andrew [de] Bosco was bound to resign on accepting, under a papal reservation, a canonry and prebend of Moray, but of which he had a fresh collation made to him by Alexander, bishop of Ross. The said John has obtained the said canonry and prebend of Ross from the same bishop as if they were void by the death of Andrew, in ignorance of the clause in the papal reservation, and has held them for a year. The canonry and prebend of Ross is to be resigned. [Cal. Pet. i. 384.]

6 Id. Nov.

Avignon.

(f. 73.)

To Audoin, bishop of Ostia. Confirmation and renewal of the reservation made by Innocent VI. to him, when cardinal priest of St. John and St. Paul, with a canonry and prebend of York, of any dignity in that church short of the episcopal, which should, within a certain time, become void, the said reservation having hitherto had no effect.

6 Kal. Jan.

Avignon.

(f. 74.)

Relaxation, during seven years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year visit the church of St. Stephen, Bristol.

1363.

4 Id. Feb.

Avignon.

(f. 89d.)

To Robert de Lambourne, rector of Wymbisch, in the diocese of London. Extension of dispensation on account of illegitimacy, so that he may hold an additional benefice, and exchange the same as well as the said church.

12 Kal. April.

Avignon.

(f. 90d.)

To John de Middleton, priest, of the diocese of York. Rehabilitation, he having been dispensed on account of illegitimacy, having obtained the church of Hoton Wandeslay, and exchanged it, by authority of the ordinary, with Adam de Patowe for that of Kyrkeby Ravenswath, in the same diocese, of which he has received fruits since last August 1. Kirbey (*sic*) is to be resigned. [Cal. Pet. i. 409.]

2 Kal. Aug.

Avignon.

(f. 100.)

To William Norman, priest, of the diocese of Norwich. Conferred upon him the dignity of papal chaplain.

1362.

6 Id. Nov.

Avignon.

(f. 100.)

To Master Thomas de Paxton, canon of Lincoln, papal chaplain and auditor. Instructions, as executor in the case of a disputed benefice in the diocese of Prague.



1363.

6 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 103d.)

To John de Langeton, B.A. Confirmation of the collation of a benefice to be made to him by the bishop of Lincoln, under papal letters touching provisions to poor clerks, the bishop having no such benefices in his gift, and no mention having been made of his being then in his twenty-second year; with dispensation, now that he is in his twenty-third year, to accept and retain a benefice with cure of souls.

4 Id. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 103d.)

To John de Bures, Premonstratensian canon of Dureford, in the diocese of Chichester. Extension of dispensation to him as the son of a priest, so that he may hold a dignity or prelature in the said order.

4 Non. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 104.)

To John de Loze, Benedictine prior of St. John's, Brecon, in the diocese of St. Davids. Conferring upon him the dignity of papal chaplain.

5 Id. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 104d.)

To Thomas de Astone, rector of Holy Trinity, Bristol. Extension of dispensation on account of illegitimacy, so that he may hold an additional benefice without cure of souls.

4 Kal. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 104d.)

To John de Middelton, rector of Kirkeby Reveneswath, in the diocese of York. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.

9 Kal. Sept.  
Avignon.  
(f. 112.)

To John atte Lee, rector of Estherte, in the diocese of Canterbury. Extension of dispensation on account of illegitimacy, so that he may exchange the said benefice for another: he is chaplain to king Edward.

3 Kal. Sept.  
Avignon.  
(f. 112d.)

To Thomas la Warre, of the diocese of Lincoln, son of Roger la Warre. Dispensation to be ordained priest and hold a benefice, he being in his twenty-first year.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 112d.)

To Margery de Mere, damsel, of the diocese of York. Licence to eat eggs and milk food in Lent, as she cannot eat fish.

[*Cal. Pet.* i. 456.]

4 Id. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 117.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who, on the feasts of the Blessed Virgin, the Nativity of St. John the Baptist, and of St. John the Evangelist, visit and give alms for the sustentation of the collegiate church of St. John the Evangelist, Ruseworth, in the diocese of Norwich.

7 Id. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 117d.)

To Richard de Retford, rector of Stretton, or Stratton, in the diocese of York. Confirmation of the collation made to him of the said church, which he obtained by authority of the ordinary fifteen years ago in exchange with Robert de Heselbeche for that of Kedington, in the diocese of Norwich; a doubt having arisen whether Stretton was reserved to the pope.

[*Cal. Pet.* i. 421.]

3 Kal. Sept.  
Avignon.  
(f. 127.)

To John de Bellocampo, knight, and Elisabeth his wife, of the diocese of Worcester. Indult to enter, once a year, with six honest matrons, the monasteries of Denney, in the diocese of Ely, in which their daughter Elisabeth is a nun, and Newestede in that of London.

1363.

19 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 127d.)

To Philip Blont, *alias* Whyte, B.C.L. and scholar of canon law, of the diocese of Meath. Extension of dispensation to him as the son of a deacon, so that he may hold two canonries and prebends. [Cal. Pet. i. 397. See also Cal. Pet. i. 438.]

15 Kal. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 129d.)

To the abbot of St. Albans. Mandate, after due consideration of the circumstances, to appropriate to the abbot and convent of Byland (*Bella Landa*), who, as set forth in their petition to Innocent VI. have lost possessions and rents in the wars and by the recent pestilence, the moiety of Bubwith, value 20 marks, of their patronage, the real value being 40 marks; the relation made by John, archbishop of York, to Innocent VI. touching the same having been insufficient and incorrect, nor did he carry out the appropriation.

11 Kal. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 130d.)

To Thomas, abbot of Croxton. Faculty to dispense twelve canons of Croxton and Cokersand, in their twenty-first year, to be ordained priests, there being, on account of the pestilence, but few priests in the monasteries and churches of their order.

2 Kal. Sept.  
Avignon.  
(f. 132.)

To the abbot and convent of Evesham. Indult in accordance with indults of Innocent III. which have been lost, but which appear in the register, wherein there is an error, the word 'election' having been written in place of 'confirmation.' It is now granted, in consideration of the dangers and expenses of the journey to the apostolic see, that on the election of an abbot no confirmation is necessary, and that the abbot may be blessed by any bishop in communion with the said see.

4 Id. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 133d.)

To Thomas, archbishop of Dublin. Correction of an error made in the Roman chancery in the letters of his appointment to the see, xiii. Kal. April last past, 'March' having been written instead of 'April'; with confirmation of the said letters. [Theiner 323, with a wrong date.]

4 Kal. Sept.  
Avignon.  
(f. 134.)

To Robert de Walsham, canon of Salisbury. Dispensation to hold two benefices with cure of souls; notwithstanding that he has a canonry and prebend of Salisbury, a canonry of York with expectation of a prebend, the church of Haselee, in the diocese of Salisbury, and the deanery of the chapel of [the castle of] Wallingford. No other benefice is to be held together with the two for which dispensation is now given.

[Cal. Pet. i. 453.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 134d.)

To the same. Extension of the above dispensation, so that he may hold the above-named canonry and prebend of York.

[Cal. Pet. i. 454.]

17 Kal. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 137d.)

To Lewis, bishop of Hereford. Licence, for three years, to appoint two vicars of parish churches to serve as chaplains in his chapel; there being a lack of clerks by reason of the pestilence.

3 Id. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 138.)

To Robert Sumpter, D.C.L. canon of Exeter. Confirmation of the provision made to him, when envoy to the pope from the university of Oxford, of a prebend of Exeter, value 6 marks

1363.

which he obtained on the death of Robert Hereward, a doubt having arisen whether the prebend was reserved to the pope. He is also dean of Exeter, and has a canonry of Salisbury, with expectation of a prebend. [Cal. Pet. i. 463.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 138d.)

To the same, dean of Exeter. Confirmation of the provision made to him on the above occasion of the said deanery, value 94 marks, which he obtained on the death of Reginald de Bogwille, a doubt having arisen whether it was reserved to the pope. [Cal. Pet. i. 463.]

6 Kal. Aug.  
Avignon.  
(f. 141d.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year visit the chapel of St. Mary on the green (*supra Viridem*), hard by the monastery of St. John's, Colchester, which has suffered from flood and fire. [See Cal. Pet. i. 444.]

6 Id. Sept.  
Avignon.  
(f. 144.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year visit the church of St. Mary, Cuappelade, in the diocese of Lincoln.

2 Kal. Aug.  
Avignon.  
(f. 146d.)

To Nicholas, prior of Norwich. Faculty to ten monks of his church, in their twentieth year, to be ordained priests.

[Cal. Pet. i. 445.]

5 Non. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 146d.)

To John de Castro Bernardi, vicar of Neuton Glandole, in the diocese of Durham. Confirmation of his institution by the ordinary to the said vicarage, with the consent of John, prior, and the convent of Kirkham, patrons of the same, which he obtained in exchange with John de Wyckeshall for the canonry and prebend of Bires in Auckland, a doubt having arisen whether the collation of the said vicarage did not belong to the pope. [Cal. Pet. i. 414.]

Id. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 151.)

To John de Hembletone, archdeacon of Subdeute (Sudbury.) Indult of non-residence for two years, the archdeaconry being of small value, and having no manse or church annexed to it.

1362.

6 Id. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 158.)

To John de Waltham, B.C.L. and B.A. canon of Southwell. Ratification of the confirmation, made by letters of Innocent VI. dated 9 Kal. Jan. anno 9, at the request of John, archbishop of York, of the collation made to him by the said archbishop of the sacristy or wardenship of the chapel of St. Mary and the Angels, York, void by the death of Thomas de la Mare, a doubt having arisen whether it was not reserved to the pope. The said John has also the church of Cortenal, in the diocese of Lincoln, and canonries and prebends of Southwell and Aberwily. The death of Innocent hindered the expedition of the said letters.

1363.

5 Non. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 159d.)

Confirmation, with exemplification, on petition of Alexander, bishop of Aberdeen, and the dean and chapter, of letters patent of David king of Scots, dated at Perth, 12 April, anno 30, granted



1363.

on exhibition and inspection of letters of pope Adrian IV. and of the kings Alexander, Alexander and king David's father, touching the donation made by the first-named king Alexander to Edward (*sic*), bishop of Aberdeen, of the second tenth of the royal rents of Aberdeen and Banff between the water of Dee and Spee. [Theiner, 322; *Cal. Pet.* i. 409.]

Id. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 166.)

To Walter de Sevenhampton, M.A. canon of Romsey. Confirmation of the collation made to him by William, bishop of Winchester, on the death of William de Farlegh, of the canonry and prebend of Timberbury in Romsey. There was a suit at the apostolic see between the said William and the late Andrew de Ufford, who claimed the said canonry and prebend on the death of Peter Galliciani, and a doubt has arisen whether they were not reserved to the pope. Walter holds also the church of Alresford, value 33*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* [*Cal. Pet.* i. 444.]

2 Kal. Sept.  
Avignon.  
(f. 172*d.*)

To Philip de Valle, archdeacon of Ardfert. Confirmation of the collation of the archdeaconry, made to him by John, bishop of Ardfert, on the death of Bernard Yconchur; as he fears that it was reserved to the pope. [*Cal. Pet.* i. 465.]

7 Id. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 175*d.*)

To John Leche, canon of Glasgow. Rehabilitation on account of his having obtained the church of Hawick by collation of William, bishop of Glasgow, on the death of Gerard Keret; John Flamyng (Fleming), when under age, and not dispensed or ordained priest, having obtained the same many years before provision of it was made to Gerard. A certain layman now claims the patronage. The church is to be resigned.

[*Cal. Pet.* i. 442.]

1362.

3 Id. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 177.)

To the abbot of Vale Royal and the priors of Norton and Holand, in the diocese of Lichfield. Mandate to carry out the ordinances touching apostates in regard to William de Raby, an Augustinian friar, at Worington in the said diocese, bearer of these presents, who, having left his order, desires to be reconciled to it.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 177*d.*)

To the abbots of Whalley and Combermere, in the diocese of Lichfield, and the dean of St. Peter's, Avignon. The like.

n. d.  
(f. 177*d.*)

To the bishop of Sodor, the abbot of Sallay, and the prior of Bolton. The like mandate in regard to Richard de Eckeslay, monk of Kirkstall.

4 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 178.)

To the bishop of London, the abbot of Bileye, in the same diocese, and another named. The like mandate in regard to Richard Drax, a Carmelite.

11 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 178.)

To John, abbot of St. Bavon's, Ghent, and two other Benedictine abbots. Mandate to inform themselves touching John de Bukingham, archdeacon of Northampton, elected by the chapter to the see of Lincoln, void by the death of John, a doubt having arisen whether it was not reserved to the pope. Nicholas

1362.

de Lovaigne, knight, John de Wermenhale, D.C.L. and John de Kirkebi, proctors of the said archdeacon and of the chapter, have come to the pope, asking for confirmation of the election, respecting which the pope—in consideration of the petition of the chapter, of king Edward, as also of John, king of France, on behalf of the archdeacon, who, as the king's councillor, cannot conveniently come to the apostolic see—desires fuller information.

1363.

6 Id. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 182.)

To the dean of Auckland and two others named. Mandate to carry out the ordinances touching apostates in regard to Roger de Gisboure, a Carmelite, who, having left his order, desires to be reconciled to it.

Kal. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 183d.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury. Mandate, if the facts are as stated by Simon, abbot, and the convent of Colchester, to publicly excommunicate prior John, John Noreys, and Thomas de Gipwico, canons of the priory of St. Botolph, John Scotland, John Mont, or Mant, and John Barbur, laymen, of the diocese of London, members of the household of the said prior, until they make satisfaction, and come to the apostolic see to be absolved from their sacrilege in attacking with sword and dagger Thomas Stuckele, monk of the said monastery, and together with two hundred men blockading the said abbot Simon and monk Thomas and other monks in the monastery. It is also alleged that, at the instigation of the said aggressors, Peter called Curteys, canon of the said priory, John his brother, John Tanner, *alias* Sayer, laymen, of the same diocese, with some satellites, entered the monastery with violence, and gravely injured the said abbot and convent.

8 Kal. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 183d.)

To Thomas, bishop of Lismore. Mandate to summon Thomas, bishop of Killaloe; Stephen, bishop of Limerick; John, bishop of Ardfer, and others whom it may concern; the said bishops having, under pretence that the church of Iniscattery (*ecclesia Cathayensis*) was not cathedral, but parochial, impeded Thomas, appointed bishop of the same by Innocent VI, seized his rents and invaded his rights; the mandate of enquiry issued by the said pope to George, archbishop of Cashel, having fallen through by reason of the death of both of them. A report is to be sent to the pope under seal. [Theiner, 324.]

16 Kal. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 180.)

To the prior of St. Andrew's, York. Mandate to summon those concerned, and decide the question between John de Crakanthorp, rector of St. Wilfrid's, York, and Alan de Alnewyk and Matilda his wife, citizens of York, executors of the will of Richard de Schirburn, predecessor of the said John, touching the said Richard's personal goods, which, according to ancient custom in the diocese of York, the executors of rectors or vicars are bound to expend in repairs of the houses and manses of the same. In this case, by the neglect of Richard, great repairs were necessary, which the executors refused to make.



## REGESTA, VOL. CCLIII.

## 2 URBAN V.

1363.

4 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 35.)

To John de Bellocampo, knight, and Elisabeth his wife, of the diocese of Worcester. Indult to choose their confessor, who may also give leave to religious of mendicant orders to eat flesh-meat at the table of the said knight on lawful days.

[*Cal. Pet. i. 471.*]

17 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 35d.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year visit and give alms for the repair of the chapel of Trimpeleie, Kedermynstere.

[*See Cal. Pet. i. 350.*]

15 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 36.)

To the chancellor of Paris. Mandate to admit to lecture in the faculty of theology, in the university of Paris, William de Prato, S.T.P. a Friar Minor, native of Paris, who has studied and lectured for many years in the same faculty in the university of Oxford, and has obtained there the degree of master and the licence to teach in the same.

12 [Kal.] Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 39d.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year visit the chapel of St. Mary the Virgin, in the poor hospital of Canterbury, commonly called 'Estbruge,' founded by St. Thomas the Martyr, for the poor, for persons going to Rome (*Romipete*), for others coming to Canterbury and needing shelter, and for lying-in women.

[*See Cal. Pet. i. 351.*]

1364.

Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 42.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year visit the church of St. Mary Magdalen, Laufare, in the diocese of London.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 42d.)

The like to penitents who visit the church of St. Nicholas Wolkstede, in the diocese of Winchester.

1363.

6 Id. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 43.)

To David Bossher, Augustinian prior of St. Catherine's, Waterford. Confirmation of his election to the said priory, confirmed by Thomas, bishop of Waterford, on the death of Andrew Edwart, a doubt having arisen whether it was not reserved to the pope.

[*Cal. Pet. i. 467.*]

2 Id. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 44.)

To the college of masters and scholars of the hall called 'de Clare,' Cambridge. Although the hall is sufficiently endowed in the faculties of theology, canon and civil law, medicine and philosophy, and other lawful faculties, and has four parish churches appropriated to it, and all or most of the clerks are in priest's orders, there is in the house itself no church or chapel where masses can be celebrated. Licence is therefore given for the foundation and construction of such a chapel.

[*Cal. Pet. i. 473.*]

1364.

3 Id. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 46.)

To the archbishop of York. Mandate to dispense Thomas and Joan Tone, of his diocese, who intermarried in ignorance that a woman with whom Thomas had cohabited before his marriage was related to Joan in the third degree of kindred, to remain in the marriage so contracted, declaring their past and future offspring legitimate.

1363.

2 Id. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 47.)

To Nicholas Abrahe, Cistercian monk of Ballynacurra (*de Choro Benedicto*), in the diocese of Cloyne. Extension of dispensation on account of illegitimacy, so that he may be elected to the dignity of abbot. [Cal. Pet. i. 469.]

1364.

Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 48d.)

To Robert Sumpter, D.C.L. dean of Exeter. Indult to have a portable altar.

8 Id. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 51d.)

Decree whereby the present exemplification from the register of the appropriation to the abbot and convent of Croxton of the church of Thingdon, in the diocese of Lincoln, value 40*l.* made by Clement VI. 5 Kal. Aug. anno 9, shall have the force of the original. [See Cal. Lett. iii. 382; Cal. Pet. i. 128.]

5 Non. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 52d.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year visit and give alms for the rebuilding of the church of St. James, Garlekhete, London.

9 Kal. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 54d.)

The like to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year, visit and give alms to the church of Corynham in the diocese of London.

13 Kal. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 57d.)

To the chancellor of Paris. Mandate to admit John Romani, an Augustinian friar, to lecture on the Sentences in vacation, and within two years from the vacation next following to admit him, upon examination, to the degree of master in the faculty of theology and to the licence to teach, he having been deputed by the *diffinitores* of the chapter-general of his order to lecture on the Sentences in the university of Oxford, and having been advised by the physicians to return to France for the recovery and preservation of his health.

6 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 58d.)

To Thomas, prior of St. Oswald's, Nostell. Faculty to dispense six canons of his monastery to be ordained priests in their twenty-second year, many having died of the pestilence.

Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 59.)

To the provost and college of masters and scholars of Queen's Hall, Oxford. Licence to build a chapel within their house, where mass and other divine offices may be celebrated.

[Cal. Pet. i. 479.]

3 Id. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 61.)

To Matilda de Lancastris, Augustinian canoness of Campese, in the diocese of Norwich. Grant, on petition of John, king of France, to transfer herself to the order of St. Clare, which she, before her marriage with Ralph Dufford, knight, deceased, had purposed to enter. She has, in order to escape the number



1364.

of nobles coming to Campesse, where she has made her profession, caused herself to be enclosed therein, and now for peace of her conscience desires to enter the order of St. Clare.

[*Cal. Pet. i. 488.*]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 61d.)

To the minister provincial of the Friars Minors in England. Mandate, on petition of John, king of France, to transfer thirteen or more nuns of the order of St. Clare, of whom one is to be abbess, from Deney, or other monasteries of the order, to the new monastery, which Lionel, duke of Clarence, is about to found and endow in his manor of Brusird, in the diocese of Norwich.

[*Cal. Pet. i. 488.*]

*Ibid.*

To Lionel, duke of Clarence, second son of king Edward. Licence, on petition of John, king of France, to found and build a monastery for thirteen or more nuns of St. Clare, of whom one is to be abbess, in his manor of Brusird.

[*Cal. Pet. i. 488.*]

11 Kal. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 65d.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year visit and give alms to the chapel of St. Mary the Virgin, built between the two gates of the Cistercian monastery of Kyngeswode, in which chapel, as it is asserted, miracles are done by her intercession, and to which many blind and lame come from England, Wales, France, Ireland, and Scotland.

[*Cal. Pet. i. 483.*]

13 Kal. —.  
Avignon.  
(f. 66d.)

To Eleanor, countess of Arundel. Indult to enter the monasteries of enclosed Minoresses in England, with four honest matrons, but not to eat or pass the night therein.

[*See Cal. Pet. i. 519.*]

6 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 67.)

To John de Cressy, rector of Thorp, in the diocese of Lichfield. Extension of dispensation granted to him as the son of a priest, so that he may exchange his benefice for another.

5 Non. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 68d.)

To the prior of St. Botulph's, Colchester. Mandate to dispense Thomas Munde, canon of St. Botulph's, to be ordained priest on reaching his twenty-second year.

6 Non. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 69.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year visit the church of the Augustinian priory of Heveringlond, in the diocese of Norwich.

[*Fœdera.*]

6 Id. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 69d.)

The like to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year visit and give alms to the chapel of St. Mary in the church of Sapcot, in the diocese of Lincoln, founded by Ralph Bassett, knight, for two chaplaincies.

[*Cal. Pet. i. 496.*]

7 Id. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 70.)

The like to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year visit and give alms to the church of St. Peter, Berwedon, in the diocese of Lincoln.



1364.

5 Id. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 70.)

Relaxation of three years and three *quadrages* to penitents who on the feasts of the Blessed Virgin visit the church of St. Mary, Warwick, in which the ancestors of Thomas de Bellocampo, earl of Warwick, founded a college for a dean and seven canons; and one year and forty days to those who visit and give alms for the repair of the same on the other principal feasts of the year. [Cal. Pet. i. 498.]

7 Id. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 71d.)

To Nicholas, prior of Newenham. Faculty to dispense six canons of his priory to be ordained priests in their twenty-second year.

5 Id. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 73d.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year visit and give alms for the rebuilding of the church of the priory of the cell called 'de Insula' (Lindisfarne), in the diocese of Durham, where rested the body of St. Cuthbert, by whose merits and intercession God works many miracles; the said church having been burned in the wars.

3 Id. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 74.)

The like to penitents who visit and give alms for the repair of the church and chancel of St. Botolph in Hoyland (Boston), in the diocese of Lincoln.

1363.

12 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 74d.)

The like to penitents who visit and give alms for the repair of the church and bell-tower of St. Mary's, Donington, in the diocese of Lincoln.

1364.

10 Kal. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 75.)

The like to penitents who visit and give alms for the repair of the church and chancel of St. Peter and St. Paul, Gosberkirk, in the diocese of Lincoln.

16 Kal. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 78.)

The like to penitents who visit and give alms to the church of St. Mary, Sculcotes, in the diocese of York.

7 Id. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 79d.)

To John, prior of Spalding. Faculty to dispense six of his monks to be ordained priests on completing their twenty-second year; many Benedictines having died of the pestilence.

5 Non. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 79d.)

To William, prior of Coventry. Faculty to dispense six of his monks to be ordained priests in their twenty-second year; many Benedictines having died of the pestilence.

7 Id. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 80.)

To Walter Meysi or Moysi, of the diocese of Hereford. Extension of dispensation on account of illegitimacy so that he may be ordained priest and hold a benefice. [Cal. Pet. i. 500.]

4 Non. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 80.)

To the bishop of Glasgow. Mandate, on petition of David, king of Scotland, to dispense John Wolleys (Wallace), donsel, and Elisabeth de Eglinton, damsel, of his diocese, to intermarry, the former wife of John, and a woman with whom he cohabited, being both related to Elisabeth in the fourth degree of kindred. [See Cal. Pet. i. 476.]

- 1334.
- 10 Kal. Feb. Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of  
Avignon. enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of  
(f. 85.) the year visit and give alms to the church of St. Martin, Hereford.
- Non. May. To John Saunford, canon of London, scholar of arts. Extension,  
Avignon. on petition of queen Philippa, of dispensation on account  
(f. 85.) of illegitimacy, so that he may hold additional benefices without cure of souls. [Cal. Pet. i. 496.]
- 16 Kal. April. To the abbots and convents of Cistercian monasteries in  
Avignon. England and Ireland. Renewal of the exemption granted by  
(f. 85d.) Alexander IV. dated at Viterbo, 6 Id. July, anno 3, with exemplification, from the payment of tenths of grass and hay from their meadows, groves, and lands.
- 7 Id. May. Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of  
Avignon. enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts  
(f. 89.) of the year visit and give alms for the repair of the church of St. Dominic of the Friars Preachers, Worcester. [Cal. Pet. i. 499.]
- Ibid.* The like to penitents who visit the church of St. John Baptist, Bokton, in the diocese of Lincoln. [Cal. Pet. i. 500.]
- Ibid.* To the bishop of Worcester. Mandate, after consideration of  
(f. 90.) the circumstances touching the fitness of John de Bellocampo, scholar, of illegitimate birth, to dispense him to be ordained and hold two benefices. [Cal. Pet. i. 498.]
- Kal. May. Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of  
Avignon. enjoined penance to penitents who give alms for the repair of  
(f. 92.) the church of Ingham, in the diocese of Norwich.
- 3 Non. June. The like to penitents who visit and give alms for the repair  
Avignon. of the church of the Augustinian priory of Newenham, in the  
(f. 93.) diocese of Lincoln.
- 5 Id. May. To Francis de Cardaliaco, S.T.P. a Friar Minor. Mandate to  
Avignon. bestow, with the assent of the minister-general of the order,  
(f. 93d.) and after due examination in one of the houses of study of the said order, the degree of master and the licence to teach in the faculty of theology upon Philip Toryton, who has toiled in the said faculty in the universities of Cambridge and Oxford, and has been long a lecturer in many other convents of the said order. [Cal. Pet. i. 497.]
- 5 Id. May. To Thomas de Aston, rector of St. James's, Garlekheth, London. Extension, on petition of queen Philippa, of the value  
Avignon. of the benefice reserved to him, in the gift of the archbishop,  
(f. 93d.) dean, and chapter of York, from 18 to 23 marks. [Cal. Pet. i. 498.]
- Non. March. To Robert de Stratton, canon of Lincoln, papal chaplain and  
Avignon. auditor. Decree confirming a recent reservation made to him  
(f. 95.) of a canonry and prebend of Lincoln, being rector of Stretham in the diocese of Ely, and having provision of a canonry and



1364.

prebend of Auckland. The see of Chichester being void by the translation of the bishop to that of London, was to have been filled by the promotion thereto of Thomas, now bishop elect of Rochester, whose canonry and prebend of Wells the pope reserved to the said Robert; but as the bishop of Chichester refused the translation to London, Thomas could not be promoted to Chichester. Afterwards the pope appointed the said Thomas to the see of Rochester; and now, whilst confirming the reservation of the canonry and prebend of Lincoln, he orders that on obtaining the canonry and prebend of Wells, those of Auckland, if obtained first, are to be resigned.

[See *Cal. Pet.* i. 470.]

- 16 Kal. May. To the master and scholars of Balliol College, Oxford. Indult to have mass and other divine offices celebrated, even on the greater feasts, *summissa et alta voce*, in their chapel, which they are bound to attend; saving the rights of the parish church.  
Avignon.  
(f. 96.)  
[*Cal. Pet.* i. 489.]
- 3 Non. June. Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year visit the church of St. Mary, Horton, in the diocese of Rochester, which is in need of repair.  
Avignon.  
(f. 97.)  
[*Cal. Pet.* i. 502.]
- 6 Non. May. The like to penitents who give alms for the repair of the church of St. Nicholas, Blanchebultston, in the diocese of Ossory.  
Avignon.  
(f. 100.)
- 3 Kal. July. The like to penitents who visit the church of Frampton in Holand, in which there are said to be an arm of St. Stephen and a finger of St. Margaret.  
Avignon.  
(f. 101d.)
- 3 Kal. March. To Thomas, prior of Walsingham. Faculty to dispense four of his canons, provided that they have completed their twenty-second year, to be ordained priests, there being but few by reason of the pestilence.  
Avignon.  
(f. 108d.)
- 3 Non. Nov. To William de Neuton, M.A. priest, of the diocese of Ely. Indult to study and lecture in canon law at Cambridge, or another university, he having been deputed to do so in civil law; notwithstanding the statutes of Clare Hall, Cambridge, founded for the sustentation of a college of fifteen masters and scholars in divers faculties, of which he is a member, by which statutes it is provided that one only of them shall study and lecture in canon law, and two in civil law, five years having elapsed since the person last deputed to study and lecture in canon law was made bachelor in that faculty.  
Avignon.  
(f. 111.)
- 11 Kal. Nov. Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year visit and give alms to the church of the monastery of Winchcombe, which has suffered damage by a whirlwind.  
Avignon.  
(f. 111d.)
- 3 Kal. March. To Richard, prior of Hikeling. Faculty to dispense four of his canons, provided that they have completed their twenty-second year, to be ordained priests, there being but few by reason of the pestilence.  
Avignon.  
(f. 111d.)

1364.

- 7 Kal. March. To Walter de Chilterham, Augustinian canon of Bristol.  
Avignon.  
(f. 115.) Extension of dispensation on account of illegitimacy so that he  
may be elected to any office of his order. [Cal. Pet. i. 481.]

- 3 Kal. May. Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of  
Avignon.  
(f. 115.) enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the  
year visit the church of St. Mary Magdalen, Cobham, in the  
diocese of Rochester. [Cal. Pet. i. 492.]

- 2 Non. Nov. To William Todeworth. Grant authorising the bishop of  
Avignon.  
(f. 116.) Salisbury to execute the papal mandate previously issued to  
him, and, after due examination, to give to the said William the  
church of Essewater, in the diocese of Exeter, void so long ago  
by the death of Richard Giffard that it had lapsed to the pope;  
a doubt having arisen since the issue of the said mandate  
whether this was so, and whether the said church was not void  
in some other way. [See Cal. Pet. i. 472.]

- 7 Kal. Sept. To the bishop of Lichfield. Mandate, if the facts are as  
Avignon.  
(f. 116.) stated, to dispense Richard Scharesbreck, donsel, and Matilda de  
Burchetar, to remain in the marriage contracted by them in  
ignorance that the late Gilbert de Goseforthsicke, who had co-  
habited with Matilda before her marriage, was related to  
Richard in the third and fourth degrees of kindred; declaring  
their past and future offspring legitimate.

- 10 Kal. Feb. To John Kenedi, donsel, of the diocese of Glasgow. Re-  
Avignon.  
(f. 119d.) habilitation of his children, so as to enable them to hold eccle-  
siastical benefices, they having been disabled therefrom by  
reason that he caused a certain priest, who had slandered him  
to David, king of Scotland, after further provocation, to be  
killed, thereby incurring excommunication, from which, and  
from the guilt of homicide, he was absolved, his children  
remaining unable to obtain benefices unless dispensed by the  
pope.

1363.

- 2 Non. Dec. To the abbot of Battle, the prior of Hastings, and another  
Avignon.  
(f. 121.) named. Mandate to carry out the ordinances touching apostates  
in regard to Andrew Sergeaunt, monk of Robertsbridge, bearer  
of these presents, who, having left his order, desires to be recon-  
ciled to it.

1364.

- 4 Non. March. To Nicholas, bishop of Tusculum. Faculty to compel all  
Avignon.  
(f. 123d.) prelates, secular and regular, of France and England—to which  
realms he, then cardinal of St. Vitale's, and Talairand, bishop  
of Albano, were sent by Innocent VI.—to pay the procurations  
due to them, which were refused by the said prelates.

2 Id. Jan.

- Avignon.  
(f. 125d.) To the bishop of Chichester, and Robert de Stratton and  
Richard de Wynewike, canons of Lincoln. Mandate, on peti-  
tion of the prior provincial and the prior and friars of the  
London house of the Augustinian order, to publicly order the  
restoration of the books and other goods taken by John de

1364.

4 Id. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 129d.)

To the bishop of Winchester, the official of Salisbury, and another named. Mandate to carry out the ordinances touching apostates in regard to John Audenete, Cistercian monk of Hayles, in priest's orders, bearer of these presents, who, having left his order, desires to be reconciled to it.

2 Non. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 131d.)

To the bishops of Pamepluna and Nîmes, and another named. Mandate to publish the decree touching the cause between William, bishop of Chichester, and John de Dounton (as above). [In this document Thomas de Trelok is described as bishop of Rochester, to which see, in fact, he was promoted on this day.]

15 Kal. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 133d.)

To the bishop of Lichfield. Mandate to summon those concerned, and make order touching the case of Isabella de Scaresbrok, of the diocese of York, who in her tenth year was espoused to Henry Molineux, and was carried off, with knowledge thereof, by John de Yorke, citizen of York, more desirous of patrimony than of matrimony, and was terrified by him into a clandestine contract of marriage. Afterwards, being freed from the said John by her relations, she remained with them until she became of marriageable age, and, keeping to her first espousals, publicly married Henry. John then, falsely asserting that she was contracted to him first, brought an action against her as his lawful wife, before the official of York, and so treated her advocates and proctors that no one dared to defend her, nor did she dare to appear in person before the archbishop, being in fear of John, who, with a multitude of armed men, lay in wait for her.

9 Kal. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 134.)

To the bishop of St. Asaph. The like mandate in regard to John de Cherleton of Appelleye, of the diocese of Lichfield, who intermarried with Joan de Langheley, after which John Cudington, clerk, and John son of John de Trilowe, donsel, with their accomplices, despoiled John de Cherleton both of his wife and of her dower in lands and goods, causing her to be carried off.

7 Id. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 134d.)

To the bishops of Glasgow, Aberdeen, and Ross. Mandate, on petition of the clergy of Scotland, to compel the abbot and convent of Dunfermline to exact no more tolls or passage dues from ecclesiastics than they do from nobles or their servants, at the port called Queensferry (*portus regine*) in the diocese of St. Andrews. [Theiner, 326; *Cal. Pet.* i. 443.]

1363.

Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 139d.)

To the bishop of Lincoln. Mandate, if the facts are as stated, to sequester all the lands, possessions, and manors belonging to Margaret de Boslingthorpe, relict of Roger de Croyeby, donsel, in right of inheritance and dower, and to give a sufficient portion of the fruits thereof, during the hearing of the cause between them, to Roger Haunstredi (Hannsard or Haunsard), knight, who, alleging a previous contract of marriage, has seized the whole income, amounting to 400 marks, destroyed buildings

1363.

and manor walls, wasted the woods, and alienated Margaret's lands and possessions. In the time of Innocent VI. the cause was heard by Peter, precentor of Valence, papal chaplain and auditor, and is now pending before Master John Robinelli, papal chaplain and auditor, before whom Henry Spyker has appeared as proctor for Margaret, and Robert Fraunceys for the knight. [Cal. Pet. i. 471.]

1364.

2 Sept (sic).  
Avignon.  
(f. 142d.)

To the bishop of Hereford. Mandate, on petition of John David, chancellor of St. Davids, to summon those concerned, and inform himself touching the chancellorship, said to be of the value of 31 marks 3s. 4d. to which John, archbishop of York, when bishop of St. Davids attached, on the death of David Baret, chancellor, who with the chapter had previously consented, the duty of lecturing in theology, either personally or by deputy, no pension or provision being made for the same; bishop Adam is now attempting to make John David lecture. A fit sum for the said lecture is to be assigned to the chancellor, who is not to be compelled to support it out of the rents of the chancellorship, if these are found insufficient.

8 Kal. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 143.)

To the abbot of Alnewik, and the prior and archdeacon of Durham. Mandate, on petition of Robert de Aukeland, vicar of Hertburn, to summon those concerned and make order respecting the jurisdiction of the archbishop of York in regard to an appeal in the archbishop's court by Robert de Bontuel and Richard Sperman of Akwclif, priests of the diocese of Durham, touching certain grievances suffered by them at the hands of the official of Durham, on the instance of Matthew, vicar of St. Nicholas's, Newcastle. In the said appeal John Ereis, commissary general of the official of the archbishop's court, ordered Robert de Aukeland, then rural dean of Newcastle, to cite as witnesses William Alman, clerk, and Hugh Hawkin of Newcastle, layman, both of the said rural deanery, and on his not doing so, cited him to appear himself, and on his non-appearance publicly excommunicated him as contumacious, on which he appealed to the pope.

2 Id. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 144d.)

To the bishop, dean, and archdeacon of Clonmacnois. Mandate, on petition of Henry de Ferers, knight, and Joan de Tuyt, of the diocese of Meath, to summon those concerned, and make order touching the case. Walter Cusak, donsel, who had cohabited with a woman related to Joan in the third degree of kindred, married Joan, who, on being certified of this, applied for a divorce from him, and for a licence to marry another. Thomas Pers of Meath, under commission from the bishop, gave sentence in favour of Joan. Although Walter did not appeal, and Henry married Joan, the said Walter afterwards, on a visitation of the archbishop of Armagh, suggested to him that the former marriage was valid, and the archbishop, abruptly acting on this false suggestion, and without summoning Henry and Joan, declared the former marriage valid, and ordered Joan

1364.

to live with Walter as a wife. From this sentence Henry and Joan appealed to the pope. [Theiner, 327.]

1363.

15 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 145d.)

To the prior of Durham, the chancellor of Salisbury, and another named. Mandate, on petition of William de Norwico, rector of Sthanhop, in the diocese of Durham, to place him in the position in which Thomas de Brudebroke was before his death in regard to three sentences obtained by him in the papal court in the time of Innocent VI. in his cause against the bishop touching the tithe of calves and colts from the houses called Bowe-houses in Hyngeantwell (Hanging Wells), Westiacis (West Gate), Westiatflodiat (West Gate Flood Gate), Trybrister, Dahous, Sunderlandschell, Langley, Estiacis (East Gate), Horsiley, Scell (Ash Shield), Bilingschell (Billing Shields), Ovestanhopburn (Westernhopeburn), Quitwelschell, Yebraiersley, Yehorshongs, Suwinhopstell (Swinhope), in the said parish; further, to execute the said sentences in accordance with the mandate of the said pope, which mandate they have disregarded.

1364.

2 Kal. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 146d.)

Prorogation of the citation of Richard, earl of Warundel, in the cause between him and William, bishop of Chichester, touching certain injuries caused to the bishop by the said earl and Richard Win, prior of the Friars Preachers at Chichester; John Messier, Benedictine prior of St. Nicholas, Arundel; John Vincent, rector of Dichennigg (Ditchling); John Burlee, rector of Terryngg (Tarring); William de Horewik, rector of Buri; John Wilcock, rector of Toliton (Tillington); Walter de Linderings, rector of Hammes (Hamsey); John de Lovente, priest; Edward de Sancto Johanne and Andrew de Peverel, knights; Robert de Halsham, Nicholas de Wilcombe, or Wilcomke, John atte Hyde, John Bilknappe, Thomas Ackemore, Richard Schetmille, Robert de Rackeseye, Robert in the Hale, Philip Wichard, Geoffrey Norden of Lewes, Richard Chaning, laymen of the diocese; Adam Husee, Ralph Gulias, Roger Chenny, Roger de Baketon, Robert de Blundeale, William Rexergue, Geoffrey Hawe, or Halbe, citizens of Chichester; Richard de Sthaniclifford, clerk, of the diocese of Canterbury; William de Honygitton, of the diocese of London; and Adam de Bury Ermery of London. The cause was committed to an auditor at the Roman court, before whom the earl and his adherents were ordered personally to appear on the first of October, but as the cause cannot be so quickly terminated, the personal citation is, with the bishop's consent, revoked, and the earl is ordered to appear by his proctor in a year from this date.

## REGESTA, VOL. CCLIV.

## 3 URBAN V.

1364.

14 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 3.)

To Stephen de Cosyngton, knight, of the diocese of Canterbury. Indults to have a portable altar, to have mass and other divine offices celebrated privately in places under an interdict, and to have mass celebrated before daybreak.

18 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 4d.)

To William de Wykeham, archdeacon of Lincoln. Indult to celebrate mass before daybreak.

1365.

7 Kal. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 7d.)

To Maurice de Berkeley, knight, and Isabella his wife, of the diocese of Worcester. Indults, for six years, to have a portable altar, to have mass celebrated before daybreak, and to have mass and other divine offices celebrated privately in places under an interdict.

12 Kal. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 16d.)

To Walter Huet, knight, of the diocese of Hereford. Indult, for six years, to have a portable altar.

5 Id. July.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 16.)

To Edmund de Arundel, eldest son of the earl of Arundel, knight, and Sibyl his wife. Indults to have a portable altar, and to have mass celebrated before daybreak.

7 Kal. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 16d.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year, and on the feast of St. Leonard, visit and give alms to the chapel of St. Leonard without Norwich.

1364.

6 Id. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 17d.)

To Edward, lord le Despenser, and his wife Elisabeth, of the diocese of Worcester. Indults to have a portable altar, to have mass and other divine offices celebrated privately in places under an interdict, and to choose their confessor.

14 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 18.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the church visit the chapel of St. Michael, and the relics therein, in the manor of Stephen de Cosington, knight, of the diocese of Canterbury.

1365.

16 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 23d.)

To William, prior of Coventry. Faculty to dispense ten of his monks, aged twenty-two, to be ordained priests, there being but few Benedictines in Coventry by reason of the pestilence.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 23.)

To Nicholas, abbot of St. Peter's, Shrewsbury. The like faculty in regard to ten of his monks, provided that they have completed their twenty-second year.

2 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 24.)

To Thomas de Eltesle, canon of Abergwili, bachelor of canon and civil law. Confirmation of the papal provision of his canonry and prebend, held formerly by Stephen Pampel and



1365.

valued at 100s. the real value being now ascertained to amount to 6*l*.

10 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 24*d*.)

To John de Hervitorp, rector of Wappingburi, in the diocese of Lichfield. Extension, on petition of queen Philippa, of dispensation on account of illegitimacy, so that he may hold, together with the said church, additional benefices, he having resigned, in accordance with a papal rehabilitation, a canonry and prebend of St. Stephen's, Westminster.

7 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 25*d*.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year visit the chapel of St. Giles, Pothesleye, in the diocese of Worcester.

16 Kal. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 28*d*.)

To John de Evensham, prior of Worcester. Grant to wear the plain mitre and ring in presence of the bishop, and in his absence to wear the precious mitre and ring, and episcopal vestments, and to give solemn benediction. [*Monasticon*, i. 618.]

8 Id. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 30.)

To Thomas, archbishop of Tuam, archbishop elect of Cashel. Sending him the *pallium* by his envoy Maurice Okachil, canon of Cashel, to be assigned by the bishops of Lismore and Killaloe, who are to receive his oath of fealty. [*Theiner*, 329.]

*Ibid*.  
(f. 30*d*.)

To the bishops of Lismore and Killaloe. Mandate to assign the said *pallium*, to receive the archbishop's oath of fealty, and to transmit it under seal to the pope.

1364.

6 Id. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 30*d*.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of a hundred days of enjoined penance to penitents who help to repair the bridge over the Donn near the town of Charchetoneham (North Stoneham), in the diocese of Winchester.

1365.

4 Kal. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 31.)

To the bishop of Salisbury. Mandate, if the facts are as stated, to dispense John de Sancto Laudo, knight, and Margaret de Clyvedon, of the dioceses of Salisbury and Bath respectively, to intermarry; the late Alice Paveli, a former wife of John, having been related to Margaret in the fourth degree of kindred.

Non. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 36*d*.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year visit the chapel of St. Cross, in the church of St. Thomas de Aeri (of Acon), London.

1364.

7 Id. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 39.)

To John de Evesham, prior of Worcester. Indult that he, or in his absence the sub-prior, may, in the absence of the bishop, reconcile their churches and cemeteries, without prejudice to the right of the bishop, as approved by John, archbishop of York, then bishop of Worcester, and decreed by Clement VI, on whose death Innocent VI, upon the complaint of bishop Reginald, restricted the indult to the voidance of the see, or absence of the bishop from the realm.

1364.

12 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 89d.)

To John Ograde, B.C.L. archdeacon of Cashel and canon and prebendary of Killaloe. Extension of the dispensation granted to him as the son of a subdeacon, so that he may accept the see of Tuam. [See *Cul. Pet.* i. 331.]

1365.

3 Non. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 45d.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year visit the church of St. Clement, Horselei, in the diocese of Lichfield, where miracles are wrought.

12 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 46d.)

To the bishop of Caithness. Mandate, if the facts be as stated, to dispense Andrew de Garwyach, of the diocese of Aberdeen, and Catherine de Suduland (Sutherland), damsel, of his diocese, to remain in the marriage which they contracted in ignorance that they were related in the fourth degree of kindred, declaring their past and future offspring legitimate.

15 Kal. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 56d.)

Relaxation of a hundred and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who visit and give alms for the sustentation of the chaplains and for the repair of the collegiate church of Bruseyerd (Bruisyard), in the diocese of Norwich, which was founded by the ancestors of Elizabeth, late duchess of Clare[nce].

1364.

Non. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 58.)

Grant, at the request of king Edward, in favour of John Vincent, rector of Dicheningge (Ditchling), John Wilcok, rector of Tolton (Tillington), John Lovente or Lobente, priest, Edward de Sancto Johanne, Andrew Peverel, knights, of the diocese of Chichester, and Adam de Unseres, citizen of London, whereby they shall not be compelled to appear personally before the papal auditor appointed to hear the cause between them and other accomplices of Richard, earl of Arundel, and William, bishop of Chichester, touching alleged injuries inflicted on the bishop, provided that their proctors represent them.

4 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 60d.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year visit the chapel of the Holy Ghost by the monastery of the Benedictine nuns of St. Helen's, London, founded and endowed by Adam Fraunceys, citizen of London.

[See *Cal. Pet.* i. 445, 505.]

1365.

2 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 64d.)

To the masters and scholars of Clare Hall, Cambridge. Licence to let to farm the fruits, rents, and profits which remain after paying the vicar's stipends, of the churches of Grantisden (Gransden Magna), Wrauby (Wrawby), Litlington, and St. John, Dokisworth (Duxford), in the dioceses of Lincoln and Ely, appropriated to them by the diocesans for the maintenance of masters and scholars in theology and other lawful faculties, which licence they cannot obtain from the diocesans without payment of a large sum.

1365.

14 Kal. Aug.  
Avignon.  
(f. 68d.)

Decree, whereby the present exemplification from the register of the dispensation to intermarry, granted by Clement VI. 8 Kal. April, *anno* 7, to John son of John de Moubray, since deceased, and Elisabeth daughter of John de Segrave, since deceased, shall have the force of the original.

[See *Cal. Pet.* i. 151.]

Kal. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 69d.)

To the abbot and convent of St. Mary's, Leyston, in the diocese of Norwich. Licence, at the request of Robert, earl of Suffolk, and of king Edward, to transfer themselves from their present swampy site near the sea to another within the town of Leyston, distant a mile and a half from the old one, where they may found and build their monastery, and enjoy their ancient privileges without prejudice to the rights of the parish church, provided that the church or chapel of the old monastery be served perpetually by a fitting priest.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 70.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who give alms for the construction of the monastery of St. Mary's, Leiston.

1364.

2 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 80.)

To John de Schepeyo, subdeacon, licentiate in civil law, chancellor of Lichfield. Licence to study and lecture for two years in civil law at an university, and to receive the doctorate.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Dispensation to remain in subdeacon's orders for two years while at an university.

1365.

8 Id. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 87d.)

To Thomas de Wetewang, priest, of the diocese of York. Enlargement of the amount of the value of the benefice reserved to him in the gift of the abbot and convent of Hyde from 25 to 40 marks.  
[See *Cal. Pet.* i. 487, 505.]

12 Kal. Sept.  
Avignon.  
(f. 102.)

To Thomas March, B.C.L. of Stanhowe, clerk, of the diocese of Norwich. The like in regard to a benefice, with or without cure of souls, in the gift of the bishop of Ely, from 25 and 18 to 33 and 22 marks.  
[*Cal. Pet.* i. 520.]

*Ibid.*

To John de Donewich, bachelor of canon law, priest, of the same diocese. The like in regard to a benefice with cure of souls in the gift of the abbot and convent of Peterborough, to be given him by the official of Rochester, he having been found fit after examination by the same, from 25 to 33 marks.

[See *Cal. Pet.* i. 335.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 102d.)

To Robert de Fordham, bachelor of canon law, priest, of the same diocese. The like (as above to Thomas March) in regard to a benefice in the gift of the abbot and convent of St. Edmunds.  
[*Cal. Pet.* i. 520.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 104.)

To Stephen de Hough, or Houghton, bachelor of canon law, rector of Swuyngton or Swonyngton (Swannington), in the diocese of Norwich. The like (as above to John de Donewich) in regard to a benefice in the gift of the abbot and convent of Ramsey, to be given him by the abbot of St. Edmunds, he having been found fit after examination by the said abbot. Swannington is to be resigned.  
[*Cal. Pet.* i. 520.]



1365.

2 Id. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 110.)

Safe-conduct for Richard de Winwik, priest, and William Molineux, clerk, of the diocese of Lichfield, returning from the Roman court to England.

1364.

2 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 110.)

To the archbishop of York. Mandate to summon those concerned, and make order touching the case of Henry son of the late Richard de Torbok, knight, donsel, of the diocese of Lichfield, who died intestate, and of Matilda, now also deceased, who duly married the said Richard. Henry, their legitimate son and heir, has been defamed by William Carles, knight, and his wife Emma, who, in order to exclude him from his inheritance, say that he is illegitimate.

1365.

17 Kal. Sept.  
Avignon.  
(f. 111d.)

To the bishop of London. Mandate to summon Henry de Lilbourn, Robert de Fenwik, John Braid, William Rogeri, Thomas Rogeri, Thomas de Witton, John Hanson, Edmund Essthetiht, Thomas Vidue, William Hewinhwus, John Brayn, John de Killingworth, John de Blaykburn, inhabitants of the townships in which are the chapels of Schaftow, Hert Wayton, Cambow, Mildeton Morel, Wytton, in the parish of Hertbourn (Hartburn), in the diocese of Durham, whose perpetual vicar, Robert de Aukcland, serves the said chapels by other priests or by himself, and to whom the tithes and burial dues belong. The said laymen put other priests or chaplains into the chapels, which are not consecrated, and have had burials therein, depriving the vicar of his tithes and dues. Upon examination of those concerned and witnesses, order is to be made touching the said matter.

12 Kal. March.

Avignon.  
(f. 112.)

Safe-conduct for Adam Robelin, archdeacon of St. Davids, going to England as proctor of John, cardinal of St. Mark's.

18 Kal. May.

Avignon.  
(f. 119d.)

To John de Pavelino, prior of the Hospitallers in England; John [preceptor of] Dinghe (Dingley); Robert de Normantone, preceptor of Bastal (Balshal), Richard de Quertone or Quercone, preceptor of Mount St. John, and William Huillis, preceptor of Baldisle (Badeisley), houses of the Hospitallers. Mandate to attend the assembly of the order at Carpentras, convened for their defence against the Turks.

7 Id. Feb.

Avignon.  
(f. 120.)

To the archdeacon of Durham. Mandate to summon John de Crakall, canon of Ripon, and others concerned, touching the petition of Henry Getheved, vicar of Staynwigges (Stanwick St. John), in the diocese of York, in which there is a prebend of Ripon. The value of the rectory, containing as the parish does seven scattered and well-peopled townships, exceeds 100 marks, out of which a small portion is assigned to the vicar, who is in such fear of the said canon that he cannot safely meet him in the city or diocese of York. The archdeacon is to inform himself, and make order for assignment of a fit portion for the vicar.

1365.  
2 Kal. June. To the bishop of Worcester. Mandate to summon those concerned, and make order touching the appeal of John de Cherleton of Appeloye, knight, of the diocese of Lichfield, who having married Joan de Langeleye, has been despoiled by John de Cudington, clerk, John Trillowe, donsel, son of John Trillow, donsel, and others, of the said Joan, as well as of lands and goods, being part of her dower. *Anno 2 (sic).*  
Avignon.  
(f. 120d.)
- 18 Kal. May. To Thomas Burle, regent of the priories of the Hospitalers in Ireland; John Thome, preceptor of Hannay; William Taune, preceptor of Kilil; and Richard Hualsp (as above to John de Pavelino).  
Avignon.  
(f. 121.)
- Kal. June. To the archbishop of Canterbury, and the bishops of London and Lincoln. Mandate to summon those concerned, and compel the chancellor and masters of the university of Oxford to remove from their statute book the statute touching the admission into the order of mendicants of any youth under eighteen within the said university, or the sending away of such in order to be admitted into the said order elsewhere.  
Avignon.  
(f. 127.)  
[See *Mun. Acad. Oxon.* p. 204.]
- 17 Kal. Aug. To the archbishop of Canterbury, and the bishops of Llandaff and Bangor. Mandate to cite the chancellors, masters, regents, and others concerned, of the universities of Oxford and Cambridge, to appear within a year with all their rights and muniments, and to show why certain hereinafter mentioned statutes, which the pope suspends for a year, shall not be perpetually revoked:—(1) That no one shall obtain the degree of S.T.P. unless he has first obtained that of M.A. (2) That there shall not be two regents in any one cloister of the order of mendicants. (3) That no one shall lecture on the Sentences unless he has taken part in the public disputations of theology held in the schools by the resident masters; that in Oxford no one may take part in the said disputations unless he has studied there one year, and in Cambridge no one unless he has studied there during the year immediately preceding. (4) That in Oxford anyone chosen to lecture on the Sentences or to take part in the said disputations, however long he may have studied, and however great and famous his virtue and learning, except M.A.s, must first be examined *ex improviso* in philosophy before the chancellor by two masters of arts, and that his admission thereafter to the said disputations depends on the will of the chancellor and the said masters. (5) That in Cambridge no one can be admitted to lecture on the Sentences until he has offered himself to answer publicly in the schools all the regents in the faculty of theology. (6) That in Cambridge such lecturer, after he has finished his lecturing, must once publicly answer in each school all the regents in theology, and dispute with all the masters in the same faculty before he obtains licence to incept. (7) That in Cambridge if any prelate or prince ask a grace for a member of any mendicant order, and the grace be refused, and the university be put to expense by reason thereof, no member of that order shall be promoted to

1365.

any degree until the said expense is refunded or guaranteed by the said order or by the person to be promoted. (8) That in Oxford no one be admitted to lecture on the Sentences unless two regent masters in theology, in virtue of their oath, depose that the candidate is fit and furnished in morals and learning, and that for the degree of S.T.B. one of the said masters must depose the like. Also a statute at Cambridge to the like effect, and other similar provisions against the mendicant orders.

[See *Mun. Acad. Oxon.* pp. 25, 206, 388, 389.]

---

## REGESTA, VOL. CCLV.

### 4 URBAN V.

1366.

- 16 Kal. March. To William, bishop of Chichester, papal nuncio to Castile, Aragon, and Navarre. Power to confer, after due examination, the office of notary on twelve clerks. With the oath of fealty to be taken by them to the pope and the Roman church.

Avignon.  
(f. 1.)

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to absolve a hundred persons who have incurred excommunication by laying violent hands on ecclesiastics, provided that satisfaction be made.

[See *Cal. Pet.* i. 518.]

- 11 Kal. March. To the same. Faculty to dispense a hundred and fifty persons on account of illegitimacy so that they may be ordained and hold one benefice apiece.

Avignon.  
(f. 1.)

[See *Cal. Pet.* i. 518.]

2 Kal. Oct.

Avignon.  
(f. 84.)

To Hugh de Calvyle or Kalvele, knight, of the diocese of Lichfield. Indults to have mass celebrated before daybreak, to have a portable altar, to have mass and other divine offices celebrated privately in places under an interdict, and to choose his confessor, who may give leave to religious at the said knight's table to eat flesh-meat on lawful days.

1365.

3 Kal. Dec.

Avignon.  
(f. 9.)

To the bishop of St. Andrews. Mandate, on petition of Charles, king of France, and David, king of Scots, if the facts are as stated, to dispense Thomas de Erskin, donsel, and Mary de Douglas, damsel, who are related in the fourth degree of kindred and affinity, to intermarry.

[*Cal. Pet.* i. 508; *Theiner*, 330.]

5 Id. Dec.

Avignon.  
(f. 104.)

To Simon de Neuton, donsel, of the diocese of Lichfield. Indults to have a portable altar, and to choose his confessor.

[*Cal. Pet.* i. 509.]

1366.

2 Non. Feb.

Avignon.  
(f. 13.)

To Robert de Haytfield, of the diocese of York. Dispensation to hold a benefice with cure of souls, he being twenty-two years old.



1366.

- 10 Kal. Feb. Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of  
Avignon. enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts  
(f. 13d.) of the year, and on those of St. Margaret the Virgin, and the  
dedication of the church, visit and give alms to the church of  
St. Margaret, Clenchewarton, in the diocese of Norwich, which  
has been damaged by a storm and the flooding of the river.
- Kal. Feb. To Thomas de Alberton, lord of Langgeberg, and Mary his  
Avignon. wife, of the diocese of York. Indults, during six years, to have  
(f. 19.) a portable altar, and to have mass and other divine offices cele-  
brated privately in places under an interdict.  
[See *Cal. Pet.* i. 517.]
- 10 Kal. Feb. To Joan [Holand], duchess of Brittany. Indult to have a  
Avignon. portable altar.  
(f. 17d.)
- 10 Kal. April. Relaxation, during ten years, of one year and forty days of  
Avignon. enjoined penance to penitents who give alms for the repair  
(f. 20d.) of the church of St. Peter, Wemme, in the diocese of Lichfield,  
damaged by a great storm which has been general in England.
- 6 Id. April. To John Chandos, viscount of St. Sauveur. Indults to have  
Avignon. mass celebrated before daybreak, to have a portable altar, and  
(f. 22.) to have mass and other divine offices celebrated privately in  
places under an interdict. [Cal. *Pet.* i. 524.]
- 5 Kal. April. To Joan, princess of Aquitaine [and Wales]. Indult to  
Avignon. choose her confessor. [Cal. *Pet.* i. 521.]  
(f. 22.)
- 18 Kal. March. To Simon de Burleye, knight, and Margaret his wife, of the  
Avignon. diocese of Poitiers. Indults (as above to John Chandos).  
(f. 22.)
- Ibid.* To Thomas de Felton, knight, and Joan his wife, of the dio-  
cese of Norwich. Indult to have a portable altar.  
[See *Cal. Pet.* i. 524, 525.]
- 5 Kal. April. To Eleanor, wife of Roger le Warre, knight, of the diocese of  
Avignon. Lincoln. Indults to have mass celebrated before daybreak, to  
(ff. 22d and 23,) have mass and other divine offices celebrated privately in places  
under an interdict, and to have a portable altar.  
[See *Cal. Pet.* i. 521.]
- 7 Id. April. To Ralph Basse[t], lord of Drayton, in the diocese of Lichfield.  
Avignon. Indults to have mass celebrated before daybreak, to have a port-  
(f. 23.) able altar, and to have mass and other divine offices celebrated  
privately in places under an interdict. [Cal. *Pet.* i. 522.]
- 18 Kal. May. To Edward Twyford, lord of Duchlynton, knight, and Elisa-  
Avignon. beth his wife, of the diocese of Lincoln. Indult to have a port-  
(f. 23.) able altar.  
[See *Cal. Pet.* i. 526.]
- Ibid.* To Thomas Latymer, knight, lord of Braybrok, and Anne his  
wife, of the diocese of Lincoln. Indults to have mass celebrated  
before daybreak, to have a portable altar, to have mass and  
other divine offices celebrated privately in places under an  
interdict, and to choose their confessor.

1366.

- 5 Id. April. To Hugh de Cortenay, knight, and Matilda his wife, of the  
Avignon. diocese of Exeter. The like indults. [See Cal. Pet. i. 498.]  
(f. 23d.)

- Kal. May. To Thomas de Felton, knight, and Joan his wife. Indults to  
Avignon. have mass celebrated before daybreak, and to choose their  
(f. 24.) confessor. [See Cal. Pet. i. 525.]

- 6 Kal. June. To Richard de Walgafara (Walkfare), knight, of the diocese of  
Avignon. Norwich. Indults to have a portable altar, and to have mass  
(f. 25.) and other divine offices celebrated privately in places under an  
interdict.

- 17 Kal. May. To William Harpeden, knight, and Elisabeth his wife, of the  
Avignon. diocese of Lincoln. Indults as to Thomas Latymer.  
(f. 25.)

- Ibid.* To Margery Louches, wife of Adam Louches, knight, of the  
diocese of Lincoln. Indults to have mass celebrated before day-  
break, to have a portable altar, and to have mass and other divine  
offices celebrated privately in places under an interdict.  
[See Cal. Pet. i. 522.]

- Ibid.* To John Chaundos, viscount of St. Sauveur. Indult to  
choose his confessor. [Cal. Pet. i. 524.]

1365.

- 3 Kal. Dec. To Stephen de Wolfingynton, knight, of the diocese of Bath.  
Avignon. Indult to have a portable altar.  
(f. 26.)

1366.

- 3 Kal. May. To Joan, princess of Aquitaine and Wales. Indult to have  
Avignon. a fit priest to minister ecclesiastical sacraments to her and four  
(f. 27.) members of her household of her choice.

- Ibid.* To John Chandos, viscount of St. Sauveur. Indult to have  
a fit priest to minister ecclesiastical sacraments.

- 4 Kal. June. To the bishop of Nantes. Mandate, on petition of the clergy  
Avignon. and people of the city and diocese of Angers, and of Robert  
(f. 28.) Knolles, knight, and Constance his wife, of the diocese of Lich-  
field, and of a number of the followers of the said knight, to  
absolve the said followers. They have been guilty of crimes  
and excesses in food, drink, and speech, and in buying and  
selling victuals, as well as in capturing ecclesiastics and injur-  
ing their lands and persons, even whilst the matter was before  
pope Innocent VI. Further, after peace was made between the  
kings of England and France, they seized and ravaged, with  
the approval of the said Robert, lands and places in the dioceses  
of Angers and Le Mans.

- 11 Kal. April. Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of en-  
Avignon. joined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the  
(f. 29d.) year, and on those of St. Mary Magdalen and the dedication of  
the chapel, visit and give alms to the chapel of St. Mary Mag-  
dalen in the church of Holt, in the diocese of Worcester.

- 4 Non. May. To John Skoret, or Skyret, of Buckingham, rector of Hor-  
Avignon. wode Magna (Great Horwood), in the diocese of Lincoln,  
(f. 30.) bachelor of canon and civil law. Confirmation of his presentation



1366.

by the prior and convent of Longueville Giffard, and institution by John, bishop of Lincoln, to the said church, value 15 marks, on its voidance by the death of Robert Kintbelle or Kinwell, a doubt having arisen whether it was not reserved to the pope; he has also a canonry of St. Davids, with expectation of a prebend of like value. [Cal. Pet. i. 526.]

17 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 36d.)

To the bishop of Argyle. Mandate, if the facts be as stated, to dispense John son of Colun Cambel, donsel, and Mariota daughter of John Cambel, damsel, to intermarry, seeing that by reason of the diversity of dialects between the highlands (in which the said John and Mariota dwell) and the low lands of Scotland those inhabiting them rarely do so, and that by reason of the continued war and pestilence in the said realm there is such a dearth of nobles that it is hard for them to marry except within the prohibited degrees, in which condition are the said John and Mariota, they being related in the fourth degree of kindred.

Kal. Aug.  
Avignon.  
(f. 47.)

To Richard Pontchardon, knight, of the diocese of Lincoln. Indults to have a portable altar, and to have mass and other divine offices celebrated privately in places under an interdict.

[Cal. Pet. i. 532.]

16 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 47d.)

To Edward Twyford, lord of Duclinton. Indults to have mass celebrated before daybreak, and to have mass and other divine offices celebrated privately in places under an interdict.

[See Cal. Pet. i. 526.]

9 Kal. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 47d.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year visit the chapel of Holy Trinity in the church of the Premonstratensian monastery of Langelee (Langley), in the diocese of Norwich.

[See Cal. Pet. i. 519.]

18 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 49d.)

To Robert de Sutton, B.C.L. clerk. Enlargement of the value of a benefice reserved to him by the pope in the gift of the bishop of Norwich from 25 and 18 to 41 and 28 marks, with or without cure of souls respectively. [Cal. Pet. i. 512.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 50.)

To John Wyssbech, bachelor of canon law, priest. The like in regard to a benefice of like value in the gift of the prior and convent of Lewes, he having been examined and found fit by Thomas Eltesle, official of Ely, to whom the papal letters of reservation were addressed. [Cal. Pet. i. 512.]

19 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 52d.)

To John de Gotisford, M.A. clerk, of the diocese of Lincoln. The like in regard to a benefice of like value in the gift of the abess and convent of Shaftesbury, the enlargement being to the amount of 45 and 28 marks, with or without cure of souls respectively, he having been examined and found fit by the bishop of London. [Cal. Pet. i. 516.]

Kal. Aug.  
Avignon.  
(f. 53d.)

To Eleanor de Lancastre, countess of Arundel. Indult to enter once a year monasteries of Minoreesses with four honest matrons aged forty. [See Cal. Pet. i. 531.]

1366.

2 Kal. Oct.

Avignon.  
(f. 55d.)

To Simon [Langham], sometime bishop of Ely, archbishop elect of Canterbury. Sending him the *pallium* by his envoy Walter de Baketon, canon of Chichester, to be assigned to him by the bishops of Winchester and Bath, who are to receive his oath of fealty according to the form enclosed.

*Ibid.*

To the above-named bishops. Mandate to assign the *pallium*, to receive the archbishop's oath, and to send it under seal to the pope.

19 Kal. Sept.

Avignon.  
(f. 37.)

To John de Lowyk, vicar of Norham, in the diocese of Durham. Confirmation of the collation made to him of the said vicarage as void by the death of William de Elwyk, the same having been really void by the resignation of the said William; John is also master of the lazaret-house of St. Bartholomew, Tuedu (Tweedmouth), a benefice in the same diocese.

[*Cal. Pet.* i. 512.]

6 Kal. Oct.

Avignon.  
(f. 59.)

To Simon, archbishop elect of Canterbury. Indult to have mass celebrated before daybreak, and to have mass and other divine offices celebrated privately in places under an interdict.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to dispose of his personal property by will.

7 Id. Sept.

Avignon.  
(f. 39d.)

To Mary de Sancto Paulo, countess of Pembroke. Indult to have mass and other divine offices celebrated privately in places under an interdict.

6 Kal. Oct.

Avignon.  
(f. 60.)

To John de Saunford, B.A. and student in arts at Oxford, canon of London. Grant, on petition of queen Philippa, whose clerk he is, that if, on account of plurality, he be removed from or deprived by the pope of his canonries and prebends of London, Wells, and Beverley, value together 64 marks, such removal or deprivation shall have no effect. [*Cal. Pet.* i. 535.]

*Ibid.*

(f. 61.)

To Simon, archbishop elect of Canterbury. Faculty to dispense ten persons of his city and diocese on account of illegitimacy, to be ordained and hold one benefice apiece.

15 Kal. Sept.

Avignon.  
(f. 62d.)

To William de Burlee, vicar of Burlee (Burley), in the diocese of Lincoln. Conferring upon him the dignity of papal chaplain.

5 Kal. Oct.

Avignon.  
(f. 71d.)

To Benedict de Massingham, M.A. vicar of Luton, in the diocese of Lincoln. Confirmation of the provision made to him of the said vicarage, value 24 marks, in the gift of the abbot and convent of St. Albans, as void by the death of William de Sancto Neodo. Papal provision had been made of it to the late Robert de Wyssingsete, who by authority of the ordinary obtained the rectory of Fullam (Fulham), in the diocese of London, before getting possession of the vicarage, which thereby became reserved to the pope.

[*Cal. Pet.* i. 535.]

11 Kal. Aug.

Avignon.  
(f. 72d.)

To Roger Payn, student in arts and civil law at Oxford, canon of St. Cross, Crediton. Confirmation, upon its being found that he was wrongly described as a student for five years instead of for four or thereabouts, of the collation made

1366.

to him of the canonry and bursal prebend of St. Cross, void by Walter de Baunton's obtaining, by authority of the ordinary, another prebend of the same. The said bursal prebend had been so long void that it had lapsed to the pope, although it was occupied by John Perour or Petrus, who held another prebend in the same church. Roger has been examined by John Schillingford, canon of Exeter, and found fit for the same, Perour being removed. [Cal. Pet. i. 530.]

8 Id. Aug.  
Avignon.  
(f. 73.)

To the warden and college of scholars of Valense Marie Hall, Cambridge. Licence, on petition of their foundress, Mary de Sancto Papulo (Paulo), countess of Pembroke, to have a chapel founded and built by the said countess within their walls, in which masses and other divine offices may be celebrated by priests of the said college; saving the rights of the parish church. [Cal. Pet. i. 533.]

17 Kal. Aug.  
Avignon.  
(f. 75d.)

To the bishop of Killaloe. Mandate, after due examination, to confirm the collation and provision made by Stephen, bishop of Limerick, to Maurice son of Peter de Geraldinis, canon of Ardfert, of the archdeaconry of Limerick, value 40 marks, void by the death of Peter Godyn in the time of Innocent VI. a doubt having arisen whether it was not reserved or had not lapsed to the pope; Maurice, who has a canonry and prebend of Cashel, from which he says he has received nothing, and a canonry and prebend of Ardfert, value 50 florins, is, at his own wish, to resign his canonry and prebend of Cashel. [Cal. Pet. i. 530.]

8 Id. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 82.)

To Richard Morley, of the diocese of York. Enlargement of the value of the benefice without cure of souls reserved to him, in the gift of the archbishop of York, from 20 to 25 marks, to be conferred on him by the official of Salisbury, if he is found fit on examination by the same. [Cal. Pet. i. 529.]

Id. Aug.  
Avignon.  
(f. 83.)

To the bishop of St. Andrews. Mandate, if the facts be as stated, to dispense Thomas Conestabularii, donsel, and Mariota de Weynd, damsel, of his diocese, so that they may remain in the marriage which they contracted in ignorance that an impediment was caused by the previous espousal of Thomas with Megota Duncani, aged ten years, niece of Mariota, who died before marriage. Past and future offspring are to be declared legitimate.

5 Id. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 84d.)

To Thomas Aleyn, priest, of the diocese of Lichfield. Extension of his dispensation to minister in minor orders and hold a benefice without cure of souls, which dispensation he obtained after the attack made by his friends and followers on John Blac, a layman, who had robbed him with violence and imprisoned him, but who afterwards died of wounds inflicted by Aleyn and his friends. The said Aleyn, having escaped from prison, desired only to have his enemy beaten, and not killed. He is now dispensed so as to hold two benefices without cure of souls. [Cal. Pet. i. 523.]



1366.

7 Id. Sept.  
Avignon.  
(f. 85.)

To John de Schepeye, D.C.L. chancellor of Lichfield. Indult in extension of the period of two years for which he, then licentiate in civil law, had petitioned to study civil law at an university, without receiving holy orders, more than a year having elapsed before the papal letters were expedited. The period of two years is to date from that of these presents.

19 Kal. Sept.  
Avignon.  
(f. 98.)

To the bishop of Lichfield. Mandate to provide a coadjutor for Hugh Hopewas, canon and prebendary of Lichfield, who is old, infirm, and nearly blind.

10 Kal. Sept.  
Avignon.  
(f. 98d.)

To Robert de Ufforde, earl, and Margaret, countess of Suffolk. Indult to enter, once a year, monasteries of Minoreesses and other religious women, accompanied respectively by one man and four matrons aged sixty. [Cal. Pet. i. 534.]

18 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 102.)

To William de Karkestede, bachelor of canon law, priest, of the diocese of Norwich. Enlargement of the value of a benefice in the gift of the abbot and convent of Peterborough, to be given to him, as a poor clerk, after due enquiry made by Robert de Stratton, Philip de Bellocampo, and Richard Wynewili (Wynewyk), canons of Lincoln, from 20 and 15 marks to 36 and 25 marks, with or without cure of souls respectively. [Cal. Pet. i. 512.]

[Register CCLV. has folios missing at the end.]

## REGESTA, VOL. CCLVI.

## 5 URBAN V.

12 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 3d.)

To John Cobeham, knight, of the diocese of Rochester, and Margaret his wife. Indults to have mass celebrated before daybreak, and mass and other divine offices celebrated privately in places under an interdict, to have a portable altar, and to choose their confessor.

8 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 6.)

To the bishop of St. Andrews. Mandate, on petition of David, king of Scotland, if the facts be as stated, to dispense Walter de Lessely, knight, and Eufamia, of the diocese of Ross, to intermarry, notwithstanding that Walter has cohabited with a woman related to Eufamia in the fourth degree of kindred.

4 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 6d.)

To the bishop of Florence. Mandate to admit Dominic de Pantaleonibus of Florence, a Friar Preacher and papal chaplain, if found fit after examination, to lecture on the Sentences in the university of Florence, he having studied for many years at Paris and in the realm of England.

1367.  
8 Id. Aug. To John de Bokingam, M.A. priest. Indult to have a  
Avignon. portable altar.  
(f. 12d.)
- Non. April. To Alexander de Dalby, archdeacon of Sarkscure (Berks).  
Avignon. The like indult.  
(f. 14d.)
- 12 Kal. Feb. To John, bishop elect of Bath and Wells. Indults to have  
Montpellier. mass celebrated before daybreak, to have mass and other divine  
(ff. 14d and 15.) offices celebrated privately in places under an interdict, to  
choose his confessor, and to reconcile churches and cemeteries  
of his city and diocese by deputy.
- 2 Id. July. To William, bishop elect of Winchester. Indults to be con-  
Viterbo. secrated by any catholic bishop in communion with the apos-  
(f. 16d.) tolic see, to reconcile churches and cemeteries by deputy, to  
have mass celebrated before daybreak, and to have mass and  
other divine offices celebrated privately in places under an  
interdict.
- 4 Non. Aug. To William de Mulso, dean of St. Martin's le Grand, London.  
Viterbo. Indults to have a portable altar, and to have mass and other  
(f. 17.) divine offices celebrated privately in places under an interdict.
- 3 Kal. Aug. To Joan Cheverston, daughter of Hugh [de Courtenay], earl  
Viterbo. of Chevon (Devon), damsel, of the diocese of Exeter. Indult  
(f. 17.) to have a portable altar.
- 12 Kal. Feb. To Richard de Chesterfeld, canon of Lincoln. The like in-  
Montpellier. dult.  
(f. 17.)
1366.  
18 Kal. Jan. To Margaret Boteler, of Halberston (Harleston in *Rubricelle*),  
Avignon. damsel, of the diocese of Ely. The like indult.  
(f. 17d.)
1367.  
13 Kal. Sept. To Thomas de Holand, knight, and Alice his wife, of the  
Viterbo. diocese of Lincoln. The like indult, and another to have mass  
(f. 18d.) and other divine offices celebrated privately in places under an  
interdict.
- 7 Kal. March. To the bishop of Orense (*Auriensi*). Mandate to license Thomas  
Montpellier. de Lincham, licentiate of civil law, of the diocese of Lichfield, to  
(f. 19.) receive the doctorate either at Oxford, where, in accordance  
with the statutes, he has sworn to receive it within two years,  
or in any other university.
- 19 Kal. Feb. To John, bishop elect of Bath and Wells. Faculty to be  
Montpellier. consecrated by the archbishop of Bordeaux, or any other catholic  
(f. 20.) bishop in communion with the apostolic see, who shall receive  
his oath of fealty, according to the form enclosed, and send it  
under seal to the pope.
1366.  
13 Kal. Jan. To Dominic de Lagueto, S.T.P. a Friar Preacher. Mandate to  
Avignon. admit Paul de Castronovo, a Friar Minor, after examination by  
(f. 21.) himself and four masters of theology, to the degree of master

1366.

and to the licence to teach in that faculty, he having studied therein at Paris, Toulouse, and Oxford.

15 Kal. Jan.

Avignon.  
(f. 22.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year and on the feast of St. Mary Magdalen, and of a hundred days to those who on certain of the said feast days, visit and give alms to the parish and collegiate church of St. Mary Magdalen, Cobham, in the diocese of Rochester.

[See *Cal. Pet.* i. 492.]

14 Kal. Jan.

Avignon.  
(f. 22.)

To John de Stratford, scholar of canon law, canon of Salisbury. Grant to retain, together with a canonry and prebend of Salisbury, the church of Chilmark, which he was bound to resign on obtaining them, the value together not exceeding 187 gold florins. The church is not more than six leagues distant from Salisbury and from the place of his origin. He had also an earlier provision of a canonry of Exeter with expectation of a prebend, which provision is annulled.

[*Cal. Pet.* i. 530.]

1367.

12 Kal. Feb.

Montpellier.  
(f. 24.)

To Angelus de Innterramne, S.T.P. a Friar Minor. Mandate, together with four masters of theology, to examine John Welle of England, a Friar Minor, who has studied theology at Exeter, London, and Oxford, is worthy to receive the degree of master in that faculty, and was deputed by the provincial chapter to lecture on the Sentences at London. If he be found fit, the said Angelus is, with consent of the minister and chapter general of the order, to confer upon him the degree of master and the licence to teach in any place of the order where there is an university, granting to him all privileges and immunities as if he were promoted to the said degree at Paris or Oxford.

6 Kal. Feb.

Avignon.  
(f. 23d.)

To Nicholas Reuel or Revel, M.A. rector of Cleycot (Claycoton), in the diocese of Lincoln. Conferring the dignity of papal chaplain upon him.

1366.

9 Kal. Dec.

Avignon.  
(f. 23d.)

To William de Denby, M.A. scholar of theology, rector of Peniston, in the diocese of York. Renewal of the confirmation by William, cardinal of St. Laurence's in Lucina, of his wardenship of the poor hospital of St. Mary's, Gretham, about which a doubt arose whether it was not reserved to the pope, it having been obtained by exchange with Henry de Snaith for the chapel of St. Radegunda, in the diocese of London, with the approval of John Appelby, dean of London. William had previously a canonry and prebend of Howden, which, by virtue of a dispensation in extension of a dispensation for illegitimacy, he exchanged for the said chapel of St. Radegunda.

1367.

9 Kal. Feb.

Montpellier.  
(f. 28.)

To Stephen de Malcarston, Augustinian canon of Holyrood, in the diocese of St. Andrews. Rehabilitation, on petition of David, king of Scotland, whose chaplain he is, on account of his having accepted the archdeaconry of Whitehern, which has



1367.

cure of souls, he holding already a church with cure of souls, under a papal dispensation granted to him, as the illegitimate son of a married man, to be ordained and hold a benefice. The archdeaconry has been already resigned.

12 Kal. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 29d.)

To Arnold Beraldi, lord of the castle of Sassac, in the diocese of Cahors. Licence to bestow certain tithes upon the college for poor scholars which Hugh Pelegrini, treasurer of Lichfield, proposes to found in the city of Cahors.

2 Id. July.  
Viterbo.  
(f. 35d.)

To William Courtenay, D.C.L. priest, of the diocese of Exeter. Indult to have a portable altar.

2 Non. Aug.  
Viterbo.  
(f. 36.)

To Hugh Cottenay, earl of Devon, and Margaret his wife. Indults to have mass and other divine offices celebrated in places under an interdict, and to have mass celebrated before daybreak.

3 Id. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 36.)

To William de Dalton, canon of York. Grant that he shall not be removed by papal letters from any of his benefices, unless special mention is made of the present grant; he having canonries and prebends of York and Ripon, and the church of Habghton (Houghton), in the diocese of Durham, value together 170 marks.

*Ibid.*

To Peter de Dalton, bachelor of canon and civil law, canon of Lincoln. The like grant; he having a prebend of Lincoln and the church of Surflet, in the same diocese, their value together being 170 marks.

9 Kal. Aug.  
Viterbo.  
(f. 57d.)

To William de Mulso, S.C.L. of the diocese of Salisbury. Dispensation to hold a benefice with cure of souls, he being aged eighteen; on reaching the canonical age he is to be ordained.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 58.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of a hundred days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year visit the collegiate church of St. Mary Magdalen, Cobham, in the diocese of Rochester, founded by John de Cobeham, knight.  
[See *Cal. Pet.* i. 492.]

10 Kal. Feb.  
Montpellier.  
(f. 58d.)

To Richard de Chestirfeld, canon of Lincoln. Grant, on petition of king Edward, whose clerk he is, to hold and exchange a prebend of Lincoln, value 40 marks, a prebend of Southwell, value 30 marks, and the church of Brandespath, in the diocese of Durham, value 42 marks 10s. according to the new taxation, or 80 marks according to the old, the recent papal constitutions against pluralities among the clerks of the realm of England notwithstanding.

12 Kal. Feb.  
Montpellier.  
(f. 60.)

To the same Richard de Chestirfeld, priest, of the diocese of Lichfield. Rehabilitation on account of his having held, when he had completed his twentieth but not his twenty-third year, the church of St. Mildrede, Bredstrede, London, and on resigning it that of Hane Wellis (Hanwell), in the same diocese, and on resigning it that of Orsted (Horstead), in the diocese of

1367.

Norwich, before he attained his twenty-fifth year, after holding which for about two years he has resigned it; 400 florins, being the fruits received from the said churches, are remitted to him.

2 Non. Aug.  
Viterbo.  
(f. 62d.)

To John de Gurmuncestre, canon of Salisbury. Grant to hold the prebend of Aulton (Alton) in Salisbury, and of Bruclesham (Bracelesham) in Chichester, and the church of Stok in Clineslond (Stoke in Climsland), in the diocese of Exeter, and that he shall not be deprived of any of his benefices for plurality unless special mention is made in the papal letters of the present grant.

8 Id. Aug.  
Viterbo.  
(f. 64.)

To Reginald de Cobeham, S.C.L. rector of Coling, in the diocese of Rochester. Confirmation of the papal mandate to the official of Canterbury, by which he, as student for four years of civil law and of arts for five years, obtained a canonry of Chichester, with expectation of a prebend, notwithstanding that he held the church of Coling, value 9½ marks, the actual value thereof, as shown in the petition of the said Reginald, being 20 marks. The value of the said prebend is not to exceed 35 marks.

1366.

7 Id. Aug.  
Avignon.  
(f. 62d.)

To the dean of Clogher. Mandate, after due examination, to confirm to Patrick Oteny (Ocerry) his election by the chapter and confirmation by the archbishop to the deanery of Armagh, value 200 florins, void by the death of Christopher Ofratghila, a doubt having arisen whether it was not reserved to the pope. *Anno quarto (sic).* [Cal. Pet. i. 533.]

1367.

3 Id. May.  
Marseilles.  
(f. 71d.)

To the bishop of Sodor. Mandate, if the facts are as stated, to absolve Lochlan (*Lacollannus*) Johannis, called 'Maguilleon' (Maclean), donsel, and Mary de Insulis, daughter of John, lord of the Isles, from the excommunication which they have incurred by intermarrying without banns, and to grant them a dispensation to remain in the marriage so contracted, declaring their past and future offspring legitimate.

Id. Aug.  
Viterbo.  
(f. 76.)

To William de Dingthon, canon of Salisbury. Extension of successive dispensations granted by Innocent VI. to him as the son of a priest, by virtue of which he held the church of Beyking, in the diocese of Norwich, on exchanging it that of Asshe, in the diocese of Rochester (Ash by Wrotham), on resigning which, upon rehabilitation by the said pope, he was dispensed to hold that of Wyverton, or Wiberton, in the diocese of Lincoln, together with the canonries and prebends of Tington Regis (Teignton) in Salisbury and Ruggemere in London. Subsequently, on resigning by dispensation of the present pope the church of Asshe and the said canonry and prebend in London, he obtained the church of Stayndorp, in the diocese of Durham, and the canonry and prebend of Tolsehint, in St. Martin's le Grand, London. He is now dispensed, at the request of king Edward, whose secretary he is, on resigning Stayndorp, to hold a church with two other benefices.

[See Cal. Pet. i. 420.]



1367.

16 Kal. Oct.  
Viterbo.  
(f. 79d.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury. Mandate, if the facts stated be found true, to grant a licence to the warden and convent of the Friars Minors in Salisbury to acquire a certain space adjoining their place, to which king Edward, the chapter of Salisbury, and others concerned are ready to give their assent. The said space is charged with a yearly cess to the bishop, and with a further yearly cess of 3 silver marks to the vicars of the cathedral church, and belongs to the bishop, who, by virtue of his oath against alienations, refuses his consent. The friars are to assign a like pension to the bishop and said vicars.

2 Kal. Oct.  
Viterbo.  
(f. 85.)

To John, Benedictine prior of Saldinghen, or Spaldingen, in the diocese of Lincoln. Faculty to dispense twelve of his monks, having attained their twenty-second year, to be ordained priests.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 85d.)

To Simon de Multon, licentiate in civil law. Further enlargement of the value of a benefice with cure of souls reserved to him, in the gift of the abbot and convent of Ramsey, to 40 marks, the first enlargement having been to 30 marks.

8 Kal. Oct.  
Viterbo.  
(f. 86d.)

To Thomas son of Edward de Kendele, knight, clerk, of the diocese of Lincoln. Confirmation of the papal mandate to the chancellor of Lichfield to make provision to him of a canonry of the same, with reservation of a prebend, he being described in the said mandate as having studied law (*legibus*) for two years, and civil law (*jure civili*) for two years more, whereas he had only studied logic for half a year, and civil law for a year.

10 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 87.)

To John called 'Stalpy,' M.A. student of canon law, rector of Fethirkern, in the diocese of St. Andrews. Confirmation of his collation to and acceptance of the said church, value 25 marks, on its voidance by the resignation of Bertrand Carreti. The resignation was made to John de Pebelis, treasurer of Glasgow, deputed by William, bishop of St. Andrews, and a doubt has arisen whether, inasmuch as Bertrand was papal collector, the said church was not reserved to the pope.

[See *Cal. Pet.* i. 561.]

1366.

10 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 89d.)

To Richard son of Richard de Setryngton, priest, of the diocese of York, bachelor of canon law. Enlargement of the value of a benefice with cure of souls reserved to him, in the gift of the provost of St. John's, Beverley, from 25 to 30 marks.

[See *Cal. Pet.* i. 516.]

1367.

15 Kal. Feb.  
Montpellier.  
(f. 90.)

To John de Saunford, clerk, of the diocese of London. Extension, on petition of queen Philippa, of the dispensations granted to him on account of illegitimacy, so that he may hold any elective dignity in a cathedral church.

1366.

12 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 92d.)

To the bishops of Lismore and Killaloe, and the treasurer of Ardfert. Letters conservatory for Stephen, bishop, the chapter, and the churches of the city and diocese of Limerick.

1367.

2 Non. Jan.

Avignon.  
(f. 95.)

To the bishop of Lincoln and two others named. Mandate to proceed to the execution of the mandate committed to the bishops of Wells and Durham, and the dean of Wells, to give the church of Bishop's Wermow (Wearmouth), in the diocese of Durham, to William de Ardene, M.A. canon of Southwell. The said church became void upon William Newport obtaining that of Spefford, in the diocese of York, and has been unlawfully detained by the said Newport for two years, the said bishops and dean having refused to execute the said mandate.

16 Kal. April.

Avignon.  
(f. 96d.)

To the archbishop of Tours and the bishops of Le Mans and Nevers. Mandate, on petition of Charles, king of France, to admonish ecclesiastics of Celleville and the neighbourhood, in the diocese of Luçon, to show to the arbitrators appointed certain instruments which prove the right of the said king in the difference which has arisen respecting the said land between him and Edward, king of England.

4 Id. April.

Avignon.  
(f. 100d.)

To the bishop of St. Andrews. Mandate, on petition of Raymond, master of the Hospitallers, to warn all those, lay and cleric, who have seized and unlawfully hold the rents and goods of whatever kind belonging to the Hospitallers in Scotland, to restore the same.

Non. April.

Avignon.  
(f. 103.)

To Nicholas de Chaggeden, canon of Lichfield. Mandate to summon those concerned and make order touching the complaint of the abbot and convent of St. Mary's, Pikwell (Pipewell), in regard to the appropriation to them of the church of Whykhambrok (Wickhambrook), in the diocese of Norwich, by papal letters duly exhibited to the bishop and his commissaries, William Blithe, archdeacon of Norfolk (Northfole), and the official of Norwich. The said commissaries called upon the said abbot and convent to prove the motive of the same, on which they have appealed to the pope.

6 Non. July.

Viterbo.  
(f. 103.)

To the bishop of Lincoln. Mandate, on petition of Walter, vicar of Wyntorp (Winthorp), to summon those concerned and make order touching the insufficient portion, to wit, 7 marks, assigned to him, the value of that church, which is appropriated to the Gilbertine prior and convent of Rolington (Bullington), being more than 60 marks.

1366.

4 Kal. Dec.

Avignon.  
(f. 103.)

To the archdeacon of Norwich. Mandate, on petition of Walter de Calton, vicar of a moiety of Walpol, to summon those concerned and make order touching the refusal of the prior and convent of Lewes to assign to the vicars of the said moiety a third part of the emoluments thereof, as they are bound to do by the ordinance made on the appropriation to them of the said moiety.

1367.

Kal. Sept.

Viterbo.  
(f. 109d.)

To the bishop of Worcester, the dean of London, and the archdeacon of Coventry. Mandate, on petition of Thomas de Paxton, papal chaplain and auditor, to annul the sequestration by the chapter of Lincoln of the fruits of the prebend held by



1367.

him, on the ground of his having not paid, for some years, the yearly fine of  $8\frac{1}{2}$  marks and 11*d.* imposed on him by them for absence, on the ground of one of their statutes against absentee canons, he being not bound to pay the same.

2 Id. Sept.  
Viterbo.  
(f. 110.)

To the archbishop of York, the abbot of Selby, and the archdeacon of East Riding (*Istringendi*). Mandate to carry out the ordinances touching apostates in regard to John del Yle, monk of Monk Breton, bearer of these presents, who, having left his order, desires to be reconciled to it.

7 Kal. Aug.  
Viterbo.  
(f. 113*d.*)

To the abbot of Bury [St. Edmunds]. Mandate, on petition of the Benedictine prior and convent of Rochester, to inform himself touching the priory, or cell, of Filkestowe (Felixstowe), in the diocese of Norwich, under the jurisdiction of the bishop and said prior of Rochester, and not under that of the ordinary. As the buildings thereof have been destroyed by inundation of the sea, it is desired to build another priory in the parish of St. Mary's, Walton, for which licence is required. A report is to be sent under seal to the pope.

11 Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 117.)

To the bishop of London. Mandate, if the facts are as stated, to summon those concerned and compel the bishop, dean, and chapter of Lichfield to relax the oath which they have extorted from Walter de Kampeden, rector of Wigan, to pay a yearly pension which they pretend is due to them.

6 Kal. Sept.  
Viterbo.  
(f. 118*d.*)

To the prior of Newenham, the archdeacon of Bedford, and Richard de Winwil, canon of Lincoln. Mandate, on petition of Simon Tyrel, vicar of Southyeull (Southill), in the diocese of Lincoln, to summon those concerned, and make order touching the tithes due to the said vicar from the Cistercian abbot and convent of Werden (Warden); he has been despoiled thereof by them, although they have let the granges and manors, and have not themselves cultivated the lands.

## REGESTA, VOL. CCLVII.

## 6 URBAN V.

6 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 10.)

To the doctors, masters, and scholars of the university of Oxford. Grant that anyone lawfully elected to the chancellorship by the doctors and regent masters shall be deemed confirmed and need no other confirmation; the bishop of Lincoln having claimed of custom to confirm such election.

1368.

8 Id. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 10*d.*)

To William de Benington of Claypole, rector of Muston, in the diocese of Lincoln. Confirmation of the provision made to him of a benefice in the gift of the prioress and convent of Stikelwalde, under which he obtained the church of Muston, void by the death of John Cotes, the monastery having been described in the letters of provision as Benedictine instead of Cistercian.

1368.

2 Non. Feb. To John, abbot of Walden. Faculty to dispense four of his monks, having completed their twenty-second year, to be ordained priests.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 12.)

7 Kal. March. Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year, the feast of the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun-week, and of a hundred days to those who on the said octaves and on the said six days, visit and give alms for the repair of the church of St. Peter, Tauton, damaged by tempests, in which there is an altar of St. Botolph, where miracles are often wrought.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 13.)

2 Non. Feb. To John de Bukyngham, B.C.L. canon of York. Indults to have mass celebrated before daybreak, and to have mass and other divine offices celebrated privately in places under an interdiction.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 14.)

4 Non. May. To Adam, bishop of St. Davids. Faculty to reconcile churches and cemeteries by deputy.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 15.)

11 Kal. May. To Robert de Denton, priest, of the diocese of London. Indult to have a portable altar.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 17d.)

1367.

4 Kal. Jan. To John de Karlil, B.C.L. and B.A. clerk, of Carlisle. Confirmation of the papal mandate under which he was to obtain the church of Sta[n]howe, in the diocese of Norwich, as having been so long void by the death of John de Peverel that it had lapsed to the pope, a doubt having arisen whether it was not by the resignation of the said John that it became void.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 26d.)

1368.

Kal. July. To the archbishop of Canterbury. Mandate, on petition of king Edward, to dispense, if the facts be as stated, John de Hastings, earl of Pembroke, and Ann, daughter of Walter de Many (Mauny), knight, damsel, of the dioceses of Canterbury and Cambrai, to intermarry, notwithstanding that Ann was related, in the third and fourth degrees of kindred, to the late Margaret, daughter of king Edward, damsel, whom the said earl had married. The said earl and Ann are exhorted, if the dispensation be granted, to give 1000 gold florins towards the repair of the church of the monastery of St. Paul, Rome.  
Montefiascone. (f. 50.)

6 Id. June. Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year, the feast of the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun-week, and of a hundred days to those who on the said octaves and on the said six days, visit the church of the Augustinian monastery of St. John Baptist, Bekenure in the diocese of London.  
Montefiascone. (f. 57.)

Id. July. Relaxations (as above, f. 13) to penitents who visit and give alms to the church of the Annunciation, Luleston (Lullingstone), in the diocese of Rochester.  
Montefiascone. (ff. 57d. and 60.)



1368.

5 Kal. June.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 58.)

To the bishop of London. Mandate, on petition of queen Philippa, to rehabilitate John de Clisseby, of the diocese of Lincoln, her secretary, who held the church of Symondesbory in the diocese of Durham, and by virtue of papal letters a canonry of Lincoln, with expectation of a prebend. The said John neglected to exhibit, in accordance with the papal mandate touching the returns of values of benefices held along with benefices held or expected under provision of the pope, the taxation of his church within six months of the date of the said letters; he has been already absolved from the sentence of excommunication thereby incurred, and the fruits received from the church are to be remitted to him.

*Ibid.*  
(ff. 58d. and 59.)

To the same. The like mandate, on petition of queen Philippa, in regard to Ralph de Notyngam, of the diocese of York, who held the church of Glemesford, in the diocese of Norwich, and a canonry of Southwell, with expectation of a prebend.

13 Kal. Sept.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 61.)

To John de Arderne, rector of Goe (Gouey), in the diocese of Coutances. Enlargement of a benefice with cure of souls granted to him, in the gift of the archbishop, prior, convent, and chapter of Canterbury, from 25 to 30 marks.

[See *Cal. Pet.* i. 526.]

2 Id. Sept.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 67.)

To Bernard de Guasconibus, S.T.P. minister of the Friars Minors of Tuscany. Mandate, after due examination in the Roman court by him and four other masters of theology, to grant the degree of S.T.P. at the university of Florence or other university, and the licence to teach, to John Welle of England, a Friar Minor, student of theology at Oxford.

Kal. Sept.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 81.)

To Richard de Cheshelm, of the diocese of Moray. Grant in confirmation of the mandate issued to the chancellor of Paris to confirm to him, as king David's clerk, he being also of noble birth, and having studied for four years at Paris in canon law and in other faculties, the reservation of the church of Dumberny, in the diocese of St. Andrews, which was to become void upon Thomas Karkars (Harkars), canon of Glasgow, obtaining papal provision of the treasurership of Moray. The said mandate stated, in accordance with a supplication made on behalf of the said Richard, and in his absence, by certain nobles of Scotland, that he was at the time of the issue thereof king David's clerk, the which he had been before, and now is.

10 Kal. July.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 82.)

To Thomas de Tynn, monk of St. Martin's, Battle. Dispensation to him, as the son of a priest, to accept any office or dignity of his order short of that of abbot.

Kal. July.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 82d.)

To Roger de Wodenorton, priest, of the diocese of Norwich. Enlargement of the value of a benefice reserved to him in the gift of the bishop of Ely, with or without cure of souls, from 25 and 18 to 60 and 30 marks respectively.

8 Id. July.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 84.)

To the bishop of London. Mandate touching the church of Altenburgh, in the diocese of Norwich, in which there are two rectors, one holding two and the other one of three portions.



1368.

Richard Garland, in the cause between him and Richard de Burton, long standing before divers auditors in the papal palace, concerning two of the three rectorial portions of the said church, was condemned under three sentences in fruits received and costs, which costs were afterwards taxed, and having been ordered by the dean of St. Agricolus, Avignon, charged with the execution of the said sentences, to give up the said portions to Burton, and to make satisfaction concerning the said fruits and costs, did not obey, whereupon the dean issued sentences of excommunication, suspension, and interdiction. Burton is since deceased. The bishop is to absolve Garland, under caution and a wholesome penance, on his resigning the said church and making satisfaction for the said fruits and costs.

*Ibid.*

(f. 85.)

To the same. The like. [A deleted copy.]

8 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 93.)

To Thomas de Hauerbergh, archdeacon of Anglesey (*Argllie*), in Bangor. Grant in confirmation of the provision made to him by the bishop of the said archdeaconry on its voidance by the death of Howel ap Gronou. He has held the same for two years, and a doubt has arisen whether it was not reserved to the pope.

1367.

18 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 101.)

To the abbot of St. Thomas's and the prior of All Saints, Dublin, and the archdeacon of Down. Mandate to carry out the ordinances touching apostates in regard to Laurence Wyteleye, canon of the Augustinian priory of St. Wulstan, in the diocese of Dublin, bearer of these presents, who, having left his order, desires to be reconciled to it.

1368.

2 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 112d.)

To the abbot of Coggeshale, the prior of St. Botolph's, Colchester, and the archdeacon of Oxford. The like mandate in regard to Ralph de Pelham, Benedictine monk of Colne, in the diocese of London, bearer of these presents.

2 Id. June.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 112d.)

To the abbot of Selby, the prior of Drax (Herlham), in the diocese of York, and the archdeacon of Oxford. The like mandate in regard to William de Selleby, Augustinian canon of Hawatemprysse, in priest's orders, bearer of these presents.

6 Id. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 112d.)

To the archbishop of York. Mandate, on petition of William, master general of the order of Sempringham, to summon those concerned and make order touching Alesia, daughter of John de Everyngam, of Birkin, Gilbertine nun of Haverhol, who, having left her order, and having refused to obey the master's monition, was excommunicated by him, and then lived incestuously with James de Huthulle, layman of the same diocese, as if they were man and wife. On her refusing to appear before the said master, papal letters were obtained to the dean of Lincoln, who commissioned Geoffrey de Scrop and Raynald de Belvero, canons of the same, to hear the cause. The canons



1368.

absolved Alesia, under caution, from the sentence of excommunication, upon which the master appealed to the pope.

7 Kal. June.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 114d.)

To the bishop of Winchester. Mandate to summon those concerned, and to make order touching the case of Agnes, wife of Robert Marchamet, knight, who, after offspring had by them, put her away, and cohabited with other women, despoiling his wife, who now desires to be put in some safe place out of her husband's power.

2 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 117d.)

To the bishop of London. Mandate to summon those concerned, and decide the cause between John de Parre, clerk, of the diocese of Lichfield, present petitioner, and the abbot and convent of Whalley, touching the chapel of St. Michael, Cliderowe, which the said John obtained by papal provision on its avoidance by the death of William Burton, rector of the same, and which the abbot and convent assert was appropriated to them, the said cause, partly heard by a papal auditor under a commission from Innocent VI. having remained undecided.

9 Kal. July.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 118d.)

To the same. Mandate to summon those concerned and decide the cause between William de Wintriton, canon of Hereford, present petitioner, and the prior of the same, Thomas Joco of Felton, Thomas Burwehil of Thynsil, laymen, and Joan Rousel, touching the right of pasturage in certain meadows within the parish of Schuth (South) Wintington, and belonging to the prebend of Preston, held by the said William.

6 Id. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 119.)

To the bishop of Lichfield. Mandate, on petition of abbot Thomas, if the facts are as stated, to compel Richard de Scynsbuey (Seynesbury), monk of St. Werburg's, Chester, to return to the monastery and to the obedience of abbot Thomas. The said Richard, at the apostolic see, when abbot of the said monastery, of his own accord ceded his rule to the said Thomas, to whom papal provision was made thereof, and then, under pretext of having a personal exemption from the apostolic see, refused obedience to abbot Thomas and left the monastery.

4 Kal. June.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 119d.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury. Mandate to summon those concerned, and make order touching the case of John Devenish, citizen of London, and Joan Blanch his wife, the said Joan being placed apart in some fitting religious place. After John and Joan had lived together as man and wife, Richard Moriz (or Morys, f. 132), of the diocese of Lincoln, asserting that he had married the said Joan, obtained three sentences in the cause heard before papal auditors, and got a mandate for their execution. It is asserted that these sentences were obtained by false, corrupt, and suborned witnesses; and that Richard was willing to let John and Joan alone if they gave him 100*l.* and a yearly pension of 5*l.*

1367.

4 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 132.)

To the bishop of Lincoln. Mandate to summon those concerned, and to absolve John Deveneysch, and Joan his wife, of the diocese of Lincoln, daughter of John Blanche, from the sen-

1367.

tences of excommunication incurred by them in the above-named cause, in which false and corrupt witnesses and forged documents were produced.

1368.

2 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 135d.)

To the official of Tournay. Mandate touching the will of Martin of London and Pardus of Paris, sons of Pardus, jeweller, who bequeathed the greater part of their property, mainly in England, to the poor and to pious places, and appointed as executors, in presence of the official of the archdeacon of London, according to the custom of that city and of the realm of England, Ventura, and Paul Johannis, citizen of Pistoja, both dwelling in London. Ventura, in order to appropriate the inheritance, falsely pretended that Paul was his debtor in the sum of 307*l*. and caused him to be imprisoned in London until he took oath to renounce his co-executorship. If the facts be as stated, he is to compel Ventura, under threat of excommunication, to release Paul from his oath.

# REGESTA, VOL. CCLVIII.

13 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 32.)

To the official of Canterbury. Mandate, on petition of king Edward, to give, after due examination, to John Aleyn, the king's clerk, the archdeaconry of Suffolk, reserved to the pope in the lifetime of John de Carleton (viz. 4 Id. Nov. anno 5), who, as king Edward's envoy, died on his way to the Roman court. Aleyn is to resign his rectory of Otteford, in the diocese of Rochester, and his canonry and prebend of St. George's, Windsor, but not his canonry and prebend of Wells.

15 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 37.)

To Henry Wyntirton, bachelor of canon and civil law. Provision of the archdeaconry of Essex, value 50 marks, void by Roger de Freton obtaining the deanery of Chichester, notwithstanding that the said Henry has a canonry and prebend of Salisbury, which is to be resigned on his obtaining another of the same, and that he has provision of a benefice in the gift of the abbot and convent of Bury, which provision is to be void. Henry has studied civil law for two years at Cambridge.

Concurrent mandate to the chancellors of Salisbury and London, and Robert de Stratton, canon of Lincoln.

12 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 39.)

To the bishop and dean of Aberdeen, and another named. Mandate to give to William de Grenlaw, canon of Moray, who has laboured for twelve years in Scotland as collector of dues to the papal camera, the archdeaconry of St. Andrews, which was reserved to the pope in the lifetime of William de Pelmore (or Polmore). Provision of the same was made to Grenlaw, who was dispensed to hold it together with the deanery of Glasgow and canonry and prebend of Moray, but in the dispensation it was not mentioned that both the deanery



1368.

and archdeaconry had cure of souls attached to them. He afterwards obtained, by papal provision, a canonry and prebend of Glasgow, void by the removal therefrom of Guy de Ruppe, canon of St. Martin of Tours, on account of plurality, and thereby reserved to the pope, and at the same time resigned the deanery of Glasgow. Grenlaw was rehabilitated, had remission of fruits received, and was ordered to resign the said archdeaconry and the canonry and prebend of Glasgow: as, according to the constitution of John XXII. beginning *Execrabilis*, the archdeaconry is now void, it is to be given to him on his resignation of it.

1367.

3 Id. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 46.)

To the dean of Lincoln, and the archdeacons of Northampton and Bedford. Mandate to summon those concerned, and on finding the facts to be as stated, to remove William Kynewell, who has no degree in any lawful faculty, from the archdeaconry of Buckingham. In order to elude the ordinance of the present pope [Reg. 246, f. 340*d.*, and 248, f. 227*d.*] requiring a return of benefices in England even though held or expected by papal authority, he having canonries and prebends of Lincoln and Ripon, value 140 marks, and the church of Surflet, in the diocese of Lincoln, and before the pope could order him to resign the said church, he exchanged it for that of Langperch (or Longport, Reg. 259, f. 39*d.*), of lay patronage, in the same diocese. The said archdeaconry was then, by a mandate dated Kal. Aug. anno 5, ordered to be given to John Skyret of Buckingham, rector of Great Horwood (*Horewode Maingna*); but as he died at the apostolic see before the papal letters were made out, it is to be given to Henry Piel, canon of Southwell, licentiate in canon and civil law, who is to resign the church of Werketon, in the diocese of Lincoln.

[See *Cal. Pet.* i. 229. William de Gynewell.]

3 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 55.)

To John de Babyngle. Provision of the canonry and prebend of Lanchester, value 10 marks, void by the death of John de Nesbyt at the apostolic see.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of London, the chancellor of York, and the archdeacon of Oxford.

1368.

13 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 60*d.*)

To the official of Canterbury. Mandate, on petition of king Edward, to give, after due examination, to his clerk, Richard de Linteford, rector of Burgheler, in the diocese of Winchester, and canon of Beverley, the canonry and prebend of Lincoln, void by the death of John de Karleton, king Edward's envoy, on his way to the Roman court, the same having been reserved to the pope, 4 Id. Nov. anno 5, in the lifetime of the said John.

4 Non. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 62.)

To John son of John de Geraldinis, B.C.L. Provision of the canonry and prebend of Limerick, value 20 gold florins, void by the resignation of the late Walter Gnowsall, papal chaplain, and sub-collector in Ireland, made to Stephen, bishop of that see,



1367.

7 Id. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 99d.)

To the abbot of St. Mary's, York, the archdeacon of East Riding, and the official of York. Mandate to summon the abbot and convent of Cokersand, and others concerned, touching the church of Mitton, void by the death of William de Tatham, although the abbot and convent occupy it on the pretext that it has been appropriated to them. If the church is void it is to be given to Thomas Sotheron, who is to resign that of Monnesley, in the diocese of Norwich.

1368.

11 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 103d.)

To John de Glatton. Provision of the church of Northwolde, in the diocese of Norwich, which he obtained by exchange with Bernard de Sautre for that of High Rothing (*Alta Rothynge*), in the diocese of London; resignation having been made by proctors William de Neuton, of the diocese of Ely, and Master John de Hymberde or Hymberford.

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Bury St. Edmunds, West Derham, and Hulm.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 104d.)

To Bernard Sautre. The like in regard to the church of High Rothing, *mutatis mutandis*.

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Bury St. Edmunds and West Derham, and the dean of St. Paul's, London.

12 Kal. Sept.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 113d.)

To the prior of Bermondsey, the archdeacon of Winchester, and John de Sylinforde, canon of Exeter. Mandate to summon John Querneby, and others concerned, touching the rectory of Croydon, in the diocese of Winchester, wrongfully held by the said John, who, having no dispensation, has not been ordained priest, to remove him therefrom and to give it to Ralph de Pyleton, bachelor of canon law, priest, of the diocese of Exeter, who is to resign his expectation of a benefice in the gift of the prior and convent of Plympton.

4 Non. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 136d.)

To John Offeargayl, B.C.L. of the diocese of Ardagh. Extension of dispensation granted to him as the son of a subdeacon, at the request of Cornelius, bishop of Raphoe, of whose household he is a member, so that he may accept any dignity short of the episcopal.

11 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 144d.)

To the abbot of Missenden. Mandate, if the facts be as stated, to license Richard de Peykyrke, Augustinian canon of Brunne, to transfer himself to another monastery of the same order, he having suffered from the enmity and injuries inflicted on him by abbot Thomas.

Non. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 147.)

To the bishop of Durham. Mandate, if the facts be as stated, to dispense Thomas Gray, knight, and Margaret, daughter of the late William de Pressen—who intermarried in ignorance that the late John Lutre, whose marriage with Margaret at the age of nine was duly annulled on account of her want of consent when she reached the age of discretion, was related to Thomas in the fourth degree of kindred—to remain in the marriage so contracted sixteen years ago, declaring their past and future offspring legitimate.

1368.

2 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 148d.)

To the provost of the church of St. Omer. Mandate as above to the official of Tournay (Reg. 257, f. 135d).

1367.

7 Id. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 126.)

To the bishop of Sodor. Mandate, if the facts be as stated, to license the prior provincial and Friars Minors of Ireland to accept a place offered them by William de Monteaute, earl of Salisbury, in his town (*in villa*) of St. Columba, in the Isle of Man, and to build thereon a church and other necessary offices, there being no place of the said order in the diocese of Sodor.

[*Theiner*, 331, from the Avignon register, in which '*villa*' has been altered in the margin to '*parrochia ecclesie*.']

1368.

3 Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 168.)

To the abbot of Waltham. Mandate to summon those concerned in the petition of Adam, rector of Olney, stating that the inhabitants of Weston-under-Wood in his parish, pretending that they are not bound to come to his church on Sundays and holidays for mass and ecclesiastical sacraments, but that the rector is bound to keep a priest at his charges in the chapel founded anew in the said town, tried to compel him. The cause was brought by the rector before the official of Lincoln, and carried by the said inhabitants to the court of Canterbury, whose official ordered the rector to provide the priest at his own charges. The rector appealed to the pope, but the official, in contempt of the appeal, excommunicated him. It is further stated that John Grenewyck, Philip Vowessan, Stephen Copull, Thomas Wylynton, and Henry Elis of Weston-under-Wood, lay parishioners, have taken and held goods and rights belonging to the said rector and church. The rector therefore prays to be absolved from the said sentence of excommunication, which is ordered to be done under caution, and the cause is to be heard by the abbot and decided.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 169d.)

Ordinance, on petition of Hamo, abbot of Battle, touching the cell of St. John, Brecon, in the diocese of St. Davids, whose prior, John, asserts that he is a papal chaplain, and therefore exempt from the jurisdiction of the said abbot, thereby causing the dispersion of the monks, and ruin of the buildings. The prior is declared to be subject to the said Hamo and his successors.

Kal. July.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 172.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of a hundred days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year visit the church of St. Peter, Wallingford.



## REGESTA, VOL. CCLIX.

## 7 URBAN V.

1368.

9 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 12.)

To Edmund de Mortuo Mari, earl of March, and Philippa his wife. Indults to have a portable altar, to have mass and other divine offices celebrated privately in places under an interdict, and to have a priest for the administration of ecclesiastical sacraments.

1369.

15 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 13.)

To Archibald de Douglas, lord of Bothevill, in the diocese of Glasgow. The first two indults as above.

1368.

7 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 16.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of a hundred days of enjoined penance to penitents who give alms for the repair of the chapel of Holy Trinity in the church of Ashwell, in the diocese of Lincoln.

1369.

6 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 17d.)

To Richard, bishop elect of Down. Faculty to be consecrated by any catholic prelate, assisted by two or three others in communion with the apostolic see, who shall receive his oath of fealty, according to the form enclosed, and send it under seal to the pope.

Kal. Feb.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 18.)

To John Doncani, archdeacon of Down, papal chaplain and nuncio. Indults, during his mission, to have mass celebrated before daybreak, to have a portable altar, and to have mass and other divine offices celebrated privately in places under an interdict.

2 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 19.)

To John Philipot and Joan his wife, citizens of London. Indult to have a portable altar.

Non. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 19d.)

To David Faucon, M.A. vicar of Monross, in the diocese of Brechin. Confirmation of the collation made to him of the said vicarage, value 10 marks, by Patrick, bishop of Brechin, who received the resignation thereof from Patrick Burke, a doubt having arisen whether it was not reserved to the pope.

17 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 21d.)

To Robert Witford, doctor of canon and civil law, priest, of the diocese of Exeter. Indult to have a portable altar.

5 Non. May.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 22.)

To William de Aldeburgh, knight, and Elisabeth his wife, of the diocese of York. The like.

19 Kal. Sept.  
Viterbo.  
(f. 26d.)

To Laurence de Ibestok, licentiate in civil law, canon of Lichfield. Grant whereby his obligation to resign the church of Barewell, in the diocese of Lincoln, value 70 marks, on obtaining a canonry of Lichfield, with expectation of a prebend, is rescinded.



1369.

2 Id. June.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 27.)

To John Mareschalli. Extension of the dispensation granted to him as the son of a priest, so that he may exchange the church of Swepston, in the diocese of Lincoln, for another.

4 Kal. Aug.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 28.)

To Henry, Augustinian prior of Kelingworth (Kenilworth). Faculty to dispense four of his canons, having attained their twenty-second year, to be ordained priests.

15 Kal. Oct.  
Viterbo.  
(f. 29.)

Relaxation during ten years of a hundred days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year visit and give alms for the repair of the chapel of St. Ragunde in the church of Ledbury, in the diocese of Hereford.

16 Kal. Oct.  
Viterbo.  
(f. 29.)

The like for the church of St. Martin Novi Operis, Dover.

Kal. Oct.  
Viterbo.  
(f. 31d.)

The like for the chapel of St. Mary the Virgin in Leverington, in the diocese of Ely.

1368.

Non. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 34d.)

To Robert Holewey, B.C.L. of the diocese of Worcester. Enlargement of the value of the benefices reserved to him in the gift of the bishop of Worcester, from 25 and 18 to 50 and 28 marks, with or without cure of souls respectively.

1369.

10 Kal. July.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 35d.)

To the bishop of Lichfield. Mandate to summon the rector of Clifton and others concerned, and, if the facts be as stated, to allow the inhabitants of Neuton in the parish of Clifton, who are prevented from going to the parish church by the distance, the frequent floods of the river Avon (*Habona*), and the dangerous state of the bridge, neglected by the secular authorities despite ecclesiastical censure—to have mass, baptism, and burial in the chapel and adjoining ground in Neuton, and to cause the said rector to provide a suitable chaplain.

1368.

2 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 39d.)

To Master Peter Flandini, papal chaplain and auditor. Mandate, recapitulating the circumstances set forth above, Reg. 258, f. 46, to give the archdeaconry of Buckingham, William Kinwell, rector of Longport, in the diocese of Lincoln, having been removed therefrom, to Henry Pyel, licentiate in civil law, canon of Southwell, who has, since the former mandate in his favour, pointed out by petition that the papal letters cannot pass the chancery because it is stated therein that at the time of the above-named ordinance Kinwell held the archdeaconry and the said church (of Surflet) canonically, whereas they were incompatible. Master Peter is to execute the present mandate, notwithstanding the former statement.

1369.

11 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 41d.)

To Nicholas Vendevall, S.C.L. Confirmation of the provision made to him of a canonry of St. Patrick's, Dublin, with expectation of a prebend; it being feared that whereas there are two churches in Dublin, Holy Trinity and

1369.

St. Patrick's, both reputed to be cathedral, the papal letters may be deemed surreptitious. [See *Cal. Pet.* i. 486.]

8 Id. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 48d.)

To the bishop of London. Faculty to absolve persons of the realm, on their making satisfaction, from ecclesiastical sentences incurred by them as aiders and abettors of Barnabas de Vicecomitibus (Visconti), knight, of Milan, in his war against the Roman church and empire.

10 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 50d.)

To Laurence de Ybstok, B.C.L. of Oxford, rector of Barwell. Confirmation of his presentation and his institution by John, bishop of Lincoln, to the church of Barwell, in the gift of Agnes, abbess, and the convent of Pollesworth, void by the death of William de Oulecotes, a doubt having arisen whether it was not reserved to the pope: provided that the said William was not a member of the pope's household. Laurence is canon of Lichfield, with expectation of a prebend.

1368.

9 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 51.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of a hundred days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year visit the chapel of Holy Trinity in the church of Ashwell, in the diocese of Lincoln.

1369.

Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 52.)

To the prior and brethren of the hospital of the Holy Ghost at Rome. Renewal of the mandate of Gregory IX. dated at the Lateran, 5 Non. March *anno* 4, to all prelates secular and regular in England, to receive kindly the messengers of those who come to collect the alms of the faithful for the hospital of the Holy Ghost, and not to inflict upon them loss or injury by reason of the frivolous speech of some people, but to assist them with counsel and aid.

4 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 53d.)

To the bishop of Aberdeen. Mandate, on petition of king David, if the facts stated be found true, to dispense John de Keet, donsel, of his diocese, and Mary de Chen, damsel, of that of Moray, to intermarry, they being related in the third degree of affinity.

6 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 57.)

To John de Saunford, canon of London. Rehabilitation, on petition of queen Philippa, a doubt having arisen whether his dispensations on account of illegitimacy and subsequent provisions of benefices—canonries of Wells and St. John's, Beverley—hold good, inasmuch as his mother, at the time of his birth, was married to another man [than his father].

10 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 58.)

To Robert de Fordham, bachelor of canon law, priest, of the diocese of Norwich. Rehabilitation, after the enlargement of the value of the benefice reserved to him in the gift of the abbot and convent of Bury St. Edmunds from 25 and 18 to 33 and 22 marks, with or without cure of souls respectively; he having already, at the time of the letters of enlargement, received papal provision of the church of Stretham, in the diocese of Ely, of which no mention was made in the same, and having



1369.

afterwards accepted, in virtue of the letters of reservation and enlargement, the church of Thurston (Tursten), in the diocese of Norwich, in the gift of the said abbot and convent, void by the death of Robert de Thorp.

- 3 Id. March. To John Doncan, archdeacon of Down, papal chaplain and  
St. Peter's, Rome. nuncio. Indult to choose his confessor.  
(f. 58d.)
- 5 Id. Feb. To the chancellor of York. Mandate, after due examination,  
St. Peter's, Rome. to confirm the collation made by the chapter (the treasurer, as  
(f. 60d.) patron, having neglected to do so) of the vicarage of Alne, value 10*l.* void upon John de Welton obtaining the vicarage of Stanfordham, in the diocese of Durham, to William Canon, priest, of the same diocese, a doubt having arisen whether it was not reserved to the pope.
- 5 Non. May. To John Moubray, of the diocese of York, B.A. and S.C.L.  
Montefiascone. Dispensation to him, in his nineteenth year, to hold a benefice  
(f. 68.) with cure of souls on attaining his twentieth year.
- 3 Id. May. Relaxation, during ten years, of a hundred days of enjoined  
Montefiascone. penance to penitents who give alms for the repair of the church  
(f. 70d.) of London, in which lies the body of St. Erkenwald, the dean and chapter not having sufficient means thereto.
- 4 Non. May. To the prior and chapter of Rochester. Licence to rebuild  
Montefiascone. in a place in the parish of St. Mary, Walton, pursuant to a  
(f. 74d.) mandate addressed to the abbot of Bury [St. Edmunds], the priory cell at Filkestowe (Felixstowe), of which the monks are subject to the bishop, prior, and chapter of Rochester, and not to the bishop of Norwich, and which is falling into ruin caused by the daily floods of the sea. The said abbot was ordered to inform himself touching the same, and to report to the pope, which has been done.
- 5 Id. June. Relaxation, during ten years, of a year and forty days of  
Montefiascone. enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of  
(f. 77d.) the year, the feast of the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week, and of a hundred days to those who on the said octaves and on the said six days visit the church of St. Paul, London.
- 6 Kal. Feb. To Thomas March, licentiate of civil law, rector of Snayelles-  
St. Peter's, Rome. wzell. Grant to hold the church of Snayelleswzell, in the  
(f. 91.) diocese of Norwich, together with the canonry of Lincoln, with expectation of a prebend, if the value of the prebend shall not exceed 400 gold florins, reserved to him by the pope on condition of resigning the said church.
- 16 Kal. July. To Robert de Bugham, priest, of the diocese of York. Con-  
Montefiascone. firmation of the provision made to him of the vicarage of  
(f. 91d.) Aston Rowland, in the diocese of Lincoln, value 6½ marks, in the gift of the abbot and convent of St. Albans, void by the death of Hugh de Aylesberi, the said abbot having, in order to shut out those expecting similar benefices for poor clerks by

1369.

papal authority, asserted that the vicarage is in the gift of the prior of Holy Trinity, Wallingford, whereby Robert may be molested in regard to the same.

1368.

2 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 117.)

To the archdeacon of Oxford, and the chancellor and treasurer of York. Mandate to carry out the ordinances touching apostates in regard to William de Otteley, Cistercian monk of Kirkstall, bearer of these presents, who, having left his order, desires to be reconciled to it.

12 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 121.)

To the bishop and dean of Wells, and the archdeacon of Exeter. The like in regard to William Thornebury, Augustinian canon of St. Mary's, Keynesham, bearer of these presents.

11 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 124.)

To the abbot of Cîteaux, the *diffinitores* of the chapter-general, and to the said chapter. Mandate to summon those concerned, and to take order touching the statements made in the petition of Thomas, abbot of Stonley, in the diocese of Lichfield, to the effect that John, abbot of Bordesley, in the diocese of Worcester, claiming to be visitor of Stonley, unjustly deprived the said Thomas, and having committed the administration to William Aston and John Calshul, monks of Stonley, and having by secular power compelled the said Thomas to surrender his monastery to him, ordered the monks to elect Alexander de Evesham, monk of Bordesley. Upon their electing the said Thomas he refused to confirm the election, and with the aid of the secular power imposed upon them the said Alexander, who, after having plundered the monastery of chalices and books, and wasted woods and other property to the amount of 15,000 florins, feared to be deprived, and resigned. Afterwards the said William Aston took possession, and Alexander, falsely pretending to have been plundered, ill-used, and imprisoned in the said monastery, began a process before William, bishop of Sabina.

1369.

17 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 124d.)

To the abbot of Bordesley, the prior of Coventry, and the archdeacon of Oxford. Mandate to carry out the ordinances touching apostates in regard to John Dankastre, Cistercian monk of Stoneley, in the diocese of Lichfield, bearer of these presents.

7 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 181d.)

To the archdeacon of Oxford. Mandate to summon those concerned, and make order touching the priory of Okenbourne, in the diocese of Salisbury, of which the prior William complains that William, abbot of Bec Herlewine, in the diocese of Rouen, from which the said priory depends, has sold and now sells and alienates its possessions, and, as is believed, will wholly devastate it.

6 Non. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 133.)

To the abbot of Torre, in the diocese of Exeter. The like mandate on petition of Robert, prior, and the chapter of Canterbury, who state that John, a layman, and Juliana, son and

1369.

daughter of the late Henry King of Northfurse, in the diocese of Exeter, and other lay persons, have seized and unlawfully detain and refuse to restore many goods and chattels belonging to the said prior and chapter, they having been bequeathed to Gilbert Honychurch, monk of Canterbury, before he was received therein.

6 Non. March. To the archdeacon of Northampton. Mandate, on petition of St. Peter's, Rome. William de Nottingham, to excommunicate Alexander Sperman, rector of All Saints, Oxford, and John Kidington, rector of the second portion of Malpas, who falsely asserted that the said William was charged with theft and other crimes. He sought to recover damages from them, and would have purged himself with six witnesses (*cum septima manu*) before the chancellor of the university, who gave an unjust sentence against him, from which he appealed to the pope. The said rectors, hearing of this, laid hands on him and beat him, thereby incurring excommunication, and afterwards boasted that if they could catch him they would keep him in prison. (f. 133d.)

7 Kal. March. To the official of Salisbury. Mandate to summon those concerned, and cause to be observed the sentence given by Thomas de Stratford, dwelling in London, and commissioned by the official of Canterbury, in the cause originally heard before the late Richard Plessis, dean of St. Mary-le-Bow, acting for the said official, between Nicholas, vicar of St. Laurence's, Waltham, in the diocese of Salisbury, and the prior and convent of Hurley, touching the augmentation of the portion of the said vicar. The sentence given by Stratford cannot, by reason of the power of the said prior and convent, be duly carried out, so that the vicar is defrauded of his portion. (f. 134d.)

4 Non. May. To the abbot of Langley. Mandate to summon those concerned and make order touching the rectory of Swanton, in the diocese of Norwich. John, rector thereof, states that although the tithes and oblations of his church and that of Skeyton are of the fee of the abbot and convent of Hulme, they have by custom belonged to the rector of Swanton, and that his predecessor Henry obtained a sentence in his favour from the official of Norwich. After Henry's death, John succeeded him, and has been molested by John, successor of William, rector of Skeyton. Montefiascone. (f. 137d.)

8 Kal. July. To the dean of Chichester, the archdeacon of Oxford, and another named. Mandate to carry out the ordinances touching apostates in regard to Richard de Kyrkeby, priest, of the Augustinian priory of Felly (Felley), in the diocese of York, bearer of these presents, who, having left his order, desires to be reconciled to it. Montefiascone. (f. 139d.)

16 Kal. Sept. To the bishop of Ely. Mandate, on petition of William Yokkesale, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln, to excommunicate Henry Jakes, priest, and Robert called 'Barri' of Tottehale, layman, of the dioceses of Lincoln and Norwich, who laid violent



1369.

hands on him, and seized clothes, books, and other goods to the value of 20 marks, which were to be applied to pious uses under letters of administration granted to the said Peter (William) by Thomas, bishop of Norwich, touching the goods of the late Thomas de Offord, rector of Hadele, in the diocese of Norwich. The offenders are to remain under sentence until they have made satisfaction and come to the apostolic see to be absolved.

## REGESTA, VOL. CCLX.

8 URBAN V.

## DE INDULTIS.

6 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 7d.)

To the official of Whitehern. Mandate, on petition of David, king of Scotland, on behalf of his secretary, Duncan Petit, of Glasgow, to confirm to the said Duncan, if found fit after due examination the archdeaconry of Whitehern, void by the death of Patrick Macdonel, provided that the said Patrick was not a member of the papal household. Duncan, having obtained it by provision of Adam, bishop of Whitehern, doubts whether it was not reserved to the pope. [See Reg. ccxciv. f. 145d.]

*Ibid.*

To the official of Brechin. The like mandate, also on petition of king David, in regard to Stephen de Cellerio, canon of Dunkeld, and the archdeaconry of Brechin, value 100 gold florins, void by the death of Laurence de Spens. The value of his prebend of Dunkeld is 40 gold florins.

1370.

4 Id. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 12d.)

To the dean of Chichester, and the archdeacons of Durham and Oxford. Mandate to carry out the ordinances touching apostates in regard to Thomas de Kyrketon, monk of Coverham, bearer of these presents, who, having left his order, desires to be reconciled to it.

1369.

14 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 15d.)

To William, bishop elect of Hereford. Indult to have mass and other divine offices celebrated privately in places under an interdict.

1370.

4 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 16d.)

To the prior of St. Frideswide's, Oxford, the dean of Chester [le-Street] in the diocese of Durham, and another named. Mandate to carry out the ordinances touching apostates in regard to William de Doditon, Cluniac monk of Welnolre (Wenlock), in the diocese of Lichfield, who, having left his order, desires to be reconciled to it.

2 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 23d.)

To William, bishop elect of Hereford. Licence, during two years, to reconcile churches and cemeteries of his city and diocese by deputy.

1870.

- 13 Kal. April.** To the bishop of Florence. Mandate to admit, if found fit, St. Peter's, Rome. Dominic de Pantaleonibus of Florence, Friar Preacher, papal (f. 24.) chaplain, to lecture on the "Sentences" in the year next following in the university and in the house (*domo*) of his order at Florence, he having for several years studied in the faculty of theology at Paris and in the realm of England.
- 10 Kal. April.** To the abbots of Hosten (Oseney) and Gereden (Garendon), in St. Peter's, Rome. the diocese of Lincoln, and the archdeacon of Oxford. Mandate (f. 27.) to carry out the ordinances touching apostates in regard to Simon de Digbi, Augustinian canon of Ulvescroft, bearer of these presents, who, having left his order, desires to be reconciled to it.
- 3 Id. March.** To John de Plebis (Peebles), doctor of canon law, M.A. and St. Peter's, Rome. student of theology, canon of Glasgow. Confirmation of the (f. 27d.) collation made to him by the ordinary of the canonry and prebend of Barnalark in Glasgow, which he obtained by exchange with Brice Kerre, for that of Balhelvy in Aberdeen, the resignations having been made into the hands of Alexander and Walter, bishops of Aberdeen and Glasgow respectively. He is allowed to retain the parish church of Duglas (Douglas), in the diocese of Glasgow, of lay patronage.
- 3 Non. April.** To Henry Dispenser, licentiate of civil law, canon of Salis- St. Peter's, Rome. bury. Dispensation to have papal provision, to be made to him (f. 29.) this day, of the see of Norwich, he being in his twenty-seventh year.
- 4 Non. March.** To Edward de Dallingrigge, knight, of the diocese of Chiches- St. Peter's, Rome. ter. Indults, the first during six years, to have a portable (f. 29d. and 30.) altar, and to have mass and other divine offices celebrated privately in places under an interdict.
- 4 Id. Feb.** To the doctors, masters, and scholars of the university (*studii*) St. Peter's, Rome. of Oxford. Renewal, on their petition and on that of Simon, (f. 30.) cardinal of St. Sixtus, of confirmation of the statutes and customs of their university whereby the chancellor shall be elected every two years by the doctors and masters regent, the bishop of Lincoln having asserted his right to confirm such election. By previous letters it was ordered that the chancellor, so elected, should be deemed confirmed and need no other confirmation: but in the said letters it was not stated that the said bishop, when petitioned to confirm, used words, according to the form given, of commission, and not of confirmation. [See Reg. cclvii. f. 10.]
- 4 Non. March.** To Lambert de Weston, knight, of the diocese of Lincoln. St. Peter's, Rome. Indults, during six years, to have a portable altar, to have mass (f. 30d.) celebrated before daybreak, and to have mass and other divine offices celebrated privately in places under an interdict.
- 16 Kal. June.** To William de Grenlaw, archdeacon of St. Andrews. Indults to Montefiascone. have a portable altar, to have mass and other divine offices (f. 31 and 31d.) celebrated privately in places under an interdict, and to dispose of his personal property by will.

1370.

- Id. Jan.** To Violante, duchess of Clarence, relict of Lionel, duke of Clarence. Dispensation to contract marriage with any man of her choice related to her in the fourth degree of kindred.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 36.)
- 5 Kal. March.** To Thomas Lang, M.A., chancellor of Ross. Confirmation of the provision made to him by bishop Alexander of the chancellorship of Ross, value 24 marks, void by the death of John de Abyrbrach, Thomas doubting whether it was not reserved to the pope. The confirmation is subject to the usual condition that John was not a member of the papal household.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 45.)
- 4 Non. March.** To Thomas, bishop elect of Exeter. Faculty to be consecrated by any catholic bishop of his choice in communion with the apostolic see, assisted by two or three others, without prejudice to the rights of the metropolitan.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 47.)
- 10 Kal. Feb.** To the archbishop of Canterbury. Mandate to summon those concerned, and make order touching the legitimacy or illegitimacy of Matilda called 'Charnelles,' of London, who falsely asserts that she is the legitimate daughter of the late Thomas Charnelles, donsel, eldest son of the late Nicholas de Charnelles, knight, of the diocese of Lincoln, whose lawful heiress Joan, wife of Robert called 'Charnelles' *alias* Mariscall, has, with her husband, petitioned the pope touching the inheritance, Matilda being too powerful to be cited in the lay courts of the city and diocese of London.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 50d.)
- 8 Id. March.** To Simon, bishop of London. Faculty, until next Michaelmas, to absolve those persons of the realm who present themselves and ask to be absolved from sentences of excommunication incurred by them under various processes instituted against invaders of territories of the Roman church.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 52d.)
- Non. April.** To the bishop of Paris. Mandate, on petition of James de Besnez, master-general of the Augustinian hospital of St. Lazarus, Jerusalem, to compel those of the order in England, Apulia, Hungary, and France, who have refused for twenty years, to return to his obedience, attend the yearly general chapter, and give the contributions due to him.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 60d.)
- 5 Kal. March.** To Andrew de Burwell, B.A. and bachelor of canon law, vicar of Ixning. Confirmation of the provision made to him of the vicarage of Ixning, in the diocese of Norwich, in the gift of the bishop, and reserved to him by the pope, he having been described in the letters of reservation as M.A. instead of B.A. He is ready to undergo examination for M.A.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 61d.)
- Kal. April.** To Adam de Carrothurs, subdeacon, of the diocese of Glasgow. Rehabilitation, on petition of Margaret, queen of Scotland, on account of his having, under a dispensation for illegitimacy, accepted the church of Monfald, of lay patronage, value 10 marks, without having been ordained priest. He is to resign the church, and on its being again given to him, he is dispensed to hold it, and exchange it for another benefice.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 66d.)

1370.

12 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 68.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of a hundred days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year and on the feast of the dedication visit the church of Exeter.

8 Id. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 70.)

To the bishop of Worcester. Mandate to summon the parties concerned, and to decide the cause between the abbot and convent of Gloucester, and Nicholas, vicar of Cernay Milonis, appropriated to the said monastery, the said vicar, whose portion is insufficient, having taken an oath, which is to be relaxed, not to proceed against them touching the same.

[See *Monasticon*, i. 546.]

10 Kal. June.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 76d.)

To Master William de Grenlaw, archdeacon of St. Andrews. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.

9 Kal. July.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 78.)

To the official of Paris. Mandate to summon those concerned, and absolve Philip, duke of Orleans, from the sentences passed upon him by the auditor-general of the court of the papal camera at the instance of Adam Bury, citizen of London, satisfaction having been made to him by the said duke in respect of certain debts.

2 Kal. July.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 78.)

To Hugh Feribi, canon of St. John's, Beverley. Confirmation of the provision made to him of the canonry and altar prebend of St. James in St. John's, Beverley, value 26*l.* void by the death of Anthony de Goldesburg, respecting which he obtained, within five years, three sentences in the papal palace against William de Piewell and other three against John de Humbleston, canons of Beverley, who were molesting him in regard to the same; Hugh doubting whether the canonry and prebend were not reserved to the pope.

4 Non. May.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 98.)

To William Baty, vicar of Pydyngton. Confirmation of his institution to the vicarage of Pydyngton, in the diocese of Durham, value 10 marks, which he obtained by exchange with Richard de Auchandrin for that of Grendone, or Grundone, in the same diocese, both in the gift of prior John and the chapter of Durham; the resignations having been made into the hands of bishop Thomas. William doubts whether Pydyngton was not reserved to the pope.

10 Kal. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 110d.)

To the abbot of Flaran, in the diocese of Auch. Mandate to summon those concerned, and to absolve from excommunication the consuls and *universitas* of Mezin (*Medicinum*), in the diocese of Condom, they being ready to give satisfaction for the injuries inflicted by them when subjects of Edward, king of England, and Edward, prince of Aquitaine, at the command of the officers of the prince, upon the Cluniac dean and church of Mouchan (*Mogssarno*), a dependent of the monastery of St. Orens, both in the diocese of Auch, the church having been inhabited by subjects of Charles, king of France.

5 Id. July.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 122d.)

To the bishop of St. Andrews. Mandate to dispense John de Dombart, donsel, and Margery Steward (*Senevall*), damsel, of his diocese, to intermarry, they being related in the fourth degree of kindred.

1370.

12 Kal. Aug.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 133.)

To the official of Glasgow. Mandate, on petition of king David, to confirm to Walter de Roulen, rector of the chapel of St. Thanen, value 4*l*. if found fit after due examination, the church of Tarbolton, value 20*l*. in the same diocese, which he obtained by provision of bishop Walter on its voidance by John de Lindsey by reason of his not having been ordained priest. Walter doubts whether Tarbolton was not reserved to the pope.

1369.

19 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 148.)

To the bishop of Lismore. Mandate to summon those concerned, and make order touching the right of visitation by William, bishop of Emly, and his predecessors, of the Augustinian priory of Athescyl (Athassel), and the Hospitallers' house of Any, which is contested by Martin, prior, and John, master of the said priory and house respectively; also touching the refusal of William, Augustinian prior of Brigeton (Bridgetown), in the diocese of Cloyne, to pay a yearly cess or rent, due to the said bishop.

1370.

## DE COMMUNIBUS.

4 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 149*d*.)

To the archdeacon of Oxford. Mandate to summon those concerned, and make order in regard to the petition of Robert de Wikwant, vicar of SS. Peter and Paul, Walweneswotton, in the diocese of Worcester. Although his parish is large and populous, his portion is insufficient, and is diminished by the existence of a chapel newly built at Henley, within the said parish, for the convenience of those who had been wont to hear mass on Sundays and holidays in the parish church.

8 Id. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 152*d*.)

To the archdeacon of Bedford. Mandate to summon those concerned, and make order in regard to the petition of the Augustinian prior and convent of Latton, respecting the church of Aure, in the diocese of Hereford, appropriated to them, a vicar's portion being assigned. William Harton, or Haiton, priest, of the diocese of York, falsely suggesting to the bishop of Hereford that the said church was void, and belonged to the presentation of king Edward, obtained it, thereby despoiling the prior and convent, who appealed to the pope, and, as a customary safeguard, to the court of Canterbury. The said William obtained royal letters inhibiting the prior and convent to make the appeal, and on their obtaining licence to prosecute it, and their being restored to the said church by the official of Canterbury, William appealed to the pope, but is not prosecuting his appeal.

10 Kal. July.  
Montefiascone.  
(f. 157.)

To Anglicus, bishop of Albano. Mandate to summon those concerned, and make order in the cause of Lippa, relict of Raynalducius Bartholomei, and Barbara and Helen their daughters, of the diocese of Cambray, against certain laymen named, who assert themselves to be heirs and executors of the said Raynalducius; the cause has been committed to Thomas de Paxton, canon of Lincoln, papal chaplain and auditor, who has given sentence against the said Lippa and her daughters.



## REGESTA, VOL. CCLXI.

## 1 URBAN V.

## LITTERE DE CURIA.

1363.

8 Id. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 4 and 4d.)

To John de Cabrespino, canon of Narbonne, papal nuncio to England and other parts. Faculties to dispense sixty persons on account of illegitimacy, to be ordained and hold a benefice with cure of souls; to dispense twenty-five men and as many women, related in the fourth degree of kindred or affinity, to remain in the marriages they have contracted, declaring their past and future offspring legitimate; to dispense thirty sons of priests, or illegitimate sons of married men or married women, to receive minor orders and to hold a benefice without cure of souls; to absolve and dispense sixty persons on account of irregularity, and to confer the office of notary on ten persons. [*Cal. Pet.* i. 439. *See Reg.* ccxiv. f. 223d.]

## LITTERE DIVERSARUM FORMARUM.

4 Kal. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 12.)

To the archbishop of York. Mandate to inform himself, and to report to the pope, touching the hospital for fifteen poor men and a master at Holveche (Holbeach), in the diocese of Lincoln, whose foundation, endowment, and statutes John de Kirketon, knight, has petitioned the pope to confirm. [*See Cal. Pet.* i. 385.]

11 Kal. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 21d.)

To Hugh de Eglynton, knight, and Egidia de Lyndesay, damsel, of the diocese of Glasgow. Dispensation, on petition of John, king of the French, to intermarry, notwithstanding that Hugh has cohabited with a woman related to Egidia in the third degree of kindred.

4 Id. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 24d.)

To the bishops of Winchester and Worcester. Faculty, after due examination, to appoint five persons nominated by king Edward to the deanery of Lichfield, and canonries and prebends of London, Salisbury, St. Davids, and Abergwili, which are about to be void by the consecration of John, bishop elect of Lincoln.

Kal. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 32.)

To the archbishop of Dublin. Mandate to go to the Augustinian hospital of St. John Baptist, by Dublin, immediately belonging to the Roman church, and make enquiry touching the rents, lands, vineyards, rights and goods thereof, which prior William and his predecessors are said to have alienated and wasted, to the injury of the men, women, and orphans living therein, and to make order touching the reformation of the said hospital and restoration of its property, and the removal of the prior if he is found guilty. [*Theiner*, 323.]

1363.

14 Kal. May.

Avignon.  
(f. 32d.)

Decree deciding the cause between the Augustinian abbot and convent of St. Anthony, in the diocese of Vienne, and the Benedictine prior and brethren of the united priory and hospital of St. Anthony, Genoa, which cause was heard under Benedict XII. by the late William, bishop of Norwich, papal chaplain and auditor, and subsequently by others named. (A mandate, on f. 40d, dated Avignon, 14 Kal. Oct. 1363, and addressed to the archbishop of Genoa and others named, concerning the same cause, contains a similar reference to bishop William.)

10 Kal. June.

Avignon.  
(f. 35d.)

Revocation, on petition of abbot Thomas and the convent of St. Werburg's, Chester, of the letters of exemption granted to the said monastery by [Clement] VI. at the instance of William, monk and abbot thereof, he having acted without the knowledge and consent of the convent and of Edward, prince of Wales, founder of the said monastery.

[*Cal. Pet.* i. 423; *See Cal. Lett.* iii. 38.]

1362.

Id. Nov.

Avignon.  
(f. 50.)

Confirmation, with exemplification, of the appropriation to the Cistercian abbot and convent of Vale Royal, of the church of Lampadervaur (Llanbadarn Vawr), of their patronage, void by the consecration of its rector, Robert, to the see of Coventry and Lichfield. The appropriation was made by the late Thomas, bishop of St. Davids, with the consent of the chapter and the archdeacon of Cardigan, but the confirmation by Innocent VI. 7 Kal. June, or July, *anno* 9, by reason of that pope's death was not expedited. Repetition is made of the clause inserted by Innocent VI. in the letters patent of the bishop, touching the portions assigned to the vicars of Llanbadarn Vawr and its dependents, Castle Walter, Wavelar or Wavebat, and Rolomed or Rollonrod. The letters of the bishop, dated 28 Nov. 1360, state that the appropriation is to help towards the repair of the nave of the abbey church destroyed by a great storm on the 19th Oct. last past, that the patronage and advowson of the church has been granted by Edward, prince of Wales, duke of Cornwall and earl of Chester, to Peter de Lacy, Richard de Wolveston, William de Spridlynton, and John de Lues, in order that they may carry out the appropriation, and that a yearly pension of 4*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* is imposed—3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for the bishop, 2*s.* for the archdeacon of Cardigan, and 18*s.* for the chapter.

[*See Cal. Pet.* i. 371.]

1363.

6 Kal. April.

Avignon.  
(f. 66.)

To Simon, bishop of London. Mandate to summon the bishops of Norwich and Lincoln, and others, and obtain a taxation according to the canons of the vicars' portions of certain churches appropriated to the warden and college of scholars of Valence Marie Hall, Cambridge. A former petition stated that faculty to the then bishop of London to make appropriations to the value, after assigning vicars' portions, of 100*l.* was obtained by Mary de Sancto Paulo, countess of Pembroke, their founder, from Clement VI.; and that bishop Ralph appropriated to them Saxthorp (value 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*) his successor



1363.

Michael Tilneye (80*l.*) and Simon himself Wareslee (8*l.*) in the dioceses of Norwich and Lincoln, vicars' portions, being assigned, so that as the total exceeded 100*l.* by 26*s.* 8*d.* the warden and college doubted whether they might not be molested touching the last-named church; whereupon the present pope confirmed its appropriation, such excess notwithstanding. In their present petition they doubt whether the diocesans' taxation of the vicars' portions, which has not yet been made, may not prove excessive. [*Cal. Pet.* i. 410; *See Reg.* cclxxxij. f. 141*d.*]

6 Non. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 80.)

To the chapter of Salisbury. Appropriation for six years of the church of St. Thomas, Salisbury, value 10*l.* in the patronage of bishop Robert, a vicar's portion being assigned. The proceeds are to be applied to the repair of the walls and bell-tower, damaged by recent storms. [*Cal. Pet.* i. 462.]

3 Kal. Sept.  
Avignon.  
(f. 80*d.*)

Confirmation, with exemplification, of the appropriation by Robert, bishop, and the chapter of Salisbury, by letters dated Salisbury, 12 May 1360, of the church of Warawelle (Harewell) to Robert de Wa[ll]sham and his successors, in whose patronage is the said church, deans of the free chapel of St. Nicholas, Wallingford castle, in which Edmund, earl of Cornwall, son of Richard, king of Almain, founded a chantry for a dean, six chaplains, six clerks, and four choristers (*gerosariorum*, sic). Pensions of 20*s.* to the bishop, 13*s.* 4*d.* to the chapter, and 3*s.* to Edmund de la Beche, archdeacon of Berkshire, and his successors, are charged. [*Cal. Pet.* i. 452.]

3 Non. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 81*d.*)

To the bishop of Wells. Mandate, on petition of John Raymundi the younger, donsel, the countess of Ormonde, and other inhabitants of Pendesford (Pensford) in the parish of Stanton Drew, in the diocese of Wells, to allow them, if the facts be as stated, to have mass and other divine offices in the chapel of St. Thomas the Martyr which they have founded and endowed, upon holidays and upon other days on which they cannot, by reason of the distance and the floods, go without danger to the parish church; especially as they are ready to go to the said church on Sundays and other solemn days. [*Cal. Pet.* i. 439.]

## 2 URBAN V.

## LITTERE DE CURIA.

1364.

8 Id. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 84*d.*)

To the official of Bordeaux. Mandate to summon Amaneus de Faberveto and examine him as to his fitness and as to the age he had attained at the time of the mandate of Innocent VI. ordering the said official to give him, if found fit after examination, the canonry and prebend of Lincoln, void by the resignation of Stephen [Aubert or Albert] cardinal deacon of St. Mary's in Aquiro, 10 Kal. July, anno 10 [1362]. The pope has heard that at the time of the said mandate Amaneus had not attained his fourteenth year and was unfit in letters and otherwise. A sealed report is to be sent, in order that the pope may be able to decide what is to be done.

## LITTERE DIVERSARUM FORMARUM.

1364.

6 Kal. April.

Avignon.  
(f. 117d.)

To the archbishop of York. Mandate to summon the rector of the parish in which is the lazar hospital of St. Mary Magdalen, Preston, and others concerned, and if the facts be as stated, to allow the warden and brethren of the said hospital, which is served by a chaplain, to receive to their uses the voluntary offerings wherein the revenues of the hospital chiefly consist.

4 Non. Sept.

Avignon.  
(f. 129d.)

To the abbots and convents of the Cistercian order in the provinces of Canterbury and York. Confirmation, with exemplification, of the exemption granted by Innocent IV. and dated at the Lateran, 10 Kal. March [1244], *anno* 1, from tithes of their wool, milk, and lambs. [See *Cal. Lett.* i. 206.]

3 Non. July.

Avignon.  
(f. 134d.)

To the archbishop of York. Mandate to summon those concerned, touching the pension and the oath to pay the same exacted by John, sometime bishop of Lincoln, from the rector of Northorp, of his patronage, for a chantry of two priests founded by him in the church of Lincoln, the value of the rectory, namely 25 marks, being insufficient for his support, inasmuch as the pension reaches in some years the amount of the benefice, and sometimes exceeds it. If the facts be as stated, the said oath, which John, the present bishop, maintains, is to be relaxed and the pension revoked.

15 Kal. April.

Avignon.  
(f. 138d.)

To the Cistercian abbot and convent of St. Mary's, Kyngeswoe (Kingswood). Confirmation, with exemplification, of the privilege granted to them by Alexander III. dated 11 Kal. March 1174[-5], *anno* 16, touching their possessions and immunities; namely "*totum in Haseden in Chiretuna duas carrucatas terre in Tetheberi partum (? parcum) et ormerdine in Duhtune unam carrucatam terre,*" with a mill and meadows; freedom from tithe on lands cultivated by them, and other rights.

4 Kal. May.

Avignon.  
(f. 142.)

To the prior provincial and the Augustinian friars in England. Licence to acquire places in four of the cities and solemn towns of the realm of England, and to build in each a church and dwellings for twelve friars, with consent of the diocesan, saving the rights of the parish church and of all others.

[*Cal. Pet.* i. 492.]

2 Kal. Oct.

Avignon.  
(f. 144.)

Confirmation, with exemplification, of the grant by David [II.], king of Scotland, to Alexander, bishop, and the chapter of Aberdeen of his land of Galchull in Banff, for the support of a chapel in the cathedral church, under letters patent dated at Aberdeen, 14 September, *anno* 33, and witnessed by William, bishop of St. Andrews; Patrick, the king's chancellor, bishop of Brechin; John, abbot of Dunfermline; William, abbot of Abberothoch; William de Keth, the king's marshal; Robert de Erskyno, Archibald de Douglas, John de Hayris, and Walter Moygne, knights.

[*Theiner*, 326.]



1364.

6 Id. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 145.)

Confirmation of the foundation by the confraternity of Holy Cross, Stratford, in the diocese of Worcester, of a poor hospital with a chapel therein with licence of the late bishop Godfrey.  
[*Cal. Pet.* i. 497.]

## 3 URBAN V.

## LITTERE DIVERSARUM FORMARUM.

7 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 158d.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury and two others named. Mandate to summon the chancellor and university of Cambridge, and others concerned, and, if the facts are as stated, to compel them to annul the statutes and penalties made against the admission into the mendicant orders of scholars under eighteen years of age. [See Reg. ccliv. ff. 127 and 136.]

13 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 160d.)

To John, prior of Worcester. Faculty to him and his successor to dispense six of his monks aged twenty-two, to be ordained priests, thirty-two of the monks having died in the two visitations of the pestilence.

1365.

16 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 163d.)

To the archbishop of York. Mandate to grant licence to William de la Pole, knight, to found and build in his territory of Kingston-on-Hull a monastery for thirteen nuns of the order of St. Clare, of whom one is to be abbess. [*Wadding*, viii. 505.]

16 Kal. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 168d.)

To William Latimer, lord of Danbi, in the diocese of York. Licence to found and endow in the church of Helpring, of his patronage, in the diocese of Lincoln, in which his ancestors are buried, a chapel for thirteen chaplains, of whom the master is to have yearly 20 marks, and the others 10 apiece.

12 Kal. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 174d.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Requiring him to desist from helping Reginald de Nantolio, prior of the Hospitallers in Aquitaine, against whom the pope has ordered proceedings touching the restitution of goods belonging to Roger de Pinibus, master, and the convent of the order.

17 Kal. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 177.)

To the archbishop of York. Mandate to summon those concerned, and to decide the causes between Alexander de Nevill, archdeacon of Cornwall by papal provision on the death of Thomas David, and John, bishop of Exeter, William, Benedictine prior of Tywantharath, Stephen Tremagnen, rector of St. Lodechia, and Ralph Treyagu, rector of St. Stephen's in Branell, who, supported by the said bishop, opposed the archdeacon's jurisdiction. The bishop also ordered those who received benefices to be inducted by others than the archdeacon, and sequestered the fruits of the archdeaconry. On the archdeacon's appeal to the court of Canterbury, the official thereof refused to proceed against the bishop.

## REGESTA, VOL. CCLXII.\*

\* Vol. 262 belongs properly to the Avignon Series.



## REGESTA, VOL. CCLXIII.

## 1 GREGORY XI.

*LITTERE SECRETE . . . PER GUILLERMUM BARONIS,  
SECRETARIUM.*

1371.  
n.d.  
(f. 5d.) To the archbishop of Tuam, his suffragans, and other clergy secular and regular of his province. [*Address only. Cancelled.*]
- 2 Id. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 7.) To William, archbishop of Canterbury. Announcing his election, and the continuation of the mission of cardinals Simon [Langham] of St. Sixtus, and John of Sancti Quatuor Coronati, sent by Urban V. to foster peace between the kings of France and England, and directing the archbishop to use his influence with the king and Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales, and with the king's councillors to the same end.
- 14 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
' (f. 9.) To Charles, king of the French. Exhorting him anew, in order to avoid hindrance to the peace which the pope is negotiating between him and the king of England, to forbid his brothers, Lewis, duke of Anjou, Philip, duke of Burgundy, and John, duke of Berry, to attempt, at least in their own persons, to raise the siege of the castle of Montpont (*Montis Paonis*), which is invested by John, duke of Lancaster, and his brother. *Datum . . . sub signeto nostro secreto . . .*
- 9 Kal. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 18d.) To the same. Requesting a safe-conduct for Simon, cardinal of St. Sixtus, whom, with John, cardinal of Sancti Quatuor Coronati, the pope intends to send shortly, in order to negotiate peace between him and Edward, king of England.
- Ibid.* To John, bishop of Lincoln. Enclosing letters to the king on behalf of Raynald de Theminis, canon of Lincoln, nephew of Raymund, bishop of Palestrina, for the restoration of his canonry and prebend which William de Tyrinton, by false suggestion has obtained from the king and held for several years. The bishop is informed that if the king does not accede to the pope's request, proceedings will without further delay be taken according to justice.
- Ibid.* To William, bishop of Winchester. Touching the same.  
(f. 19.)
- Ibid.* To John, bishop of Lincoln. Touching the same.
- Ibid.* To Edward, king of England. Touching the same.
- 7 [Id. ?] March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 23.) To Edward, king of England. Desiring him to restore to Hugh Pelegrini, treasurer of Lichfield, formerly papal collector in England, his benefices and their fruits seized by order of the king and held for four years, he having been asserted to be of the obedience of the king of France.
- Ibid.* To William, bishop of Winchester. Touching the same.  
(f. 23d.)

1371.  
7 Kal. April. To John, duke of Gerona, eldest son of Peter, king of  
Avignon. Aragon. Requesting him to use his influence with his father,  
(f. 27.) to whom the pope has written also, to prevent the duel which  
is to take place in the king's presence between Thomas  
de Felton and Raymond de Calciata (Causade), lord of Puy-  
cornet (*Podiocorneti*), knights.
- Ibid.* To Romeo, bishop of Lerida. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.
- Kal. April. To Lewis, count of Flanders. Desiring him to assist cardinals  
Avignon. Simon and John on their way through his lands to the realms  
(f. 28.) of France and England.
- 7 Id. April. To Peter, king of Aragon. Requesting him to forbid the  
Avignon. duel (as above, f. 27).  
(f. 29.)
- Ibid.* To the archbishop of Saragossa, to Eleanor, queen of  
Aragon, and to the archbishop of Tarragona. Requesting them  
to use their influence with the king touching the same.
- 6 Id. April. To Edmund, earl of Cambridge. Requesting safe-conduct for  
Avignon. the rectors, masters, and other persons, for forty horses and  
(f. 30.) oxen, and other things necessary for the building of the college  
of secular canons at St. Germain de Maseré (*prope Munum  
Serenum*), in the diocese of Limoges, under the will of Hugh,  
late cardinal of St. Laurence's in Damaso, which disposition  
the pope, then holding a less office, and the other executors, pro-  
ceeded to carry out. The pope recommends his kinsman John,  
bishop of Limoges, to the earl, desiring him to cause certain  
property belonging to the bishop and to the see to be restored  
by the men of Edward, prince of Aquitaine. [See f. 46.]
- Ibid.* To Thomas de Felton; to Richard Arberberii, seneschal of  
(f. 30d.) the Limousin; to John, duke of Lancaster; and to others.  
Touching the same.
- 4 Id. April. To John, duke of Lancaster. The pope has received his  
Avignon. letters sent by John, bishop of Sarlat, the pope's envoy, touch-  
(f. 30d.) ing peace between Charles, king of France, and Edward, king  
of England, and commends what he has done to that end. The  
said bishop, inasmuch as he followed the duke of Anjou on the  
same business, could not return to the duke of Lancaster, to  
whom he has been ordered by the pope to write touching the  
intention of that duke. As the pope has this business much  
at heart, he has sent the cardinals Simon of St. Sixtus and  
John of Sancti Quatuor Coronati to carry it out, and com-  
mends them and it to the duke.
- Ibid.* To Edmund, earl of Cambridge. The like.  
(f. 31.)
- 2 Id. April. To Thomas de Felton, seneschal of Gascony. The pope has  
Avignon. heard from John, bishop of Sarlat, and from Armand, lord of  
(f. 31f.) Langeac, of his labours in fostering peace between the kings of  
France and England, and commends him for the same. He  
desires him to come to him as soon as possible, and inform him

1371.

that he will send him safe-conducts in the name of the pope and of the French.

15 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 32.)

To John, duke of Lancaster. Commending to him Peter Domandi, provost of the church of Poitiers, papal nuncio and collector, and Peter Guy, sub-collector, for the duchy of Aquitaine.

*Ibid.*

To Thomas de Percy, knight, seneschal of Poitou. The like.

Id. May.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 46.)

To John de Evroys (Devereux), lieutenant of the prince of Aquitaine and Wales in the district of Limoges. Commending to him the college founded by Hugh, cardinal of St. Laurence's in Damaso, at St. Germain de Maseré, and the persons engaged in its construction. [See f. 30, and Reg. cclxix. f. 228d.]

[*Baluze, Vit. Pap. Aven. II. col. 806, without date, from Bib. Nat. Paris,—MS. Lat. 16999, f. 247.*]

--- June.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 69d.)

To John, duke of Lancaster. Replying to his letters dated at Saintes 7 May, and at Pons 13 May, against the citation to the Roman court of his cousin, Thomas de Percy, seneschal of Poitou, Guichard d'Angle, marshal of Aquitaine, and others of the principality as concerned in the seizure and death of the abbot of St. Cyprien[-lez-Poitiers] and John Bouchet. There is no need to fear their being captured on the way, since they can, by prolonging their route, avoid the dominions of their enemies; further, the absence of eight or ten persons need not imperil the principality. Nevertheless, feeling confident that the duke will in the meantime give satisfaction to the church, the pope prorogues the cause until after the feast of All Saints next. (*pp. 5.*)

Non. July.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 77d.)

To Dominic de Campo Fregoso, doge, and the commune and people of Genoa. The pope has received their ambassadors, commends their desire to take part in the crusade, and informs them of the mission of cardinals Simon and John. He will write to the kings of France and England, as well as to the emperor Charles, Lewis king of Hungary, and other magnates, urging the crusade, and will inform the doge and commune before Michaelmas of the result. Meanwhile he gives them licence to send six vessels annually during six years to the East.

5 Kal. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 83d.)

To the bishop of Lichfield. Mandate to use his influence with the king to obtain safe-conduct into the realm for cardinals Simon and John, of whom Simon is an Englishman; some prelates and councillors having presumed to hinder the same.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 84d.)

To the bishops of Norwich, Rochester, Hereford, and London, to the archbishop of Canterbury, to the bishops of Ely, St. Davids, Chichester, Worcester, and Exeter. The like.

3 Kal. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 86.)

To Robert, king of Scotland. Commending queen [Margaret], between whom and her husband David, the late king, a cause was pending in the Roman court about her ill-treatment and expulsion from the realm, her dower and all her other goods of which she was despoiled. The pope exhorts the king to make satisfaction to her or her envoy, or to come to an agreement with her. [See f. 304.]

1371.

*Ibid.*

To Edward, king of England. Applying for a safe-conduct into his realm, which the pope has heard that he has refused to grant, for the cardinals Simon and John, and requesting him to give audience to the same.

*Ibid.*

(f. 86d.)

To John, cardinal of Sancti Quatuor Coronati. Directing him to prosecute the mission entrusted to him and cardinal Simon, and to point out the destruction and occupation of the East, and the evils which come from the war between the kings of France and England. The pope encloses letters to king Edward and prelates of the realm touching the same.

2 Kal. Aug.

Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 87.)

To John, duke of Lancaster. Requesting him to order the restoration to Aymeric, translated from Bologna to the see of Limoges, of castles, lands, and places seized and held by the seneschal and officers of Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales, and of the duke. The pope is sending Peter de Turre, donsel, his serjeant-at-arms, to whom the duke may give full credence. [See f. 30.]

*Ibid.*

To Florimund, lord of Lesparre. Touching the same.

*Ibid.*

To Peter, bishop of Périgueux. Touching the same.

*Ibid.*

(f. 87d.)

To Edmund, earl of Cambridge. Touching the same.

*Ibid.*

To John Newmarche, donsel, chamberlain of John, duke of Lancaster. Touching the same.

*Ibid.*

To Thomas de Chandos, donsel, secretary of Edmund, earl of Cambridge. Touching the same.

*Ibid.*

To John Dawruex (Devereux), lieutenant in Limoges of Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Touching the same.

*Ibid.*

To Walter de Viswik (Urswick), knight. Touching the same.

*Ibid.*

To Thomas de Feletone, seneschal of Aquitaine. Touching the same.

*Ibid.*

To Albert Buri, seneschal of the Limousin. Touching the same.

Kal. Aug.

Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 89.)

To John [de Grailly], capital de Buch. Informing him of the mission of cardinals Simon and John, and praying him to use his influence with the king of England, with John, duke of Lancaster, and with Edmund, earl of Cambridge, to which three the pope is also writing, for peace with the king of France, to the end that they may all help towards the crusade of March next. For those who wish to go, vessels are being prepared by the Genoese. [Raynaldi Annales, 1371, § viii.]

*Ibid.*

(f. 90.)

To Lewis, count of Flanders. The like.

8 Id. Aug.

Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 90.)

To Andrew Contarino, doge, and the commune of Venice. The like.

2 Non. Aug.

Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 90.)

To John, duke of Lancaster. Requesting him to restrain those of his men who have seized animals and goods belonging to the college founded by the late cardinal Hugh, which is being

1371.

built in the town of St. Germain, in the diocese of Limoges, and to protect the persons engaged in the work. [See f. 46.]

Non. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 91d.)

To the same. Requesting him to restrain those of his men who have seized, tortured, killed, and held to undue ransom divers subjects of William, viscount of Turenne, the pope's brother, who has always remained faithful to Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales, and to make satisfaction.

8 Id. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 94d.)

To William, archbishop of Canterbury. Requiring him to make, according to the custom of the realm, such repairs as are necessary in the manors and places belonging to the see of Worcester, from which he has been translated, or to make such satisfaction as is due to bishop William.

*Ibid.*

To Simon, cardinal of St. Sixtus, papal nuncio. Touching the same.

15 Kal. Oct.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 111.)

To William, bishop of Winchester. Commending to him John Aubevyle, papal chaplain, sent to England on business of the pope.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 111d.)

To the earl of Arundel. The like.

9 Kal. Oct.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 112.)

To John, duke of Lancaster. Commending to him Arnold Garini, canon of Lombes, papal collector in Saintonge and other parts.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 112d.)

To Reginald, lord of Pons. The like.

7 Kal. Oct.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 112d.)

To the king. His victories should lead him the more promptly to make peace with the king of France, which the pope earnestly begs him to do. [*Raynaldi Annales*, 1371, § iii.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 113.)

To John Wykes, knight, king's councillor. Desiring him to urge the king, to whom the pope is writing, to order John de Greli (Grailly), captal de Buch, to set free Roger de Belloforti, the pope's brother, who has been held in prison even from before the pope's election. The pope is sending Hugh, bishop of Clonmacnoise, to whom full credence may be given. [*See Fœdera.*]

*Ibid.*

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Touching the same.

4 Kal. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 115.)

To Aubrey Ver, secretary of the prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Touching the same.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 116.)

To William, bishop of Winchester, the king's councillor. Touching the same.

*Ibid.*

To Richard, earl of Arundel. Touching the same.

*Ibid.*

To Alice Pereres. Touching the same.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 116d.)

To John Woderove, a Friar Preacher, master of theology. Touching the same.

*Ibid.*

To Edmund Bokinham, a Benedictine. Touching the same.



1371.  
*Ibid.* To Humphrey, earl of Hereford, marshal (constable) of England. Touching the same.
- Ibid.* To John, duke of Lancaster. Touching the same.
- Ibid.* To Edmund, earl of Cambridge. Touching the same.
- Id. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 121.) To John, duke of Lancaster (*Lanclaustric*). Requesting him to restore to favour John Rochez (de la Roche), knight, who has killed one of the duke's knights in self-defence.
- 6 Kal. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 126d.) To William, archbishop of Sens. Informing him of the mission of cardinals Simon and John, and ordering him to use his influence to induce the king of France to make peace with the king of England.
- Id. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 122.) To Simon, cardinal of St. Sixtus, papal nuncio. Ordering him and John, cardinal of Sancti Quatuor Coronati, to pursue their mission of fostering peace between the kings of France and England.
- Ibid.*  
(f. 129d.) To John, cardinal of Sancti Quatuor Coronati. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.
- Ibid.* To John, duke of Lancaster. Desiring him to co-operate with the cardinals.
- Ibid.*  
(f. 130.) To John, duke of Berry. The like.
- Ibid.* To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. The like.
- Ibid.* To Lewis, duke of Anjou. The like.
- Ibid.* To Edward, king of England. Thanking him for his reception of cardinal Simon, and urging him to make peace with the king of France. [*Fœdera.*]
- Ibid.*  
(f. 130d.) To Charles, king of France. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.
- 16 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 130d.) To Edward, king of England. Commending to him William, cardinal of St. Stephen's on the Cælian, to whom the pope has given a canonry of Salisbury and the prebend of Cheremynsteret-bort (Charminster and Bere), void by the death at the apostolic see of Guy de Pestello, papal chaplain. They have been held for thirty years and more by William de Vayraco and by the said Guy, his nephew, so that the king, whose nominee holds possession of the temporalities, has no right to them on their voidance. The pope, therefore, prays him to suffer cardinal William, who has rendered services to the king, to obtain possession of the same without let or hindrance. He will favourably consider the case of the king's nominee, unless the same persist in opposing the said cardinal, whose yielding would prejudice Bertrand, cardinal of St. Prisca's, to whom the pope has given cardinal William's prebend of Heyworth in the same church.
- Ibid.*  
(f. 131.) To Simon, cardinal of St. Sixtus, papal nuncio. Touching the same.

1371.

13 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 131d.)

To Edward, king of England. Requesting him to cause to be restored to Guy de Pestello, knight, the pope's near kinsman, the castle of Mareuil (*Merula*), in the diocese of Tulle, which, after being captured by the French, has been retaken by the king's forces in Aquitaine.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 132.)

To John, duke of Lancaster. Touching the same.

12 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 132.)

To Simon, bishop of London. The pope has received his letters, thanks him for what he has done to assist the mission of the cardinal nuncios, Simon and John, and again orders him to use his influence with the king and others in favour of the same.

*Ibid.*

To [Simon de Neuton] the Green Squire (*Scutifero Viridi*). Thanking him for his offer to serve in defence of the Roman church in Italy. If the necessity continue, the pope will write to him and will receive with pleasure the services of him and of others.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 132d.)

To [Thomas] bishop of Durham. The pope has heard with pleasure what Gerald de Venthodoro, knight, sent by the pope to the king, has told him about the bishop's readiness to come in person, accompanied by an armed force, to the defence of the Roman church in Italy. The pope encourages him in this enterprise, and will send him, if he wishes, his own safe-conduct and that of the king of France.

11 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 133.)

To William, bishop of Winchester. Mandate to urge the king to give up the castle of Mareuil to Guy de Pestello.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 133d.)

To John, bishop of Bath; to Richard, earl of Arundel; to Raynald Sauvage, knight. The like.

10 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 133d.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Requesting him to cause the said castle to be restored.

9 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 133d.)

To [Thomas] bishop of Durham. Mandate to come as soon as possible to the pope's presence.

*Ibid.*

To Edward, king of England. Requesting him to allow the said bishop and his force to come to the pope.

## LITTERE DE CURIA GUILLERMI BARONIS.

3 Non. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 136.)

To John de Cabrespino, doctor of canon law, papal nuncio and collector in the realm of England. Acquittance for the sum of 2053*l.* 4*s.* received by him and his sub-collectors from 18 February 1368 to 1 November 1370, of which sum 2019*l.* 0*s.* 4½*d.* have been paid to the papal *camera* between 16 August 1368 exclusive, and 29 March 1371 inclusive, and 34*l.* 12*s.* 4*d.* accounted for as expenses incurred. [*Sic.*—See Reg. cclxxiv. f. 39d.]

2 Id. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 245.)

To John Doncani, archdeacon of Down, papal nuncio. Mandate to assign to Rayner Dominici, Peter Marci, Bartholus Johannis, and Talentus Andree, merchants of Florence, of the

1371.

ancient Alberti of Florence, or to their proctors and factors in London, 6000 gold florins collected for the papal *camera*, they having faculty to receive and give acquittance for the same. The nuncio is to draw up the usual two instruments. [See Reg. cclxxiv. f. 220.]

Kal. [*sic* for  
2 Id.] Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 245d.)

To the said Rayner Dominici and others. Faculty to receive and give acquittance to John Doncani for the said sum, informing thereof the officials of the *camera*. [See *ibid.*]

## LITTERE SECRETE FRANCISCI BRUNI.

5 Kal. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 266.)

To Peter, cardinal of St. Mary's in Trastevere, vicar-general of the pope and the Roman church in parts of Italy immediately subject thereto. Mandate to give to William Velys, of the diocese of Lincoln, the office of castellan of the city of Terni, or other office befitting his condition.

4 Id. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 267d.)

To Edward, king of England. Commending to him John, lord of Neville (*Novavilla*), who has been long held in prison in his realm.

*Ibid.*

To Simon, cardinal of St. Sixtus. Informing him of the above letter, and requesting him to induce the king to favour the said John, lord of Neville (*Novavilla*).

5 Non. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 273.)

To the *échevins* of Bruges. Commending to them the merchants of Florence, members of the society of the Alberti, and requesting them to allow the same to convey to Flanders and Bruges, and thence to the Roman court, two hundred pieces of cloth of divers colours from England.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 273d.)

To John (Lewis), count of Flanders. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

6 Kal. Oct.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 284.)

To the count of Flanders. Thanking him for having allowed the said merchants to convey a certain quantity of cloth from England through his territory, and commending them to him for the future.

## LITTERE DE CURIA FRANCISCI BRUNI.

2 Kal. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 300d.)

To the bishops of London and Worcester. Mandate to inform themselves and report to the pope touching the right over many cities and lands in Provence, asserted by John, duke of Lancaster, and supported by public instruments. [As below. Reg. cclxxxii. f. 192.]

## LITTERE SECRETE JOHANNIS DE SANCTO MARTINO.

3 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 304.)

To Robert, king of Scotland. The pope has received his letters sent by Walter, bishop of Glasgow, and Adam de Thiningham, dean of Aberdeen, commends to him Margaret, queen of Scotland, and urges him to be gracious to her in the restoration of her land and rights, for the recovery of which she has incurred much labour and expense at the apostolic see and elsewhere. [See f. 86, and Reg. cclxiv. f. 210. d.]

[Theimer, 341.]

1371.

4 Kal. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 309.)

To Edward, king of England. Commending to him Arnold Garnerii, canon of Châlons, licentiate of civil law, papal nuncio and collector in his realm, bearer of these presents.

[*Fœdera*, with date xv. for iv. Kal. Nov.]

*Ibid.*

To Edward, prince of Wales; to Richard, earl of Arundel; to the earl of Warwick. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 309d.)

To Richard Scrop, knight, the king's chancellor (*sic*). The like.

*Ibid.*

To the archbishops of Canterbury and York, the bishops of Worcester and London, William bishop of Winchester, and John bishop of Bath. The like.

LITTERE DE CURIA IPSIUS JOHANNIS.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 313.)

To Arnold Garnerii, canon of Châlons, papal nuncio. Faculty to recover, with the aid, if necessary, of the secular arm, money and other property in the realm of England bequeathed by seculars and regulars for the deliverance of the Holy Land. He is to draw up two public instruments, keeping one and sending the other to the papal *camera*. [See Reg. cclxxiv. f. 190d.]

LITTERE SECRETE NICOLAI DE AUXIMO, NOTARII  
ET SECRETARII.

3 Non. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 328.)

To Lewis, count of Flanders. Thanking him for having allowed the Alberti, merchants of Florence, to convey a certain quantity of cloth from England through his territory, and commending them to him for the future.

REGESTA, VOL. CCLXIV.

2 GREGORY XI.

LITTERE DE CURIA . . . PER NICOLAUM DE AUXIMO.

1372.

19 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 2d.)

To Arnold Garini (Garnerii), canon of Châlons, licentiate of civil law, papal nuncio and collector in England. Mandate to assign to Rayner Dominici, Bartholus Johannis, Peter Marchi, and Nicholas Johannis, merchants of Florence, proctors and factors in London of Nicholas Jacobi, knight, and Benedict Nerotii, of the ancient Alberti of Florence, 6000 gold florins or francs of good weight from the sums collected or to be collected up to 1 June next for the papal *camera*; the said Rayner, Bartholus, Peter, and Nicholas having power to receive and give acquittance for the same, and Thomas Monis, merchant of Florence, proctor and factor at the Roman court of the said Nicholas Jacobi and

1372.

Benedict Nerotii, having bound himself to assign the same to the *camera*. The nuncio is to draw up two public instruments, sending one to the persons concerned, and the other to the *camera*. [*As below*, Reg. cclxxv. f. 1.]

19 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 3.)

To Rayner Dominici and others named above. Power to receive and give acquittance to Arnold Garnerii for the said sum informing thereof the said Thomas Monis and the officials of the *camera*. [*Ibid.* f. 1d.]

Kal. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 37d.)

To the bishops of St. Andrews, Whitehern, Dunkeld, Dunblane, Brechin, Aberdeen, Moray, Ross, Caithness, and Lismore. Mandate to levy and exact each in his diocese, except from benefices held or to be held by cardinals, a tenth for one year of church revenues for the recovery and preservation of the lands of the Roman church, to be paid one half next Easter, and the other at Michaelmas and assigned within a month after each of the said days to Benedict Nerotii, citizen of Florence, and his fellow merchants at Bruges, who have power to receive and give acquittance for the same. Faculty is given to enforce payment by citation to the Roman court, and to grant absolution, after satisfaction given, to those of their number and to others who shall incur sentence of excommunication for failing to exact or pay. [*Ibid.* f. 88.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 39d.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury and his suffragans. The like. [*See* Reg. cclxv. f. 102.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 41d.)

To the same. Mandate to pay, if they prefer, in order to alleviate them and to have more quickly the much-needed help, in place of the said tenth, a subsidy of 100,000 gold florins, as was done in the time of Innocent VI. in the like case, for the help of the pope and the Roman church. It is to be assigned as directed above.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 42d.)

To the archbishop of York and his suffragans. The like.

*Ibid.*

To the archbishop of Canterbury. The like mandate in brief, with formal clauses omitted. It is added that if they elect to pay the subsidy, the enclosed mandate to levy the tenth becomes thereby null and void; otherwise it will be enforced. Further, the archbishop is informed that the said tenth or subsidy is not imposed on him and his fellow prelates alone, but is almost universal.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 43.)

To the archbishop of York. The like.

PER GUILLERMUM BARONIS, SECRETARIUM.

4 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 95d.)

To William, bishop of Carpentras, papal nuncio. Faculty to confer forty benefices, with or without cure of souls, reserved or not to the pope, which may fall vacant during his mission to France or England. One of such, provided its value do not in France exceed, according to the diocese, 7*l.* 10*s.* or 15*l.* *Tournois*, and in England 7 marks, he may give to persons already holding one or two other benefices: but such



1372.

latter benefice, if it have cure of souls, must be resigned in case that conferred in virtue of the present faculty have also cure of souls. [For other faculties *see* Reg. cclxxxiii. f. 2d. *seq.*]

Non. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 96.)

To John [d'Artois], count of Eu (*Aguti, Augusti* in *Rubrice*). Desiring him to use his influence with the king of France in favour of [William] bishop of Carpentras, and William [Roger III.], viscount of Turenne, the pope's brother, sent to the kings of France and England and to Calais with special instructions touching the treaty of peace which is being made by cardinals Simon and John, who have met or are shortly to meet at Calais the said kings' envoys. [*See* Reg. cclxviii. f. 115d.]

8 Id. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 103.)

To the archbishop of York. Mandate to admit Peter, cardinal of St. Eustace's, to the canonry and prebend of York, of which he has papal provision, they being void by the death of William de Dalton. If this is not done in a fortnight from the receipt of these presents, sentence of excommunication will be incurred by the archbishop.

16 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 109d.)

To the prior of St. Martin-des-Champs, Paris, and the officials of Avignon and London. Mandate to cause to be provided until Kal. July next to Bertrand de Vayrac, donsel, member of the papal household, by prelates and other clergy, secular and regular, 2 gold florins a day and a safe-conduct for him or his envoy to or from the pope, the former similar mandate holding good only until Kal. June. [*As below* Reg. cclxxxiii. f. 237d.; *see* cclxviii. f. 5d.]

14 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 110.)

To prelates and other clergy, secular and regular, of England. Mandate to provide liberally the procurations already ordered for the cardinals Simon and John as necessary expenses of their mission, under pain of sentence against those who resist payment. In a previous mandate the pope fixed the amount at two-thirds of the procurations for a legate *a latere*; but as within the memory of man no such legate has been sent to England, some hesitate to pay. The pope therefore fixes the amount at two-thirds of the procurations which were provided for the late Talleyrand, bishop of Albano, and the late Nicholas, bishop of Tusculum, then cardinal priest of St. Peter's *ad Vincula* (*sic*).

*Ibid.*  
(f. 110d.)

To the same. The like.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 111.)

To John, cardinal of Sancti Quatuor Coronati, papal nuncio. Faculty to absolve a hundred persons in France and England who have incurred excommunication by laying violent hands on clerks in minor orders, due satisfaction and public penance being made and done.

*Ibid.*

To Simon, cardinal of St. Sixtus, papal nuncio. The like

*Ibid.*  
(f. 111d.)

To cardinal John. Faculty to absolve thirty persons in France and England who have incurred excommunication by laying violent hands on priests, due satisfaction and public penance being made and done.

1372.

*Ibid.*

To cardinal Simon. The like.

*Ibid.*

To cardinal John. Faculty to absolve, a wholesome penance being imposed, priests, clerks, and other ecclesiastics, secular and regular, in France and England, as well as lay persons of both sexes, who have had dealings with, and incurred the excommunication promulgated by Urban V. against, the armed companies which, like bandits, overran the realm of France.

*Ibid.*

(f. 112d.)

To cardinal Simon. The like.

*Ibid.*

To cardinal John. Faculty to absolve thirty persons in France and England who have incurred excommunication by laying violent hands on deacons or subdeacons, due satisfaction and public penance being made and done.

*Ibid.*

To cardinal Simon. The like.

*Ibid.*

(f. 113d.)

To the same. Faculty to commute the vow [of pilgrimage] to Santiago, of fifty men aged sixty, or women of any age, in France and England; the cost of the journey being spent in honour of St. James.

*Ibid.*

To cardinal John. The like.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to absolve twenty persons in France and England who have incurred excommunication by laying violent hands on priests, due satisfaction and public penance being made and done.

*Ibid.*

(f. 114.)

To cardinal Simon. The like.

*Ibid.*

To cardinal John. Faculty to absolve a hundred persons (as above, f. 111). [*For these faculties see* Milman, *Lat. Christ.*, 3rd ed. viii. 24 note. *See* Reg. cclxxxii. f. 192, *seq.*]

5 Non. May.

Avignon.  
(f. 118d.)

To James, cardinal of St. George's in Velabro. Provision of one benefice, with or without cure of souls, in each of the dioceses of Canterbury, Lincoln, Wells, Bath, Chichester, London, Rochester, and Carlisle, the value of all which, together with that of similar benefices in the dioceses of Aquileia, Grado and Mainz, granted by previous letters of provision, is not to exceed 4000 gold florins.

*Ibid.*

(f. 121d.)

To William, cardinal of St. Angelo's. Provision of one benefice, with or without cure of souls, in each of the dioceses of Norwich, Worcester, and Winchester, the value of all which, together with that of similar benefices in the dioceses of Bourges and Arles, granted by previous letters of provision, is not to exceed 4000 gold florins.

4 Non. Sept.

Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 142.)

To William de Grenlaw, archdeacon of St. Andrews, papal nuncio. Mandate to assign to Nicholas Luce, Luke Aldobrandini, Rayner Dominici, Bartholus Johannis, Matthew Johannis, Bernard Nicolai, Talentus Andree, and Peter Marci, merchants of Florence, proctors and factors at Bruges of Nicholas Jacobi, knight, and Benedict Nerotii, merchants of Florence, of the

1372.

ancient Alberti of Florence, all sums collected and to be collected by him for a year from the present date; the said Nicholas Luce and others having power to receive and give acquittance for the same, and James Vannis and Thomas Monis, proctors and factors at the Roman court of the said Nicholas and Benedict, having bound themselves to assign the same to the papal *camera* within two months. The nuncio is to draw up the usual two instruments. [See Reg. cclxxv. f. 111*d*.] [Theiner, 349.]

*Ibid.*

To Nicholas Luce and others named above. Power to receive and give acquittances to William de Grenlaw for the said sums. [*Ibid.* f. 112.]

5 Id. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 145.)

To William, bishop of Carpentras. Faculty, during his mission to France and England, to confer the office of notary on fifteen clerks, of whom seven may be married or in holy orders; enclosing the usual form of oath.

7 Id. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 166.)

To prelates secular and regular. Mandate to provide William, bishop of Carpentras, papal nuncio to France and England, with 15 gold florins a day, beyond the period of four months ordered by a previous mandate [Reg. cclxxxiii. f. 239]. The sum was in the first instance fixed at 12 florins, and was afterwards increased by the said mandate to 15, payable during the said four months (from the issue of the same). [See Reg. cclxvi. f. 87.]

13 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 170.)

To John Doncan, archdeacon of Down, papal nuncio. Appointing him nuncio and collector in Ireland, with faculty to issue and enforce ecclesiastical sentences and to give acquittances, and ordering him to render an account to the papal *camera* every two years. [See Reg. cclxxv. f. 8*d*.]

DE CURIA EXTRAORDINARIE [PER GUILLERMUM  
BARONIS] DATE.

14 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 194*d*.)

To Simon, cardinal of St. Sixtus, papal nuncio to France and England. Faculty to absolve a hundred persons (as above, f. 111: here written out in full).

5 Id. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 196.)

To William, bishop of Carpentras, papal nuncio. Power to grant dispensations to twelve men and as many women in France and England who have married in ignorance that they were related in the fourth degree of kindred or affinity, declaring past and future offspring legitimate. [As below, Reg. cclxxxiii. f. 110*d*.]

6 (*sic*) Id. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 196*d*.)

To the same. Faculty to commute vows of persons in France and England, those of religion, continence, and pilgrimage to Jerusalem, Rome, and Santiago excepted. [As below, *ibid.*]

3 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 210*a*, *d*.)

To the bishop of St. Andrews. Mandate to use his influence with King Robert in behalf of Margaret, queen of Scotland, whom the pope is writing [to commend] to that king. [See Reg. cclxiii. f. 304.] [Cancelled.]

Kal. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 210*y*, *d*.)

To Edward, king of England. Requiring him to suffer Hugh, cardinal of St. Mary's in Porticu, to obtain possession of the archdeaconry of Meath, about which he has had a suit in the

1372.

Roman court with Matthew Compre (Crumpe) of Ireland, who has set at nought the amicable concord touching the same which he swore to observe, and refuses to give up the archdeaconry or to restore fruits received. The pope requests the king to write to William de Windesore, knight, his lieutenant in Ireland, ordering him to assist the said cardinal. [See Reg. cclxxxiii. f. 170; cclxxxiv. f. 127d.] [Cancelled.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 210a.)

To the earl of Arundel. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

[Cancelled.]

*Ibid.*

To William de Windesore, knight, the king's lieutenant in Ireland. Requesting him to assist the said cardinal.\*

[Cancelled.]

17 Kal. April.

Avignon.  
(f. 218.)

To William de Grenlaw, archdeacon of St. Andrews, papal nuncio in Scotland. Faculty to exercise ecclesiastical censure against, and if necessary to cite before the pope, all persons clerical and lay, who injure or hinder him or his sub-collectors, and invade the rights of the papal *camera*, and to enforce thereby due payment and satisfaction to the same. [As below, Reg. cclxxvi. f. 65.] [Theiner, 348.]

## REGESTA, VOL. CCLXV.

## 3 GREGORY XI.

LITTERE DE CURIA . . . PER NICOLAUM DE AUXIMO,  
NOTARIUM ET SECRETARIUM.

1373.

4 Id. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 26.)

To William de Grenlaw, archdeacon of St. Andrews, papal nuncio. Mandate, along with thirty-four other nuncios, to present the accompanying letters to each of the ordinaries of his district, and to procure their written replies to the enquiries made therein for information, with a view to a reformation of the religion of the Hospital of St. John of Jerusalem. [See Reg. cclxix. f. 9.]

*Ibid.*

To John Dortan (Doncan), archdeacon of Down, papal chaplain and nuncio. The like. [See *ibid.*]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 26d.)

To Arnold Garnerii, canon of Châlons, papal nuncio. The like. [See *ibid.* f. 9d.]

11 Kal. June.

Avignon.  
(f. 53.)

To John Agud (Hawkwood), Amaneus de Pomeriis, Hugh de Rupe, knights, and others unnamed, English and otherwise, of their company in the service of the Roman church in Lombardy. Congratulating them on their victory over the cruel

\* Between f. 210d. and f. 211 are four complete folios, here denominated 210a, 210b, 210y, 210z, containing, as a marginal note indicates, *secrete* [Johannis] de Sancto Martino for the months of January, February, March, and April, anno 2. These letters are all cancelled, and do not appear in the *Rubricæ*. They occur below, Reg. cclxviii. ff. 314-316. The *littere de curia* of John de Sancto Martino begin on f. 211, and fill the rest of the volume.

1373.

tyrants, enemies, and persecutors of the Roman church, and ordering them, as the pope has heard that they have fallen back towards Bologna, to follow it up by effecting a speedy junction in the territory of Milan with Amadeus, count of Savoy, captain-general in Upper Lombardy. As to their pay, let them with filial patience bear with the pope, being assured that it shall as quickly as possible, and without fail, be paid in full. [See Reg. cclxix. f. 51d.]

2 Kal. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 58d.)

To the archbishops of Canterbury, York, Armagh, Dublin, Cashel, and Tuam, together with other archbishops and patriarchs (seventy-seven) of Christendom. Mandate to each to assemble within six months, and yearly in future, a provincial council of the suffragans and other prelates, secular and regular, of his province, to treat and draw up statutes for the reformation of the life and manners of clergy and people, for which reformation the pope sees no remedy more speedy and efficacious. Each suffragan, in order that he may come to the same more fully informed, is to hold an assembly of his own synod beforehand, in which the like question of reformation shall be fully treated. [*Baluze, Conc. Gall. Narbonensis*, 307; *Labbe, Conc. ed. 1671*, XI ii. col. 2495; *ed. 1784*, xxvi. col. 591.]

4 Non. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 64d.)

To Roger Herietsham, monk of St. Mary's, Boxle, in the diocese of Canterbury. Licence to go, with twelve monks of his order, to preach the Lord's word in the lands of the infidels, and to receive assistance and hospitality from abbots and diocesans, who are directed to provide them with safe-conduct books, vestments, money, and other necessities for the journey.

Non. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 80d.)

To Walter, bishop of Glasgow, and others named. Faculty to extend to Corsica and Russia the public instrument which they have drawn up respecting certain doubtful points in the preaching of the Word in the lands of the infidels.

PER GUILLERMUM BARONIS, SECRETARIUM.

4 Non. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 102.)

To the archbishops of Canterbury and York and their suffragans, and to the prelates and other clergy, secular and regular of those provinces. Mandate to pay a tenth of all ecclesiastical revenues, one half on the feast of St. John the Baptist, and the other on that of Christmas next ensuing, except from cardinals and from the Cistercian order which is offering a subsidy, [30,000 gold florins. Reg. cclxxxvi. f. 150.] The pope recapitulates. Lately he imposed certain subsidies in France, Spain, Almain, and other parts, in aid of the expenses of the pope and the Roman church in recovering their property and rights in Italy, and upon the clergy of England, who abound in revenues, a tenth of one year's benefices, to be paid one half at Easter, the other at Michaelmas; and whereas the clergy of England, in a like case, paid to the *camera* of Innocent VI. a subsidy of 100,000 gold florins, and whereas the tenth might come to a larger sum, the pope was willing to accept that amount, payable at the same dates, in place of the tenth. But



1373.

as he has since heard that his letters touching the same have not been suffered to reach England, probably by those who did not wish to pay tenth or subsidy, he now orders anew the payment of the tenth, which is to be collected under pain of excommunication by the archbishops of Canterbury and York, each in his province. The archbishop of York is to hand over the proceeds of the tenth in his province to the archbishop of Canterbury, who is more conveniently situated for assigning the whole amount to the papal agents, Nicholas Luce, Rayner Dominici, and others, proctors and factors of Nicholas Jacobi and Bernard Nerotii, of the ancient Alberti of Florence, who have power to receive and give acquittance for the same at Bruges. Faculty is given to the archbishops to compel payment, if need be, by citation to the Roman Court; and the pope will still be content with the subsidy of 100,000 florins, if it be paid on the aforesaid days, in which case the directions touching the tenth will be superseded. These letters are to be posted on the doors of the churches at Avignon and in the parts near England, so that no pretence of ignorance can be made. [*As below*, Reg. cclxxvi. f. 20d. *See* Reg. cclxiv. ff. 37d. to 43.]

16 Kal. March. To prelates and clergy, secular and regular. Mandate to publish the above letters. [*Ibid.* f. 17d.]  
Avignon.  
(f. 104.)

8 Kal. May. To Simon, cardinal of St. Sixtus, papal nuncio. Faculty to confer the office of notary in France and England on fifteen persons, married or in holy orders, who are to take the usual oath of fealty to the pope, as enclosed.  
Avignon.  
(f. 123d.)

*Ibid.* To the same. Faculty to dispense in France and England twelve persons of illegitimate birth to be ordained and hold one benefice with cure of souls.  
(f. 124.)

17 Kal. Oct. To John, cardinal of Sancti Quatuor Coronati, papal nuncio. Mandate to do his best to induce Charles, king of the French, and Edward, king of England, and their adherents, to make peace; with faculty to dissolve all oaths and obligations which stand in the way. The pope commends his devotion in the cause of peace, and informs him of the mission of Pileus, archbishop of Ravenna, and William, bishop of Carpentras, for the same purpose.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 158d.)

12 Kal. Oct. To William, bishop of Carpentras, papal nuncio. Faculty to exercise ecclesiastical censure against those who injure him or members of his household during his mission to France and England.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 160.)

*Ibid.* To Pileus, archbishop of Ravenna, papal nuncio. The like.  
(f. 160d.)

*Ibid.* To William, bishop of Carpentras, papal nuncio. Grant, during his mission to France and England, of the same powers and faculties which were conferred upon him on the occasion of his late mission to those realms.

1373.

*DE CURIA EXTRAORDINARIE PER GUILLERMUM  
BARONIS.*

10 Kal. Sept.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 178.)

To William de Grenlaw, archdeacon of St. Andrews, papal nuncio. Mandate to cause to be observed the ordinance of the present pope, made in favour of churches and monasteries, in respect of the reservation to the Roman church, for its necessities, of the property of deceased prelates and other ecclesiastics, secular and regular. Debts contracted by such ecclesiastic for the benefit of his church, and the cost of a decent funeral, are to be paid. Books and other property belonging to his patrimony are to be deducted in case only of his having a legitimate heir. Such reservation to the Roman church shall not extend to books, chalices, crosses, vestments, and other ornaments belonging to the churches and monasteries of the deceased, nor to arms for the guarding of such churches and monasteries, nor to goods and animals used for agriculture or other purposes of the same. [See Reg. cclxxvi. f. 161 and cclxxvii. f. 86.]

*PER JOHANNEM DE SANCTO MARTINO.*

8 Kal. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 207d.)

To William de Grenlaw, archdeacon of St. Andrews, papal chaplain and nuncio. Appointing him papal nuncio, collector, and receiver in Scotland, ordering him not to suffer a delay of more than two years in the payment of sums due to the papal *camera*, with the usual powers to compel the same, and ordering him to make a return of the names of the sub-collectors appointed by him in the several dioceses. [As below, Reg. cclxxvi. f. 102.]

REGESTA, VOL. CCLXVI.

4 GREGORY XI

*LITTERE DE CURIA . . . PER GUILLERMUM BARONIS,  
SECRETARIUM.*

1374.

6 Id. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 75d.)

To William, patriarch of Jerusalem, and Elias, archbishop of Bordeaux, papal nuncios. Mandate to go in person to Gascony whither the pope, upon learning that Lewis, duke of Anjou, and John, duke of Lancaster, were preparing to renew hostilities, has already sent them in succession to divers nuncios sent in vain to treat for peace or truce between the kings of France and England. Full powers are now given them to constrain by spiritual and temporal penalties the hinderers thereof, of whatsoever rank and condition, even royal or pontifical.

1374.

*Ibid.*

(f. 76.)

To William, patriarch of Jerusalem, papal nuncio. Faculty to exercise ecclesiastical censures against all, of whatsoever rank or condition, ecclesiastical or secular, who injure him or members of his household during his mission.

*Ibid.*

(f. 76d.)

To Elias, archbishop of Bordeaux. The like.

*Ibid.*

To the prelates, secular and regular, of the provinces of Narbonne, Auch, Bordeaux and Toulouse. Mandate to assist Elias, archbishop of Bordeaux, and to supply him with 12 gold florins a day for the purposes of his mission.

*Ibid.*

(f. 77d.)

To the same. The like for William, patriarch of Jerusalem.

4 Non. June.

Salon by Arles.

(f. 87.)

To all prelates, secular and regular. Mandate to assist William, bishop of Carpentras, papal nuncio to the realms of France and England, and to supply him with 12 gold florins of the *camera* a day for his mission. [*Wilkins, Conc.* iii. 98. See *Reg. cclxiv. f. 166, and cclxvii. f. 83d.*]

16 Kal. Sept.

Noves by

Avignon.

(f. 92d.)

To Bernard, bishop of Pampeluna, Ralph, bishop of Sinigaglia, and Giles Sanctii Munionis, provost of Valencia, D.C.L. papal nuncios. Faculty to recover, by monition and citation if necessary, from the archbishops of York and Canterbury the procurations due from the ecclesiastics of England on account of their mission to Flanders on behalf of the liberties of the English church, which procurations the archbishops are themselves to recover from the said ecclesiastics.

12 Kal. Nov.

Avignon.

(f. 100d.)

To the same three nuncios. Power to prorogue until Easter next following, or longer if it shall seem good, certain articles concerning the right of patronage, regalia, and other rights of the churches of the realm of England, and to treat meanwhile for a concord. The pope recapitulates the course of the negotiations: ambassadors of the king came and set forth his case touching the said articles; the pope replied in a letter dated Avignon 12 Kal. Jan. anno 3 (1373) of which exemplification is given [*Reg. cclxix. f. 245d*]; the king offered to send envoys to treat the matter at Bruges or Calais, at the pope's choice; the pope gave power to the above-named three nuncios to prorogue the said articles until the feast of All Saints next following, and to treat thereon with the king's envoys; and now, after himself having prorogued them until the feast of St. Andrew next following, he gives the further power to prorogue and treat, as above. [*For fuller analysis see Reg. cclxxxv. f. 167.*]

6 Id. Dec.

Avignon.

(f. 105d.)

To John [Duncan], bishop of Sodor, papal nuncio. Appointing him nuncio and collector in his city and diocese, with the usual faculty to compel payment of sums due to the papal *camera*. [*As below, Reg. cclxxvii. f. 105.*]

*Ibid.*

(f. 106.)

To John de Plebis, archdeacon of St. Andrews, doctor of canon law, papal nuncio. Mandate to compel the surrender of all property belonging to, and the payment of all sums due to

1374.

William de Grenlaw, archdeacon of St. Andrews, late collector in Scotland, who died without having rendered account to the papal *camera*, with faculty to give acquittances for the same. The nuncio is to draw up the usual two instruments. [See *ibid.* f. 101d.]

PER FRANCISCUM BRUNI, SECRETARIUM.

14 Kal. Dec.

Avignon.  
(f. 114d)

To Arnold Garnerii, canon of Châlons, papal nuncio. Mandate to assign to Nerotius Bernardi and others named, merchants of Florence, of the society of the ancient Alberti, proctors and factors in Paris, London, and Bruges of Nicholas Jacobi and Benedict Nerotii, of the said Alberti, all sums collected and to be collected by him for a year from these presents, the said Nerotius Bernardi and others having power to receive and give acquittance for the same, and James Vannis and another named having bound themselves to assign them to the papal *camera*. The nuncio is to draw up the usual two instruments. [*Ibid.* f. 94d.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 115.)

To the said Nerotius Bernardi and others. Faculty to receive and give acquittance to Arnold Garnerii for the said sums, with mandate to inform thereof the said James Vannis and another named and the officials of the *camera*. [*Ibid.* f. 93d.]

REGESTA, VOL. CCLXVII.

5 GREGORY XI.

LITTERE DE CURIA . . . PER NICOLAUM DE AUXIMO,  
NOTARIUM ET SECRETARIUM.

1375.

4 Kal. April.

Avignon.  
(f. 17d.)

To the archbishops of England and of Ireland, along with all other patriarchs and archbishops. Mandate to publish and to transmit to their suffragans a copy of the accompanying monition, mandate, and constitution issued this day, ordering all prelates, secular and regular, to reside in their churches and monasteries. [See *Raynaldi Annales*, 1375, § xxiii.]

1d. Oct.

Avignon.  
(f. 38.)

To the bishops of Scotland. Requesting them to assist Henry de Sancto Trudone (St. Trond), preceptor of Aval[terre], whom the pope has charged to collect the fruits of the preceptory of Scotland pending the decision of the complaint made by Robert de Alis (Hales), prior of the Hospitallers of England, against Robert de Juliaco, master of the Hospital, he having let the said preceptory on farm to Robert Mercerii, a layman of Scotland, who obtained papal confirmation of the grant, and now holds it to the injury of the said prior of England, to whom of right it belongs. [See *Reg. cclxx.* f. 169.]

1375.

*EXTRAORDINARIE DE CURIA PER DICTUM NICOLAUM DE AUXIMO.*

6 Id. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 47d.)

To the prior of the Hospitallers in England and Ireland. Mandate to summon a chapter of the preceptors and others of the order to elect thirty-eight knights, who shall choose their esquires, and being well provided with arms and horses shall during the whole month of March 1377 hold themselves in readiness in any of the ports of Sicily, Venice, or Genoa, along with the rest of five hundred knights and as many esquires from other priories, to go against the Turks who are attacking Bulgaria, Serbia, and Constantinople. [*See Raynaldi Annales*, 1375, § ix.]

[Letters are sent to twenty other priors. France is to furnish the next greatest number, viz. thirty-three knights and as many esquires. *See Reg. cclxxi. f. 80d.*]

*PER GUILLERMUM BARONIS, SECRETARIUM.*

5 Non. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 69.)

To the archbishop of Genoa. Mandate to obtain by excommunication and interdict the release of William Welles, John Perraunt, John Garthorp, John Borbache, and Nicholas Coupe-lande, donsels, in the pay of the Roman church, who when returning from the Roman court to Bologna have been arrested, plundered, and imprisoned in the castle of Mento[ne] by order of Isabel, wife of Rayner de Grimaudo, of the diocese of Nice. [*See Reg. cclxxi. f. 123d.*]

Id. July.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 78.)

To the archbishops of Canterbury and York. Mandate to pay, levy, and exact, benefices held or to be held by cardinals being alone exempt, the sum of 60,000 florins. Lately the pope imposed for the defence of himself and the Roman church and its property and rights in Italy, subsidies of a tenth of church revenues in France, Spain, Almain, and England, to be paid in the last-named case for one year at two stated terms, and was content that the English clergy should pay in place thereof 100,000 florins at the same two terms; and it has been lately agreed at Bruges on the part of the said clergy that they shall pay 60,000 florins at two terms, 30,000 at the feast of All Saints next ensuing, and 30,000 on that of St. John the Baptist, and that if peace be made between Kings Edward and Charles, they shall pay 40,000 florins more. The usual powers are given to the archbishops to compel payment. [*As below, Reg. cclxxxvi. f. 285. See Reg. cclxxviii. f. 91d.*]

11 Kal. Oct.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 83d.)

To prelates, secular and regular, of the realm of England. Mandate to pay the procurations due to Pileus, archbishop of Ravenna, and William, bishop of Carpentras, papal nuncios during their mission whether they be within or without the realm. The pope will cause to be observed sentences of the said nuncios against the rebellious. [*See Reg. cclxvi. f. 87.*]

8 Id. Sept.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 84d.)

To Giles Sancio Munionis, provost of Valencia, D.C.L. papal nuncio. Power to prorogue until Easter next the articles of concord, provided that the king of England do the same. The pope recalls his former letter. (Exemplification and date of



1375.

which are here omitted; in *Raynaldi Annales* 1374, § xxi. without date. See Reg. cclxxxv. f. 167d.) to the three nuncios sent to Flanders. Before their business was completed the three returned to the pope, who, having learned that the king is willing to send an envoy to Bruges, confers on Giles, as above, further power to prorogue the articles, which have at successive times been prorogued until Christmas next; power is given him to treat with the king's envoy and effect an agreement. [As below, Reg. cclxxxvi. f. 296, except as to exemplification; see Reg. cclxvi. f. 100d.]

*Ibid.*

To the same. Power to him, whom the pope is now (*presentaliter*) sending to England and Flanders, to publish on the continent (*in locis cismarinis*) monitions and citations in order to enforce payment of procurations from prelates of England who may refuse. [As below *ibid.* f. 297 with a verbal difference.]

*Ibid.*

(f. 85.)

To prelates, secular and regular, of the realm of England. Mandate to provide the aforesaid Giles with 6 gold florins of the *camera* a day for the expenses of his mission to England and Flanders, whither he is shortly to be sent, the two archbishops and their suffragans being ordered to render an account to the pope within four months after its termination; and whereas complaints have often been made to the pope that some ordinaries not only do not pay themselves, but exact more than is due on that account, he orders them to pay the full sum due, and not to exact more than is customary, under pain of excommunication not to be removed except at the hour of death. [As below, *ibid.* f. 297d.]

5 Id. Sept.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 86.)

To Giles Sancii Munionis, provost of Valencia, D.C.L. papal nuncio. The pope wills and ordains that the archbishops of Canterbury and York shall be wholly answerable for the procurations as directed in the preceding letter, of which a copy publicly drawn up is to be sent to each of them by the nuncio under seal. Power is given him to enforce payment by publishing monitions and citations, as above. [For fuller analysis, see *ibid.*]

2 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 98d.)

To William, sometime bishop of Carpentras, archbishop elect of Rouen, papal nuncio. Exhorting him to be solicitous in exacting the subsidy imposed on the clergy of England. The pope is ordering, as contained in the enclosed schedule, the archbishops of Canterbury and York to assign it to him.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Power to receive and give acquittance to the archbishops for the subsidy, and to compel its payment by ecclesiastical censure and otherwise. [See Reg. cclxxviii. f. 136d.]

PER FRANCISCUM BRUNI, SECRETARIUM.

3 Non. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 104d.)

To John de Peblis, archdeacon of St. Andrews, doctor of canon law, papal nuncio. Mandate to assign to Bartholus Johannis, Pacchius Andree, Nerotius Bernardi de Albertis, Rayner Dominici, Matthew Johannis, Bernard Nicolai, Talentus Andree, Peter Marci, and Nicholas Luce, merchants of Florence, proctors and factors in Paris, London, and Bruges of Benedict Nerotii of the ancient Alberti of Florence, all sums collected

1375.

and to be collected by him for a year from these presents, the said Bartholus and others having power to receive and give acquittance for the same, and Peter Bartholi and Philip Marsilii having bound themselves to assign them to the papal *camera*. The nuncio is to draw up the usual two public instruments.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 105.)

To Bartholus Johannis and others named above. Faculty to receive and give acquittance to John de Peblis for the said *suma*.

9 Kal. June.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 106.)

To Arnold Garnerii, canon of Narbonne, papal nuncio. The like mandate as above to John de Peblis, with slight differences in the list of merchants.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 107.)

To Bartholus Johannis Sonaglini and other merchants, with slight differences from the list above. The like faculty as above in the case of Arnold Garnerii.

---

## REGESTA, VOL. COLXVIII.

### 2 GREGORY XI.

#### LITTERE SECRETE . . PER NICOLAUM DE AUXIMO, NOTARIUM ET SECRETARIUM.

1372.

10 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 5d.)

To Charles, king of France. Requesting him to send his envoys, at the time and place agreed upon, to treat of peace between him and king Edward. In order to stimulate cardinals Simon of St. Sixtus and John of Sancti Quatuor Coronati, to whom the prosecution of the said negotiations has been committed, as well as others who may be useful promoters of the same, the pope is sending Bertrand de Vayrac, donsel, member of his household, bearer of these presents, as also of similar letters to the king of England. [See Reg. cclxiv. f. 109d.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 6.)

To Edward, king of England. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.  
[*Fœdera*.]

*Ibid.*

To Simon, cardinal of St. Sixtus. Directing him to meet the other parties to the treaty at Calais on March 1st. Bertrand de Vayrac, donsel, member of the pope's household, bearer of these presents, and others will assist the cardinal in the negotiations, of the course of which he is frequently to inform the pope.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 6d.)

To John, cardinal of Sanct Quatuor Coronati. The like.

*Ibid.*

To John, duke of Berry. Requesting him to use his influence with the king of France in behalf of the conclusion of peace, respecting which he may give full credence to the above-named Bertrand de Vayrac, bearer of these presents.

1371.

1372.

*Ibid.*

(f. 7.)

To Philip, duke of Burgundy, and to other nobles and prelates of France; to William, archbishop of Canterbury, and to bishops William of Winchester, Simon of London, Robert of Salisbury, John of Bath, and William of Worcester; to Edward, prince of Wales; to John, duke of Lancaster; to Edmund, earl of Cambridge; to John, earl of Pembroke; to Richard, earl of Arundel; to William, earl of Salisbury; to Humphrey, earl of Hereford, constable of England; to Guy de Brien, knight, of the diocese of St. Davids. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

2 Kal. Dec.

Avignon.

(f. 93d.)

To Thomas de Felethon, seneschal of Aquitaine. Requesting him by the honour of Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales, who is bound to defend churches and church goods, to inhibit Robert de Ros, knight, mayor of Bordeaux, and the jurats, from taking possession of and destroying, for the purpose of building a new city wall, houses and ground belonging to the palace of Elias the archbishop, and to make satisfaction to him for the stones they have taken.

*Ibid.*

(f. 94.)

To Robert de Ros, knight, mayor, and to the jurats of the city of Bordeaux. Touching the same.

7 Id. Dec.

Avignon.

(f. 97d.)

To John Agut (Hawkwood), knight, captain of the English in the service of the pope and the Roman church. Commending the zeal of him and his men in the recovery of castles in the districts of Piacenza and Pavia, and urging him to continue faithful in this work of God.

18 Kal. Jan.

Avignon.

(f. 98d.)

To Henry, bishop of Norwich. Commending to him four monks, named, bearers of these presents, of the monastery of Conques, whom abbot Raymund is sending to live in the priory of St. Faith, Horscham, in his diocese, dependent on Conques.

*Ibid.*

To Edmund de Ufforde, knight, of the diocese of Norwich. The like.

PER GUILLERMUM BARONIS, SECRETARIUM.

2 Id. Jan.

Avignon.

(f. 107.)

To Amadeus, count of Savoy. Requesting him to have justice done to Hugh Pelegrini, treasurer of Lichfield, in respect of money due to him by some merchants.

2 Kal. Feb.

Avignon.

(f. 109d.)

To Simon, cardinal of St. Sixtus, papal nuncio. The pope has received his letters by his messenger Nigel, in which he announces that the men of the kings of France and England are to meet on March 1, with sufficient powers for making peace; the pope is writing, by Bertrand de Veyraco, to the said kings and to the cardinal, whom he orders, along with cardinal John, to prosecute the negotiations with solicitude. [*See f. 5d. seq.*]

15 Kal. March.

Avignon.

(f. 111d.)

To Edward, king of England. Requesting him to order to be restored to Peter Ruffi and other merchants of Navarre certain goods which had been loaded in Bayonne on vessels destined to various places, and which have been taken by his subjects; commending also the said Peter, who has gone to the king's presence.

1372.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 112.)

To Simon, cardinal of St. Sixtus. Mandate to commend the said merchants to the king.

Kal. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 115d.)To John, count of Armagnac (*Armaniaci*). Requesting him to use his influence with the king of France in behalf of William, bishop of Carpentras, and William [Roger III.], viscount of Turenne, the pope's brother, whom the pope is sending to join the cardinals John and Simon and the envoys of the kings of France and England, at Calais, to assist them towards the treaty of peace. [*See* Reg. cclxiv. f. 96.]*Ibid.*  
(f. 116.)To Lewis, count of Etampes (*Stamparum*). The like.*Ibid.*

To John, earl of Pembroke. The like.

Non. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 117.)

To Charles, king of the French. Requiring him to give heed and full credence to the above-named bishop and viscount.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 118.)To Edward, king of England. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.*Ibid.*To Lewis, duke of Anjou, second son of John, late king of the French. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.*Ibid.*

To John, cardinal of Sancti Quatuor Coronati. Requesting him to give full credence to the bishop of Carpentras, and the viscount of Turenne, whom the pope has sent to assist in the treaty of peace at Calais.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 118d.)To Aymeric, bishop of Paris; to John, abbot of Fécamp, and two French knights; to William, archbishop of Canterbury; to William, bishop of Winchester; to John, bishop of Bath; to William, bishop of Worcester; to Humphrey, earl of Hereford; to William, earl of Salisbury; and to [John] count of Tancarville. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.*Ibid.*  
(f. 119.)

To the envoys of Charles, king of France, deputed to make peace. Urging them to give heed and full credence to the above-named bishop and viscount.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 119d.)To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.6 Id. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 121.)To Simon, cardinal of St. Sixtus, papal nuncio. Mandate to give full credence to the bishop of Carpentras touching the subsidy which the pope is asking king Edward and many of the prelates of the realm, as contained in the enclosed schedule, to give for the defence and recovery of the property of the Roman church. The nuncio is to make speed to induce the king to give heed to the pope's prayers, and the said prelates to come to the help of the pope and the Roman church in this their great necessity. [*See* Reg. cclxv. f. 102.]*Ibid.*  
(f. 121d.)To Edward, king of England. Requesting him to give full credence to the bishop of Carpentras, and to induce the prelates of his realm, who alone of all Christendom do not do so, to come to the help of the pope and the Roman church, which is the king's mother church. [*See* *ibid.* and below f. 226d.]

1372.

*Ibid.*

(ff. 121d, 122.)

To Robert, bishop of Salisbury; to [William], archbishop of Canterbury; to [Thomas], bishop of Durham; to Simon, bishop of London; to William, bishop of Winchester; to William (*sic*), archbishop of York; to William, bishop of Worcester. Commending to them the bishop of Carpentras, who will set forth more fully the pope's intentions, respecting which they are to induce, as best they can, the remaining ecclesiastics of the realm to pay a fitting subsidy, such as has been imposed on and accepted by France, Spain, Almain, and almost all the Christian world except England. The pope bids them consider that the clergy of England, unlike the clergy of other regions, have not been wasted and desolated by wars. [See Milman, L. C. 3rd ed. viij. 25, note d.]

12 Kal. July.

Avignon.

(f. 155.)

To Lewis, duke of Anjou, second son of John, late king of the French. Requesting him to order the release of Richard de Drayton, rector of Cleve, in the diocese of Worcester, whom some royal officers have seized and imprisoned on his way to the apostolic see on business touching his church, about which he had obtained three sentences at the said see in his favour.

11 Kal. Oct.

Villeneuve by

Avignon.

(f. 179d.)

To Joan, queen of Sicily (Naples). Requesting her to make satisfaction to John Aguti (Hawkwood), knight, in respect of a certain annual provision granted by her to him several years before, inasmuch as the pope has learned that the said John intends to abandon the service of Barnabas de Vicecomitibus (Visconti), to invade no more the church and its lands, but rather to serve the same and the realm of Naples.

11 Kal. Dec.

Avignon.

(f. 208d.)

To [Thomas], bishop of Durham. Thanking him for his services and courtesy to William, viscount of Turenne, and desiring him to be prompt and liberal when he shall be asked to lighten with money the burdens of the pope and the Roman church.

16 Kal. Jan.

Avignon.

(f. 226d.)

To Edward, king of England. Urging him to dispose himself to make peace with the king of France; to show no favour to ecclesiastics who refuse to pay the subsidy imposed by the pope for the defence of the church in Italy against the sons of iniquity, Barnabas and Galeatus de Vicecomitibus (Visconti); and to suffer cardinals and others in their service, and in the service of the pope, to receive the fruits of their benefices. [See f. 121d.]

*Ibid.*

(f. 227d.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury. Mandate to use his influence with the king in favour of the peace. The pope has imposed subsidies in the realms of France and Spain, in Almain and other parts of the faithful, to relieve the burden of defending the rights and property of the Roman church in Italy, and has imposed in the realm of England a tenth for one year, of which half is to be paid at Easter and half at Michaelmas, and is content, as Innocent VI. in a similar case, to accept instead a subsidy of 100,000 florins, payable at the same two dates. The bishop of Carpentras, in presence of the cardinal of St. Sixtus, has set forth to the archbishop and other prelates the necessities



1372.

of the pope and the Roman church; nevertheless, after the departure of the said bishop from England, a number of ecclesiastics, at which the pope marvels, have prevented the pope's letters from entering the realm. The archbishop is therefore ordered, under pain of excommunication, to collect the tenth in both provinces and to assign it to Nicholas Luce and other proctors and factors of Nicholas Jacobi and Benedict Nerotii, of the ancient Alberti of Florence, at Bruges, within two months after the aforesaid terms of payment, the said Nicholas and others having faculty to receive and give acquittance for the same. The archbishop is to draw up the usual two instruments. The pope will still be content with the above-named subsidy in place of the tenth, if the clergy will consent to it more quickly, and provided that it be paid on the dates given. The present letters, which he has caused to be registered in his secret register, shall be accepted by all as full and sufficient proof of the powers committed therein to the archbishop. [*See ibid.*]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 229.)

To the archbishop of York. The like. (*Eodem modo.*) [*But see f. 232.*]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 229d.)

To the bishop of Lincoln. Mandate to use his influence with the king touching the matters about which the pope has written to the king and to the archbishop of Canterbury as contained in the enclosed schedule, and especially about the subsidy, either of a tenth or a sum of 100,000 florins, which he is to pay himself, and induce, as best he can, the rest of the clergy to pay.

*Ibid.*

To William, bishop of Winchester, to [John] archbishop of York, to [Simon] bishop of London, and to [William] bishop of Worcester. The like.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 230.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Requesting him to use his influence with the king, his father, in favour of the mission of the cardinal nuncios, the bishop of Carpentras, and William [Roger III.] viscount of Turenne, the pope's brother, concerning the peace and other matters touching the Roman church, the cardinals and ecclesiastical liberties, as contained in the enclosed schedule. [*See f. 115d.*]

*Ibid.*

To John, duke of Lancaster. The like.

12 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 231d.)

To Simon, cardinal of St. Sixtus, papal nuncio. Mandate to inform the king touching the appropriation of the church of Hermynburgh, in the diocese of York, to the prior and chapter of Durham, which the king has more than once written to ask the pope to grant. As there were secular as well as other canons and beneficiaries in the church of Durham to the number of a hundred and fifty, whose revenues and emoluments were applied to the prior and chapter when it was transferred to religious; as likewise there were appropriated to the said prior and chapter four abbeys of religious in which only priors are now instituted, in each of which were twenty-four monks, and now no more than fifteen in all four; as likewise two other

1372.

monasteries, in each of which fifteen persons dwelt, in both of which there are not now ten; as moreover thirteen parish churches were appropriated, and many other things conferred on them, it is probable that if the king were sufficiently informed of this, he would not petition for the said appropriation, seeing further that in Durham there are now only fifty-six resident monks, who, when they go out, travel with three or four horses (*equitaturis*), and spend more on food and clothing than befits the modesty of their religion. The king is to be informed of this, and, if he persists in asking for the appropriation, enquiry is to be made as to how many more monks are to be added to the present number, what is the value of the church, and what is the portion to be assigned to the perpetual vicar, of all which the pope is to be informed by letter.

10 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 232.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury. Touching the collection of the tenth or the subsidy of 100,000 florins, which the pope at first ordered him to make in both provinces [f. 227*d.*], and which now, willing to spare the archbishop, he has ordered the archbishop of York to make in his own province and assign to the archbishop of Canterbury. The whole sum collected is to be assigned to the agents at Bruges as directed in former letters. The pope is writing to the king, as contained in the enclosed schedule, touching this and other matters concerning the cardinals, and in other ways concerning ecclesiastical liberty.

12 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 234.)

To Edward, king of England. Desiring him to give full credence to cardinal Simon, to whom he is also writing, touching the appropriation of Hemynburgh to Durham, and to consider the information about the same which the pope recapitulates verbatim (as above, f. 231*d.*). The king is desired, if he has the matter at heart, to repeat his request, the pope's intention being that, if the appropriation be made, as many persons as can be maintained by the fruits of that church should be added to the statutory number. [Fadera.]

1373.

4 Non. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 235*d.*)

To John Aguti (Hawkwood), knight, captain of armed forces in Italy for the pope and the Roman church. The pope has heard from Guy de Pruinis (Prohins), knight, and Peter de Murois (Murles), donsel, of the activity and devotion of him and his men, for which he thanks him, and urges him to continue in this laudable work like a champion (*pugil*) of Christ, an athlete of the Lord, and a soldier of the Christian faith. Touching his petitions, Hugh, cardinal of St. Mary's in Portieu, is writing to him by order of the pope.

3 Non. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 236.)

To John, duke of Berry. Desiring him to use his influence with the king of the French in favour of the mission of the cardinal nuncios to foster peace between him and the king of England.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 236*d.*)

To Phillip, duke of Burgundy; to Lewis, duke of Anjou, second son of John, late king of France; to Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales; to John, duke of Lancaster; to Edmund, earl of Cambridge. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

1373.

*Ibid.*

To Lewis, count of Flanders. Desiring him to use his influence in favour of the aforesaid cardinals, William, bishop of Carpentras, William [Roger III.] viscount of Turenne, and Aymar de Agrifolio (Aigrefeuille), knight, marshal of the pope and the Roman court, in their mission. [See f. 230.]

*Ibid.*

(f. 237.)

To the bishop of Carpentras, the viscount of Turenne, and Aymar de Agrifolio. The pope has learned with joy the willingness of the kings of France and England to resume the treaty for peace, as set forth in the letters of cardinal Simon to cardinal John, enclosed by the latter to the pope, and in the letters of the bishop of Carpentras. He orders them to go to Bruges, where the treaty of peace is to be made, and there to aid the cardinals in their mission. They are to write to the pope not once only, but often.

*Ibid.*

(f. 237d.)

To the envoys of Charles, king of the French, deputed to make a treaty of peace at Bruges with the king of England. Setting forth the dangers of the war to Christendom, the pope's repeated efforts for peace, and his intention to proceed without delay, if peace be not concluded, by ecclesiastical censure and other remedies. [Raynaldi Annales, 1373, § xxii.]

*Ibid.*

(f. 238d.)

To Edward, king of England. Exhorting him to make peace with the king of France.

*Ibid.*

(f. 239.)

To Charles, king of the French. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

*Ibid.*

To John, cardinal of Sancti Quatuor Coronati, papal nuncio. Ordering him to labour and use his influence with others for the said peace.

*Ibid.*

(f. 239d.)

To Simon, cardinal of St. Sixtus. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

2 Non. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 240d.)

To John Aguti (Hawkwood), knight, captain of certain armed forces in Italy for the pope and the Roman church. Thanking him for past services, and exhorting him, among others, to oppose the son of malediction, Barnabas de Vicecomitibus (Visconti) of Milan, who is preparing in Reggio and in Parma to attack Bologna.

## EXTRAORDINARIE GUILLERMI BARONIS.

1372.

Non. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 241.)

To Richard, earl of Arundel. Exhorting him to use his influence in behalf of William, bishop of Carpentras, and William, viscount of Turenne, to whom full credence may be given, in persuading the king of England to make peace with the king of France.

## PER FRANCISCUM BRUNI, SECRETARIUM.

Kal. June.  
Pont de Sorgues,  
Avignon.  
(f. 249.)

To Edward, king of England. Requesting him to remove the condemnation laid by the royal officers upon the church of Britoll (Writtle), in the diocese of London, to pay 160*l.* sterling to the royal *camera*, on the ground that Silvester de Florentia,

1372.

proctor of the hospital of the Holy Ghost in Saxia, Rome, on which the said church depends, and administrator of that church, had withdrawn that sum from the realm, six years ago, without royal licence. The king is desired to order restitution to the proctors of the hospital of whatever has been exacted from the said church.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 269d.)

To Richard, earl of Arundel. Requesting him to use his influence with the king touching the matter about which the pope is writing to the king, as contained in the enclosed schedule.

*Ibid.*

To the treasurer and officers of the exchequer (*schakeris*) of the king. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

1373.

3 Non. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 304d.)

To John Bres (Brise) and Philip [Puer or Paer], knights, Thomelinus Beumont, marshal, and Coc, constable, Englishmen in the pay of the pope and the Roman church. Commending them for their faithful and strenuous labours, which the pope has learned from Guy de Pruhynis (Prohins), knight, and Peter de Murlis, donsel, of the dioceses of Rodez and Maguelone, and exhorting them to persist in the same, seeing that the war in which they fight is a just war and against damned, pestiferous, and cruel tyrants. They are to obey [Enguerrand] lord of Coucy (*Corcenato*), appointed by the pope as their captain in those parts, respecting which matter full credence is to be given to the above-named knight and donsel.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 309d.)

To the same, with Breumont for Beumont. Verbatim repetition of the above.

[*Theiner, Codex Diplomaticus Domini Temporalis S. Sedis, II. No. 534.*]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 310.)

To John de Tornabari (Thornbury), donsel, an Englishman. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

PER JOHANNEM DE SANCTO MARTINO, SECRETARIUM.

1372.

3 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 314.)

To the bishop of St. Andrews. Mandate to induce Robert, king of Scotland, to whom the pope is writing, to restore to queen Margaret her lands and property.

Kal. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 315d.)

To Edward, king of England. Commending to him Hugh, cardinal of St. Mary's in Porticu, and desiring him to assist him in obtaining possession of the archdeaconry of Meath, which Matthew Compre (Crumpe) of Ireland occupies against the papal grant made to the cardinal. The said Matthew, repudiating an amicable concord which terminated long litigation at the Roman court, has again intruded himself into the said archdeaconry; and the king is requested to order William de Windesore, his lieutenant in Ireland, to assist the cardinal.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 316.)

To the earl of Arundel. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

*Ibid.*

To William de Windesore, knight, the king's lieutenant in Ireland. Requesting him to assist cardinal Hugh, as above. [For the above four letters, see p. 105 note.]

## REGESTA, VOL. CCLXIX.

## 3 GREGORY XI.

LITTERE SECRETE . . . PER NICOLAUM DE AUXIMO,  
NOTARIUM ET SECRETARIUM.

1373.  
3 Id. Jan. To Lewis, count of Flanders. Desiring him to give licence  
Avignon. to Benedict Nerotii and Nerotius Bernardi, of the ancient  
(f. 1d.) Alberti of Florence, to convey through his lands 300 pieces  
(*pannos*) of woollen cloth from England for the use of the  
papal court. ✓
- Ibid.* To the *échevins* (*scabinis*) of Bruges and other towns of  
(f. 2.) Flanders. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.
- 4 Id. Feb. To William de Grenlaw, archdeacon of St. Andrews, papal  
Avignon. nuncio. Mandate, as above, Reg. cclxv. f. 26. (Here along  
(f. 9.) with thirty-two other nuncios.) [See f. 60.]
- Ibid.* To John Doncan, archdeacon of Down, papal chaplain and  
nuncio. The like. [As above, Reg. cclxv. f. 26.]
- Ibid.* To Arnold Garnerii, canon of Châlons, papal nuncio. The  
(f. 9d.) like. [*Ibid.* f. 26d.]
- 10 Kal. April. To Enguerrand de Cusiaco (Coucy), count of Soissons, John  
Avignon. Agut (Hawkwood), and two others. The pope has learned  
(f. 85d.) with indescribable bitterness that they have begun to treat for  
peace with the impious tyrants and enemies of God and the  
Roman church Barnabas and Galeatius de Vicecomitibus (Vis-  
conti). The pope, who intends to have no peace with the  
said enemies, orders them to listen in future to no envoys  
coming therefrom. [See f. 279d.]
- 11 Kal. June. To John Agud (Hawkwood), knight, captain of the English  
Avignon. forces in the service of the Roman church in Lombardy. Con-  
(f. 51d.) gratulating him on his victory, and ordering him to join  
Amadeus, count of Savoy, in the territory of Milan. Their pay  
shall be paid as quickly as possible. [*Eodem modo*; the similar  
letter to Enguerrand de Coucy being given in full. See Reg.  
cclxv. f. 53.] [*Leader & Marcotti, Sir John Hawkwood*, p. 322.]
- 3 Kal. June. To Peter, cardinal of St. Mary's in Trastevere, vicar-general  
Pont de Sorgues, in lands of the Roman church. Desiring him—on the complaint  
Avignon. of Lewis de Gonzaga, knight, imperial vicar in the city of  
(f. 54.) Mantua, that the English forces in the pope's service, in passing  
through the Mantuan territory, have burned houses and  
destroyed crops -- to see that the said knight and other Mantuans  
do not suffer.
- Ibid.* To Nicholas, marquis of Este, vicar for the pope and the  
(f. 54d.) Roman church in the city of Ferrara; to Amadeus, count of



1373.

Savoy, captain-general of the war against Milan; to Enguerrand, count of Soissons, lord of Coucy (*Cousiaco*), captain of a certain force belonging to the Roman church. The like.

4 Kal. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 60.)

To William de Grenlaw, archdeacon of St. Andrews, papal nuncio. Mandate, along with twenty-three other nuncios, to obtain and to send without delay information touching the persons and means of the houses of the Hospitallers in his district, as ordered by the pope's letters of 4 Id. Feb. last past. [See above, f. 9, and Reg. cclxv. f. 26.]

15 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 99d.)

To John Tournabary (Thornbury), knight, marshal of the English force in Italy for the Roman church. The pope has received his envoy, John Britz, to whom he has given a favourable reply; the pope desires him to continue his efforts against the enemy, especially Barnabas [Visconti]. As to their pay, let them with filial patience bear with the Roman church, especially as William, cardinal of St. Angelo's, whom the pope has appointed vicar-general in place of [Peter] cardinal of Bourges, about to return to the Roman court, will provide therefor.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 100.)

To John Brez (Brise), knight, marshal of the English force in Italy for the Roman church. The like.

*Ibid.*

To John Aguti (Hawkwood), knight, captain of the English force in Italy for the Roman church. The like, desiring him in addition to induce his companions to bear with the Roman church. [Leader & Marcotti, p. 320.]

*Ibid.*

To Coch, marshal of a certain force in Italy for the Roman church. The like.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 100d.)

To John Aguti (Hawkwood), knight, as above. Requiring him, when requested by Bérenger, abbot of Lézat, in the diocese of Rieux, papal nuncio at Piacenza, to ride thither secretly and suddenly with his whole force, or to send part of it in order to hurry on the treaties, to complete which the presence of his force will be necessary. [Leader & Marcotti, p. 321.]

12 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 101d.)

To Bérenger, abbot of Lézat, papal nuncio. Enclosing letters to John Aguti (Hawkwood) and other leaders of the English, and desiring him to request their services as may be necessary.

PER GUILLERMUM BARONIS, SECRETARIUM.

Id. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 114d.)

To Edward, king of England, along with the emperor Charles and other kings. Recommending to him John, abbot of Cîteaux, who is sent on business for the pope, the Roman church, and the Cistercian order, and will pass through his territory. [*Eodem modo.*]

*Ibid.*

To Robert, king of Scotland. Recommending to him the same, and the abbot of Clairvaux. [*Eodem modo.*]

7 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 120d.)

To John Acuti (Hawkwood) and three other captains for the pope and the Roman church. Mandate to execute with diligence the pope's intention as contained in the secret letters enclosed.

1373.

*Ibid.*

To each of the abbots of St. Syrus, Genoa, (*S. Ciri* ; *Siri* in *Rubrice*), and St. John the Evangelist, Ravenna. Mandate to send an envoy with the above letters and to take care that they be delivered.

16 Kal. April.

Avignon.  
(f. 142.)

To Edward, king of England. Requesting him to impose perpetual silence on Richard de Derby, who under pretext of a royal grant claims the canonry and prebend of York, which the late William de Sancto Martiali, licentiate of civil law, brother of Hugh, cardinal of St. Mary's in Porticu, held for twelve years by papal collation, and which since his death has been held by the said cardinal Hugh for another twelve years. The king may give full credence to the dean of London and the bishop of Rochester (*Besensi* for *Roffensi*) touching the matter. [See f. 341.]

*Ibid.*

(f. 142d.)

To Richard, earl of Arundel. Requesting him to use his influence with the king touching the same matter.

12 Kal. April.

Avignon.  
(f. 142d.)

To Peter, cardinal of St. Mary's in Trastevere, vicar-general in lands of the Roman church. Mandate to assign to Enguerand, lord of Coucy (*Couciaco*), count of Soissons, captain of forces of the Roman church in Lombardy, fifty lances, with the pay usual in those parts, by which is not to be understood the pay which was given to the English in order to withdraw them from the service of the pope's enemies.

5 Id. April.

Avignon.  
(f. 142d.)

To Philip, duke of Burgundy. Desiring him to give a safe-conduct through his lands to Simon, cardinal of St. Sixtus, who is shortly to return to the pope.

*Ibid.*

(f. 150.)

To Wenceslaus, duke of Brabant ; to Amadeus, count of Savoy ; to the archbishop of Cologne ; to the bishops of Liège, Basle, and Augsburg ; to [Charles de Bouville] governor of the dauphiny of Vienne, and to another named. The like.

18 Kal. May.

Avignon.  
(f. 152.)

To Simon, cardinal of St. Sixtus. Mandate, at his own desire, to return without delay to the pope, the parties to whom he was sent having refused to acquiesce in the sound counsels of himself and cardinal John.

*Ibid.*

To John, cardinal of Sancti Quatuor Coronati. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

16 Kal. May.

Avignon.  
(f. 152d.)

To the archbishop of Treves. As above, to Philip, duke of Burgundy.

3 Id. May.

Avignon.  
(f. 160.)

To Edward, king of England. The pope has received his letters praying him to postpone, until the arrival of the envoys whom the king proposes to send before the feast of St. John Baptist, the appearance and the processes of John, bishop of Lincoln, and certain royal justiciars, cited to the papal court. Although citations do not emanate from the papal court without very mature information, and although many ecclesiastics of the realm rebel against the pope's orders, especially those touching the bestowal, even upon cardinals of the holy Roman church, of canonries and prebends and benefices, and those

1373.

touching the subsidy asked for against Barnabas and Galeatius de Vicecomitibus (Visconti), of Milan, and although they prevent the pope's letters concerning the same from reaching England, nevertheless the pope suspends the citations until the first of July next, and desires him not to favour rebellious ecclesiastics, and to liberate a Carmelite friar who has been arrested by royal officers whilst carrying papal letters touching the subsidy.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 161.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Requesting him to use his influence with the king touching the same matters, and to induce rebellious ecclesiastics to pay the subsidy.

*Ibid.*

To John, duke of Lancaster. The like.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 161d.)

To John, bishop of Lincoln. Informing him of the above-mentioned suspension, with mandate to restore to the master of Sempringham the rights and goods of which the bishop has despoiled him. Otherwise the pope will compel him, in such a way as will be an example to others.

*Ibid.*

To Simon, cardinal of St. Sixtus, papal nuncio. Mandate to urge the king by letters to listen favourably to the pope's requests touching the subsidy, and the liberation of the Carmelite friar.

7 Id. June.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 175.)

To John Brez (Brise), knight, marshal of the English force in Italy for the Roman church. Commending him for his exertions against the sons of iniquity, Barnabas and Galeatius de Vicecomitibus (Visconti), of Milan, and desiring him to repair at once with his men to Amadeus, count of Savoy, and to give full credence to Peter de Murlis, donsel, member of the papal household.

*Ibid.*

To Thomelinus de Bellomonte, donsel, marshal of the English force. The like.

*Ibid.*

To John Acuti (Hawkwood), knight, captain of the English force. The like. [*Leader & Marcotti*, p. 321.]

*Ibid.*

To John Tourneberi (Thornbury), knight, marshal of the English force. The like.

4 Id. June.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 178.)

To Peter, cardinal of St. Mary's in Trastevere, vicar-general in lands of Italy for the pope and the Roman church. Mandate to assign to John Haukewod, knight, captain of the English forces in the pay of the pope and the Roman church, for his residence, and to his heirs for ever, a certain hospital in the city of Bologna, if it be in the pope's gift; the same having been conferred on the said John for a certain time by Bernard, bishop of Bologna, treasurer-general in those parts for the pope and the Roman church.

4 Non. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 183d.)

To William Martedonis of England, donsel, captain of forces in Italy. Commending him, along with twelve other captains, for his exertions against the aforesaid enemies, and desiring him to give full credence to Hugh de Ruppe (la Roche), knight.

1373.

*Ibid.*

To John Tourneberi (Thornbury), knight, marshal of the English force in Italy. The like; with promise to compensate his services by fitting honours.

*Ibid.*

To John Brez (Brise), knight, marshal of the English force in Italy. The like.

*Ibid.*

(f. 184.)

To Thomelinus de Bellomonte, knight, marshal of the English force in Italy. The like.

*Ibid.*

To John Acuti (Hawkwood), knight, captain of the English force in Italy, in the pay of the pope and the Roman church. The pope is surprised that, although John fights in battle like a champion (*pugil*) of the church and mighty man of valour, yet the son of Belial, Barnabas, has hitherto lost no city, fortress, or territory. The pope exhorts him to arise in his strength against those sons of perdition, Barnabas and Galeatius, and to do something notable. Full credence may be given to Hugh de Rupe, knight, master of the papal household.

[*Leader & Marcotti*, p. 323.]

2 Kal. Sept.

Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 306d.)

To Charles, king of the French. Desiring him to order his officials in Dauphiny to liberate certain Hospitallers on their way to the pope, and also Ughtred (*Autredus*), a Benedictine, S.T.M. and John Loudham, clerk, ambassadors of king Edward to the pope, with their attendants and goods; as also William Burton, knight, and John Schepeye, D.C.L. ambassadors of the said king, who are now at Chambéry. [See f. 219.]

*Ibid.*

(f. 207.)

To John, cardinal of Sancti Quatuor Coronati, at Paris. Mandate to insist with the king of France touching the same matter.

*Ibid.*

(f. 207d.)

To Nicholas de Veris, canon of Paris, papal chaplain. The like.

Id. Sept.

Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 212d.)

To John, cardinal of Sancti Quatuor Coronati, papal nuncio. Mandate to assist Pileus, archbishop of Ravenna, and William, bishop of Carpentras, papal nuncios, in making peace between the kings of France and England.

15 Kal. Oct.

Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 215.)

To Charles, king of the French. Urging him to make peace with the king of England; to which end the pope has sent to him, to king Edward, and to John, duke of Lancaster, the above-named nuncios, to whom full credence may be given.

*Ibid.*

(f. 215d.)

To Edward, king of England. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

13 Kal. Oct.

Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 215d.)

To Charles, king of the French. Desiring him to order the release of Reynhard de Strel[is], baron of the land of Lausitz (*terre Luzatie*), who on his way to the pope has been arrested at Lyons as an Englishman, although he is said to be a councillor and vassal of the emperor Charles.

1373.

*Ibid.*

(f. 216.)

To the commune of the city of Lyons and two others named. Desiring them to procure the release of the same.

13 Kal. Oct.

Villeneuve by

Avignon.

(f. 216.)

To [Thomas de Felton] seneschal of Bordeaux. Requesting him to restore to Arnold Bernardi Ebrardi, preceptor of the Hospitallers at Bordeaux, falsely accused of rebellion against king Edward, the temporalities seized and held by him in the royal name.

*Ibid.*

To [Robert de Wykford] constable of Bordeaux. The like.

12 Kal. Oct.

Villeneuve by

Avignon.

(f. 216d.)

To Philip, duke of Burgundy. Urging him to make peace with the English, and to give credence to the papal nuncios.

*Ibid.*

(f. 217.)

To Edward, prince of Wales. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

*Ibid.*

To John, duke of Berry. Desiring him to give credence to the nuncios, and to use his influence with the king of France in favour of their mission.

*Ibid.*

(ff. 217d, 218.)

To nobles and prelates in France and England, and among them to [Thomas] earl of Warwick; to Richard [le Scrope], chief treasurer of England; to [Henry] lord de Percy; to William de Latimer; to William, earl of Salisbury; to Guy de Brien, knight, of St. Davids; to Edmund, earl of Cambridge; to [Richard] earl of Arundel. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

*Ibid.*

(f. 218.)

To William, bishop of Worcester; to John, bishop of Bath; to William, bishop of Bath. Mandate to the like effect. [The names John and William, bishop of Bath, occur on consecutive lines. The name John was at first omitted, and afterwards inserted above the line.]

7 Kal. Oct.

Villeneuve by

Avignon.

(f. 219.)

To the bishop of Arezzo, papal nuncio. Mandate to procure safe-conduct, if they request it, for William Burton, knight, and Master John Schepeye, D.C.L. king Edward's ambassadors to the Roman court, together with Robert de Affion, donsel, papal serjeant-at-arms, who is being sent by the pope to the said ambassadors. [See ff. 206d. and 303.]

*Ibid.*

(f. 219d.)

To Nicholas Spinello, knight, seneschal of Provence, member of the papal household; to [Bona] countess of Savoy; and to Peter Gerbasii (Gerbais), treasurer of Amadeus, count of Savoy. The like request.

2 Kal. Oct.

Villeneuve by

Avignon.

(f. 221.)

To [Charles de Bouville] governor and to the council of Dauphiny. The like.

8 Kal. Nov.

Avignon.

(f. 228d.)

To [Hugh] earl of Stafford. Requesting him, if he chance to pass that way, to cause his forces to abstain from injuring the college founded by the late Hugh, cardinal of St. Laurence's in Damaso, the pope's uncle, at St. Germain de Maseré, in the diocese of Limoges. [See Reg. cclxiii. f. 80.]



1373.

*Ibid.*  
(ff. 228d, 229.)

To [Thomas] earl of Warwick; to [William] lord de Bardolf; to Hugh de Cortenay, knight; to [Ralph] lord de Bassett; to Hugh de Calveley, knight; to Walter Huet, knight; to [Thomas] earl of Kent; to [William] earl of Suffolk; to the lord de Grey; to [Robert] lord de Ros; to John, duke of Lancaster; and three others named. The like.

7 Kal. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 229d.)

To the seneschal of Beaucaire or his lieutenant. Desiring him to retain in his hands, until he receives instructions from the king of France and the duke of Anjou, his prisoner, John Abbeville, clerk of the parts of England, accused at the Roman court of many enormities. The pope is writing to the said king and duke to request the surrender to him of the said John as an ecclesiastical person.

Id. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 234.)

To John, duke of Lancaster. Commending to him the Benedictine monastery of Chaise Dieu (*Casse Dei*), in the diocese of Clermont.

7 Id. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 241.)

To John, duke of Lancaster. Requesting him to grant safe-conduct through his forces to William de Bossaco, the elder, donsel, of the diocese of Tulle, member of the pope's household, and others, who, with their wives and attendants and twenty horses (*equitaturis*), are coming to the Roman court.

*Ibid.*

To [Edward I.] Dispenser, captain of English forces in Aquitaine, Hugh de Carvallay (Calveley), and others named. The like.

12 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 245d.)

To Edward, king of England. The pope has received John, bishop of Bangor; Ultred (Ughtred), a Benedictine, S.T.M.; John Scepey, clerk, D.C.L.; and William Burton, knight, and their letters of credence. The pope recites what the ambassadors have set forth, using their words, touching (1) the presentation to prebends and other benefices pertaining to bishoprics and abbeyes and other religious houses, which become void whilst the temporalities of such bishoprics and houses are in the king's hands; (2) the presentation to dignities and benefices in the gift of the crown by virtue of the king's prerogative (*ex prerogativa tue regalie*); (3) appeals to the apostolic see in suits duly terminated in the king's court respecting such benefices; (4) citations which on account of the wars cannot be obeyed; (5) reservations and provisions to the prejudice of the rights of patronage, from which the pope is requested in future to abstain; (6) the subsidy, which he is prayed to postpone until the wars cease. Although the pope marvels greatly, he has caused certain articles of concord to be prepared, which are enclosed in these presents, and which the king is prayed to accept [*See Reg. cclxxxv. f. 167*]. As to the subsidy, although it is notorious that neither the pope's letters nor his nuncios are permitted to enter the realm, nevertheless he has granted a delay until next Easter, and even a month after; desiring the king to induce the clergy to pay, and not to favour them in their rebellion. Touching other matters laid before the pope by the said ambassadors a verbal answer has been given. [*See also Reg. cclxv. f. 100d. and cclxxxvi. f. 296.*]

1373.

5 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 247.)

To John, duke of Lancaster. Recommending to him Nicholas de Belloforti, knight, lord of Limeuil (*Limolio*), the pope's brother, governor of the territory of Caumont (*Cavomonte*), and praying him to restore to him the castle of Samazan, in the diocese of Bazas, which belongs to the said territory, and which is said to have been taken by Thomas de Felton, seneschal of Bordeaux.

SECRETE EXTRAORDINARIE PER G. BARONIS.

16 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 248d.)

To Simon, cardinal of St. Sixtus, papal nuncio. Commending his diligence in his mission to France and England; but as the business on which he and John, cardinal of Sancti Quatuor Coronati, were sent has not been brought to the desired issue, he is ordered to return at once to the pope.

[In margin. *Collatio facta est.*]

*Ibid.*

To John, cardinal of Sancti Quatuor Coronati. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

PER FRANCISCUM BRUNI, SECRETARIUM.

11 Kal. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 260.)

To Thomas de Milleborn, canon of Lincoln. Holding him excused, on the information and petition of John, duke of Brittany, whose councillor and treasurer he is, from the charges laid against him, and requesting him to use his influence with the said duke in favour of ecclesiastical liberties.

4 Kal. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 26d.)

To Edward, king of England. Requesting him to allow Peter, cardinal of St. Laurence's in Damaso, to obtain possession of the canonry and prebend of Salisbury, papal provision of which has been made to him *motu proprio*.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 261.)

To Edward, prince of Aquitaine and Wales. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

Non. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 273d.)

To William, bishop of Siena. Mandate to assist towards a speedy junction of Enguerrand, lord of Coucy (*Couciacho*), and John Acut (Hawkwood), and other forces of the English, with Amadeus, count of Savoy, in the parts of Milan.

18 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 278.)

To Peter, cardinal of St. Mary's in Trastevere, vicar-general in lands of Italy. Mandate to procure as quickly as possible the above-named junction; with other instructions concerning the war against the Visconti.

13 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
I (f. 279d.)

To Amadeus, count of Savoy. Requiring him to abstain from any treaty of peace with the Visconti. The pope is writing to the same effect, with the addition of a threat of excommunication, to Nicholas de Belloforti, lord of Limeuil (*Limolio*), Raymund de Turenne, knight, Enguerrand, lord of Coucy (*Couciacho*), John Acut (Hawkwood), and others in the army of the pope and the Roman church, as contained in the enclosed schedule. [See f. 35d.]

1373.

3 Non Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 300d, 301.)

To Coc, captain of certain forces in Italy; to John Acuti (Hawkwood), captain; and to John Tournabaril (Thornbury), marshal of the English force in Italy. Letters of credence for two agents sent by the pope with instructions.

8 Id. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 301.)

To Robert, king of Scotland. Recommending to him John de Logy, lord of that place in the diocese of St. Andrews, who in the time of king David received many injuries, touching which justice should be done.

7 Kal. Sept.  
Villeneuve.  
(f. 303.)

To [Charles de Bouville] governor of Dauphiny or his lieutenant. Requesting him to liberate certain attendants of the bishop of Bangor, William de Burton, knight, Hotred (Ughtred), a monk of Durham, and John Schepey, ambassadors of king Edward, who were taken in the dauphiny of Vienne and despoiled of their horses and goods. [See f. 219.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 303d.)

To the council of Dauphiny. The like.

4 Kal. Sept.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 304.)

To Thomas, bishop elect of Ely. No one so young has been appointed to a see. The pope has done this at the request of his father Richard, earl of Arundel, whose example in defending ecclesiastical liberties the pope exhorts him to follow.

*PER JOHANNEM DE SANCTO MARTINO, SECRETARIUM.*

6 Id. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 323.)

To John Agud (Hawkwood), knight. Recommending to him Luchinus and Anthony de Vicecomitibus (Visconti), knights, of Milan, who with fifty lances are about to join the forces in the pay of the Roman church.

12 Kal. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 326.)

To John Aguth (Hawkwood), knight, etc. and to John de Tornabarili (Thornbury), knight, etc. Thanking them for their zeal, which he has learned from William, bishop of Siena, and desiring them to give full credence to the same bishop, whom the pope is sending back to them.

10 Kal. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 326.)

To Charles, king of the French. Commending to him Robert and James, sons of the late John de Villamuro, knight, for whom, on his being captured by the English [at Limoges], they became hostages.

*Ibid.*

To William de Dormanno, knight, chancellor of France. Desiring him to use his influence in favour of the same.

8 Id. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 327d.)

To John, duke of Berry. Requesting him to liberate William de Ussello, knight, whose brother Gerald, donsel, surrendered the castle of Casluc (Chalus) to the English, in reprisal for which William was imprisoned in the town of Riom, and is still detained there, though not in prison.

4 Id. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 327d.)

To Robert, king of Scotland. Recommending to him William Grenlaw, archdeacon of St. Andrews, papal chaplain and nuncio, who is coming to Scotland as collector.

1374.

*Ibid.*

To John, earl of Carryk, king Robert's eldest son ; to Robert, earl of Fife ; to William, earl of Douglas ; to George, earl of March ; to John, earl of Moray ; to Archibald de Douglas, lord of Galloway (*Golwidie*) ; to Thomas, earl of Mar ; to James de Douglas, lord of Daweth (*Dalkeith*) ; to Robert de Erskyn, knight ; to the bishops of Moray, Ross, Caithness, Dunblane, Sodor, St. Andrews, Glasgow, Whitehern, Brechin, Dunkeld, Aberdeen. The like.

PER NICOLAUM [LE] DISEUR, SECRETARIUM.

6 Id. March.

Avignon.  
(f. 341.)

To Edward, king of England. Touching the canonry and prebend of York held by Hugh, cardinal of St. Mary's in Porticu, about which the king may give full credence to the bishop of Rochester and the dean of London (almost verbatim as above, f. 142).

REGESTA, VOL. CCLXX.

4 GREGORY XI.

LITTERE SECRETE . . PER NICOLAUM DE AUXIMO,  
NOTARIUM ET SECRETARIUM.

1374.

Id. Jan.

Avignon.  
(f. 3d.)

To John Agut (*Hawkwood*), knight, captain of the English force in Lombardy in the service of the pope and the Roman church. The pope has received his letter dated at Romagnese, 29 December, repeating what he had said by his ambassador John Briz, knight, to which the pope replies that he has already answered it in his detailed, and he hopes satisfactory, reply sent by the said knight, who left before Christmas. The pope exhorts him to continue his praiseworthy operations against the enemy. [*See* f. 221.] [*Leader & Marcotti*, p. 324.]

*Ibid.*

To Bérenger abbot of Lézat in the diocese of Rieux, papal nuncio. Mandate, among other things, to do his best to retain John Agut (*Hawkwood*) and his force in the territory of the enemy, they being disposed to return towards Bologna on account of suspicions of certain treaties in Romagna (*Romandiola*), which treaties, the pope believes, are made up by the enemy in order to alarm the said force into quitting their territory. The pope is writing to the said John to this effect.

4 Kal. April.

Avignon.  
(f. 35.)

To Lewis count of Flanders. Desiring him to give order for the release of twelve bales (*ballas*) of cloth which were brought from England in a Venetian ship by merchants of the society of the ancient Alberti of Florence, and were seized by the officers of the count at the port of Sluys (*Schuse*) in ignorance that he had previously allowed forty similar bales to be conveyed through his territory.

1374.

7 Id. July. To Edward king of England. Requesting him to release two ships, one of Genoa, the other of Naples, laden with cloth and wool, belonging to the Alberti of Florence, sailing from the port of Bruges to that of Pisa, and seized by the English on the pretext that they were going to the parts of the Spaniards, the king's enemies. [Fodera.]  
Origin by Avignon. (f. 44d.)

*Ibid.* To Edward prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Requesting him to use his influence with the king touching the same.

*Ibid.* To John duke of Lancaster; to John Knyvet, knight, the king's chancellor; to William lord of Latimer, chamberlain of England; to Simon bishop of London. The like.  
(f. 45.)

## PER GUILLERMUM BARONIS, SECRETARIUM.

4 Id. Feb. To Edward, king of England. Recommending to him the Hospitallers of his realm, and praying him to assist them in the recovery and defence of their property in the realm, to the end that they may be enabled to fulfil divers ordinances made in a congregation of the lieutenant of the master of the hospital, and many priors, preceptors, commanders, and brethren, held by the pope's mandate at Avignon. [See Reg. cclxxi. f. 62d.]  
Avignon. (f. 80.)

*Ibid.* To Robert king of Scotland; to Edward prince of Wales; to Richard earl of Arundel; to the archbishop of Canterbury. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.  
(f. 80d.)

14 Kal. March. To [Edward le] Dispenser, knight, constable of England (*sic*). Requesting him to cause to be restored churches and fortresses taken by his forces in the lands of William viscount of Turenne, the pope's brother, notwithstanding that the said lands are subject to king Edward.  
Avignon. (f. 80d.)

*Ibid.* To Hugh de Calviley (Calveley), knight, marshal of John duke of Lancaster. The like. [See f. 108.]  
(f. 81.)

*Ibid.* To John, duke of Lancaster. Requesting him to cause to be restored the said churches and fortresses.

6 Id. March. To Lewis, second son of John, late king of the French, duke of Anjou. Exhorting him to foster peace between the kings of France and England, and to give credence to the fresh nuncios, William patriarch of Jerusalem, and Elias archbishop of Bordeaux, whom the pope is sending to him and the duke of Lancaster.  
Avignon. (f. 86d.)

*Ibid.* To John duke of Lancaster. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.  
(f. 87.)

*Ibid.* To Hugh de Calvile (Calveley), marshal of the said duke. Exhorting him to use his influence in favour of the nuncios with the duke of Lancaster, who is, with the duke of Anjou, as the pope has learned, making hostile preparations.

*Ibid.* To John Sentelow, knight; Walter Huetz (Hewett); Hugh de Charvalay (Calveley), knight; [Edward le] Dispenser, constable of England (*sic*); Henry de Arderne, knight; Roger Boys,  
(2. 87d, 88, 88d, 89.)



1374.

knight; Bernard de Lebreto (d'Albret), lord of Gironde; William de Ufforti, earl of Suffolk; Michael atte Pole, baron; Thomas de Felton, seneschal of Aquitaine; Henry, lord of Percy; Robert de Wilugbi, baron; Thomas de Hesildein, donsel; Ralph de Erghum, chancellor of John duke of Lancaster; Thomas de Bellocampo, earl of Warwick; Hugh, earl of Stafford; John Neumarche, donsel; Edward de Lyngregge (Dalyngrigge), knight; Edward de Rocheford, knight; and others named. The like.

Kal. May.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 100.)

To Edward king of England. The pope has gladly received his letters, to which he has lately returned thanks in paper letters (*per nostras litteras papireas*), and will shortly send [Bernard] bishop of Pampeluna, [Ralph] bishop of Sinigaglia, and Giles Sancii Munionis, provost of Valencia, D.C.L. as nuncios, who will be at Bruges on the feast of St. John Baptist. Power is given to the nuncios to prorogue until Michaelmas the articles agreed upon at the Roman court with the king's ambassadors [See Reg. cclxxv. f. 167]. The king is prayed to send his own envoys to Bruges at the date proposed, and to allow the said nuncios to receive the customary procurations. [See Milman Lat. Ch. 3rd. ed. viii. 167, note r. 168, note t.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 100d.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury. Informing him of the mission of the above nuncios touching the whole English church and ecclesiastics of the realm, respecting which he is to give full credence to Walter de Skirlawe, archdeacon of East Riding (*Estrindigie*), doctor of canon law. The archbishop is ordered to cause to be paid to them the customary procurations, and in order that they may act with full information he is to write to them or send to them an envoy fully informed respecting the rights and liberties of the English church.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 101.)

To Alexander archbishop elect of York. The like.

4 Non. May.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 102.)

To Edward king of England. Proroguing the aforesaid articles of agreement to the feast of St. Mary Magdalen, and requesting him to give full credence to Walter Skirlawe. [*Fœdera*.]

12 Kal. June.  
Salon by Arles.  
(f. 108.)

To Hugh de Calvyley (Calveley), knight. The pope has received his letters, and thanks him for having restored three castles to William viscount of Turenne. [See f. 81.]

6 Kal. June.  
Salon by Arles.  
(f. 109.)

To John Acuti (Hawkwood), knight, captain of forces in Italy for the pope and the Roman church. Letters of credence for John de Canis, donsel, whom the pope is sending with instructions. [*Leader & Marcotti*, p. 326.]

*Ibid.*

To John Tournebarril (Thornbury), marshal of forces in Italy for the pope and the Roman church. The like.

Kal. June.  
Salon by Arles.  
(f. 110.)

To Lewis count of Flanders. Commending to him the above-named three nuncios.

3 Kal. June.  
Salon by Arles.  
(f. 110d.)

To Edward king of England. The pope has given power to the aforesaid nuncios to prorogue the articles of agreement to the feast of All Saints.

1374.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 111.)

To Edward prince of Wales. Exhorting him to use his influence with the king, to whom he has written as contained in the enclosed schedule, and to give full credence to the nuncios named therein.

*Ibid.*

To John duke of Lancaster. The like.

*Ibid.*

To the archbishop of Canterbury. Mandate to pay and cause to be paid to the nuncios the customary procurations.

*Ibid.*

(f. 111d.)

To the archbishop of York and to the bishop of London. The like.

Kal. June.  
Salon by Arles.  
(f. 112.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury. Letters of credence for the aforesaid nuncios.

*Ibid.*

(f. 112d.)

To the archbishop of York and to the bishop of London. The like.

4 Non. June.  
Salon by Arles.  
(f. 112d.)

To Edward king of England. Urging him to make peace with Charles king of the French, and praying him, in order to treat thereof, to send one of his sons to meet one of king Charles's brothers, and to give credence to Pileus archbishop of Ravenna, and William bishop of Carpentras, papal nuncios, of whom the bishop of Carpentras, after having returned to the pope, has again repaired to those parts.

*Ibid.*

(f. 113.)

To Edward prince of Wales. Requesting him to use his influence with the king touching the same. [See Milman. *loc. cit.* 24, note a.]

*Ibid.*

(f. 113d.)

To John duke of Lancaster. The like.

*Ibid.*

To William lord of Latimer, the king's chamberlain. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

8 Kal. July  
Salon by Arles.  
(f. 117d.)

To Edward king of England. Recommending to him Aymar de Rupe (Roche), the pope's nephew, appointed to the archdeaconry of Canterbury, void by the death of William, cardinal of St. Clement's. [See Reg. colxxi. f. 143, and Milman, 169 note a.]

*Ibid.*

(f. 118.)

To Edward prince of Wales and to John duke of Lancaster. The like.

4 Id. July.  
Orgon by Avignon.  
(f. 121d.)

To John Tournebarril (Thornbury), knight. Thanking him for his letters informing the pope of a company which, it is feared, is being formed in those parts: he is desired to inform thereof William cardinal of St. Angelo's, vicar in those parts.

17 Kal. Aug.  
Noves by Avignon.  
(f. 122.)

To John Acuti (Hawkwood), knight. Exhorting him to go with his forces to assist the pope's city of Vercelli, besieged by Barnabas and Galeatius de Vicecomitibus (Visconti).

[Leader & Marcotti, p. 326, with wrong folio.]

*Ibid.*

(f. 122d.)

To John Tournebarril. Exhorting him to induce the said John to comply.

2 Id. Aug.  
Noves by Avignon.  
(f. 127d.)

To Charles king of the French. Pileus archbishop of Ravenna has had an interview with the king of England, and has written informing the pope that that king would accept a

1374.

truce until Easter next if king Charles would consent, and would send envoys to Bruges if king Charles would do the same. The pope prays him to consent to the truce as a step towards a good peace and concord.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 138.)

To Lewis, second son of John, late king of the French, duke of Anjou. Urging him to use his influence with king Charles touching the same.

*Ibid.*  
(ff. 138d, 139.)

To Philip duke of Burgundy; to Edward prince of Wales; to John duke of Lancaster; to Lewis count of Flanders; to Simon bishop of London; to Alexander archbishop of York; to William lord of Latimer, the king's chamberlain; to [Edmund] earl of March. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

Id. Aug.  
Noves by Avignon.  
(f. 139d.)

To William bishop of Carpentras, papal nuncio. Mandate to work with his colleague the archbishop of Ravenna in fostering peace between the kings of France and England.

*Ibid.*

To Pileus archbishop of Ravenna, papal nuncio. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

13 Kal. Oct.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 146d.)

To the abbot of St. Sulpice (*Supplicii*), in the diocese of Bourges. Mandate to grant a delay until the feast of the Purification next following of the homage due to him by Robert de Villamuro, and James son and heir of the late John de Villamuro, donsels, they being hostages in the hands of Edward king of England. [See Reg. cclxix. f. 326.]

12 Kal. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 151.)

To Edward king of England. The pope has received his letters, and has heard from Giles Saneii Munionis, who has come from Bruges, whither he will shortly return, that the king has sent, as desired, his envoys to Bruges, who have set forth to the papal nuncios his sincere devotion towards the Roman church. The pope has himself prorogued the articles [See Reg. cclxxxv. f. 167] until the feast of St. Andrew, and has given power to the nuncios to prorogue them until Easter, so that the discord between the king and the pope may be terminated.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 151d.)

To king Edward's envoys about to come to Bruges. Enclosing the articles of concord drawn up on the occasion of the embassy from king Edward; recapitulating the king's offer to send envoys to Bruges or Calais; thanking them for their good affection, which the pope has learned from Giles Saneii Munionis; informing them of the prorogation, and urging them to foster peace and concord between the Roman church and the king, and to give full credence to the said Giles.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 152.)

To Edward prince of Wales. Urging him to use his influence with the king touching the same.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 152d.)

To John duke of Lancaster; to [John Knyvet] chancellor of England; to [Richard le Scrope] treasurer of England; to William de Brian, knight; to William lord of Latimer; to Simon bishop of London; to [William] bishop of Hereford. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.



1374.

- 12 Kal. Nov. To Bernard bishop of Pampeluna, and Ralph bishop of  
Avignon. Sinigaglia, papal nuncios. The pope has heard the report of  
(f. 153.) their labours brought by Giles Sancii Munionis, and urges them  
to continue the same and to give full credence to the said  
Giles.

*Ibid.* To [John] bishop of Bangor. Urging him to continue his  
labours in behalf of certain arduous affairs concerning the  
whole English church, himself, and other ecclesiastics of the  
realm, and to give full credence to Giles Sancii Munionis.

- 9 Kal. Jan. To Nicholas Spinello, knight, chancellor of the kingdom  
Avignon. of Sicily, seneschal of Provence. Desiring him to order  
(f. 161.) the release of Walter Noble, priest; Richard canon of the  
Augustinian priory of Stanlee, priest; Thomas Bramston and  
John de Babinglee, clerks of England, who, on their return from  
the Roman court to England, passing through Provence, in  
order to avoid the companies of Bretons, have been captured  
and plundered near the castle of Besselbous by men of Raymund  
Agoth (Agout), knight, lord of the same.

*Ibid.* To Raymund Agoth (Agout), knight. The like, *mutatis*  
(f. 161d.) *mutandis*.

## PER FRANCISCUM BRUNI, SECRETARIUM.

- 6 Non. March. To Raymund Berengarii, master of the Hospital of St. John  
Avignon. of Jerusalem. Desiring him, on petition of Charles king of  
(f. 162.) the French, at the prayers and instance of Robert king of  
Scotland, who is joined to him by affection and treaty (*dilec-  
tione ac federe coniuncti*), to grant certain property in Scotland  
belonging to the Hospital, accustomed, as the pope has learned,  
to be governed by laymen, to Robert Mercerii, lord of Eadir-  
peffry, member of the household of the said king, for a pension  
due to him. [See Reg. cclxvij. f. 38; cclxxj. f. 61d. seq.]

## PER NICOLAUM LE DISEUR, SECRETARIUM.

- 12 Kal. Feb. To Bertrand de Chavanhaco, knight. The pope is much  
Avignon. pleased with the message he has sent to William viscount of  
(f. 205d.) Turenne. He is to go to the duke of Lancaster, if he can do so  
without danger, and ascertain his intention with respect to  
certain articles (*capitulis*) enclosed, and especially the appeal  
question (*super ressorto*) [in Aquitaine]. For if the duke him-  
self guarantee (*se fortem et securum faciat*) that the said  
appeal (*ressortum*) can remain in the hands of the king of  
France, the pope hopes to find means of making peace, and  
will devote thereto all his efforts. Otherwise he is unable to  
incline the French to concord, in spite of his already frequent  
attempts to that end upon the duke of Anjou.

- 14 Kal. Feb. To Hugh Dispenserii, knight. Thanking him for his services  
Avignon. done to William bishop of Carpentras, papal nuncio, and pray-  
(f. 205d.) ing him to interpose on behalf of Roger de Belloforti, knight,  
now imprisoned, and to give credence to the preceptor of  
Bordeaux, and Hugh de Jaf, papal serjeant-at-arms, sent to the

1374.

duke of Lancaster touching the liberation of the said knight, and other matters concerning William viscount of Turenne.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 206.)

To Ralph Erghum, D.C.L. chancellor of John duke of Lancaster. Touching the same.

14 Kal. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 209d.)

To Thomas de Bellocampo, earl of Warwick. Letters of credence for Arnold Bernardi Ebrarduni, preceptor of the house of the hospital of St. John of Jerusalem at Bordeaux, and Hugh de Jaf, as above, sent to John duke of Lancaster.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 210.)

To Hugh earl of Stafford; to William de Uffardi, earl of Suffolk; to Thomas de Felton, seneschal of Aquitaine; to John Ploys, knight; to John Neumarche, donsel; to Thomas de Hasildene, donsel; to Walter de Urswilt (Urswik), knight; to Richard Burle, knight; to Thomas Briastre, knight; to Walter Blont, knight; to Hugh de Calvile (Calveley), knight; to Henry, lord of Percy (Percy); to William de Bellocampo, knight; to Robert Rous, mayor of the city of Bordeaux; to John de Pomeriis, lord of Lestuih, knight; and others named. The like.

Id. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 211.)

To John duke of Lancaster. Desiring him to revoke a grant of land made to Bidon de Pe, esquire, captain of Miremont, to the injury of the heir, William de Bellafayda, donsel, an orphan, the pope's kinsman, on pretext of defect of homage due.

3 Id. May.  
Salon by Arles.  
(f. 214.)

To John Acuti (Hawkwood), knight, captain of forces in the service of the pope and the Roman church. The pope cannot at present, by reason of the expenses with which the *camera* is beyond measure burdened, grant an increase of lances. As to this and his other articles (*capitula*), his secretary, who has brought them, will convey back to him more fully the pope's mind.  
[*Leader & Marcotti*, p. 325.]

3 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 219.)

To Simon, bishop of London. Faculty to exact and receive the subsidy imposed on the clergy of England, where alone of many realms the pope's censures and sentences have been contemned, and to grant, after full payment, absolution from the same.

Non. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 221.)

To John Acuti (Hawkwood), captain of the force of English fighting in Italy for the Roman church. Informing him that he shall soon have satisfaction touching the pay of himself and his men, about which John Briche, knight, Hawkwood's companion, has lately conveyed the pope's intentions. The pope desires him to continue his services in the parts of Piacenza and Parma until he shall receive other orders, and to give full credence to the cardinal of Bourges. [See f. 3d.]

[*Leader & Marcotti*, p. 324, with wrong Register.]

*Ibid.*

To Coch of England, constable of the same; to John Tourneberi Thornbury, marshal of the same; to William Martedonis of England, captain of the same; to John Brez (Brise), knight, marshal of the same; and to Thomelinus de Bellomonte, donsel, marshal of the same. The like.

[*Note*: The concluding folios of the vol. are out of order.]



## REGESTA, VOL. OCLXXI.

## 5 GREGORY XI.

LITTERE SECRETE . . PER NICOLAUM DE AUXIMO,  
NOTARIUM ET SECRETARIUM.

1375.

5 Id. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 1d.)

To Edward king of England, along with five other kings. Notifying the pope's return to Rome in the following autumn, and commending to the king the churches and ecclesiastics of the realm. [See Milman *loc. cit.* 26, note f. The letter to Charles king of France, given incompletely in *Raynaldi Annales*, 1375, § xxi. is different.]

4 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 6d.)

To Pileus archbishop of Ravenna, and William bishop of Carpentras, papal nuncios. Mandate to insist with the count of Flanders, to whom the pope has also written, for the release of a number of bales of cloth of England seized while being conveyed through his lands by members of the society of the ancient Alberti of Florence.

Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 7.)

To Blaise de Aretio, D.C.L. official of the Roman church in the parts of Piacenza. The pope has charged Lewis de Rozolo, archdeacon of Piacenza, to set forth to him certain matters touching the state of the Roman church, respecting which measures are to be taken. The pope is also writing to John Agut (Hawkwood), knight, captain of the English, as enclosed, which letter he is not to send to him until, after consultation with the said Lewis, he finds it expedient to do so.

*Ibid.*

To John Agut (Hawkwood), knight, captain of the English force. Ordering him to ride immediately where he shall be directed by Blaise de Aretio, D.C.L. official of the Roman church in the parts of Piacenza.

5 Id. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 7d.)

To Charles king of France. The pope is rejoiced to hear that a meeting of solemn negotiators (*tractatorium*) of either side is very soon to be held to treat of peace between him and king Edward, dwells (1½ fol.) on the evils of war, earnestly begs him to do his best to complete the treaty, and informs him that he is writing to the papal nuncios in order that they may exhort the said negotiators to conclude a lasting peace. [*Raynaldi Annales*, anno 1375, §. xi. giving the latter portion only.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 8d.)

To Edward king of England. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 9.)

To Philip duke of Burgundy. Exhorting him to do his utmost, as a negotiator on the part of his brother the king of France, in favour of a lasting peace.

*Ibid.*

To John duke of Lancaster. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 9d.)

To the negotiators (*tractatoribus pacis*) on either side. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

1375.

*Ibid.*

To Pileus archbishop of Ravenna, and William bishop of Carpentras, papal nuncios. Ordering them to present the pope's letters to the above-named dukes and negotiators, to send the pope's letter to king Edward, and to keep the pope informed of the state of the negotiations.

12 Kal. May.

Avignon.  
(f. 24d.)

To the same. Sending letters to be forwarded by them for the king of France and his brothers and the king of England and his sons, and ordering the nuncios to urge the negotiators to carry on and conclude the treaty of peace, in order that the matter contained in the said letters may be begun and carried through.

*Ibid.*

(f. 25.)

To Edward king of England, as also to the king of France. Commending to him John de Castello, donsel, of the diocese of Amiens, who, together with Martin de Catalonia, a Friar Minor, bearer of these presents, both lately returned from the territory of the infidels, will inform the king that a notable victory over the enemy could probably be gained by a small Christian army, and urging the king to make peace with France, so that the war against the infidels may be carried on.

*Ibid.*

To Edward prince of Aquitaine and Wales. Desiring him to listen to the account of the above-named John de Castello, and enclosing a copy of the pope's letter to the king respecting the same.

*Ibid.*

To John duke of Lancaster; to Edmund earl of Cambridge; to Thomas son of king Edward. The like.

*Ibid.*

(f. 25d.)

To the envoys and negotiators for the treaty of peace on the part of king Edward. The pope is sending letters to the king, as enclosed, and urges them to second his endeavours for peace.

*Ibid.*

To the envoys and negotiators on the part of the king of France. The like.

15 Kal. June.

Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 33.)

To Charles king of France. Commending anew the mission of John de Castello, who brought good news from the territory of the Saracens, and was, with Martin de Catalonia, sent to announce the same to the king. Much information about the ill estate of the Saracens in the Holy Land and Egypt has been obtained by Nicholas Malavena, a citizen of Ventimiglia, who, as an apostate, lived many years with them, and who is also being sent to the king; and other pilgrims have confirmed it. Like news has been also brought from Africa by Aymar Alfonsi, knight, of Seville. King Charles is urged to make peace with king Edward, so that advantage may be taken of this favourable moment for a crusade.

*Ibid.*

(f. 34d.)

To Edward king of England. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

*Ibid.*

To Philip duke of Burgundy. Touching the same.

*Ibid.*

(f. 35.)

To John duke of Lancaster; to John duke of Berry; to Edward prince of Aquitaine and Wales; to Edmund earl of Cambridge; to Thomas earl of Hereford (*Hersfordie*). The like.



1375.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 35d.)

To the envoys and negotiators for the treaty of peace on the part of the king of France. Touching the same.

*Ibid.*

To the envoys and negotiators on the part of king Edward. The like.

*Ibid.*

To Pileus archbishop of Ravenna, and William bishop of Carpentras, papal nuncios. Touching the same.

8 Id. July.

Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 38.)

To Bernard archbishop of Naples. The pope is writing to Joan queen of Sicily (Naples), desiring her—inasmuch as on account of the negotiations for peace between the kings of France and England, between whom a year's truce has been made, he is obliged to postpone his departure for Rome—not to send before the 25th of August the galleys she has offered. As to the galleys which are to come from the island of Sicily, the archbishop is to forward the enclosed letter to John bishop of Sarlat, nuncio, informing him that the said galleys are not to leave before August 20.

*Ibid.*

(f. 38d.)

To Andrew Contareno, doge of Venice. Desiring him to postpone until the middle of August the departure of the five galleys offered for the pope's voyage to Rome. The pope having this day received letters from the nuncios at Bruges informing him that a year's truce has been made, and that the negotiators are to meet again on the feast of the Exaltation of the Cross, feels bound to postpone his journey.

5 Kal. Aug.

Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 41d.)

To Joan queen of Sicily (Naples). The conclusion of a truce between the kings of France and England now gives hope that a peace will follow, for which the pope's presence is necessary in these parts, where the king of France and the duke of Lancaster have petitioned him to remain. As he is informed that in case the negotiators, who are to meet again at Bruges in September, fail to agree, they are to repair to the pope's presence; and as in the interests of peace and of the crusade he would feel bound, if at Rome, to return to Avignon, he has resolved to postpone his departure until the following spring. The pope will then repeat his request for galleys.

*Ibid.*

(f. 42.)

To Andrew Contareno, doge of Venice. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

[Theiner, *Cod. Dipl. S.S. II.* No. 582. *Raynaldi Annales*, 1375, § xxij.]

*Ibid.*

(f. 43.)

To John bishop of Sarlat, papal nuncio. The like, touching the galleys, if any, prepared by order of Frederick king of Sicily (*Trinacrie*).

4 Non. Aug.

Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 43d.)

To Edward king of England, along with Peter king of Aragon, Lewis king of Hungary, Henry king of Castile and Leon, and Charles king of Navarre. Notifying, for the above-named reasons, the postponement until the following spring of his return to the Holy City (*ad Sacram Urbem*).

Kal. Aug.

Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 44.)

To the *anziani* (*antianis*) of the people, and to the council and commune of the city of Pisa. As above (f. 41d.), to Joan queen of Sicily, in respect of two galleys.



1375.

4 Non. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 44.)

To the Roman people. Notifying, as above (f. 43d.), the postponement of his return.

Id. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 61d.)

To Robert king of Scotland. Requesting him to favour Henry de Sancto Trudone (St. Trond), preceptor of Avalterre in the duchy of Brabant, who is sent by the pope to Scotland to govern the preceptory of the Hospitallers in that realm, let on farm by Robert de Juliaco (Juillac), master of the Hospital, to Robert Mercerii, a layman, of Scotland, who obtained papal confirmation of the grant, and who now holds it to the injury of Robert de Alis (Hales), prior of England, to whom of right it belongs. Henry is to govern pending the pope's decision. [See Reg. cclxx. f. 169; and below f. 222.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 62.)

To Robert de Alis (Hales), prior of England. The pope is answering king Edward's letters according to the tenor enclosed, and orders the prior to obtain from the king the relaxation of the arrest of moneys due from him and many persons of his priory to the master of the Hospitallers and his convent of Rhodes, and for the passage of many of the brethren. As the arrest was made by fault of the prior, it is for him to obtain its removal.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 62d.)

To Edward king of England. The pope grieves that he has only this month received the king's letters of 26th March, otherwise he would have replied sooner as the matter demanded. As to the preceptory of Scotland, the pope has learned that it does not belong to the priory of England and does not in any way pertain to the king's crown, but has been held, with the goods thereof, for very many years by divers clerks and laymen, and among others was held in farm for twenty years and more by a certain David [de Mar], clerk, a Scot, who has been wont to dwell at the papal court [See Reg. cclxv. ff. 246d, 247d.]; and that although the late Raymund Berengarii, master of the Hospital, granted it to Robert de Alis (Hales), prior of England, the grant was revoked by the constitution of Urban V. forbidding two priories or preceptories of the Hospital to be held by the same man. Wherefore Robert de Juliaco, master of the Hospital, let it on farm at the old rate to a certain Scotch layman [Robert Mercer] on a rent double of that paid by the prior of England. The pope has brought the matter before himself, and has empowered Henry de Sancto Trudone (St. Trond), preceptor of Avalterre in the duchy of Brabant, treasurer of Rhodes, said to be at present in Brabant, to receive the fruits and profits. As to the arrest of moneys [f. 62], in reply to the king's statement that it was made because of certain innovations made within the realm in an assembly of the lieutenant of the master and other Hospitallers lately held at Avignon [See Reg. cclxx. f. 80], contrary to the statutes, laws, and uses of the king and his progenitors, the pope replies that what was done in the assembly was done by his mandate, and was agreed to unanimously by those present, namely, the greater part of the priors and a great multitude of the preceptors of the Hospital, and by two brethren, proctors of the



1375.

prior of England, in defence of eastern Christendom, and was done not for England alone but for other realms also. The pope will compel the Hospitallers to furnish 500 knights, and as many good esquires, with their horses and arms, to be ready to cross the sea in the spring with others whom he will send with them; and as much money will be opportune for the vessels and victuals, he intends shortly to write to the king for a subsidy. He therefore prays him to revoke the said arrest, so that the expedition may set out without loss of time.

[*Fiedera.*]*Ibid.*

(f. 64.)

To Robert Mercerii, donsel, of Scotland. Mandate to assign, until otherwise ordered, to Henry de Sancto Trudone, preceptor of Avalterre, the preceptory of Scotland, notwithstanding the grant in his favour made by Robert de Juliaco; the king of England having, upon complaint by Robert de Alis, prior of England, laid an arrest upon the pension (*responsio*) accustomed to be paid to the master and convent of Rhodes, and upon the portion of the general subsidy imposed upon the brethren of the Hospital due from the said prior and the preceptors of England. The pope having brought the matter before himself, orders Robert to appear personally, or by proctor, in the Roman court.

4 Non. Dec.

Avignon.

(f. 77.)

To William Tany, prior of Ireland. Mandate to assign to Richard, Tarcopolier (*Tricoplerio*) of Rhodes, receiver-general in England, all moneys due to the Hospital, as he will learn more fully from John Ferdinandi (Fernandez) [d'Hérédia], castellan of Amposta (*Emposte*), lieutenant of the master and convent of the said hospital of Rhodes. The pope has planned, as contained in his letters to the prior of England, a certain crusade (*passagium*) of 500 brethren and as many esquires; and the prior of Ireland is to take order that at the time to be fixed for him by the prior of England the knights and esquires of his priory may be ready simultaneously with those of England.

6 Id. Dec.

Avignon.

(f. 80d.)

To Edward king of England, along with Henry king of Castile, and Ferdinand king of Portugal. By other letters [*Fiedera*; the first of the two under this date] which are being sent by the bearer of these presents the pope is setting forth the miserable state of Christians in the East; he informs him by these presents that 500 knights and as many esquires of the order of St. John are to go on a crusade to Greece (*ad partes Romanie*) in the spring of 1377, and requests from him not only free passage for the contingent assigned from England against the Turks, but assistance in their enterprise. [The letter to the king of Castile, of which this is *eodem modo*, mentions 22 knights and as many esquires [*Raynaldi Annales*, 1375, § ix. wrongly gives 25]; that to the king of Portugal is also *eodem modo*, with 14 for 22; this third, to king Edward, is without indication whether 14, 22, or another number was in the original. The second in *Fiedera*, not identical with these presents, unless, as seems probable, the Register be in error, supplies the number, viz. 38. See Reg. cclxvii. f. 47d.]



1375.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 81.)

To Edward prince of Wales and Aquitaine; to John duke of Lancaster; to Edward earl of Cambridge; to Thomas earl of Hereford (*Erfordensi*); to the chancellor of England, and others named. Desiring them to use their influence with the king in favour of the above.

Id. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 84d.)

To Robert de Ales (Hales), prior of England. Mandate to assign to Michael Marthiniz de la Cambra, preceptor of Samper (*S. Petri*) [de Calenda], in the diocese of Saragossa, bearer of these presents, sent by the above-named John Ferdinand (Fernandez) [d'Hérédia], castellan of Amposta, lieutenant of the master and convent of Rhodes, the money due for the yearly pension (*responsione*) and for the subsidy imposed by the chapter-general or assembly of the Hospital for a crusade (*passagio ultramarino*).

## PER GUILLELMUM BARONIS, SECRETARIUM.

6 Id. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 95.)

To William bishop of Carpentras, papal nuncio. Mandate to prosecute, along with Pileus archbishop of Ravenna, with all diligence the negotiations for peace between the kings of France and England, and to keep the pope fully informed.

Id. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 104d.)

To Edward king of England. Urging him to remove the arrest placed on the pensions (*responsionibus*) and other moneys due from the prior of the Hospitallers of England to the treasurer of the crusade, the king having been moved thereto because Robert [de Juillac], master of the Hospital, has granted to a certain lay knight [Robert Mercer] the goods of the Hospital in Scotland, which goods were formerly held by Robert [de Hales], prior of England, by grant of Raymund [Béranger], late master of the Hospital. [See above, f. 61d. seq.] [*Fœdera.*]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 105.)

To Edward prince of Wales, and to John Knyvet, the king's chancellor. Desiring them to use their influence with the king touching the same.

13 Kal. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 116.)

To Pileus archbishop of Ravenna, and William bishop of Carpentras. The pope has lately learned that Charles king of the French, and Edward king of England, have sent solemn ambassadors to Bruges to treat of peace, and is writing to the said kings and to others, as enclosed. As he fears that if the negotiation be broken off peace will be made late or never, he orders them to prosecute it by all means in their power, and to report fully on the remedies which they may see to be in the pope's power to employ. They are to give full credence to Arnold Garnerii, canon of Châlons, licentiate in canon law, papal nuncio and collector in England, whom the pope is sending to those parts, especially in connection with the subsidy imposed on the clergy of England, respecting which he is also writing to Simon bishop of London and others.

8 Id. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 120.)

To William cardinal of St. Angelo's, vicar-general in lands of Italy immediately subject to the Roman church. Mandate to assign without delay, along with the bishop of Bologna, the

1375.

- pope's treasurer in those parts, a castle apiece to John Hauke-  
wode and John Torneberi (Thornbury), knights, if he can find  
such in the lands committed to him, of the value expressed in  
the pope's former letters; if not, he is to make diligent search in  
the lands where Gerald abbot of Marmoutier (*Majoris Mona-*  
*sterii*) by Tours is vicar-general. [See ff. 136d, 137.]
- 3 Id. April. To Edward prince of Wales. Requesting him to put a stop  
Avignon. to the exaction by royal officials of the tenth of benefices held  
(f. 131.) by cardinals in England, and commending to his favour the  
said cardinals and their proctors.
- 9 Kal. May. To John duke of Lancaster; to [Richard le Scrope] the king's  
Avignon. treasurer, and to [Henry de Wakefield] treasurer of the king's  
(f. 131.) household (*hospitii regis*). Desiring them to use their in-  
fluence with the king, to whom the pope is writing, touching  
the same.
- Ibid.* To Edward king of England. As above to the prince of  
(f. 131d.) Wales, *mutatis mutandis*.
- 6 Kal. May. To Arnold Garnerii, canon of Châlons, licentiate in civil law,  
Avignon. papal nuncio. Mandate to present to Edward king of England,  
(f. 132d.) and others, the letters, as contained in the enclosed schedule, in  
favour of cardinals who hold benefices in England.
- 4 Non. May. To Dominic de Campofregoso, knight, doge of Genoa. Urging  
Avignon. him to order the release of William Welles, John Perrut, John  
(f. 133d.) Garthorp, John Borbak, and Nicholas Copelande, donsels, in  
the pay of the Roman church, who on their way back from the  
Roman court towards Bologna have been captured by the men  
of Isabel wife of Rayner de Grimaudo (Grimaldi), of the diocese  
of Nice, and are imprisoned in the castle of Mentone (*Mente*) in  
the same diocese, which castle is situate in lands subject to  
the doge. [See Reg. cclxvii. f. 69.]
- Ibid.* To Isabel wife of Rayner de Grimaudo, of the diocese of  
(f. 134.) Nice. The like; with the names as follows:—William Welles,  
John Paramet, John Gartdorp, Nicholas Norbate, and John  
Compelande.
- [Post 4 Kal. Aug.] To John Haukewode of England, knight. The pope has  
Villeneuve by lately conferred upon him the castle of Montefortino (*Montisfor-*  
Avignon. *tini*) in the march of Ancona, immediately belonging to the  
(f. 136d.) Roman church, with the territory, rights, jurisdictions, and  
appurtenances thereof, by letters sent to him by Peter de Murlis,  
donsel, member of the pope's household. The pope therefore  
exhorts him by all the means in his power to promote the affairs  
of the Roman church. [See f. 120 and Reg. cclxxviii. ff. 45,  
79d.]
- Ibid.* To John Conneberi (Thornbury) (*de Cambra* in *Rubrice*),  
(f. 137.) of England, knight. The like in regard to the castle of Mont-  
alto (*Montisalti*). [See f. 120, and *ibid.* f. 45d.]
- Kal. Sept. To the abbot of Dunes (*Duniis*). Letters of credence for  
Villeneuve by Giles Sancii Munionis, provost of Valencia, D.C.L. papal  
Avignon. nuncio sent to England and Flanders.  
(f. 137d.)



1375.

*Ibid.*

(f. 138.)

To the bishop of St. Davids; to Ralph Argirii (Ergum), doctor of canon and civil law, chancellor of John duke of Lancaster; to king Edward's envoys who are about to go to Bruges; to Simon de Multone, D.C.L. canon of York; to John Guterrii (Gutierrez), dean of Segovia; to John de Cobeham, knight; to Hugh de Brian, knight; to William de Borton, knight. The like.

12 Kal. Oct.

Pont de Sorgues.

(f. 140.)

To Lewis duke of Anjou. Urging him to show himself wholly disposed for peace, for if the negotiation be broken off, the pope fears that peace will be made late or never; he is to give full credence to Pileus archbishop of Ravenna, and William bishop of Carpentras, sent by the pope to make peace.

*Ibid.*

(f. 141.)

To Edward prince of Wales. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

*Ibid.*

To Charles king of France. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

*Ibid.*

To the envoys of the king of France who are about to go to Bruges. Urging them, for the same reason, to devote their efforts to a good peace and concord; they are to give full credence to the above-named nuncios.

*Ibid.*

(f. 141d.)

To Philip duke of Burgundy. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

*Ibid.*

(f. 142.)

To John bishop of Amiens. Touching the same.

*Ibid.*

(f. 143.)

To Henry [de Wakefield] bishop elect of Worcester. Exhorting him to resign to William bishop of Carpentras the archdeaconry of Canterbury, provision of which has been made by the pope, on its voidance by Henry's consecration, to his own nephew, Aymar de Ruppe (la Roche), provost of St. Saviour's, Utrecht. [See Reg. cclxx. f. 117d.]

*Ibid.*

(f. 143d.)

To William bishop of Carpentras, papal nuncio. Faculty to receive the bishop of Worcester's resignation of the said archdeaconry.

5 Kal. Oct.

Avignon.

(f. 146.)

To Edward king of England. Requesting him to give safe-conduct to the vicars of James abbot of Cluny, sent to visit, correct, and reform persons and places of that order in England which are known to be in need of correction and reformation. [Fœdera.]

*Ibid.*

To Edward prince of Wales; to John duke of Lancaster; and to [Richard] earl of Arundel. Commending the said vicars.

4 Id. Oct.

Avignon.

(f. 150.)

To Henry bishop elect of Worcester. Mandate not to be consecrated until Ralph, chancellor of John duke of Lancaster, bishop elect of Salisbury, to whom provision has been made thereof by the pope, is consecrated.

15 Kal. Nov.

Avignon.

(f. 150d.)

To Raymund de Monte Alto (Montaut), lord of Mussidan. Exhorting him to repair to the place within the dominion of the king of England where Warin (*Garrinus*) lord of Apchier (*de Apcerio*), and Raymund his brother, donsel, nephews of the

1375.

pope, are imprisoned, and to procure their release, they having been captured by the men of that king after the truce between him and the king of France and their subjects was made and proclaimed.

*Ibid.*

(f. 151.)

To William seneschal of Lunac (*Lunarium*). The like.

4 Kal. Nov.

Avignon.

(f. 152d.)

To Thomas de Feleton, knight, seneschal of Bordeaux. Requesting him to go and procure the release of the above-named Warin and Raymund.

PER FRANCISCUM BRUNI, SECRETARIUM.

Id. March.

Avignon.

(f. 160d.)

To Robert king of Scotland. Requesting him to put an end to a certain pretended custom, or rather abominable abuse (*corruptelam*) abolished by the late king David, whereby the moveable property of deceased bishops was appropriated by the king, and to restore the goods seized on the falsely reported death of bishop Walter. [See Reg. celxxxii. f. 139d. and *Theiner* 346, 353.]

*Ibid.*

(f. 161d.)

To the same. Commending to him Walter bishop of Glasgow, who has been for some time at the Roman court, and is now about to return and reside in his church.

4 Kal. Dec.

Avignon.

(f. 169d.)

To Philip duke of Burgundy. Urging him, as a principal negotiator on the part of the king of France his brother, to use all diligence in fostering peace between the kings of France and England.

*Ibid.*

(f. 200.)

To Lewis duke of Anjou, and to Lewis count of Flanders. The like, *mutatis mutandis*.

*Ibid.*

(f. 200d.)

To Charles king of the French. Exhorting him to make peace with king Edward.

*Ibid.*

(f. 201.)

To John duke of Lancaster. As above to Philip duke of Burgundy, *mutatis mutandis*.

*Ibid.*

To Edward king of England. As above, to Charles king of the French, *mutatis mutandis*.

*Ibid.*

To the negotiators on the part of Edward king of England for the treaty of peace between the kings of France and England. Urging them to use all diligence in the same.

*Ibid.*

(f. 201d.)

To the negotiators on the part of the king of France (*Anglie*). The like, *mutatis mutandis*. [This and the preceding letters all follow the same model, beginning: *Anxie diu inter spem metumque dubii expectavimus*. . . .]

*Ibid.*

To Pileus archbishop of Ravenna and William bishop of Carpentras, papal nuncios. Ordering them to present the above letters, and to labour for peace between the said kings.



1375.

## PER NICOLAUM LE DISEUR, SECRETARIUM.

Id. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 222.)

To Robert king of Scotland. The pope has received and granted his petition brought by his kinsman, Robert Mercerii, as the said Robert, in whose favour the king of France also has written, will inform him. [See f. 61d. seq. and Reg. cclxxxvj. f. 25.]

10 Kal. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 224.)

To the bishops of Pampeluna and Sinigaglia, and Giles, provost of Valencia, papal nuncios. The pope has ordered reply to be made, as contained in the enclosed schedule, to their duplicate letters which he has lately received.

6 Kal. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 225.)

To the same. Commending their industry in the business for which they have been sent, and ordering them to remain and assist the nuncios specially sent for the treaty of peace, if required by them to do so. Full credence is to be given to [Arnold Garnerii], collector of England, bearer of these presents.

6 Kal. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 225.)

To Henry de Wakefeldi, treasurer of king Edward's household. Urging him to promote peace between the two kings, and to procure some relaxation and consolation for Roger de Belloforti, the pope's brother, and John de Ruppe (de la Roche), his nephew, knights, now in captivity: credence is to be given to the collector of England, bearer of these presents.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 225d.)

To Isabella, lady of Coucy (*Cougyaco*), daughter of king Edward. The like on behalf of the above Roger and John; praying her to influence the king and her brothers for peace, and to give credence to the collector of England, bearer of these presents.

Non. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 227d.)

To John Bretz (Brise), knight, marshal (*marascallo*; *capitaneo* in *Rubrice*) of the English force fighting for the pope and the Roman church. Desiring him to hinder the enemy from reaping the coming harvests, seeing that a deadly blow can now be inflicted (*Sane quum in instantis messibus et ante possunt hostes, dando eis gustum letalibus quam alio altero tempore sanctori* [*? sauciari*] . . . *rogamus*); for if the enemy were to lose their harvests they would themselves be driven to act to the honour and profit of the pope. Credence is to be given in respect to this and other matters to John Tournabari (Thornbury), knight, bearer of these presents.

7 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 228.)

To Joan, princess of Wales. Master Robert, bearer of these presents, who is returning to her, will inform her, if she desires, as to the state of the pope and the Roman church. The pope prays her to use her influence with the king and with the prince of Wales in favour of peace, and to procure some consolation and relaxation for the above named two captives.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 228d.)

To William le Latumer, knight, king Edward's chamberlain. The like, touching the peace and the two captives.

3 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 229.)

To John Torbenarri (Thornbury; Tornaberi in *Rubrice*—), captain of forces fighting for the pope and the Roman church. The pope is unwilling that he should be ignorant that negotiations are going on for a truce with the enemy. As he has lately learned



1375.

that the men-at-arms under his command, especially the English, are grumbling (*querulantur*) because they are not paid and seem to be withdrawing from their services, the pope desires him to remain faithful, in order that a more honourable truce may be obtained, and to that end to do whatever may be required by the cardinal of St. Angelo's. The captain is to assure his men that whether the truce goes on or not they shall lose nothing of their pay.

*Ibid.*

To John Bretz (Brise), knight, seneschal of the English force fighting for the pope and the Roman church. The like.

4 Non. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 229d.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury. Translating him to that see, and exhorting him to study to multiply the talent entrusted to him. [Wilkins, *Conc.* III. 97.]

2 Kal. July.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 232.)

To John Cliffordi, knight, captain of forces fighting for the pope and the Roman church. A truce having been made between the pope and the tyrants of Milan, it is feared that on account of the great number of men-at-arms to be disbanded the companies (*societates*) may rise. The knight is to give credence to letters of the cardinal of St. Angelo's and to another named, bearer of these presents, with a view to protect the lands of the pope and of his adherents.

[Theiner, *Cod. dipl. S. Sedis*, II. No. 579. See *ibid.* No. 578.]

*Ibid.*

To John Feuly (Feriby), knight, captain, as above, and John Clifford, knight, captain, as above. The like.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 233d.)

To John Brest, knight, captain, as above, Richard de Romisey, marshal, and Nicholas Golde, constable of forces, as above. The like.

4 Id. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 234.)

To Oliver, lord of Clisson (*Cliscone*), knight. Letters of credence for Guy de Ruppe (de la Roche), archdeacon of Tours, collector for the papal *camera* in that province, and William Leyt, donsel, sent by the pope with verbal instructions.

14 Kal. Sept.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 235d.)

To Thomas de Felton, knight, king Edward's seneschal of Aquitaine. Letters of credence for William de Fortes, knight, going to Aquitaine on affairs concerning Nicholas de Belloforti, lord of Limeuil (*Limouio*), the pope's brother, and commending to him the said Nicholas.

Kal. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 236.)

To the archbishop of York. Commending to him Giles Sancier Munionis, provost of Valencia, D.C.L. bearer of these presents, one of the papal nuncios at Bruges, who is being sent by the pope to the king; desiring him to give full credence to the said Giles, and to assist him in his mission so that the business thereof [the Concord] may attain its conclusion and effect.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 236d.)

To the bishop of Hereford. The like, with slight verbal changes.

## VOLS. CCLXXII. &amp; CCLXXIII.\*

\* Vols. 272 and 273 belong properly to the Avignon Series

## REGESTA, VOL. CCLXXIV.

## 1 GREGORY XI.

## REGESTRUM BULLARUM CAMERAM TANGENTIUM (Paper).

1371.

5 Kal. March.

Avignon.  
(f. 6.)

To John de Cabrespino, canon of Narbonne, papal nuncio. Mandate to assign to the factors and proctors of the Guardi of Florence all sums collected and to be collected by him up to May 23 next ensuing, the said factors and proctors having faculty to receive and give acquittance for the same, and Matthew Meti, citizen of Florence, at the Roman court, having bound himself to assign the same to the *camera*. The nuncio is to draw up the usual two instruments.

*Ibid.*

To the said factors in London. Faculty to receive from and give acquittance to John de Cabrespino for the said sums.

*Ibid.*

To William Grenlaw, archdeacon of St. Andrews. As above, to John de Cabrespino, *mutatis mutandis*.

*Ibid.*

To the same factors in London or Bruges. As above, *mutatis mutandis*.

6 Kal. May.

Avignon.  
(f. 33.)

To John de Cabrespino, papal nuncio. Mandate, as above, f. 6, here with fifteen other collectors, for a further year beginning 23 May next.

*Ibid.*

To the said factors. As above, with place of assignment left blank.

*Ibid.*

To William de Grenlaw, papal nuncio. As above, to John de Cabrespino.

*Ibid.*

To the said factors. As above, with place of payment left blank.

3 Non. June.

Avignon.  
(f. 39d.)

To Master John de Cabrespino, doctor of canon law, papal nuncio, and collector in the realm of England. Acquittance, as above, Reg. cclxiii. f. 186, with the same discrepancy.

6 Id. July.

Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 131d.)

To Adam Pikiering, priest, of the diocese of York. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.

8 Id. Oct.

Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 132d.)

To prelates and clergy, secular and regular, nobles, officers, and others. Requesting safe-conduct for Arnold Garnerii, appointed papal nuncio and collector in England.

4 Id. July.

Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 132d.)

To the same. The like for John de Cabrespino, appointed, with John, bishop of Augsburg, papal nuncio and collector [in Almain, Hungary, Bohemia, and Poland].

4 Non. Sept.

Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 166d.)

To Rayner Dominici, Angelus Johannis, Bernard Nicholai, Peter Marchi, and Bartholus Johannis, merchants of Florence fellows (*sociis*) and factors of the ancient Alberti of Florence Faculty to receive and give acquittance for sums assigned to



1371.

them by eight papal collectors named, among whom is William de Grenlaw, archdeacon of St. Andrews, during a year from 23rd May last past; Matthew, son of the late Metus de Guardis, merchant of Florence, at the Roman court, being thought by the officials of the *camera* to be unable to assign the same as was agreed.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 182.)

To William de Grenlaw, archdeacon of St. Andrews, papal nuncio. Mandate to assign from the sums collected by him 5000 florins to the said factors of the ancient Alberti, and 5000 to the said Matthew.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 183.)

To Rayner Dominici and others (as above, f. 166d.). The like faculty, with mention of the sum to be assigned by the several collectors, viz. in the case of Grenlaw, 5000 florins.

8 Id. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 186d.)

To Arnold Garnerii, canon of Châlons, licentiate in civil law, papal nuncio. Appointing him nuncio and collector in England, with the usual powers.

4 Kal. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 190d.)

To Arnold Garnerii, canon of Châlons, papal nuncio. Faculty, as above, Reg. cclxiii. f. 313.

2 Id. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 220.)

To John Doncani, archdeacon of Down, papal nuncio. Mandate, as above, *ibid.* f. 245.

*Ibid.*

To Rayner Dominici and others. Faculty, as above, *ibid.*, f. 245d.

## REGESTA, VOL. CCLXXV.

### 2 GREGORY XI.

#### REGISTRUM BULLARUM CAMERAM TANGENTIUM (Paper).

1372.

19 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 1.)

To Arnold Garnerii, canon of Châlons, licentiate in civil law, papal nuncio and collector in England. Mandate to assign to Rayner Dominici and others, as above, Reg. cclxiv. f. 2d.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 1d.)

To the said Rayner and others. Power, as above, *ibid.* f. 3.  
[Marginal note.] *Cambium sex milium franchorum per Albertos cum collectore Anglie.*

13 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 8d.)

To John Doncan, archdeacon of Down, papal nuncio. Appointing him collector in Ireland, with the usual powers, as above, *ibid.* f. 170.

3 Id. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 83.)

To Arnold Garnerii, canon of Châlons, papal nuncio. Mandate to assign to Nicholas Luce, Luke Aldobrandini, or other factors and proctors at Paris or Bruges of the ancient Alberti of Florence, all sums collected or to be collected up to Christmas next following; the said Nicholas and others having power to

1372.

give acquittance for the said sums, and James Vannis and others, merchants of Florence, factors and proctors at the Roman court of the said Alberti, having bound themselves to assign the same to the *camera*. The nuncio is to draw up the usual two instruments.

*Ibid.*

To the said Nicholas and others. Power to receive and give acquittance to Arnold Garnerii for the said sums.

Kal. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 88.)

To the bishops of St. Andrews, Glasgow, Whitehern, Dunkeld, Dunblane, Brechin, Aberdeen, Moray, Ross, Caithness, and Lismore. Mandate to levy and exact each in his own diocese a tenth for one year, as above, *ibid.* f. 37d [4½ pp.].

4 Non. Sept.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 111d.)

To William de Grenlaw, archdeacon of St. Andrews, papal nuncio. Mandate to assign to Nicholas Luce and others, as above, *ibid.* f. 142. [Theiner, 349.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 112.)

To Nicholas Luce and others. Power, as above, *ibid.*

16 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 162d.)

To Arnold Garnerii, canon of Châlons, papal nuncio. Mandate to assign to Nicholas and other factors and proctors of the ancient Alberti of Florence, in the city of London, all sums collected or to be collected by him up to a year from these presents, the said Nicholas and others having the usual power, and James Vannis and Thomas Monis having bound themselves as above. The nuncio is to draw up the usual two instruments.

*Ibid.*

To Nicholas and others, as above. Power to receive and give acquittance to Arnold Garnerii for the said sums.

## REGESTA, VOL. CCLXXVI.

## 3 GREGORY XI.

## REGISTRUM BULLARUM CAMERE APOSTOLICE (Paper).

1373.

16 Kal. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 17d.)

To prelates and clergy, secular and regular. Mandate, as above, Reg. cclxv. f. 104.

4 Non. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 20d.)

To the archbishops of Canterbury and York, their suffragans, and to the prelates and other clergy, secular and regular, of those provinces. Mandate, as above, Reg. cclxv. f. 102.

17 Kal. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 65.)

To William de Grenlaw, archdeacon of St. Andrews, papal nuncio. Faculty to exercise ecclesiastical censure against, and if necessary to cite before the pope, all persons, clerical and lay, who injure or hinder him or his sub-collectors, and invade the rights of the papal *camera*, and to enforce thereby due payment and satisfaction to the same. [As above Reg. cclxiv. f. 218. Theiner, 348.]



1373.

4 Non. Feb. To Bartholus Johannis, Rayner Dominici, Nicholas Luce, Avignon. Talentus Andree, Bernard Nicholai, and Matthew Johannis, (f. 95d.) merchants of Florence, factors and proctors at Bruges of Nicholas Jacobi and Benedict Nerotii, of the ancient Alberti of Florence. Power to receive from and give acquittance to the archbishop of Canterbury for the money arising from the tenth or the subsidy of 100,000 gold florins as contained in the pope's letters. [See Reg. cclxv. f. 102.]

8 Kal. June. To William de Grenlaw. Appointing him collector, as above, Avignon. *ibid.* f. 207d. (f. 102.)

8 Kal. Aug. To Arnold Garnerii, canon of Châlons, papal nuncio. Acquittance of the sum of 2800 papal florins (*ponderis camere*) which Villeneuve by Avignon. he assigned from the proceeds of his collectorship as a loan to (f. 114.) William, viscount of Turenne, in order to further his mission from the pope to France and England. As the pope has this day made a free gift thereof, the nuncio is to cancel and restore to the viscount the instruments made in proof of the loan.

*Ibid.* To John Mauberti, canon of Noyon, papal nuncio. The like (f. 114d.) acquittance in respect of a loan of 1000 gold francs.

*Ibid.* To Bernard Carici, canon of Paris. The like for 6247 gold francs 2s. and 6d. *Parisis*.

*Ibid.* To William viscount of Turenne. Gift of the sum of 6247 (f. 115.) gold francs 2s. and 6d. *Parisis*, borrowed by him from Bernard Carici in connexion with his mission to France.

*Ibid.* To the same. The like gift of 1000 gold francs borrowed (f. 115d.) from John Mauberti, canon of Noyon.

[10 Kal. Sept.] To John Doncani, archdeacon of Down, to William Grenlaw, Villeneuve by Avignon. archdeacon of St. Andrews, and to Arnold Garnerii, canon of (f. 127.) Châlons, with thirty-two other nuncios and collectors. Inhibition, under pain of excommunication, to lend money collected for the papal camera without special mandate of the pope or chamberlain or treasurer, or to sell such property of ecclesiastics reserved to the pope as books, gold and silver vessels, rings, precious stones, copes, mitres, vestments, pastoral staves, and other jewels, without a like special mandate, and to certify and send as quickly as possible the said objects to the agents of the camera.

10 Kal. Sept. To the same three nuncios, with thirty-two others. Mandate Villeneuve by Avignon. as above to William de Grenlaw, Reg. cclxv. f. 173. (f. 161.)

6 Id. Dec. To Arnold Garnerii, as above. Mandate to assign to Bartholus Johannis and others (as above), or to their factors in Avignon. London, all monies collected by him up to one year from (f. 163.) Christmas next.

6 Id. Dec. To the said Bartholus, and others of the ancient Alberti of Villeneuve by Avignon. Florence. Power to receive from and to give acquittance to (f. 164.) Arnold Garnerii for the said sums.



## REGESTA, VOL. CCLXXVII.

## 4 GREGORY XI.

REGISTRUM LITTERARUM SEU BULLARUM CAMERE  
APOSTOLICE (Paper).

1374.

8 Id. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 84d.)

To John de Peblis, archdeacon of St. Andrews, doctor of canon law, papal nuncio. Appointing him nuncio and collector of papal dues in Scotland and the dioceses of Sodor and Orkney, with the usual powers. [See Reg. cclxxxi. f. 68d.]

*Ibid.*

Safe-conduct for the same. [See *ibid.*]

6 Id. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 85.)

To the same. Faculty to exercise ecclesiastical censure and if necessary to cite before the pope all persons clerical and lay who, he fears, may injure or hinder him or his sub-collectors and invade the rights of the papal *camera*, and to enforce thereby payment and due satisfaction to the same. [See *ibid.*]

*Ibid.*

(f. 86.)

To the same. Mandate to execute the recent reservation made by the present pope of—(i) the moveables and other personal property of the [late bishops] of Sodor and Orkney and other archbishops, bishops, and abbots of the realm of Scotland at the time of their death, having regard to the modification recited below (*cum infrascripta moderatione*); (ii) of the rents and rights pertaining to the archiepiscopal, episcopal, and abbatial *mensæ* during voidance; (iii) of the fruits and rents during voidance of all benefices whatsoever held by such archbishops, bishops, and abbots at the time of their death. The collector is to inform himself, and exact and send the same without delay to the *camera*, giving acquittances, and invoking the aid, if necessary, of the secular arm as well as of ecclesiastical censure and other penalties; the *camera* is to be certified by one or more sealed instruments. The modification, here recited, is with slight variants (the chief being the mention of archbishops and abbots instead of prelates and other ecclesiastics, secular and regular) the ordinance which was ordered to be observed by William de Grenlaw, 10 Kal. Sept. *anno* 3, Reg. cclxv. f. 173. [See Reg. cclxxxi. f. 69d.]

14 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 98d.)

To Nerotius Bernardi de Albertis and others, factors of the ancient Alberti of Florence. Faculty, as above, Reg. cclxvi. f. 115. [See cclxxxj. f. 76.]

*Ibid.*

(f. 94d.)

To Arnold Garnerii, canon of Châlons, papal nuncio. Mandate, as above, Reg. cclxvj. f. 114d. [See cclxxxj. f. 78d.] [Cancelled, with marginal note *alibi est.*]

*Ibid.*

(f. 96.)

To the same. The like mandate; an *eodem modo*, not cancelled.

6 Id. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 100d.)

To John de Peblis, as above. Power to use and carry out all papal commissions and letters addressed to his predecessors in the office of collector of papal dues in Scotland. [See Reg. cclxxxj. f. 82d.]

1374.  
*Ibid.*  
(f. 101.) To the same. Power to impose a grateful subsidy (*gratum subsidium*) on all ecclesiastical persons in those parts in aid of the defence of the pope and the Roman church in Italy, with the exception of the Cistercian order which has offered the pope a certain subsidy [30,000 gold florins, Reg. cclxxxvi. f. 150], and to exact and enforce payment of the same by ecclesiastical censure and sequestration. [*See ibid.* f. 83.]
- Ibid.*  
(f. 101d.) To the same. Faculty to collect sums due to his predecessor William de Grenlaw, as above, Reg. cclxvi. f. 106. [*See ibid.* f. 83d.]
- 15 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 102.) To the same. Mandate to execute the reservation made by the present pope at the beginning of his pontificate, after the example of Urban V. of—(i) the rents and rights pertaining to the episcopal and abbatial *mense*, during voidance, in the parts where he is collector; (ii) of the fruits and rents, during voidance, of all benefices whatsoever in those parts which were already at the aforesaid time void in any way soever at the apostolic see, or which became void, or which had been otherwise reserved to the pope. The collector is to inform himself and to proceed as above, f. 86.
- Ibid.*  
(f. 103.) To the same. Mandate, as above, f. 86, § (1); with repetition of the *moderatio* (here in the same terms as addressed to W. de Grenlaw, *loc. cit.*), and without the special mention of the bishops of Sodor and Orkney.
- 6 Id. Dec.  
[Avignon.]  
(f. 105.) To John [Duncan] bishop of Sodor, papal nuncio. Appointing him collector in his city and diocese, as above, Reg. cclxvi. f. 105d. [*See cclxxxi.* f. 87d.]
- 8 Id. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 109d.) To John de Peblis, as above. Mandate to visit churches, monasteries, and other ecclesiastical places in Scotland, and the dioceses of Sodor and Orkney, with power to exact the usual procurations, any privileges and indulgences granted by Gregory X. and Innocent IV. notwithstanding. [*See Reg. cclxxxi.* f. 91.]

## REGESTA, VOL. CCLXXVIII.

## 5 GREGORY XI.

## REGISTRUM BULLARUM CAMERE (Paper).

1375.  
8 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 21.) To prelates and other clergy, secular and regular. Desiring safe-conduct for Arnold Garnerii, canon of Châlons, licentiate in civil law, who is being sent to England. [*See Reg. cclxxxi.* f. 119.]

1375.

Kal. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 28d.)

Annotation (*presentibus fecimus annotari*) of the ordinance of the present pope in favour of churches and monasteries (as above, Reg. cclxv. f. 173), in order that papal collectors, ordered to observe it, may not hesitate.

7 Id. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 45.)

To William cardinal of St. Angelo's, vicar-general in temporalities in lands of Italy immediately subject to the Roman church. Mandate, in accordance with the pope's frequently repeated mandate, to give and assign without delay to John Haukewode, knight, captain of armed forces in Italy for the pope and the Roman church, as an acknowledgment of his services, a castle of a certain value, in the territory under the cardinal's charge, and to receive from him the accustomed homage for the same, which on his death is to revert to the Roman church. [See f. 79d. and Reg. cclxxi. f. 136d.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 45d.)

To the same. The like on behalf of John Tournaberi, captain. [See *ibid.* f. 137 and Reg. cclxxxi. f. 142d.]

[4 Kal. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.]  
(f. 78d.)

To John Haukewode of England, knight. Grant, for life, in consideration of his services, and out of regard for his beloved person (*personam tuam nobis amabilem*), of the castle of Montefortino (*Montisfortini*), in the March of Ancona, immediately belonging to the Roman church, with a yearly cess of one gold florin, to be paid on the feast of St. Peter and St. Paul (June 29), with obligation to attend the general parliament of the province, to render the customary military and other services, and to take the oath of fealty, which William cardinal of St. Angelo's will receive as well as the accustomed homage. [*Unfinished.*] [See f. 45 and Reg. cclxxxj. ff. 142 and 174.]

Id. July.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 91d.)

To the archbishops of Canterbury and York. Mandate, as above, Reg. cclxvii. f. 78.

2 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 186d.)

To William sometime bishop of Carpentras, archbishop elect of Rouen, papal nuncio. Power, as above, Reg. cclxvii. f. 98d. No. 2.

## REGESTA, VOL. CCLXXIX.

## 6 GREGORY XI.

[*REGESTRUM BULLARUM*] AVENIONENSEM AD CAMERAM  
TANGENTIUM (Paper).

1376.

Non. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 22.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury. Recapitulation of the mandate to the archbishops of Canterbury and York to exact payment of the two instalments of the sum of 60,000 florins, as above, Reg. cclxvii. f. 78. Whereas the pope hears that of the said sum, although the term of payment for the first instalment, Nov. 1, 1375, is past, the archbishop of York and the

1376.

suffragans and clergy of his province have paid nothing, and that the suffragans and clergy of the province of Canterbury have a balance to pay, the archbishop is ordered to enforce with the usual powers, payment, not only of the first instalment in arrear, but also of the second instalment due June 24 next.

Kal. July.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 27.)

To William archbishop of Rouen, papal nuncio. Faculty, on the occasion of his mission to the realm of England, to exact and receive from Arnold Garnerii, canon of Châlons, papal nuncio, and his sub-collectors, giving acquittances, and to transmit to the papal camera, all sums received or to be received by them for the said camera. [See Reg. cclxxxi. f. 267d.]

19 Kal. Sept.  
Avignon.  
(f. 44d.)

To William archbishop of Rouen and John Mauberti, canon of Cambrai, papal nuncio[s]. Mandate to receive from John de Interminellis, merchant of Lucca, and other merchants of Lucca in Flanders, a sufficient obligation and caution for the payment to the camera of sums collected and to be collected by the above-named John Mauberti, by Sigerus de Novolapide dean of St. Servatius, Maestricht, in the diocese of Liège, and by Arnold Garnerii, canon of Châlons, papal nuncios and collectors. John, Sigerus, and Arnold are being ordered by other letters to assign the said sums to Alderic de Interminellis or his brother John or their factors and proctors in Flanders, and the said Alderic has, at the desire of the camera to have sureties, promised to bind the said John his brother and the other merchants.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 45d.)

To the above Sigerus, to Arnold Garnerii, canon of Châlons, and to John Mauberti, canon of Cambrai, papal nuncios. Mandate, by reason of the malice of the times and the danger and difficulty of assigning to the camera the money collected and to be collected in his district, to assign the same to Alderic and John de Interminellis, or their factors and proctors as above, the said Alderic and others having faculty to give acquittance.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 45d.)

To the above-named Alderic de Interminellis. Faculty, for himself and his brother John, to receive from and give acquittance to John Mauberti, canon of Cambrai, Arnold Garnerii, and Sigerus de Novolapide for the above-named sums.

2 Id. Nov.  
Leghorn.  
(f. 61.)

To prelates and other clergy, secular and regular, and to nobles and other lay officers. Requesting safe-conduct for Francis and Nicholas de Guinisiis, brothers, citizens of Lucca, and their proctors, in respect of assignments from Bruges and Venice and elsewhere of money and goods to the camera.

4 Id. Nov.  
Leghorn.  
(f. 61d.)

To Francis de Guinisiis, citizen of Lucca. Power for himself and his brother Nicholas to receive and give acquittance for sums collected and to be collected by John Mauberti, canon of Noyon, Arnold Garnerii, canon of Narbonne, Sigerus de Novolapide, dean of St. Servatius, as above, and four other nuncios and collectors named.



1376.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 64.)

To Arnold Garnerii, canon of Narbonne, papal nuncio, with each of the other six nuncios. Mandate, in accordance with an agreement made between Peter, archbishop of Arles, papal chamberlain, and Francis de Guinisiis, to assign to the said Francis or his brother Nicholas or their proctors at Bruges all sums collected and to be collected up to two years from these presents, the said Francis and Nicholas having faculty to give acquittance for the same.

4 Non. May.

Avignon.  
(f. 66d.)

To William archbishop of Rouen, papal nuncio. Faculty to make an agreement with Andrew (*sic*), archbishop of Dublin respecting the amount to be retained by him for his manifold exertions and expenses in connexion with the exaction of the subsidy or tenth for one year imposed by the pope on the prelates and other ecclesiastics of Ireland and the islands thereof, as contained in letters to the said archbishop. The agreement is to be made before the said letters are delivered.

*Ibid.*

(f. 67.)

To Andrew (*sic*) archbishop of Dublin. Mandate to levy and exact in the parts of Ireland and the surrounding islands, a subsidy for the recovery of the lands of the Roman church in Italy, to wit one year's tenth of the fruits and rents of ecclesiastical benefices, those held or to be held by cardinals being alone excepted. The tenth is to be paid, half within four months after the publication of these presents, half within the six months next following. The archbishop is to compel payment by ecclesiastical censure and sequestration, without calling in, except in case of contumacy, the aid of the secular arm. The proceeds, with the account, are to be sent to the *camera*, or assigned to the nuncio or nuncios deputed for the purpose.

## REGESTA, VOL. CCLXXX.

## 7 GREGORY XI.

## REGISTRUM BULLARUM AD CAMERAM TANGENTIUM

(Paper).

1377.

8 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 39.)

To William bishop of Emly, papal nuncio. Appointing him papal nuncio and collector with the usual powers in the dioceses of Cashel, Lismore, Waterford, Cloyne, Limerick, Emly, Killaloe, Ardfer, Cork, Ross, and Kilfenora.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Mandate to exact and receive, with faculty to give acquittances, fruits and rents due by virtue of the reservation made by the pope at the beginning of his pontificate (when he sought out honest and lawful means to provide for the burdens of the papal *camera*), of the first year's fruits and

1377.

rents of priories, dignities, *personatus*, administrations, offices, canonries and prebends, and all other benefices whatsoever, secular and regular, exempt and not exempt, with or without cure of souls, certain minor benefices alone excepted, (i) which were by the present pope or his predecessors reserved to the apostolic see and were at the above-mentioned time already void or should become void; (ii) which should become void by exchanges made and confirmed by papal authority; (iii) which were or should be appropriated to cathedral or other churches, on the occasion of the resignation or death of their holders. The said reservation is not to be enforced if a benefice become void twice or oftener in the same year.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 39d.)

To the same. Mandate to execute the recent reservation made by the pope of—(i) moveables and other personal property of archbishops, bishops, and abbots at the time of their death, having regard to the modification recited below (*cum infrascripta moderatione*); (ii) rents and rights pertaining to the archiepiscopal, episcopal, and abbatial *mensæ* during voidance; (iii) fruits and rents during voidance of all benefices whatsoever which were already at the beginning of the present pontificate void or which became void at the apostolic see. The collector is to inform himself and proceed, as above, Reg. cclxxvii. f. 86. The modification, here recited, is as above, *ibid.*

*Ibid.*

To the same. Mandate to exact and receive (for the defence of the lands of the Roman church and the relief of the burdens of the papal *camera*, for which the pope devises reasonable and honest ways and means, and deems it meet and right that the said church, which is the head of all churches, should in her necessities be aided by them) a tenth during three years of fruits and rents in the cities and dioceses to which he is deputed collector, the benefices held or to be held by cardinals being alone excepted. The first year's tenth is to be paid half at Michaelmas next and half at the following Easter, and in like manner for the remaining years. The usual powers are given to enforce payment. [4½ ff.] [*Theiner*, 360, omitting 'which is the head of all churches.']

[8] Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 42.)

To the same. Mandate to exact, receive, and transmit to the *camera* money due from archbishops, bishops, and abbots by virtue of their promotion to their prelacies; to compel the contumacious by papal authority, without appeal, and to invoke if necessary the secular arm. Power is given to give acquittances, and to relax sentences of excommunication incurred. [*Cancelled*, with marginal note: *Istam non habuit dictus collector, quia fuit reformata in alia forma ut patet folio alio.*]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 43d.)

To the same. Mandate to the like effect, with differences of form, ordering the collector to proceed by ecclesiastical censure and sequestration, with the aid, if necessary, of the secular arm, and omitting the power to give acquittances and to relax sentences incurred.

1377.

8 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 49.)

To the same. Mandate, in accordance with the desire of the pope to devise reasonable and honest ways and means to provide for the defence of the lands of the Roman church, and consequently for the burdens of the *camera*, to visit during three years from these presents churches, monasteries, and other ecclesiastical places in the aforesaid dioceses, and to receive therefrom moderate procurations, all money arising from which is to be sent without delay to the *camera*.

8 Id. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 49d.)

To the same. Power to punish by ecclesiastical censure any who hinder him or his sub-collectors in their business.

Non. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 50d.)

To John de Peb[li]s, archdeacon of St. Andrews, to John Doncan, archdeacon of Down, and to twenty-nine other nuncios and collectors. Mandate to publish and enforce the revocation, of which exemplification is given, made this day by the pope (by reason of the perilous state of the temporalities of the Roman church in Italy, against which cities and castles, immediately belonging thereto, have, at the instigation of the sons of iniquity the Florentines, rebelled and still rebel) of all delays granted in the payment of money due on whatsoever ground to the papal *camera*. Those debtors who are at the Roman court are ordered to pay up to the papal treasurer within two months after the publication there of the said revocation; others are to pay either to Peter, bishop of Maguelonne, papal treasurer at Avignon, or to the collectors in their districts, within two months after publication in their cities and dioceses. [4½ ff.] [In the margin, *Nota: Mandantur littere publicari dilationum revocatarum.*]

Non. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 72d.)

To John Tornabery, knight, of the diocese of Worcester. Whereas the papal *camera* owes him and his forces for their services, and for stipends and expenses incurred by him in keeping the castle of Castrocaro (*Castricari*), in the province of Romagna, a sum of 15,625 gold florins, as contained in a letter of Robert cardinal of the Twelve Apostles, papal legate, dated at Cesena, 1 Feb. 1377, and whereas the pope has ordered certain collectors to pay him out of their receipts 13,300 gold florins, there is therefore still due to him 2325 florins, for which this letter is a bond; the papal *camera* remains bound to him for whatever sum he does not receive from the collectors as ordered.

4 Id. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 73.)

To Robert cardinal of the Twelve Apostles, papal legate. Mandate to elect four good and expert men who joined to four others elected by the companions of John Tornabery (who, with others of their number, is prosecuting the matter in person in the pope's presence) shall make enquiry touching the sum of 11,700 gold florins said to be due from the papal *camera* by reason of the restitution by them of the city of Cesena and the spoils obtained there, as also touching certain stipends unpaid; and who shall, within three months of the departure of the said John and others, make a declaration to the Roman court and appoint terms for the payment of such sum as shall be found

1377.

to be due. Faculty is given to the legate to enter into a bond for the same on the part of the *camera*.

Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 73d.)

To Arnold Garnerii, canon of Châlons, papal nuncio and collector in the provinces of Canterbury and York, and his successors in that office. Mandate to pay to John Tornabery, knight, of the diocese of Worcester, out of his receipts from the month of December next the sum of 7000 gold florins towards the amount due to him by the papal *camera*, as contained in the letter to cardinal Robert above. The collector is to draw up two public instruments, keeping one and sending the other with the present mandate to the papal *camera*, which is at Avignon. He is further ordered to pay no other person until the said knight or his proctor shall be paid in full.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 74.)

To John Mauberti, canon of Cambrai, papal nuncio and collector in the province of Reims, and his successors in that office. The like mandate to pay John Tornabery, out of his receipts from the month of February next, the sum of 1300 (*sic*) gold florins.

## REGESTA, VOL. CCLXXXI.

### 4 GREGORY XI.

#### REGISTRUM BULLARUM AD CAMERAM TANGENTIUM

(Paper).

1374.

8 Id. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 62d.)

To John de Peblis, archdeacon of St. Andrews, doctor of canon law, papal nuncio. Appointing him collector in Scotland, and the dioceses of Sodor and Orkney, as above, Reg. cclxxvii. f. 84d.

*Ibid.*

Safe-conduct, as above, *ibid.*

6 Id. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 63d.)

To the same. Faculty to exercise ecclesiastical censure, as above, *ibid.* f. 85.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 63d.)

To the same. Mandate to execute the recent reservation, as above, *ibid.* f. 86.

14 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 76.)

To Nerotius Bernarli de Albertis and others, factors of the ancient Alberti of Florence. Faculty, as above, Reg. cclxvi. f. 115. [See Reg. cclxxvii. f. 93d.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 76d.)

To Arnold Garnerii, canon of Châlons, papal nuncio. Mandate, as above, Reg. cclxvi. f. 114d. [See Reg. cclxxvii. ff. 94d, 96.]



## 1374.

6 Id. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 82d.)

To John de Peblis, as above. Faculty to use and carry out all commissions and papal letters addressed to his predecessors, as above, Reg. cclxxvij. f. 100d.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 83.)

To the same. Faculty to impose a subsidy, as above, *ibid.* f. 101.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 83d.)

To the same. Mandate to collect sums due to William de Grenlaw, deceased, as above, Reg. cclxvi. f. 106 [See Reg. cclxxvii. f. 101d.]

15 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 84d.)

To the same. Mandate, as above, Reg. cclxxvii. f. 102.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 85d.)

To the same. Mandate, as above, *ibid.* f. 103.

6 Id. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 87d.)

To John [Duncan] bishop of Sodor, papal nuncio. Appointing him collector in his city and diocese, as above, Reg. cclxvi. f. 105d. [See Reg. cclxxvii. f. 105.]

8 Id. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 91.)

To John de Peblis, as above, papal nuncio. Mandate to visit churches, as above, Reg. cclxxvii. f. 109d.

## 5 GREGORY XI.

## 1375.

8 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 119.)

To prelates and other clergy, secular and regular. Desiring safe-conduct for Arnold Garnerii, as above, Reg. cclxxviii. f. 21.

7 Id. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 142.)

To William cardinal of St. Angelo's, vicar-general in temporalities in lands of Italy immediately subject to the Roman church. Mandate to give and assign a castle to John Haukevode, as above, *ibid.* f. 45.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 142d.)

To the same. The like on behalf of John Tornaberi, captain, as above, *ibid.* f. 45d. [See Reg. cclxxxvj. f. 46d.]

[4 Kal. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.]  
(f. 174.)

To [John] Haukevode, knight, of England. Grant of the castle of Montefortino, in the province of Ancona, as above, Reg. cclxxviii. f. 79d. [Unfinished.] [See Reg. cclxxxvj. f. 45.]

Id. July.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 187.)

To the archbishops of Canterbury and York. Mandate, as above, Reg. cclxvii. f. 78. [See Reg. cclxxviii. f. 91d.]

2 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 231d.)

To William sometime bishop of Carpentras, archbishop elect of Rouen, papal nuncio. Power, as above, Reg. cclxvii. f. 98d. No. 2. [See Reg. cclxxviii. f. 136d.]

## 6 GREGORY XI.

## 1376.

Non. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 261d.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury, as above, Reg. cclxxix. f. 22.



1376.

Kal. July. To William archbishop of Rouen, papal nuncio. Faculty, as Villeneuve by Avignon. above, *ibid.* f. 27.  
(f. 267d.)

4 Non. May.

To the same. Faculty, as above, *ibid.* f. 66d.  
Villeneuve by Avignon.  
(f. 271.)

*Ibid.*

To Andrew (*sic*) archbishop of Dublin. Mandate, as above,  
(f. 271d.) *ibid.* f. 67.

## REGESTA, VOL. CCLXXXII.

## 1 GREGORY XI.

## DE INDULTIS, PRIVILEGIIS ET DISPENSATIONIBUS.

1371.

4 Kal. Oct.

Avignon. To Dermotus Oconcowr (O'Connor), a Friar Preacher. Extension, at his own petition and that of Margaret queen of Scotland, of the dispensation granted to him as the illegitimate son of a married man—to be promoted to any office of his order except that of provincial, by virtue of which he became prior and *lector* of Boscamin (Roscommon), in the diocese of Elphin—so as now to enable him to be elected to any episcopal or archiepiscopal dignity.  
(f. 18d.)

9 Kal. Oct.

Villeneuve by Avignon. To the bishop of St. Andrews. Mandate, at the petition of Charles king of the French and of king Robert, to grant a dispensation to James, son of William earl of Douglas, and Margaret, daughter of the said king Robert, to intermarry, notwithstanding that they are related in the fourth degree of kindred.  
(f. 19d.)

[*Theiner*, 343, from Avignon Reg. ii. f. 337, and with a wrong date.]

5 Non. March.

Avignon. To Thomas de Arundelle, son of Richard earl of Arundel, clerk, of the diocese of Chichester. Dispensation, at the petition also of his kinsman king Edward, to hold and exchange a benefice or dignity with cure of souls, even in a cathedral church, notwithstanding that he is in his eighteenth year, provided that the cure of souls, if any, be not neglected.  
(f. 26.)

4 Kal. Oct.

Avignon. To the chancellor of Toulouse. Mandate to admit Thomas Portugalensis, a Friar Minor, if found fit after examination, to lecture on the 'Sentences' in that university during the next or subsequent summer, at Thomas's choice; and afterwards, if found fit at the end of his lecturing, upon examination by the said chancellor and four masters of theology, to grant him the honour of mastership (*magisterii honorem*) and the licence to teach in that faculty. Thomas studied for several years in his order, especially in the parts of England, arts and theology, and then, according to the custom of his order, lectured for several years in arts in the province of  
(f. 33.)

1371.

Portugal. He afterwards studied theology for several years in the university of Pisa, and then lectured and disputed in the university of Salamanca, as bachelor for two years, and as lecturer for three. Coming back to Pisa, after being sent to Paris, he returned to Portugal, and was chosen by the chapter-general of his order to lecture on the 'Sentences' in the university of Cambridge (*Cantabrugie*), in order that after so lecturing he might obtain the mastership in theology (*magisterium in sacra pagina*). At his own petition and that of Ferdinand, king of Portugal, the present mandate is made.

[See *Bulaeus, Hist. Univ. Paris*. IV. 439.]

18 Kal. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 33d.)

To John Wylioth, canon of London, master of arts and of theology. Grant to hold, in addition to the chancellorship of Exeter, value 28 marks, and a canonry and prebend of the same, value 6 marks, his canonry of London and prebend of Ruggemere in the same, value 4 marks, which he obtained during the lifetime of Urban V. on their voidance by the death of John de Schingham, under a provision made to him by that pope of a canonry of London with expectation of a prebend. John doubts whether his prebend of Ruggemere was not, at the time of his accepting it, specially reserved to the pope. The grant is subject to the usual condition that John de Schingham was not a member of the papal household.

5 Id. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 39d.)

To William de Hexham, clerk, of the diocese of York. Rehabilitation, on account of irregularity incurred by his institution about a year ago to the church of Eccleston, value 18 marks, in the diocese of Lichfield, void by the death of Henry de Haydok, on the presentation of the king to the bishop of that diocese, without having obtained dispensation as the son of a priest, which dispensation he has since obtained. The church is to be resigned.

14 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 42.)

To Richard Bidyk, rector of Bryngton, in the diocese of Lincoln. Confirmation of provision (notwithstanding that he holds also the canonry and prebend of Pelton in Chester [le-Street], in the diocese of Durham, about which he is litigating in the papal palace), of the above-named church, which he obtained by exchange with David de Wallore for the chapel of St. Thomas the Martyr on Bedford bridge, their respective proctors being Roger Winston, clerk, of the diocese of Lincoln, and Nicholas Brakle, clerk, of the diocese of Norwich, who made the resignations to Thomas, Augustinian prior of St. Mary's, Huntingdon, under powers granted by John bishop of Lincoln. As Bryngton had, before the exchange, been specially reserved by Urban V. under date 3 Id. May *anno* 4, and became therefore void by the exchange, provision of it was made to Richard by letters of the present pope, those of Urban V. to the same effect having remained unfinished through his death. As it has since been asserted that, even before the resignation, the church was already void, through the obtaining [by David] of another incompatible benefice or in some other way than by the resignation, the present confirmation is made.



1371.

18 Kal. May.

Avignon.  
(f. 43.)

Relaxation, during twenty years, of one year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who give alms for the repair of the church of Bitton and its choir, in the diocese of Worcester.

11 Kal. April.

Avignon.  
(f. 43d.)

To Thomas de Salkeld, rector of Caldebeke, in the diocese of Carlisle, bachelor of canon law. Confirmation to him, who holds also by papal letters a canonry of Auckland, with expectation of a prebend, of his acceptance of the above-named church, which he obtained (on its voidance by William de Ragenhill obtaining that of North Colingham, in the diocese of York) under a papal provision of a benefice in the gift of the bishop of Carlisle, with or without cure of souls, value 25 or 18 marks respectively. Thomas since doubts whether the said church was not reserved to the pope, or whether its value is not more than 25 marks.

15 Kal. Feb.

Avignon.  
(f. 47d.)

Relaxation, during twenty years, of one year and forty days of enjoined penance, to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year and the feast of the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week; and of a hundred days to those who on the said octaves and six days, annually visit and give alms for the repair of the church of the Augustinian monastery of Jeddeworth, which, situated on the borders of Scotland and England, has been destroyed in the wars.

7 Id. June.

Avignon.  
(f. 48.)

To John de Strensall, rector of Mixebury, in the diocese of Lincoln. Extension of dispensations so that he may hold and exchange three compatible benefices, of which one may be a canonry in a cathedral church and another may have cure of souls. He already holds, under successive dispensations on account of illegitimacy, the above-named church, which he obtained by authority of the ordinary in exchange for that of Egimondi (Egremont), in the diocese of York, which he had held by papal provision. The present dispensation is made in consideration of his having laboured for seven years in the registry of the collector of papal dues in England.

4 Kal. May.

Avignon.  
(f. 54d.)

Relaxation, during twenty years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who give alms for the restoration of the church of St. Peter de Hulle, without Dublin, which by deaths and pestilences has been brought to ruin.

7 Id. May.

Avignon.  
(f. 55d.)

Relaxation, during twenty years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the four feasts of the Blessed Virgin, and on the feast of the dedication, annually visit and give alms towards the decoration of her chapel in the church of the Augustinian monastery of Liesnes, in the diocese of Rochester, which has been begun by the abbot and convent of the same. [See f. 87.]

2 Non. March.

Avignon.  
(f. 58.)

To William de Chesholme, treasurer of Moray, bachelor of canon law. Confirmation of the provision made to him by Urban V. of the said dignity, which has cure of souls, and which

1371.

he obtained on its voidance by the promotion of the late Thomas de Harkars by that pope to the deanery of Moray, as he doubts whether it was not by the death of Thomas that the treasurer-ship became void, and was therefore reserved to the pope. William, who is M.A. holds also a canonry and prebend in the same church. [*Theiner* 364, from Avignon Reg. ii. f. 421; a brief analysis.]

4 Kal. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 58d.)

To Richard de Treton, rector of Oundel, in the diocese of Lincoln. Confirmation to him of the said church, which he obtained by provision of the abbot of Peterborough on its voidance by the death of Walter Bacton, Richard doubting whether it was not reserved to the pope.

5 Non. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 68.)

To the chancellor of Paris. Mandate to admit, at his own petition and those of Charles king of the French and Robert king of Scotland, Thomas de Rossy, a Friar Minor, if found fit after examination, to lecture on the 'Sentences' during the next or a subsequent summer, in which another Friar Minor shall not be deputed, and afterwards, if found fit upon examination by the said chancellor and other masters in the faculty of theology, to grant him the honour of mastership and the licence to teach therein. Thomas studied for several years in divers universities (*generalibus studiis*) the seven liberal arts and theology, and finished the course of his study in the university (*studio*) of Paris, honourably preaching the Word of God at sundry times before that university (*universitate studii*). Afterwards, according to the custom of his order, he lectured in Scotland, of which he is a native, on arts and theology. [See Reg. cclxxxvi. f. 265. See *Bulaeus*, *Hist. Univ. Paris*, iv. 439 and 446; *Denifle and Chatelain*, *Chart. Univ. Paris III*. No. 1372.]

8 Id. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 69d.)

To John de Barnet. Decree conferring the force of the original upon the present annotation (*presentibus annotari fecimus*) of the extension of the dispensation on account of illegitimacy granted to him, therein described as B.C.L., by Innocent VI. under date Avignon 13 Kal. Feb. *anno* 9 (1361), at the petition of king Edward whose clerk he was, so that he might hold a second benefice with or without cure of souls, even a dignity, *personatus*, office, or canonry and prebend in a cathedral church, and might exchange both. [See f. 173d.]

10 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 70d.)

To John de Thoresby, canon of York, D.C.L. Extension to 60 marks, according to the valuation of the taxation of the tenth, of the value of a benefice, value 50 marks with cure of souls or 28 without, formerly reserved to him in the gift of the bishop, prior, and chapter of Durham, the benefices in their gift being taxed for the said tenth in such great and excessive sums, and the multitude of expectants being so great that he has no hope of benefiting by the said letters; notwithstanding that he has canonries and prebends of York and Ripon, and the church of Lilleford, in the diocese of Lincoln, value 80 marks, which is, upon his obtaining such benefice by virtue of the present or the former letters, to be resigned.



1371.  
10 Kal. Sept.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 74d.) To John cardinal of Sancti Quatuor Coronati, papal nuncio, Mandate to visit, correct, and reform cathedral, collegiate, and other churches, monasteries, and other religious places in the realms of France and England, provided he receive nothing, even meat or drink (*etiam esculentium vel proculentium (sic)*),
- Ibid.*  
(f. 75.) To Simon cardinal of St. Sixtus, papal nuncio. The like,
- 6 Non. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 77d.) To John Ratheman, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln. Extension to 35 marks of the value of a benefice, value 20 marks with cure of souls or 15 without, reserved to him, under the form for poor clerks, in the gift of the abbot and convent of Ramsey, in the said diocese, their benefices being for the most part of greater value.
- 18 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 80d.) To Odo bishop of Lescar, and William bishop of Oléron, Suspension until Whitsuntide of the processes and sentences incurred through their refusal to pay the procurations ordered to be paid to cardinals Simon and John during their mission, by the prelates secular and regular of France and England. The bishops are meanwhile to inform the pope whether the land of Béarn, in which their cities and dioceses are situate, does not, as they assert, belong to either of the realms of France and England.
- 5 Id. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 82.) To John de Mamcestre, rector of Northworthyn, in the diocese of Lichfield. Indult of non-residence for three years while studying canon law at an university, provided that the cure of souls be not neglected.
- 13 Kal. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 85d.) To Richard [Apelderham of] Tangmere, canon of Chichester, Confirmation of his institution by bishop William, on the presentation of king Edward, to the canonry and prebend of Collynghwith in the same, void by the death of John Streteley, as Richard doubts whether they were not reserved to the pope, [See Reg. cclxxxiii. f. 57d.]
- 18 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 87.) Relaxation, during twenty years, of a hundred days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week, annually visit and give alms for the repair of the chapel of St. Mary the Virgin in the Augustinian monastery of Lesnes, in the diocese of Rochester, in which our Lord has deigned of old to work many miracles. [See f. 55d.]
- Non. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 87.) To Joan [Holand], duchess of Brittany. Confirmation of the indult granted by Urban V. 3 Non. July *anno* 7 (1369), for the relaxation by the preacher of a hundred days of enjoined penance to penitents whensoever at mass on the feast of Corpus Christi and the octave thereof the Word of God is publicly preached in her presence.

1371.

7 Id. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 88.)

To Geoffrey de Glen, clerk, of the diocese of Glasgow. Extension of the dispensation granted to him as the son of a priest, so that he may hold a second benefice, whether a canonry and prebend or other elective dignity in a cathedral church, and may exchange both.

2 Kal. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 95.)

To the prior of St. Germans, in the diocese of Exeter. Mandate to grant to the parishioners of the parochial chapel in the town of Calyngton—which, although dependent and served by a priest appointed by the rector of Suhhulle, is distant two miles from that church, has its own separate boundaries, and has of old been called a parish, with all ecclesiastical sacraments except that of burial—to have a cemetery of their own, inasmuch as the delay of burial at the seasons of winter and harvest and times of pestilence causes great scandals and contentions.

4 Non. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 99.)

To the bishop of Exeter. Mandate to dispense Ralph Carminau, knight, and Catherine, relict of Walter Wodland, knight, to proceed to and remain in the marriage which they contracted (*sponsalia . . . per verba legitime de futuro*) in ignorance that they were related in the third and fourth degrees of kindred.

Kal. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 105d.)

To the chancellor of Toulouse. Mandate to admit Peter de Marcha, a Friar Preacher, bachelor of theology, if found fit after examination by himself and four masters of theology, to the honour of mastership (*magistrallem honorem*) and to the licence to teach in that faculty. Peter, being deputed by the chapter-general of his order, has lectured on the 'Sentences' in the university of Cambridge (*in universitate studii Cantabrigie-ensis*), performed all acts and courses required for the honour of mastership there, but has been prevented by poverty from repairing thither to obtain it. [*Fournier, Univ. Françaises*, I. No. 685, from Avig. Reg. ii. f. 299d. and with wrong date.]

7 Id. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 112d.)

To John de Difford, priest, of the diocese of Carlisle. Extension of the dispensation granted to him on account of illegitimacy so that he may hold a second benefice with or without cure of souls, and may exchange both.

6 Id. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 127.)

To Robert Brigham, priest, of the diocese of York. Confirmation of papal letters of provision addressed to the archbishop of Canterbury, under the form for poor clerks, of a benefice with or without cure of souls within his city and diocese, in the gift of the abbot and convent of St. Augustine's, Canterbury, the said Robert fearing lest his resignation, made to Ralph bishop of Sisteron at the apostolic see, of his vicarage of Aston Ruhant, in the diocese of Lincoln, value 15 pounds *Tournois*, may be deemed surreptitious. The archbishop is to proceed to the execution of the said letters.

5 Id. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 136d.)

To Roger called 'Dros,' vicar of St. Michael's, Sutton by Tottebury, in the diocese of Lichfield. Indult of non-residence for three years whilst studying canon law at an university, provided that the cure of souls be not neglected.

- 1371.**  
**Kal. Jan.**  
 Avignon.  
 (f. 139d.)
- Confirmation, on petition of the bishops of Scotland, of the grant made by David late king of Scotland, with the consent of his nephew Robert, now king, then steward and earl of Strathearn, of the said Robert's children, and other barons and nobles, and of the three estates (*communitatum*) of the realm in full parliament, in abolition for himself and his successors of the ancient custom whereby the moveables of deceased bishops were applied to the uses of the king, and could not be disposed of by will. [*Theiner* 346. See Reg, cclxxi. f. 180d. and cclxxxiii. f. 105d.]
- 6 Id. Dec.**  
 Avignon.  
 (f. 140d.)
- To Henry bishop of Norwich. Indult to demand and receive once from beneficed ecclesiastics of his diocese, secular and regular, not being exempt, a moderate and charitative subsidy, according to the constitution of Benedict XII. [*Wilkins Conc.* II. 578; *Extrav. Com.* iii. 10], to enable him to meet necessary expenses of his church.
- Kal. Oct.**  
 Avignon.  
 (f. 141d.)
- Confirmation, on petition of the warden of the college of scholar clerks (*scolarium clericorum*) of Valence Marie Hall, Cambridge, of the appropriation of the church of Weislay or Werslay, in the diocese of Lincoln. Mary de Sancto Paulo, countess of Pembroke, purchased a certain glebe or territory, including the patronage of the said church, the appropriation of which was afterwards procured by her, under papal authority, to the college. As the petition points out, the instrument of purchase contains no mention of the purchase of the glebe, but only of the purchase of the patronage. The appropriation is confirmed as though at the time when it was made the said patronage belonged to the countess. [Imperfect]; [See Reg. cclxxxiii. f. 7d.]
- 8 Kal. Oct.**  
 Villeneuve by  
 Avignon.  
 (f. 143.)
- To William de Etale, treasurer of Glasgow. Confirmation to him of that office, which he obtained from bishop Walter on its voidance by the death of Henry de Mangavilla, and now doubts whether it was not reserved to the pope.
- 3 Kal. Nov.**  
 Avignon.  
 (f. 150d.)
- To Ralph de Ergum, canon of York, D.C.L. Extension of the reservation made to him by the present pope of a dignity, *personatus*, or office with or without cure of souls in the church of York, on obtaining which he was and is bound to resign the church of Wynestede, in the diocese of Lichfield, so as to enable him, who holds also a canonry of York with expectation of a prebend, and the chapel of St. Mary Magdalen in the said diocese, to exchange the said church for another benefice compatible with such dignity, *personatus*, or office.
- Ibid.*  
 (f. 152.)
- To John duke of Lancaster. Indult to enter any monasteries of religious men and women once a year with thirty persons of good repute.
- 6 Id. Sept.**  
 Villeneuve by  
 Avignon.  
 (f. 155.)
- To William de Osmundeston, canon of Limoges. Extension of the reservation by the pope of a benefice in the gift of the bishop and chapter of Durham, so that he may hold a similar benefice in the gift of the bishop and of the prior and chapter, in common or severally, or in the gift of the prior alone.

1371.

6 Id. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 161d.)

To Raynald cardinal deacon of St. Adrian's. Indult for five years from Christmas next to visit by deputy churches, monasteries, and other religious places in his deanery of Salisbury, and to receive procurations, in ready money (*pecunia numerata*), to the amount of 30 silver [*gros*] *Tournois* a day, twelve to the gold florin of Florence.

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of London and Winchester and the official of Salisbury. [An *eodem modo*, with *decanatu* in the text and *archidiaconatu* in the *Rubrice*.]

*Ibid.*

To William cardinal priest of St. Stephen's. The like indult in regard to his archdeaconry of Berks (*Bireskirie*).

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of London and Wells, and the dean of St. Agriculus, Avignon.

6 Id. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 163d.)

To Peter cardinal deacon of St. Mary's in Via Lata. The like indult in regard to his archdeaconry of Exeter.

Concurrent mandate to the official of Worcester, and two others out of England.

Non. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 166d.)

Relaxation, during twenty years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year, the feast of the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week, annually visit and give alms to the chapel of St. Mary the Virgin in the cemetery of St. Benedict's Greshreech, London.

6 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 168.)

The like relaxation of a hundred days for the church of St. Mary Kildalk, in the diocese of Meath.

Non. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 168.)

The like relaxation of a hundred and forty days for the chapel of St. Mary the Virgin in the church of Ilfricombe.

6 Id. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 169d.)

To Philip bishop of Sabina. The like indult, as above to cardinal Raynald, in regard to his archdeaconry of York.

Concurrent mandate to the chancellor of Lincoln and two others out of England.

*Ibid.*

To the same. The like indult in regard to his archdeaconry of Leicester.

Concurrent mandate as above.

*Ibid.*

To the same. The like indult in regard to his canonry and prebend of Nayssiton in Lincoln.

Concurrent mandate as above.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 170.)

To Hugh cardinal deacon of St. Mary's in Porticu. The like indult in regard to his archdeaconry of Meath. [See Reg. cclxiv. f. 210 *v. d.*]

Concurrent mandate to three persons out of England.



1371.

8 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 171.)

To Simon cardinal priest of St. Sixtus. The like indult in regard to his archdeaconry of Wells.

Concurrent mandate to the dean of Chichester, and the archdeacons of East Riding (*Estrichingie Eboracensis*) and Oxford.

7 Kal. Sept.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 173d.)

To John Barnet, clerk, of the diocese of Lincoln, licentiate of civil law. Extension of the dispensations granted him on account of illegitimacy, (i) to be ordained and hold a benefice with cure of souls; (ii) to hold a second benefice with or without cure, even though a dignity, *personatus*, office, or canonry and prebend in a cathedral church, and to exchange both [See f. 69d.]; so as now to enable him to hold compatible benefices of any number and kind whatsoever (*quotcunque et qualiacunque*), even dignities, provided they be below the episcopal.

16 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 175.)

Relaxation, during twenty years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who, on the principal feasts of the year, the feast of the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week, and of a hundred days to those who on the said octaves and six days, annually visit and give alms to the cathedral church of Chichester, which is in need of costly (*sumptuosa*) repair. The present letters are not to apply to those who by virtue of former papal indults, whether perpetual or temporary, and not yet expired, visit and give alms in other ways.

16 Kal. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 184.)

To Hugh de Preynton, priest, of Lincoln, bachelor of canon law. Extension to a benefice with cure only, and value not more than 35 marks, of the reservation of a benefice in the gift of the bishop of Ely, with or without cure of souls, value not exceeding 25 and 18 marks respectively; notwithstanding that he is litigating about the chaplaincy of St. Julian's by St. Albans, possession of which he has not yet obtained.

## DE CURIA

2 Kal. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 192.)

To the bishops of London and Worcester. Mandate to inform themselves and report to the pope touching the right asserted by John duke of Lancaster, over many cities and lands in Provence. [*As above*, Reg. cclxiii. f. 300d.]

7 Id. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 192.)

To Simon cardinal of St. Sixtus, and John cardinal of Sancti Quatuor Coronati, papal nuncios. Faculty during their mission to France and England to cause churches and cemeteries to be consecrated by catholic bishops (*antistites*) in communion with the apostolic see, and to reconcile and cause to be reconciled the same, when necessary, by fit priests, a bishop (*antistitem*) having blessed the water; without derogation to the constitution which requires such reconciliation to be made by bishops only.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to confer upon fit persons the benefices, with or without cure, of those of their chaplains and

1371.

clerks who resign or die during their mission; except such as are greater elective dignities or *personatus* in cathedral churches below the pontifical, or principal dignities in collegiate churches, with power to exercise ecclesiastical censure without appeal against those who oppose.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 194.)

To the same. Faculty to relax pacts, confederations, and oaths which may be a hindrance to their mission of fostering peace between the kings of France and England, and to constrain by ecclesiastical sentences without appeal those who disturb or hinder peace. [*A part in Raynaldi Annales, 1371 § 1.*]

10 Kal. Sept.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 209d.)

To John cardinal of Sancti Quatuor Coronati. Faculty to give leave to a hundred women of high birth and rank (*magni generis et potentes*) of France and England to enter monasteries of women once a year accompanied each by four honest matrons.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 210.)

To the same. Grant that each of his servants may choose his confessor, who shall absolve him from ecclesiastical sentences, after satisfaction made, and shall dispense him from consequent irregularity.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to dispense thirty religious of the said realms, in their twentieth year or thereabouts, to be ordained priests.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to absolve apostate monks of the said realms and restore them to the monasteries of their order.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to dispense twenty persons of illegitimate birth of the said realms, whether sons of priests or married persons or monks or nuns, to be ordained and hold two benefices apiece, and if they are masters, doctors, or licentiates of theology, of canon or civil law, or of medicine, to hold three benefices apiece, one of which may have cure of souls.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 210d.)

To Simon cardinal of St. Sixtus. The like, as in the five next preceding letters. [*For these faculties see Milman op. cit. viij. 24 note; see Reg. cclxiv. f. 111 seq.*]

## REGESTA, VOL. CCLXXXIII.

## 2 GREGORY XI.

## DE INDULTIS, PRIVILEGIIS, ET DISPENSATIONIBUS.

1372.

4 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 2d.)

To William bishop of Carpentras, papal nuncio. Grant (*concedimus*) to give solemn benediction during his mission to the realms of France and England.

1372.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to grant dispensations to forty men and forty women to intermarry, or to remain in marriages contracted within the fourth degree of kindred and affinity.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Power to consecrate and cause to be consecrated churches and cemeteries by other catholic bishops (*antistites*) in communion with the apostolic see, and to reconcile and cause to be reconciled the same when necessary by fit priests, he or another bishop having blessed the water; without derogation to the constitution which requires such reconciliation to be made by bishops only.

*Ibid.*

(f. 3.)

To the same. Indult to choose his confessor.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Indult to celebrate mass, or to cause it to be celebrated, before daybreak.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Indult to celebrate divine offices privately in places under interdict.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to dispense fifty persons of illegitimate birth, even the sons of priests and those born of adultery, to be ordained and hold a benefice apiece, even with cure of souls.

*Ibid.*

(f. 3d.)

To the same. Faculty to dispense seculars and regulars who have contracted irregularity by being ordained when excommunicate.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Power to hear confessions in cases reserved to papal penitentiaries. [See f. 110d.]

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to relax sixty days of enjoined penance to penitents who hear the Word of God preached by or before him at mass.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to grant licence to religious at his table to eat meat on two days in the month.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to exercise, by himself or by deputy, ecclesiastical censure against all who oppose him or the members of his household (*familiaribus*) in the discharge of their mission, if after being warned they do not make satisfaction.

*Ibid.*

(f. 4.)

To the same. Faculty to dispense priests who have contracted irregularity by celebrating divine functions when suspended for blessing second marriages.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to dispense prelates and others who have incurred irregularity by issuing verbal sentences of excommunication.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to absolve those who, having been excommunicated and having made satisfaction, cannot be absolved by reason that the judges who imposed the sentences are dead, and have no successors. [See Reg. cclxiv. f. 95d.]

9 Kal. Feb.

Avignon.

(f. 7d.)

To the warden and college of the scholars and clerks (*scholarium et clericorum*) of Valence Marie Hall, Cambridge. Confirmation of the appropriations of three parish churches value



1372.

100*l.* made by virtue of letters of Clement VI. [*Cal. Lett.* iii. 306] addressed to the bishop of London in favour of their college, founded by Mary de Sancto Paulo, countess of Pembroke, for poor clerks under a president (*presidens*) called a warden (*custos*). Ralph bishop of London appropriated to them Saxtorp, and his successor Michael appropriated to them Tylneye, whose successor Simon, the present bishop, has appropriated to them Weresleie, the three churches being in the dioceses of Norwich and Lichfield (*sic*), and vicars' portions being assigned. The appropriations of Saxtorp and Weresleie took effect before Urban V.'s revocation of appropriations was made [*See* f. 176]; and that of Til[n]eye has been confirmed by letters of the present pope, notwithstanding the said revocation. The present confirmation of the appropriations of all three churches is made on account of and notwithstanding the further fact, as contained in the petition, that their total revenues exceed 100*l.* by 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* [*See* Reg. celxxxii. f. 141*d.*]

Kal. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 25*d.*)

To Robert Bastard, rector of Wyli, in the diocese of Salisbury. Confirmation to him of that church, which he obtained on its voidance by the death of William de Bathe, by virtue of a provision made to him by Urban V. under the form for poor clerks of a benefice with or without cure of souls in the gift of the abbess and convent of Welton (Wilton), and now doubts whether it was not specially reserved to the pope. The confirmation is subject to the condition that William was not a member of the papal household.

5 Kal. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 26.)

To Henry Godebar (Godebaruni in *Rubrice*), canon of Ripon, licentiate of civil law. Confirmation to him, who holds also the church of Egremondo (Egremont) in the diocese of York, of his canonry and prebend, which he obtained on their voidance by the death of Nicholas de Burton, by virtue of a provision made to him by the present pope of a canonry with expectation of a prebend, *personatus*, or office, with or without cure of souls, and now doubts whether they were not reserved to the pope. The confirmation is subject to the condition that Nicholas was not a member of the papal household.

14 Kal. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 30.)

To the precentor of Ardfert. Mandate to confirm to David Oconchour (O'Connor), subdeacon, the provision, if canonically made, which was granted to him by bishop John, of the chancellorship of Ardfert, void by the resignation of Patrick Offichillich (O'Feely).

4 Kal. June.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 40*d.*)

Relaxation, during twenty years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year and those of St. Anne, the dedication and the consecration, on the octaves of certain of them, and on the six days of Whitsun week, annually visit and give alms to the chapel of St. Mary the Virgin and St. Anne, Stoke by Clare, in the diocese of Norwich.



1372.

8 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 41d.)

To [John de Calore] chancellor of Paris. Mandate, on petition of Charles king of the French, and of Robert king of Scotland, to confer on Gilbert Withman (or Wichman), Augustinian canon of St. Andrews, bachelor of canon law, who has studied canon law for six years at Paris, and there taken therein his degree of bachelor, the degree of licentiate in the said faculty if, after lecturing for two years only, he be found fit upon diligent examination by a doctor of the same.

[See *Denifle and Chatelain, Chartularium Universitatis Parisiensis III.* No. 1374.]

7 Kal. June.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 48.)

To Peter cardinal priest of St. Praxed's. Indult for five years from Christmas next, to visit by deputy churches, monasteries, and other ecclesiastical places in his archdeaconry of Northampton, and to receive procurations in ready money to a daily amount not exceeding 30 silver [*gros*] *Tournois* at the rate of twelve to a gold florin of Florence.

Concurrent mandate to the dean of St. Agriculus, Avignon, and two other persons out of England.

7 Id. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 48d.)

To John Tresnant, rector of Llanubryn, in the diocese of St. Asaph, B.C.L. Indult of non-residence for four years, while proceeding to his doctor's degree in civil law at an university, notwithstanding that he is in priest's orders.

4 Id. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 50d.)

To Edmund Strete, rector of Merlaw, in the diocese of Lincoln, B.C.L. Further extension to 60 marks (a previous extension to 40 marks having been already granted) of the value of a benefice with cure of souls, under a provision by the present pope of a benefice in the gift of the bishop of Ely, value 35 marks with cure of souls, or 18 without, provided always he fulfil the condition, laid down in the original letters, of his satisfying the dean of London, appointed to examine him in reading, construing, singing, and speaking Latin; notwithstanding that he has the canonry and prebend of Waltham in Chichester, value 100s. a canonry of Lincoln with expectation of a prebend, and the aforementioned church, which church is to be resigned upon his obtaining a benefice with cure of souls by virtue of these presents. [See Reg. cclxxxiv. f. 80d.]

11 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 57d.)

To Richard Apelderham, of Tangmere, canon of Chichester. Confirmation to him, who holds also the church of Estlevente (East Lavant) in the same diocese, of his institution by bishop William, on the king's presentation, to the canonry and prebend of Colwarth, on their voidance by the death of John Streteley, Richard now doubting whether they were not reserved to the pope, or lapsed by the statutes of the [Fourth General] Lateran Council. The confirmation is subject to the condition that John was not a member of the papal household. [See Reg. cclxxxii. f. 85d.]

Id. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 62.)

To William Bide, D.C.L. rector of St. Nicholas, Gildesford. Dispensation to hold in addition to his parish church a dignity or *personatus* with or without cure of souls.

1372.

7 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 64.)

To the prior of Lanston (Launceston), in the diocese of Exeter. Mandate to confirm to William de la Haye, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, the Benedictine priory of Tywardrayth, dependent on no monastery, and value 7*l.* of which he is canon, and which he obtained by collation of the bishop of Exeter on its voidance by the death of William Bouges, and now doubts whether it was not reserved to the pope, or lapsed by the statutes of the [Fourth General] Lateran Council. The confirmation is to be subject to the condition that William was not a member of the papal household.

3 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 66.)

To John Welle, a Friar Minor, S.T.M. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.

[*Wadding, Annales Minorum*, viii. 533.]

2 Non. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 69*d.*)

Relaxation, during twenty years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents, who, on the principal feasts of the year, and the feast of the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week; and of a hundred days to those who on the said octaves and six days, annually visit and give alms to the chapel of the Trinitarian hospital of Matyndenne, in the diocese of Canterbury.

Non. Mar.  
Avignon.  
(f. 76*d.*)

To Master Roger de Freton, canon of Salisbury, D.C.L., papal chaplain. Confirmation to him—who is also a papal auditor, and has canonries and prebends of Wilton and York, the deanery of Chichester, and expectation of a dignity, *personatus*, or office with or without cure of souls in Salisbury—of the canonry and prebend of Salisbury which he obtained on their voidance by the death of John de Donton, under provision by the present pope of a canonry in that church with expectation of a prebend, and now doubts whether they were not reserved to the pope. The confirmation is subject to the condition that John was not a member of the papal household.

5 Non. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 77*d.*)

To Malachie Oconehvyn (O'Connor?). Dispensation, he being scholar of canon law, and of princely and knightly birth (*de nobili prosapia principum et militum partium Ibernæ procreatus*), canon of Elphin, and considering that his ancestors founded or endowed the greater part of the churches in the province of Tuam, to be promoted to any elective dignity short of the episcopal, in extension of successive dispensations on account of illegitimacy, (i) to be ordained and hold a benefice with cure of souls; (ii) to hold two compatible benefices, one having cure of souls, and the other being a canonry and prebend in a cathedral church, in virtue of which second dispensation he holds his canonry of Elphin with reservation of a prebend.

5 Kal. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 79.)

Relaxation, during twenty years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year, and the feast of St. Bartholomew, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week, annually visit



1372.

and give alms to the church of St. Bartholomew, Breselee, in the diocese of Norwich.

1374.

4 Kal. Jan.

Avignon.

Anno 4.

(f. 80.)

To Richard de Burton, clerk, of the diocese of Lichfield. Extension of the value of a benefice, in the gift of the bishop of London, value 20 marks with cure of souls, or 15 without, to 30 and 17½ marks respectively, provision thereof having been made to him by the present pope under the form for poor clerks, by letters addressed to William de Tyrlington, John Berking, and John Brynkelei, canons of London.

[Folios 80 and 81, anno 4, are wrongly bound here. Their contents, which are naturally not included in the *Rubric* of the present Register, do not, however, appear in those of Reg. cclxxxv.]

1372.

2 Id. June.

Avignon.

(f. 87.)

To Edward prince of Aquitaine, king Edward's eldest son. Indult to choose his confessor.

17 Kal. July.

Avignon.

(f. 90.)

To Nicholas de Chaddesden, canon of Lichfield. Mandate to confirm to Alan de Ditton, rector of St. Michael's, Stamford, if found fit after due examination in reading, construing, singing, and speaking Latin, the church of Audele, in the diocese of Lichfield, void by the death of Richard Compere. The preamble sums up the revocation by Urban V. Kal. Dec. anno 5 (1366), of all appropriations of priories and conventual dignities, of parish and rural churches and other benefices with or without cure of souls, made to cathedral churches and monasteries, and to episcopal and abbatial *mense*, which at the said date had not taken effect [See f. 176]. Nevertheless the Cistercian abbot and convent of Hulton in the same diocese, under pretext of an appropriation of the said church (which appropriation at the time of the said revocation had not yet taken effect), took possession of it, with consent of the bishop, by whom they caused a perpetual vicar to be instituted. Notwithstanding which, William archbishop of Canterbury, to whom by its long voidance the said church had lapsed according to the statutes of the [Fourth General] Lateran Council, gave it to Alan, who doubts whether it was not specially reserved to the pope, or lapsed to him by the said statutes. Alan has not yet obtained possession of St. Michael's, which, on obtaining Audele, he is bound to resign. The mandate is subject to the usual condition that Richard was not a member of the papal household.

9 Kal. Feb.

Avignon.

(f. 92.)

To John Lithe, or Liche, canon of Glasgow. Rehabilitation on account of his not having been ordained priest within a year after obtaining possession of the church of Hauwik, in the same diocese. He is to resign the church.

14 Kal. April.

Avignon.

(f. 92d.)

To Thomas, son of Ralph earl of Stafford, rector of Fordingbregghe, in the diocese of Winchester, D.C.L. Dispensation to hold in addition a dignity or *personatus* with or without cure of souls, and to exchange the same, as well as his church,

1372.

for two other compatible benefices; the cure of souls being always provided for.

14 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 93.)

To Roger Dawe, or Dalbe, canon of Wells. Grant to retain, upon obtaining possession, together with his canonry and prebend of Wells, the church of Wely in the diocese of Salisbury, provision of which, then void, granted by the present pope, was declared null by the terms of a further provision also by the present pope of a benefice, value 25 marks with cure of souls, or 18 without, in the common or several gift of the bishop, dean, chapter, and each and singular of the canons of Salisbury. The benefice to be held along with the said church of Wely is to be without cure of souls. Roger is scholar of civil law.

4 Id. June.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 99.)

Relaxation, during twenty years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year, the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week; and of a hundred days to those who on the said octaves and six days, visit the church of St. Mary the Virgin, Chester le Street (*Cestrie in Strata*), where the body of St. Cuthbert rested for over a hundred years.

8 Id. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 105d.)

To the bishops of St. Andrews, Glasgow, and Aberdeen. Mandate to cause to be observed the pope's confirmation [*Reg. cclxxxii. f. 139d.*], dated Avignon, Kal. Jan. *anno* 1, of which exemplification is given, of the restoration to the bishops of Scotland by the late king David, with consent of his nephew Robert, now king of Scotland, then steward of the realm and earl of Strathearn (*Strathne*), and others, of their right to dispose of their personal property by will. [*Reg. Episcop. Aberdon: Spalding Club, II. 122, with date Id. Jan. Theiner 346, from Avignon Reg. xv. f. 292; a brief analysis. See Reg. cclxxxvi. f. 39.*]

9 Kal. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 107.)

To John Omachan, of the diocese of Achonry. Dispensation in extension of a former dispensation on account of illegitimacy to be ordained and hold a benefice with cure of souls, so that he may accept also an elective dignity short of the episcopal. John is by both his parents of noble race, and is scholar of canon and civil law.

5 Id. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 110d.)

To William bishop of Carpentras, papal nuncio. Power, during his mission to France and England, to grant dispensations to twelve men and as many women who have married in ignorance that they were related in the fourth degree of kindred and affinity, declaring past and future offspring legitimate. [*As above, Reg. cclxiv. f. 196.*]

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to commute vows, those of religion, continence, and pilgrimage to Jerusalem, Rome, and Santiago excepted. [*As above, ibid. f. 196d.*]

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to appoint a fit priest to hear confessions and give absolutions under the power granted to himself, but which, by reason of the business of his mission, he is



1372.

unable to exercise, of hearing such confessions and giving such absolutions as may be heard and given by minor papal penitentiaries. [See f. 3d.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 111.)

To the same. Faculty to give the tonsure and to confirm persons during his mission in the said realms.

16 Kal. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 115.)

To William Hegehtredebury, canon of Chichester, master of theology. Confirmation to him of his canonry and prebend of Wygtheringe (Wittering), in the diocese of Chichester, tenable only by a master of theology, which he obtained by provision of bishop William on their voidance by the death of Simon de Bredon, and now doubts whether they were not reserved to the pope, or lapsed to him by the statutes of the [Fourth General] Lateran Council. William, who is also master of arts, has in addition canonries and prebends of Salisbury and Wyngnam, the church of Scham (Otham) in the diocese of Canterbury, and expectation under provision of the present pope of an elective dignity, *personatus*, or office, with or without cure of souls, in Salisbury. The confirmation is subject to the usual condition that Simon was not a member of the papal household. [See Reg. cclxxxiv. f. 121d.]

5 Kal. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 124d.)

Relaxation, during twenty years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year and the feast of the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week, annually visit and give alms to the parish church of St. Mary the Virgin, Opusoye [Opusaye in *Rubrice*] (Hopesay), in the diocese of Hereford.

7 Kal. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 123.)

The like relaxation, with the additional relaxation of a hundred days in respect of the said octaves and six days, in favour of the chapel of St. Mary the Virgin in the parish church of All Saints, Bekingham in the Clay [Bokyngham only, in *Rubrice*].

4 Non. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 126.)

The like relaxation, as above, f. 124d, with the addition of the feast of St. Martin, in favour of the chapel of St. Martin-le-Grand, London.

6 Non. Oct.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 128.)

To William Laing, vicar of Fluin in the diocese of Aberdeen. Confirmation to him of the said vicarage, which on its voidance by the death of David de Ameco he obtained by collation of the abbot and convent of Aberbrothoch (Arbroath), by virtue of a provision by the present pope under the form for poor clerks of a benefice in their gift with or without cure of souls in the city or diocese of Aberdeen, and now doubts whether it was not specially reserved to the pope, or, by the statutes of the [Fourth General] Lateran Council, lapsed to the bishop. The confirmation is subject to the usual condition that David was not a member of the papal household.

16 Kal. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 126.)

To Thomas, son of Richard earl of Arundel, archdeacon of Taunton in the church of Wells. Dispensation, at the petition also of Charles king of Navarre, enabling him

1372.

(who is in his twentieth year or thereabouts, and holds by papal dispensation his archdeaconry of Taunton, and in addition canonries and prebends of Chichester, Hereford, and Shaftesbury, the free chapel of the castle of Exeter, and a canonry of York, with expectation of a prebend and dignity, *personatus*, or office) to hold together with his archdeaconry another benefice incompatible therewith, even though with cure of souls, and even though a dignity or *personatus* in a metropolitan or cathedral church, and to exchange one or both of them for other and similarly incompatible benefices; provided always that the cure of souls therein be not neglected.

3 Non. Oct.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 136d.)

To James cardinal deacon of St. George's in Velabro. Indult for five years from the date of these presents to visit by deputy churches, monasteries, and other ecclesiastical places in his archdeaconry of Leicester, and to receive procurations in ready money to the daily amount of 30 silver *gros Tournois* at the rate of 12 to the gold florin of Florence. The pope's intention is that those whose means cannot support payment in full, and those who cannot pay at all, are not to be compelled.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 137.)

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of St. Mary's, Leicester, the dean of London, and another named, out of England.

9 Kal. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 142.)

Relaxation, during twenty years, of a hundred and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week, and of a hundred days to those who on the said octaves and six days, in any year visit and give alms for the repair of the chapel of St. Mary the Virgin over the north door of the church of Hereford. If similar indulgence, not yet expired, has been granted by the present pope, the present letters shall have no force.

2 Id. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 142d.)

To Edward king of England. Indult to choose his confessor.

16 Kal. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 148.)

To Laurence Gra, clerk, of York, B.C.L. Further extension of the value of a benefice in the gift of the bishop of Durham, value 25 marks with cure of souls or 18 without, to 40 and 30 marks respectively (an extension to 30 and 25 marks respectively having been already granted), provision thereof having been made to him by the present pope, as to which provision Laurence doubts whether, owing to the high taxation of the benefices in the said gift and to the multitude of expectants, it will not be useless. [See f. 156.]

4 Id. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 151d.)

To the abbot of Tintern, in the diocese of Llandaff. Mandate to confirm to Thomas de Braundeston, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, the precentorship of Llandaff, a dignity with cure of souls, value 8 marks 7s. 8d. which he obtained by provision of bishop Roger, on its voidance by the death of Philip Euyas, and now doubts whether it was not reserved to the pope, or lapsed to him by the statutes of the [Fourth General] Lateran Council.



1372.

4 Non. Oct.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 156.)

To Laurence Gra, clerk, of York, B.C.L. Further extension, for the same reasons as before, from 40 and 30 marks by former letters (above, f. 148), of the value of his benefice in the gift of the bishop of Durham to 60 and 40 marks respectively.

7 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 160.)

To the abbot and convent of the Benedictine monastery of Kilwenyne (Kilwinning) in the diocese of Glasgow. Confirmation of the grant made to them under sealed letters patent by John de Menthet (Menteith) lord of Aran, of the patronage of St. Mary and St. Brigid, in that island, and by John Maxwell lord of Maxwell, of the patronage of Liberton, in the dioceses of Sodor and Glasgow respectively. [Theiner, 347.]

Kal. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 162.)

To John de Brompton (Brampton in *Rubrice*), rector of St. Dunstan's West (Sancti Aunstani West in text, Sancti Dunstani West in *Rubrice*), London. Licence to retain the same, value 15 pounds *petits Tournois*, together with the additional benefice in the gift of the archbishop of Canterbury, not being in a cathedral church, value 20 marks with cure of souls, or 15 without, which he is to receive by provision of the present pope under the form for poor clerks, notwithstanding that by the terms of that provision he was bound to resign his rectory.

7 Kal. Oct.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 169.)

Relaxation, during twenty years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who give alms for the repair of the Premonstratensian monastery of St. Mary, Cokirsond (Cockersand), in the diocese of York, situated so near the sea that the walls built for the preservation of its buildings are being worn away and destroyed by the waves. The pope strictly forbids these letters to be sent by collectors; if this be attempted, they are invalid. Moreover, if similar indulgence, not yet expired, have been granted by the pope, the present letters shall have no force. [See Reg. ccxxiv. f. 105d.]

12 Kal. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 171.)

To Richard Northe of Waldneuton, clerk, of the diocese of Lincoln, B.C.L. Confirmation of the church of St. Mary, Wayne-flete, which he obtained on its voidance by the death of William de Askobi, who, it is asserted, was a papal chaplain.

15 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 172.)

To Edward prince of Aquitaine and Wales, and Joan his wife. Indult that their chaplains or other fit priests, regular and secular, whom they may choose, shall hear their confessions and those of their household.

*Ibid.*

To Robert de Walscham (Walsham), canon of Salisbury. Indult in extension of (i) the provision by Urban V. of a canonry of York with reservation of a prebend, he holding already a canonry and prebend of Salisbury, the deanery of the chapel of the castle of Wallingford, without cure of souls, and the parish church of Haselee, in the diocese of Lincoln, a condition of the provision being his resignation of this church upon obtaining the said canonry and prebend of York; (ii) the dispensation of the same pope to hold two benefices with cure



1372.

of souls; (iii) the indult of the same pope to retain, notwithstanding the above condition, his church of Haselee upon obtaining the said canonry and prebend of York, which indult forbade him (as did already the letters of dispensation) to hold together with the said two benefices with cure of souls more than one other benefice, even though a canonry and prebend, and ordered him to resign all others. The present indult enables him to hold, together with the said two incompatible benefices and the said benefice without cure of souls, two other benefices without cure of souls. [See Reg. cclii. f. 134.]

17 [Kal.] Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 174d.)

To John Marescalli, rector of Swepston, in the diocese of Lincoln. Dispensation, he being already dispensed on account of illegitimacy to be ordained and hold a benefice with cure of souls, so that he may now hold an additional compatible benefice, and exchange both. [Fœdera.]

6 Id. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 175.)

To Laurence Gra of York, B.C.L. Grant to him, who is, as he asserts, of the nobler blood (*de nobiliori genere*), of the whole city of York that the latest letters of extension (f. 156) shall apply to one of a number of principal dignities, with cure of souls, in certain collegiate churches, formerly parish churches, of which dignities there are a number in the gift of the bishop of Durham; provided the value do not exceed 60 marks.

15 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 176.)

Annotation (*presentibus annotari fecimus*) from the register of Urban V., with exemplification, of the revocation by that pope, under date Avignon, Kal. Dec. anno 5 (1366) [in *Wilkins, Conc. III.* 65], to the end that the cure of souls be not neglected nor divine worship diminished, of all unions and appropriations, which have not yet taken effect, and of all powers, faculties, and mandates to make such unions, of priories and conventual dignities, *personatus*, offices, parish and rural churches, and other benefices secular and regular, with or without cure of souls, exempt or not exempt, to cathedral churches, monasteries, episcopal and abbatial *mense* or other benefices whatsoever, by papal, ordinary, or other authority; with inhibition during ten years from the said date to ordinaries and others to make such unions and incorporations.

14 Kal. Sept.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 182.)

To the official of Canterbury. Mandate to confirm to John de Wodehult, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, the church of Orpington, which he obtained by provision of archbishop William on its voidance by the death of Nicholas called 'Registrator,' and now doubts whether it was not reserved to the pope or lapsed by the statutes of the [Fourth General] Lateran Council. The confirmation is to be subject to the usual condition that Nicholas was not a member of the papal household.

3 Kai. June.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 182d.)

To the official of Ely. The like mandate in regard to Stephen Roche, priest, of the diocese of Worcester, who exchanged a moiety of Bysele in that diocese with Roger de Wodenorton for Feny Ditton in the diocese of Ely, by authority



1372.

of John bishop of Ely, who had power from William bi-hop of Worcester to receive the resignation of Bysele, Stephen now doubting whether Fený Ditton was not reserved to the pope.

4 Non. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 187.)

To John Godmaston, rector of Houghton, in the diocese of Winchester, B.C.L. Confirmation to him of that church, which he obtained under provision by the present pope of a benefice with or without cure of souls in the gift of the bishop, on its voidance by the death of John Wychforde, and now doubts whether it was not reserved to the pope.

3 Id. Oct.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 187d.)

To Simon Bate, canon of Wilton in the diocese of Salisbury. Confirmation to him, who holds also the canonry and prebend of Cropperie (Cropredy) in Lincoln and the parish church of Peccham in the diocese of Chichester, of his canonry and prebend of Chalk in Wilton which he obtained by provision of the present pope upon their voidance by the death of John Blebuyrri, and now doubts whether they were not specially reserved to the pope. The confirmation is subject to the usual condition that John was not a member of the papal household.

9 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 188d.)

To Roger de Barneburgh (Bartneburgh in *Rubrice*), rector of Retyngdon, in the diocese of London. Extension to 40 marks of the value of a benefice in the common or several gift of the bishop, prior, and chapter of Durham, value 30 marks with cure of souls, or 20 without, which he was to receive, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, under a mandate addressed by the present pope to the archbishop of Canterbury, by which mandate Roger has no hope of benefiting owing to the multitude of expectants and the excessive taxations of such benefices; notwithstanding that he has Retyngdon, and a canonry and prebend of All Saints, Derby. Retyngdon is to be resigned, as was also ordered by the original letters, on obtaining such benefice with cure of souls.

Non. June.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 196f.)

To Robert Bays, clerk, of the diocese of Wells. Dispensation (he being already dispensed on account of illegitimacy to be ordained and hold a benefice with cure of souls) to hold a benefice with cure of souls, notwithstanding that he is in his twenty-first year, and to exchange the same once, provided that the cure of souls be not neglected, but be exercised by a good and sufficient vicar, and that Robert be ordained as soon as he arrive at the lawful age. [See Reg. cclxxxvi. f. 189d.]

7 Kal. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 201.)

To Laurence Genevefe, canon of Exeter. Confirmation to him, who is scholar of canon law and holds the church of Lansant, in the same diocese, of his two successive letters of provision by the present pope, (i) of a benefice with or without cure of souls in the gift of the bishop of Exeter; (ii) of a canonry of Exeter with reservation of a prebend, the value of the canonries and prebends of which church does not by common estimation, as he asserts, exceed 40s.; notwithstanding that in the second letters it was ordered that by whichever of



1372.

the two letters he should obtain such canonry and prebend, the remaining letters should be null and void.

4 Kal. Sept.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 205.)

To Duncan Petit, archdeacon of Whitehern. Indult of non-residence for five years while studying and lecturing on civil law at an university, notwithstanding that he holds the said archdeaconry, and provided that its duties be not neglected.

3 Id. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 205.)

Relaxation, during twenty years, of a hundred days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year, and the feast of the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week, annually visit and give alms for the restoration of the church of the Augustinian priory of Sinstede (Swinstead), in the diocese of Lincoln, which has been destroyed by fire.

13 Kal. Sept.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 207d.)

To Joan princess of Wales. Indult (in extension of a former indult hereby annulled to enter once a month monasteries of enclosed nuns with twenty honest women, and to eat therein thrice a year) to enter the same with six honest and aged men and fourteen honest women, and to eat and drink, but not pass the night therein.

16 Kal. Sept.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 210d.)

To John de Cohutzt (Colyntz in *Rubrice*), clerk, of the diocese of Lincoln, M.A. Extension to 40 marks of the value of a benefice with cure of souls in the common or several gift of the abbot and convent of Peterborough, provision of which was made to him, if found fit after examination, by mandate addressed to the bishop of London. John is scholar of theology.

Non. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 214d.)

Modification of the indult granted by Innocent VI. to the late Robert master-general of the order of Sempryngham, immediately belonging to the pope and the Roman church, and to his successors, (i) to use at divine offices the mitre, pastoral staff, ring, sandals, and other pontifical insignia; (ii) after mass and vespers to give benediction to the people in priories and other places subject to the said master, provided that no bishop (*antistes*) or papal legate be present; (iii) to bless the nuns of the order in the said places. A dispute has arisen respecting pope Innocent's indult, which John bishop of Lincoln has declared to be forged and surreptitiously obtained, but which William, Robert's successor, has asserted to be true and sealed by the true leaden bull of that pope. Upon the report therefore of an inquest committed to Peter cardinal priest of St. Anastasia's, and Peter cardinal deacon of St. Eustace's, whilst the two parties were at the Roman court, the pope now modifies the indult in certain of its headings (*capitulis*): (i) William shall use the mitre, pastoral staff, ring, sandals, and other pontifical insignia during his life: his successors shall use the ring perpetually, and the other insignia only on certain principal feasts and that of St. Gilbert; (ii) the heading respecting the benediction of the nuns is revoked, but it is ordered that the diocesans when they come to monasteries of the order for that purpose at the request of the master-general shall receive for each procuration due to them not more

1372.

than a single meal or its value according to the constitution of Benedict XII. beginning *Vas electionis* [Wilkins, *Conc. II.* 578; Extrav. Com. iii. 10]; if the diocesans refuse to come when duly required the nuns may be blessed by another catholic bishop (*antistitem*) in communion with the Roman see.

16 Kal. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 223d.)

To the bishop of Argyle. Mandate, if the facts be as stated, and if fitting, to grant a dispensation to Colin Cambel, donsel, and Mary Cambel, damsel, of his diocese—who, knowing that they were related in the fourth degree of kindred, intermarried, not in contempt of the keys, but in order to mitigate the discord between their families—to marry anew, after being separated for such a time as shall seem expedient, and to remain in the marriage so contracted. Their offspring, past and future, is to be declared legitimate. [See Reg. cclv. f. 36d.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 226.)

To the same. Mandate, following the precedent of a declaration by Clement VI. in a similar case of omission, to execute the above letters, although there is no mention in them that the said Colin and Mary were related, as stated in their petition, in the third as well as the fourth degree of kindred.

Id. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 232d.)

To Robert Braybrok, rector of Colmorth (Colmworth) in the diocese of Lincoln, B.C.L. Dispensation to him, who holds also a canonry and prebend of York, and has expectation, by provision of the pope, of a benefice with cure in the gift of the bishop of Ely, to hold together with his said parish church a dignity or *personatus*, even if with cure of souls and in a cathedral church; provided that the cure of souls in neither his parish church nor in such dignity or *personatus* be neglected.

## DE CURIA.

16 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 237d.)

To the prior of St. Martin des Champs, Paris, and the officials of Avignon and London. Mandate to cause to be provided until Kal. July next to Bertrand de Veyraco, donsel, member of the pope's household, by prelates and other clergy, secular and regular, procurations of two gold florins a day for his mission, and safe-conduct for him or his envoy from and to the pope, the former mandate to them, to a similar effect, holding good only until Kal. June. [As above, Reg. cclxiv. f. 109d, with Veyraco for Vayraco.]

12 Kal. Sept.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 239.)

To prelates and other clergy, secular and regular. Mandate to provide during four months from these presents three gold florins of the *camera* a day, in addition to the twelve ordered by a former mandate to be provided, for the purposes of his mission, which is not yet finished, to William bishop of Carpentras, papal nuncio to France and England. Not only the prelates and clergy of the places in which the nuncio may chance to be shall contribute, but also those of the neighbouring cities and dioceses, in order that the burden may be distributed and more easily supported. [See f. 253, and Reg. cclxiv. f. 166.]



1372.

4 Kal. Dec.

Avignon.  
(f. 252.)

To prelates and other clergy, secular and regular, at Paris. Mandate to assist with counsels and otherwise Raymund abbot of Conques and Giles Sancier Munionis, provost of Valencia, D.C.L. papal nuncios, who are being sent to those parts on a mission concerning ecclesiastical liberty, and to whom full credence may be given.

7 Id. Dec.

Avignon.  
(f. 253.)

To prelates and other clergy, secular and regular. Mandate to continue the procurations of William bishop of Carpentras, (extended as above, f. 239) to fifteen florins of the *camera*, his mission being not yet finished.

## REGESTA, VOL. CCLXXXIV.

## 3 GREGORY XI.

*DE INDULTIS, PRIVILEGIIS, ET DISPENSATIONIBUS.*

1373.

18 Kal. Feb.

Avignon.  
(f. 10.)

To the bishop of St. Andrews. Mandate to confirm, if the facts be as stated, the donation made by the late king Robert [I. Bruce] to the abbot and convent of Dunfermline—where the bodies of some of the kings of Scotland are buried, and which the said king Robert chose as the place of his own burial—and carried out by bishop William, with consent of the chapter of St. Andrews, a vicar's portion of 45 marks being assigned by him, of the church of Kynros and chapel of Urwellis, the said church and chapel having since their voidance been possessed for forty years and more by the abbot and convent, who have now petitioned for confirmation of the said donation. Exemplification is given of the appropriation by bishop William de Lambirthon, dated at Dunfermline, Friday (9 Dec.) after the feast of St. Nicholas, bishop and confessor, 1317; and of king Robert's donation, dated at Dunfermline, 16 Nov. *anno* 9 (1314).

3 Kal. April.

Avignon.  
(f. 21.)

To John Malteby, vicar of Aulton (Alton), in the diocese of Winchester. Indult of non-residence for three years while studying canon law at an university, provided that the cure of souls be not neglected.

12 Kal. Feb.

Avignon.  
(f. 32d.)

To John abbot of Mellifont in the diocese of Armagh. Confirmation to him, who was a monk of that monastery and in priest's orders, of the office of abbot of the same, which became void by the death of abbot John, and of which he obtained possession two years ago under provision made to him by John abbot of Cîteaux, the father abbot (*pater abbas*)



1373.

John now doubts whether the said provision was not generally or specially reserved to the pope.

14 Kal. March.

Avignon.  
(f. 36.)

To John de Clifford, canon of York, licentiate of civil law. Confirmation to him (who holds the church of Kirkby Misperton in the diocese of York, has provision by the present pope of a canonry of York with reservation of a prebend, and has also expectation of a benefice, value 40 marks with cure of souls, or 30 without, in the common or several gift of the bishop, prior, and chapter of Durham) of the canonry of Auckland and the prebend of West Merington which he accepted under a provision by Urban V. of a canonry of Auckland with expectation of a prebend, during the lifetime of that pope, on their voidance by the resignation, made to Thomas bishop of Durham, of Richard de Castro Bernardi. John de Popham, of the diocese of London, has intruded himself into the said prebend by authority of the ordinary, and a suit is pending in the papal palace; John de Clifford further doubts whether the said prebend was not specially reserved to the pope, and whether it did not become void otherwise than in the aforesaid way. The confirmation is subject to the usual conditions that the prebend of Auckland was due to him in turn (*ex ordine*) and that the said Richard was not a member of the papal household.

5 Kal. March.

Avignon.  
(f. 41d.)

To John Penrys, subdeacon, of the diocese of Lismore. Rehabilitation (he having been dispensed by Thomas bishop of Lismore to retain his vicarage of Clomell for seven years while studying at an university), on account of his having during that time, on the failure of his money, returned to his vicarage, and resided there for a year and three months or thereabouts without being ordained priest, after which he returned again to his university, where he has studied civil law for three years and canon law for two. He is to resign the vicarage.

17 Kal. June.

Avignon.  
(f. 55d.)

To Joan princess of Wales. Indult to choose her confessor, who may commute her vows, those of continence and pilgrimage alone excepted. [*See Reg. cclv. f. 22.*]

17 Kal. July.

Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 61.)

To John de Thoresby, provost of Beverley, D.C.L. Confirmation to him (who holds canonries and prebends of York and Ripon, and the church of Lilleford in the diocese of Lincoln with expectation under a provision of the present pope of a benefice with or without cure of souls in the common or several gift of the bishop, prior, and chapter of Durham) of his provostship of Beverley, which he obtained by provision of archbishop John on its voidance by Adam de Lymborg, and now doubts whether it was not reserved to the pope. The confirmation is subject to the usual condition that Adam was not a member of the papal household. Upon obtaining possession of his provostship the church of Lilleford is to be resigned, and the said letters of provision are, as regards a benefice with cure of souls, to be null and void.



1373.

5 Kal. May.

Avignon.  
(f. 62.)

To the bishop of London. Mandate to confirm to Roger de Denford, priest, of the diocese of Rochester, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, the archdeaconry of Rochester, value 15 marks, which he obtained by provision of the late bishop Thomas on its voidance by the resignation of William de Navesby, and now doubts whether it was not reserved to the pope or void in some other way. The mandate is subject to the usual condition that William was not a member of the papal household.

3 Kal. April.

Avignon.  
(f. 63d.)

To the bishop of Argyle. Mandate to inform himself, and, if fitting, to absolve from excommunication incurred, and grant a dispensation to Duncan son of Walter Aulani donsel, and Elena, daughter of Gillespat Cambel donsel, of the dioceses of Glasgow and Argyle, to recontract marriage after being separated for such time as shall seem expedient, they having intermarried knowing that John de Insulis, Elena's former husband, was related to Duncan in the third and fourth degrees of kindred. Their offspring, past and future, is to be declared legitimate. [Theiner, 348.]

2 Id. Feb.

Avignon.  
(f. 64d.)

To the bishop of London. Mandate to confirm to Thomas Neweman, priest, of the diocese of Chichester, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, the church of Middelavanete (Mid Lavant) in that diocese, to which on its voidance by the death of Thomas Wampoul he was instituted by bishop William on the presentation of John prior and the convent of Schelbrede (Shulbred), and now doubts whether it was not reserved to the pope or lapsed by the statutes of the [Fourth General] Lateran Council. The mandate is subject to the usual condition that Wampoul was not a member of the papal household.

4 Non. July.

Avignon.  
(f. 67.)

To the bishop of Llandaff. Mandate (if it appears that the bishop of Sodor gave licence to the prior provincial and Friars Minors of the province of Ireland—in accordance with a mandate of Urban V. on petition of the said prior and friars, and of William de Monteacuto, earl of Salisbury, addressed to that pope setting forth that the order had no place in the diocese of Sodor—to accept land given by the said earl in the parish of St. Columba in the isle of Man, and to build thereon a church or oratory, with bell-turret, cemetery, and dwelling-houses) to consecrate the said buildings himself, or to cause them to be consecrated by some other catholic bishop (*pontificem*) in communion with the apostolic see, the bishop of Sodor being so distant that he cannot conveniently go thither for the purpose. [See Reg. cclviii. f. 156.]

[Wadding, *Annales Minorum*, viii. 549.]

12 Kal. Aug.

Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 69.)

To the official of Worcester. Mandate to confirm to William de Thirforde (Thrifforde in *Rubrice*), canon of Salisbury, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, the archdeaconry of Gloucester, value 46 marks, which he obtained from bishop William, acting by his own authority and that of William archbishop of Canterbury, to whom the collation of the



1373.

church of St. Michael, Croked Lane, London, belongs, in exchange with Roger Perer for the said church; William, who is in priest's orders and holds by provision of the present pope a canonry of Salisbury with expectation of a prebend, doubts whether the archdeaconry was not reserved to the pope. The mandate is subject to the usual condition that Roger was not a member of the papal household.

17 Kal. Aug.  
Avignon.  
(f. 72d.)

To Andrew Cheminelli, treasurer of Vannes (*Venetensis*), licentiate in canon law. Confirmation to him of the said treasurership, which he obtained by provision of bishop Geoffrey [de Rohan] on its voidance by Richard Caradoc, who was also rector of Curre Malet in the diocese of Wells, obtaining in addition the church of Wardellay in the diocese of Exeter; Andrew doubts whether the treasurership was not specially reserved to the pope. The confirmation is subject to the usual condition that Richard was not a member of the papal household.

9 Kal. Sept.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 78d.)

To William cardinal priest of St. Stephen's on the Cælian. Indult for five years to visit by deputy churches, monasteries, and other ecclesiastical places in his archdeaconry of Taunton in the church of Wells, and to receive procurations in ready money to the daily amount of 30 silver [*gros*] *Tournois* at the rate of 12 to the gold florin of Florence.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Exeter, the abbot of Glastonbury, and the dean of St. Agricolus, Avignon.

Id. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 79.)

To Thomas, son of Richard earl of Arundel, archdeacon of Taunton in the church of Wells. Dispensation to him, being in his twenty-first year, to accept the see of Ely, provision of which the pope intends this day to give him.

17 Kal. Sept.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 79.)

To Thomas, elect of Ely. Faculty to him, who has received provision of that see, to be ordained deacon and priest and consecrated bishop even on one and the same day by any catholic bishop (*antistite*) of his choice, assisted by two or three catholic bishops (*episcopis*), without prejudice to the right of the metropolitan.

6 Kal. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 81.)

Confirmation of the foundation and endowment by Archibald de Duglas, lord of Galloway (*Galwydia*) in the diocese of Glasgow, of a poor hospital with a chapel to which he has given, among other property, a house of his within the limits of the Premonstratensian monastery of Holywood (*Sacri nemoris*) in that diocese. The confirmation made by Walter bishop of Glasgow is hereby also confirmed.

6 Kal. Oct.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 86d.)

To Edmund Strete, canon of Chichester B.C.L. Confirmation of a provision by the present pope of a benefice in the gift of the bishop of Ely, value 35 marks with cure of souls, or 18 without, made to him notwithstanding that he held the church of Merlaw in the diocese of Lincoln and the canonry and prebend of Waltham in Chichester, value, as stated in the



1373.

letters of provision, 10 marks and 100s. respectively. He received subsequently provision also of a canonry of Lincoln, with reservation of a prebend, notwithstanding the same circumstances; and the first-named letters of provision were afterwards extended to a benefice value 40 marks, and then to a benefice value 60 [See Reg. cclxxxiii. f. 50d.]. The present confirmation of these original letters is made notwithstanding that at the date thereof he was not yet bachelor of civil law, which after eight years' study he now is; notwithstanding also that the value of the said church and of the canonry and prebend of Waltham was not 10 marks and 100s. but 50 and 15 marks respectively. Merlaw is, as was ordered in the said original letters, to be resigned upon obtaining such benefice.

18 Kal. Oct.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 88.)

To the chancellor of Paris. Mandate to confirm to William de Spyny, priest, of the diocese of Moray, bachelor of canon law, M.A. who has lectured in canon law at Paris, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, the collation and provision of the precentorship (*precentoriam*) of Moray and the canonry and prebend annexed thereto, which he obtained by exchange with William Boyl for canonries and prebends of Moray and Caithness and the chantership (*cantoriam*) of Aberdeen, and now doubts whether his precentorship and canonry and prebend were not reserved to the pope. The mandate is subject to the usual condition that William Boyl was not a member of the papal household.

7 Kal. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 92.)

To John Aberkordor, vicar of Aberdeen in the diocese of Aberdeen. Confirmation of the mandate of the present pope to the official of Moray to give him, if found fit after examination in Latin, a benefice with cure of souls, or without cure of souls if he were found unable to sing Latin and did not swear to learn, in the common or several gift of the abbot and convent of Aberbrothoc (Arbroath), notwithstanding that he had a perpetual chaplaincy of Moray; his petition, on which the present confirmation is made, containing that at the time of the said mandate he held, not the chaplaincy of Moray, but the vicarage of Aberdeen, of which vicarage no mention was made in his original petition. The vicarage is, as John has offered, to be resigned upon obtaining such benefice.

2 Kal. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 92d.)

To Robert cardinal priest of the basilica of the Twelve Apostles. Indult for five years, as above to William cardinal of St. Stephen's on the Cælian, f. 78d, to visit by deputy his archdeaconry of Dorchester in the church of Salisbury.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Rochester, the abbot of Glastonbury, and another named out of England.

3 Non. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 93d.)

To Walter de Westhale, canon of Southwell. Confirmation of the canonry and prebend which he obtained on their voidance by the death of William Ratforth, under provision of the present pope of a canonry of that church with expectation of a



1373.

prebend, and now doubts whether they were not specially reserved to the pope. The confirmation is subject to the conditions that the prebend was his in due turn, and that William was not a member of the papal household.

6 Kal. Oct.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 105d.)

Relaxation, during twenty years, of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who give alms to the chapel of Oth (Worth), in the parish of King's Aller, in the diocese of Bath, which needs repair. The pope strictly forbids these present letters to be sent by collectors; if this be attempted they are invalid (*presentibus post viginti annos minime valituris, quas mitti per questuarios districtius inhibemus, eas si secus attemptatum fuerit carere viribus decernentes*). Moreover, if similar indulgence, not yet expired, have been granted by the pope, the present letters shall have no force. [For similar clauses see Reg. cclxxxiii. f. 169.]

6 Kal. Sept.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 111.)

To Thomas de Aston, canon of Wells, bachelor of canon law. Grant to him, who is chaplain of Simon cardinal of St. Sixtus, and holds the church of Wardebois in the diocese of Lincoln, to retain his canonry and prebend of Wells, value 6 marks, notwithstanding that upon the provision made to him by the present pope of a canonry of London with reservation of a prebend taking effect he was bound to resign them.

16 Kal. Oct.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 112d.)

To Richard Mitthes of Thornburgh, vicar of Little Marlow (*Parva Merlow*), in the diocese of Lincoln. Dispensation to him—who is already dispensed on account of illegitimacy to be ordained and hold a benefice with cure of souls, under which dispensation he holds the said vicarage, value 5 marks—to hold and exchange an additional compatible benefice, even in a cathedral church.

7 Kal. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 121.)

Relaxation, during twenty years, of two years and two *quadrages* of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year, the three feasts of St. James the Great, St. Nicholas, and the Invention of Holy Cross, in honour of which three the church was founded, and the feast of the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week, and of a hundred days to those who on the said octaves and six days, annually visit and give alms for the repair of the church of the Benedictine nuns of Henyngham in the diocese of London. The indulgence to the same effect, lately granted by the pope, the letters for which have not yet been drawn up, is declared null and void.

4 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 121d.)

Decree, whereby the ordinance of Urban V. dated 12 Kal. April anno 3 (1365) shall have force from that day, although that pope's letters touching the same were not drawn up (*minime confecte*). The petition to Urban V. of William bishop of Worcester, then bishop of Chichester, stated that although Boniface archbishop of Canterbury, with consent of the bishop, dean, and

1373.

chapter of Chichester, ordained that the canonry and prebend of Wystryng (Wittering) should be always given by the bishop to none but a regent in theology who should take an oath to lecture in theology at fitting times, that the collation if made to any one not a theologian should be null, and that the person to whom such collation was made should lose the profits of the prebend; and that although the said archbishop's ordinance had been duly observed of old time, nevertheless the said prebend has been held, under pretext of papal provisions of canonries of Chichester with expectations of prebends, by some who were not theologians, to wit, by the late Michael de No[r]thburgo in the first case, and next by Simon de Bredon, who held it at the time of the said petition, so that the lectureship in theology was defrauded. The ordinance of Urban V. is now confirmed, provided, in accordance with that of archbishop Boniface, that the said prebend should be tenable only by such expectants as were masters in theology. [See Reg. cclxxxiii. f. 115.]

2 Id. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 123d.)

To John Bouryng, priest, of the diocese of Rochester. Extension to 60 marks (an extension of the value of such benefice with cure of souls having been already granted, f. 124) of the value of a benefice reserved to him by the present pope, in the common or several gift of the archbishop, prior, and chapter of Canterbury, value 30 marks with cure of souls, or 18 without.

7 Kal. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 124.)

To the same. Extension to 40 marks of the value of such benefice with cure of souls.

4 Non. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 127.)

To William Pakyngton, rector of Ivengho, in the diocese of Lincoln. Confirmation to him of the said church, which he obtained by collation of the bishop of Winchester on its voidance by the death of James de Florentia, and now doubts whether it was not reserved to the pope, or lapsed by the statutes of the [Fourth General] Lateran Council. The confirmation is subject to the usual condition that James was not a member of the papal household.

14 Kal. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 127d.)

To the bishop of Meath. Mandate to make order in the cause between Matthew Crompt and Hugh cardinal of St. Mary's in Porticu, about the archdeaconry of Meath, concerning which divers sentences have been given in behalf of the cardinal in the papal palace, but have not been executed; nor can the cardinal, by reason of the distance, the dangers of the roads and the wars which have raged in these parts, conveniently govern the said archdeaconry, either by himself or by another. Matthew is to be put in possession of the archdeaconry, and is to pay the cardinal from its revenues a yearly pension, under penalties, through the papal camera. On Matthew's death the cardinal's pension is to be paid by his successor. [See Reg. cclxiv. f. 210v, d.]

17 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 128d.)

To John de Tytheshorst, canon of the priory of St. Mary Magdalen, Cumbewelle, in the diocese of Canterbury. Indult to enjoy all privileges, favours, exemptions, liberties, and



1373.

immunities belonging to the office of papal chaplain, which was lately conferred upon him.

6 Non. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 130d.)

To the bishop of St. Davids. Mandate to absolve from excommunication incurred, and to grant a dispensation to Philip Lippe and Agnes his wife, after separation for a fitting time, to recontract the marriage which they made in ignorance that they were related in the fourth degree of kindred. Their past and future offspring is to be declared legitimate.

8 Id. June.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 131.)

To the bishop of London. Mandate to inform himself of the fitness of John, natural son of John Haukewod knight, scholar, of the diocese of London, and to dispense him on account of illegitimacy, provided he be not an imitator of his father's incontinency, to be ordained and hold and exchange any compatible benefices soever with and without cure of souls, of any number, and of any kind whatsoever, even canonries and prebends or elective dignities, *personatus*, or offices in cathedral or metropolitan churches, even major dignities below the pontifical in cathedrals, or principal dignities in collegiate churches.

5 Id. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 148d.)

To Pileus archbishop of Ravenna, papal nuncio. Faculty to dispense forty persons of the realms of France and England on account of illegitimacy, as the sons of priests, or born of adultery, to be ordained and hold a benefice apiece with cure of souls.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty during his mission to dispense twenty men and as many women of the said realms who are related to one another in the fourth degree of kindred or affinity to intermarry.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Power during his mission to grant plenary remission at the hour of death to members of his household and others engaged in his service.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty during his mission to dispense ecclesiastics, secular and regular, who have contracted irregularity by receiving orders and ministering therein (*se immiscuerint illis*) while excommunicate.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Power during his mission to absolve, provided they make full satisfaction, forty inhabitants of the said realms who have incurred sentence of excommunication by laying violent hands on clerks and ecclesiastics.

14 Kal. Oct.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 149d.)

To Nicholas, Augustinian abbot of Holy Cross, Waltham. Faculty, on account of the scarcity of priests in his monastery by reason of the plague which lately raged in those parts, to dispense twelve canons of the monastery, aged twenty, to be ordained priests.

12 Kal. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 152.)

To Edmund de Mortuo Mari, earl of March and Ulster. Indult to enter once a month, with fifteen honest persons, houses of religious men, and of religious women four times a year.

1373.

4 Non. June.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 153d.)

To William de Attelburgh (William Wotis de Attelburgh in *Rubrice*), clerk, of the diocese of Norwich. Rehabilitation on account of his having, when in his twenty-second year, obtained the church of Great Elyngham, in the diocese of Norwich, void by the death of Ralph, on the presentation of Alexander de Elyngham, donsel, the patron, and institution by bishop Thomas. William, who has now completed his twenty-fifth year, is to resign the church, which he still holds.

17 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 154d.)

To Peter de Den, rector of St. Thomas's, Wynchelsee. Dispensation to exchange the said church, which he, under a papal dispensation to exchange once, obtained in exchange for the church of Wodeton, in the diocese of Canterbury, held by him under a previous dispensation on account of illegitimacy to be ordained and hold a benefice with cure of souls. The benefice which he may receive under the present dispensation he may exchange as often as he will.

13 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 159d.)

To the bishop of Lincoln. Mandate, on the petition of William de Burton, knight, of the diocese of Lincoln, to erect into a collegiate church the parish church of Little Casterton, value 15 marks, of which he is patron, and to appropriate and unite the same to the college which the knight has already by papal authority founded and endowed in a certain ancient chapel near his manor of Tholthorp, within the bounds of the said parish. The present master and college, retaining all their privileges, are to be transferred from the chapel to the collegiate church thus erected, and the bishop is to make statutes for them, saving the rights of the bishop for the time being, and of the knight and his heirs and successors, patrons thereof. The erection and appropriation are to be made on the death or resignation of the present rector, and the chapel with its cemetery is not to be desecrated, but served by a fit priest from the new college.

3 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 162d.)

To John Wake of Bleseworth, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln. Extension of former dispensation on account of illegitimacy—to be ordained and hold a benefice with cure of souls—so that he may hold and exchange as often as he may wish two additional compatible benefices, one of which may be a dignity, *personatus*, or office with cure of souls, and the other a canonry and prebend in a cathedral church. It is further granted that in seeking future favours no mention of the said defect of birth need be made.

5 Id. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 163d.)

To Lewis ap Howel of Aber, rector of Trawsvynyth, in the diocese of Bangor. Dispensation for four years to remain subdeacon without being ordained deacon or priest, in order to enable him to proceed to the degree of D.C.L. for which he is reputed sufficiently fit, being in his thirty-second year, there being no doctor of civil law in that diocese, of which he is a native. The present dispensation is in extension of a former dispensation by the ordinary to remain subdeacon for seven years



1373.

while studying letters at an university. The cure of souls in the said parish is not to be neglected.

Id. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 166d.)

To the bishop of London. Mandate to grant a licence to Richard de Treton and John de Harlaston, priests; John Kinnet, knight; and John de Breton, donsel; patrons of the parish church of Helpston, in the diocese of Lincoln, and executors of the will of Robert Thorp, knight, chancellor (*cap<sup>us</sup>*) of king Edward—who proposed to found therein a chantry for three priests, one of them being warden—to found the same, to which when founded the bishop is at their petition to unite the said church, value 10*l*. The appropriation is to take effect on the resignation or death of the present rector.

7 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 167.)

To John de Campeden, rector of Mehenyot (Menheniot), in the diocese of Exeter. Indult of non-residence for three years while studying civil law at an university, the cure of souls in the said church not being neglected.

13 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 171d.)

To the official of Ely. Mandate to confirm to Thomas de Eltesle, priest, minor canon of Lincoln, bachelor of civil and canon law, if found fit after examination, the canonry and prebend of the free chapel of Wolverhampton, obtained by him under the following circumstances. He received, under a mandate addressed to the same official by the present pope, provision of a canonry of Beverley, with reservation of a prebend, on getting possession of which he was bound to resign the church of Croxton, in the diocese of Ely. Before getting possession—which he has not yet got—he exchanged Croxton for Teversham in the same diocese with John de Croxton, by collation of the bishop. Afterwards he exchanged Teversham for the above-named canonry and prebend of the free chapel of Wolverhampton with William de Wynterton, by collation of the same bishop, who had special licence from Almeric dean of the said chapel. He is to hold the said canonry and prebend along with those of Beverley when he gets them, notwithstanding the resignation clause in the letters of provision.

7 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 183.)

To John Wielif, canon of Lincoln, master of theology. Grant to him, who holds also the church of Lugdgersale, in the diocese of Lincoln, to retain, even after getting possession of a canonry and prebend of Lincoln—under a provision lately made to him by the pope of a canonry of Lincoln with reservation of a prebend—his canonry and prebend of [Aust in] Westbury, in the diocese of Worcester, notwithstanding that by the terms of the said provision he was bound to resign the same on obtaining the said canonry and prebend of Lincoln, possession of which he has not yet obtained. John, who is also M.A. became licentiate of theology soon (*cito*) after the date of the said letters of provision, and afterwards (*demum*) became master.

## REGESTA, VOL. CCLXXXV.

## 4 GREGORY XI.

## DE INDULTIS, PRIVILEGIIS, ET DISPENSATIONIBUS.

1374.

5 Id. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 4d.)

To William bishop of Achoury, dwelling at Avignon. Mandate, together with six masters of the faculty of theology, to examine John de Heppiscot (Hespiscot in *Rubrice*), a Friar Preacher— who was deputed by the general of his order to lecture on the 'Sentences' and exercise other scholastic acts in order to proceed to the honour of mastership in theology at Paris—and, on finding him sufficient, to admit him to the said degree in the city of Avignon, with licence to teach in the said faculty.

15 Kal. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 9d.)

To Edmund Seintlow (St. Loe), rector of Alre, in the diocese of Bath, B.C.L. Dispensation to hold together with the said church, a dignity or *personatus*, with or without cure of souls, such cure neither in his church nor in the dignity, *personatus*, or office being neglected. One or other is, within three years from the obtaining such dignity or *personatus*, to be exchanged for another benefice compatible with the one retained.

12 Kal. June.  
Salon by Arles.  
(f. 11.)

To the bishop of Bologna. Mandate to grant a dispensation for illegitimacy to Philip, son of John Tornebiri (Thornbury) knight, scholar of Bologna, so that he may be ordained and hold one, two, or three benefices, one of them having cure of souls. [See Reg. cclxxxvi. f. 107d.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 11d.)

To the same. The like on behalf of Justan, son of the same John Tornebiri.

9 Kal. June.  
Salon by Arles.  
(f. 27.)

To the official of Lichfield. Mandate to confirm to John de Oudeby, clerk, of the diocese of Lincoln, B.C.L. if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, the archdeaconry of Stafford, which he obtained on its voidance by the death of John de Sulgrave, by provision of bishop Robert, and now doubts whether it was not specially reserved to the pope. The mandate is subject to the usual condition that John de Sulgrave was not a member of the papal household.

4 Id. Sept.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 28.)

To Thomas de Aston, canon of London, bachelor of canon law. - Confirmation, on petition of Simon bishop of Palestrina, whose chaplain and servant (*familiari*) he is (holding also a canonry and prebend of Wells, value 6 marks, and the church of Wardeboys, in the diocese of Lincoln, value 30 marks), of the canonry and prebend of Oxegate in London, value 48s. which he obtained on their voidance by the death of John de Neuport under a provision by the present pope of a canonry of that church with expectation of a prebend, and now doubts whether they were not specially reserved to the pope. The confirmation is subject to the usual conditions that he obtained



1374.

the same in due order (*ex ordine*), and that John was not a member of the papal household.

7 Kal. June.  
Salon by Arles.  
(f. 30d.)

To Thomas Boumond (Beaumont), donsel, of the diocese of Norwich. Indult to choose his confessor, who shall give him absolution and enjoin penance except in cases reserved to the apostolic see.

8 Id. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 37d.)

To Thomas de Rysceby, clerk, of the diocese of Lincoln. Dispensation to hold a benefice with cure of souls, he being in his twenty-first year.

18 Kal. Oct.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 40d.)

To Thomas de Eskenede, vicar of Crossethwayt, in the diocese of Carlisle, bachelor of canon law. Indult of non-residence for five years while studying canon and civil law at an university, provided that the cure of souls be not neglected.

15 Kal. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 42d.)

To John de Peblis, archdeacon of St. Andrews, doctor of canon law. Dispensation to him (who is in priest's orders and M.A. and has canonries and prebends of Glasgow and Aberdeen) to retain for three years only from these presents the church of Douglas, in the diocese of Glasgow, which is of lay patronage (*de prioratu (sic) laicali . . . existit*), and which on obtaining the said archdeaconry by provision of the present pope he was bound to resign, the archdeaconry having cure of souls.

Kal. Aug.  
Noves by Avignon.  
(f. 49.)

To Richard Fromet, or Fremet, of the Hospital of St. John of Jerusalem at Slebech, in the diocese of St. Davids. Faculty to transfer himself, who is a priest, to another order of equal or more strict observance.

Kal. May.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(ff. 29d. and 52.)

To the bishop of St. Andrews. Mandate to grant a dispensation to Richard de Bykyrton, donsel, and Joan de Rotheman, damsel, of the dioceses respectively of St. Andrews and Dunkeld, to solemnize and remain in the marriage which they contracted *per verba legitime de presenti*, without bans, as is the custom in those parts, in ignorance that they were, as they afterwards learned, connected in the fourth degree of affinity, inasmuch as the late Christiana de Halyborton, Richard's former wife, was related to Joan in the fourth degree of kindred.

[Several folios are here bound out of order.]

8 Id. July.  
Ogeon by  
Avignon.  
(f. 51.)

To Robert de Conelee, canon of Lichfield. Confirmation to him (who is in priest's orders, holds also a canonry and prebend of Wells, value 34 gold florins, and is litigating in the papal palace about the church of Slimborg, in the diocese of Worcester, of which he has been despoiled) of the canonry and prebend of Lichfield, which he obtained under provision by the present pope of a canonry of that church with expectation of a prebend, on their voidance by the death of John de Sulgrave, and now doubts whether they were not specially reserved to the pope. The confirmation is subject to the condition that John de Sulgrave was not a member of the papal household.

1374.

3 Id. Sept.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 66.)

To James, cardinal deacon of St. George's in Velabro. Indult for three years to visit by deputy churches, monasteries, and other ecclesiastical places in his deanery (*decanatu* in text, *archidiaconatu* in *Rubrice*) of Salisbury, and to receive in ready money (*pecunia numerata*) procurations to the amount of 30 silver [*gros*] *Tournois* a day, at the rate of 12 to a gold florin of Florence. [See Reg. cclxxxvii. f. 220.]

Concurrent mandate to the dean and official of Wells and another out of England.

*Ibid.*

To the same. The like in regard to his archdeaconry of Durham.

Concurrent mandate to the dean of Chichester, the archdeacon of Richmond, and another out of England.

12 Kal. Sept.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 67d.)

To John Lideford, canon of Chichester, licentiate of civil law. Confirmation to him, who holds also the church of Lakinge, in the diocese of Salisbury, of the provision made to him by the present pope of a canonry of Chichester with reservation of a prebend, dignity, *personatus*, or office [with or without cure of souls], notwithstanding that it was to become null and void upon a later provision of a benefice with or without cure of souls, even an office without cure (*simplex officium*), in the common or several gift of the bishop, prior, and chapter of Winchester, taking effect. The said provision is so confirmed as to extend to a canonry and prebend only.

3 Kal. Oct.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 68.)

To the same. Extension to him (who is in priest's orders, is *perventus* in canon law, holds the church of Laking, and a canonry and prebend in the free chapel of Boscham in the diocese of Chichester, and has provision of a canonry of Chichester with reservation of a prebend, dignity, *personatus*, or office, with or without cure of souls) of the value of a benefice reserved to him by the present pope, in the common or several gift of the bishop, prior, and chapter of Winchester, from 80 marks with cure of souls or 60 without, to 100 marks. Upon the present or the former letters taking effect Laking is to be resigned. The above-named provision is to be null and void in so far as regards a dignity, *personatus*, or office of Chichester.

2 Kal. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 71d.)

To prelates and other clergy, secular and regular, and to kings and other temporal officers. Desiring a safe-conduct during six months for Richard abbot of Chester, his envoys and proctors, in going to England and other parts and in returning thence to the Roman court.

12 Kal. May.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 77d.)

To the official of Norwich. Mandate to confirm to Robert Prots, or Prets, rector of Ryphyl (Ripple), in the diocese of Worcester, if found fit after examination in Latin, the archdeaconry of Norfolk, which he obtained from bishop Henry on its voidance by the death of William de Blize, but doubts whether it was not reserved to the pope. Robert has studied civil law for five years in the university (*universitate studii*) of Oxford, and holds, by provisions of the present pope, canonries with



1374.

expectation of prebends in Lichfield and Ledbury in the diocese of St. Davids (*sic*). On obtaining the archdeaconry, the present confirmation of which is subject to the usual condition that William was not a member of the papal household, he is to resign the rectory, and the papal letters of provision of the canonry and prebend of Ledbury are to be null and void.

14 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 81.)

To William, cardinal of St. Angelo's. Indult for five years to visit by deputy churches, monasteries, and other ecclesiastical places in his archdeaconry of Suffolk, and to receive in ready money procurations to the amount of 30 silver [*gros*] *Tournais* a day, at the rate of 12 to a gold florin of Florence.

Concurrent mandate to the official of Norwich and two others out of England. [The cardinal receives, *ibid*, similar indults in regard to six other archdeaconries out of England; also in regard to a seventh, under the same date, on f. 74d.; and in regard to others, *passim*.]

13 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 83.)

To Thomas de Turreth, vicar of Muskilburgh, in the diocese of St. Andrews. Extension of successive dispensations—(i) on account of illegitimacy to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure of souls, by virtue of which he obtained and still holds the vicarage of Rosmarkin in the diocese of Ross; (ii) to resign the same or exchange it for a similar benefice—so that he may now receive, hold, resign, or exchange, in addition to the said vicarage, one other benefice, even a canonry and prebend or office in a cathedral church. Thomas is in priest's orders and has studied canon law for two years at Paris. [The above appears in the *Rubricæ*, No. 272, as follows:—*Cum Thoma de Turreth super defectu natalium iterum dispensatur*.]

*Ibid*.  
(f. 83d.)

To William de Turreth. A similar dispensation on account of illegitimacy. [This does not appear in the text but in the *Rubricæ*, No. 273.—*Wilhelmo de Turreth similis gratia elargitur*.]

17 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 87d.)

To Simon bishop of Palestrina. Indult for five years, as above, f. 81, in regard to his archdeaconry of Wells.

Concurrent mandate to the dean of Chichester, the archdeacon of Oxford, and Nicholas de Schadesdene (Chaddesden) canon of Lichfield.

*Ibid*.  
(f. 88.)

To the same. The like in regard to his archdeaconry of York.

Concurrent mandate to the dean of St. Agricola, Avignon, the archdeacon of Oxford, and Nicholas de Chadesdene, canon of Lichfield.

13 Kal. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 90.)

To Walter (Felstede added in *Rubricæ*), doctor of canon law, rector of Hemigfords, in the diocese of Lincoln. Confirmation to him of the said church, value 26 marks, which he obtained by provision of the present pope of a benefice with or without cure of souls in the common or several gift of the abbot and convent of Rammysseye (Ramsey), on its voidance by Michael

1374.

de Ravensdale obtaining the rectory of Thorfolde in the said diocese, and now doubts whether it was not reserved to the pope. He is in priest's orders and has lectured for several years in the faculty of canon law. The confirmation is subject to the usual conditions that the church was due to him in turn, and that Michael was not a member of the papal household.

17 Kal. July.  
Salon by Arles.  
(f. 102f.)

To William Romani, Friar Preacher, S.T.M. Mandate, after due examination by himself and four other masters of theology at Avignon, to grant the licence to lecture and be a regent (*legendi et regendi*) anywhere, and to promote to the honour of master (*ad honorem magistralem*) in theology, Robert Imon, a Carmelite, who has obtained the necessary licence of John, the prior general of his order, has in divers places (*locis*) very often and publicly before the people preached the word of God, has studied philosophy for ten and theology for twelve [years] in the universities (*studiis*) both of Oxford and Cambridge, has lectured through (*perlegit*) the 'Sentences' in the London *studium*, has laudably exercised other scholastic acts, and has made such progress in theology as to deserve the honour of mastership therein, for which if he were to wait according to the statutes and customs of the said universities (*studiorum*) and of his order, he would have to wait no little time.

11 Kal. June.  
Salon by Arles.  
(f. 105.)

To Robert de Lamborne, rector of Wymbisse, in the diocese of London. Extension of successive dispensations—(i) on account of illegitimacy, to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure of souls, by virtue of which he obtained his church of Wymbisse; (ii) to hold one other benefice, even a canonry and prebend in a collegiate church, and to exchange it, as well as his parish church, for similar or dissimilar compatible benefices—so that he may now hold one more benefice and exchange it, as well as the said two other benefices, once or more than once, for similar or dissimilar compatible benefices.

12 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 106.)

To Richard Pape, rector of Cassay, in the diocese of York. Confirmation to him of the said church, which he obtained during the lifetime of Urban V. under a provision by that pope of a benefice with or without cure of souls in the common or several gift of the abbot and convent of St. Mary's, York, on its voidance by the death of Roger de Scurekkff, or Scurekliff, and now doubts whether it was not reserved to the pope or void otherwise than as stated. The confirmation is subject to the usual two conditions, as in f. 90.

4 Id. July.  
Ordon by  
Avignon.  
(f. 112d.)

To William de Welborne, rector of Malmesbury, in the diocese of Lincoln, D.C.L. Indult of non-residence for two years while studying civil law at an university.

2 Id. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 125.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of a hundred days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year, and the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the six



1374.

days of Whitsun week, annually visit and give alms to the chapel of the Holy Trinity built by Mary de Sancto Paulo, countess of Pembroke, at Cambridge.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 125d.)

The like relaxation to penitents who on the same feasts and on that of St. Ann, in whose honour the church is founded visit and give alms to the church of the Cistercian monastery of St. Mary de Gratiis, in the diocese of London.

2 Id. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 126.)

The like relaxation to penitents who on the same principal feasts, and the feasts of St. Clare and the dedication, the same octaves and six days, visit and give alms to the church of the monastery of St. Clare, Deneye, which church has been founded, built, and endowed by Mary de Sancto Paulo, countess of Pembroke.

[*Wadding, Ann. Min.* viii. 566.]

3 Id. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 127.)

To John de Strensallis, rector of Misesbirey, in the diocese of Lincoln. Extension to 80 marks of the value of the benefice value 50 marks in the common or several gift of the abbot and convent of St. Mary's, York, which he was to receive, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, under a mandate addressed to the bishop of London; he having no hope, on account of the number of expectants and the excessive taxations of such benefices, of profiting thereby. John, who labours and has laboured for nine years and more in England in the service of the papal camera, holds by provision of the present pope a canonry of Southwell with expectation of a prebend, as well as the said church of Misesbirey, which church he is to resign upon the present letters taking effect.

19 Kal. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 128.)

To the bishop of St. Andrews. Mandate to grant a dispensation to Alexander Seyrinjour, donsel, and Isabella (de Pastoun added in *Rubric*), of the dioceses respectively of St. Andrews and Aberdeen, to intermarry, notwithstanding that Isabella is related in the second and third degrees of kindred to one and in the fourth degree to another woman with whom Alexander first cohabited, and that Alexander and Isabella, neither of them being ignorant thereof, have also since cohabited. A penance is to be enjoined for the incest, offspring past and future being declared legitimate.

18 Kal. Oct.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 128.)

To John Fordham, provost of Wyngbam, in the diocese of Canterbury. Dispensation to him (who holds also by provision of the present pope a canonry of Lichfield with expectation of a prebend, and is litigating about a prebend of St. Asaph) to hold for two years a parish church, together with the said provostship, which is a dignity with cure of souls. If during the said two years he exchange such parish church or his provostship for another compatible benefice, even in a cathedral church, he may retain such benefice; if not, the provostship must be resigned.

6 Id. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 129.)

To the precentor of Dunkeld. Mandate to confirm to William de Pynkirtan, priest, of the diocese of St. Andrews, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, the church of Abirnyte, in

1374.

the diocese of Dunkeld, which he obtained from bishop Michael, believing it to be void by Richard Constabil obtaining the parish church of Perth. William has heard that Abirnyte was void because Richard neglected, although he held it for more than a year, to be ordained priest, and doubts whether it was not reserved to the pope or lapsed to him by the statutes of the [Fourth General] Lateran Council.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 152d.)

To Thomas de Kergell, clerk, of the diocese of Dunkeld. Rehabilitation on account of his having obtained the church of Codlystanys, in the diocese of Aberdeen, void by the death of William Fraser, on the presentation of Thomas earl of Mar, and institution by bishop Alexander, being then in or about his twenty-first year. Thomas, who is of noble race, is to resign.

3 Non. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 138d.)

To Leonard [de Giffone], minister-general of the Friars Minors, S.T.P. Mandate, after due examination by himself and four other masters in theology, to grant to Matthew de Hadesco, a Friar Minor, the licence to lecture and to be regent (*legendi et regendi*) anywhere, and promote him to the honour and degree of master in theology in Bologna or in any other *studium* of theology where there is a university according to the custom of the order, with the enjoyment of all privileges of the order as if he had taken the degree at Paris (*in Parisiensi studio*). Matthew has laboured for twenty-four years lecturing and studying in the faculties of philosophy and theology, has lectured through (*perlegit*) the 'Sentences,' laudably fulfilled his other courses, has made such progress in theology as to be nominated by the masters of that faculty in the province of England as fit to receive the degree of master therein, and obtained the necessary licence of the above-named minister-general, but by the statutes and customs of his order he would yet have to wait ten or eleven years.

*Ibid.*

To the same. The like mandate on behalf of Richard Routhone, a Friar Minor.

4 Id. Sept.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 140.)

To Pileus archbishop of Ravenna. Faculty to dispense fifty persons of the realms of France and England, of illegitimate birth, even if sons of priests, or born in adultery, to be ordained and hold a benefice apiece, even with cure of souls.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to dispense forty men and as many women of the said realms, who are related in the fourth degree of kindred or affinity, to intermarry.

17 Kal. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 148d.)

To the bishop of Carlisle. Mandate to grant a dispensation to John de Denton, donsel, and Jean, relict of Thomas de Skelton, donsel, both of noble parentage, to remain in the marriage which they contracted seven years ago or thereabouts in ignorance that they were connected in the third degree of affinity, Joan de Kirkebride, the former wife of John, having



1374.

been related to Joan Skelton in the third degree of kindred. Past and future offspring are to be declared legitimate.

2 Id. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 166.)

To Robert Crull, rector of Stevensch, in the diocese of London. Dispensation, at the petition also of king Edward, whose chaplain and servant (*familiari*) he is, to accept and retain for three years only—in addition to the said church value 60 marks, his canonry and prebend of Skipwith in Houedon (Howden), and a certain vicarage which he holds value 50 marks—one other benefice with cure of souls, even a dignity or office, provided that such dignity if in a cathedral church be not a major dignity after the pontifical. Such additional benefice as well as his parish church may, up to the end of the said term, be freely exchanged. The usual proviso is added that the cure of souls in neither the one nor the other be neglected.

## LITTERE DE CURIA.

12 Kal. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 167.)

To Bernard bishop of Pampeluna, Ralph bishop of Sinigaglia, and Giles Sancio Munionis, provost of Valencia, D.C.L. papal nuncios. Whereas the ambassadors of king Edward [*See Reg. celix. f. 245d.*] set forth to the pope certain articles (*super certis articulis*) touching the right of patronage, regalia, and certain other rights of churches of the realm, the pope, on 12 Kal. Jan. anno 3 (1373), desiring, as far as his conscience allowed, to please the king and hoping for a good concord (*concordia*), made the following declaration on the said articles:—(i) That all causes which, arising out of benefices said to have become void in regalia, are carried on at the apostolic see and in the king's court or either of them, shall be suspended at the said see from the present date until the Nativity of St. John Baptist, provided that the same be done in the king's court; and at the end of that term the said cause, those namely which are being ventilated (*ventilantur*) at the apostolic see, unless they be meanwhile settled or the term be extended, shall be resumed in *statu quo* as if they had not been suspended; (ii) that those who possess or shall be in possession of benefices in the realm by apostolic authority shall remain in such possession unmolested; (iii) that if, meanwhile, cathedral churches, monasteries, prelatures, or dignities become otherwise void—from whose voidance the king pretends to have the presentation in the case of benefices in litigation, or in the case of any others whatsoever which were collated or to be collated by the apostolic see before such voidance—the king shall introduce no innovation with respect to such benefices on the occasion of their voidance in prejudice of the said litigants or of others who had such collation nor shall such voidance be allowed to prejudice them; so that a concord (*concordia*) may be treated of between the Roman church and the king, to be made by envoys sent either to the Roman court or to England (*illuc*), and the pope is content that the king shall have the choice of place (*hic vel ibi*), but shall signify his wish to the pope within

1374.

four months from the present date, certifying the same by his authentic letters sealed by his own seal, otherwise the suspension shall be null and void; (iv) further, the pope ordered that in all causes which are being ventilated in the Roman court, not concerning the regalia, personal citations shall be suspended for a year from the present date, and the causes be proceeded with by proctors: and in regard to like causes to be brought to the Roman court within the said year, the pope has ordained that if the parties ask for a personal citation, he will commit the causes to Cologne, Liège, or Flanders, or places near to England, where the parties can safely appear, or if they please the suit shall be carried on by proctors in the Roman court. Dated and done at Avignon, 12 Kal. Jan. anno 3. [The preceding paragraph is in *Raynaldi Annales*, 1374, § xxi. from the exemplification in Reg. cclxxxvi. f. 296.]

Afterwards, upon the king writing to the pope and proposing to send his envoys for the said purpose to Bruges or Calais at the pope's choice, the pope gave power to the above-named envoys to prorogue the said articles (which he had himself already prorogued to a certain date) to All Saints' Day next following or beyond, if it should seem to them expedient, and to treat and effect a concord (*concordandi*) with the king's envoys upon them [f. 174.]. As, however, the matter of the concord has not yet reached its desired end, and the term is about to expire, the pope, having himself prorogued the articles with the conditions contained therein to the feast of St. Andrew next, now gives power to the nuncios to prorogue them with the same conditions, provided that the king do the same, until Easter. [See Reg. cclxvi. f. 100d.]

10 Kal. June.  
Salon by Arles.  
(f. 167d.)

To the same. Reciting as above the letter dated 12 Kal. Jan. anno 3, and giving power to the nuncios, inasmuch as the king has written proposing to send shortly his envoys to Bruges or Calais, to prorogue as above the articles (already prorogued by the pope to the feast of St. Mary Magdalen) to All Saints' Day. [See Reg. cclxxxvi. f. 296, and *Raynaldi Annales*, as above.]

4 Non. June.  
Salon by Arles.  
(f. 172d.)

To Pileus archbishop of Ravenna, and William bishop of Carpentras, papal nuncios. Powers (to aid them in their mission of making peace and truce between the kings of France and England) to constrain by ecclesiastical censure without appeal all who disturb and oppose the same, of whatsoever rank, even royal or pontifical; to dissolve leagues and confederations and relax the oaths which bind them; and to carry out all other necessary provisions.

Id. May.  
Salon by Arles.  
(f. 173.)

To prelates and other clergy, secular and regular, in England. Mandate to provide Bernard bishop of Pampeluna, papal nuncio, with 12 gold florins of the *camera* a day for his mission to Flanders, whither the pope is at present sending him.

*Ibid*  
(f. 174.)

To prelates and other clergy, secular and regular, and to nobles and lay officers, etc. Desiring safe-conduct for Bernard



1374.

bishop of Sinigaglia, his suite (*comitiva*) and fifteen horses (*equitaturis*), on his way to and from Flanders.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 174.)

To prelates, as above, f. 173. The like mandate in regard to Giles Sancii Munionis, provost of Valencia, D.C.L. papal nuncio.

*Ibid.*

To prelates and nobles, etc., as above, f. 174. Desiring a like safe conduct for Giles Sancii Munionis, his suite and six horses.

18 Kal. June.  
Salon by Arles.  
(f. 174.)

To Bernard bishop of Pampeluna, Ralph bishop of Sinigaglia, and Giles Sancii Munionis, papal nuncios. As above, f. 167, as far as: Dated and done at Avignon, 12 Kal. Jan. anno 3. As the king has lately written proposing to send shortly his envoys to Bruges or Calais at the pope's choice, the pope gives power to prorogue the articles (*capitula*) (having himself done so to the next ensuing feast of St. Mary Magdalen) to next All Saints Day or beyond if they think expedient, with power, as above, to treat with the king's envoys thereupon.

Id. May.  
Salon by Arles.  
(f. 175.)

To prelates, etc., as above, f. 173. The like mandate in regard to Ralph bishop of Sinigaglia, for 6 gold florins of the *camera* a day.

*Ibid.*

To prelates and nobles, etc., as above, f. 174. Desiring safe-conduct for Ralph bishop of Sinigaglia, his suite and eight horses.

3 Kal. June.  
Salon by Arles.  
(f. 175.)

To the three above-named papal nuncios. Power to make any monitions and citations whatsoever by public edicts affixed in public places on the continent (*in locis cismarinis*) against any prelates and ecclesiastical persons of the realm of England, who do not pay their procurations.

## REGESTA, VOL. CCLXXXVI.

### 5 GREGORY XI.

#### DE INDULTIS, PRIVILEGIIS, ET DISPENSATIONIBUS.

1375.

6 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 6d.)

To the bishop of Lincoln. Mandate to grant a dispensation to John Bilion (Bylien in *Rubrics*) and Isabella Cave to remain in the marriage which they contracted knowing that they were connected in the third degree of affinity, by reason that John had, before marriage, cohabited with a woman who was related to Isabella in the third degree of kindred, and to declare their past and future offspring legitimate.

4 Id. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 6d.)

To Geoffrey Hornyngtoft of Honeworth, rector of Blundeston, in the diocese of Norwich. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.

1375.

- 6 Non. Mar. To John Olney, lord of Weston, and Denise (*Dyonisie*) his wife. Indult to have a portable altar.  
Avignon.  
(f. 11.)
- Kal. April. To Nicholas abbot of Westminster. Faculty to dispose of his moveable property by will.  
(f. 12d.)
- 4 Kal. April. To Reginald de Spaldying, rector of Greschehe, London. Indult to choose his confessor.  
Avignon.  
(f. 14d.)
- 5 Non. Mar. To John Barnet, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln. The like.  
Avignon.  
(f. 14d.)
- Ibid.* To John Bokenhull, monk of Westminster. The like.
- 6 Id. April. To Hamo, abbot of Battle. Faculty to dispense three of his monks, who are in their twenty-third year, to be ordained priests.  
Avignon.  
(f. 15.)
- 8 Kal. Mar. To William Lynchelade, citizen of London. Indult to choose his confessor.  
Avignon.  
(f. 16d.)
- Ibid.* To Thomas Elys, donsel, and Margaret his wife, of the diocese of Canterbury. The like.
- Ibid.* To Robert Walsham, precentor of Salisbury. Indult to have a portable altar.
- [The *Rubrice* wrongly add, under the name of Robert Walsham, indults to choose his confessor, to have mass celebrated before daybreak, and to have mass in places under an interdict. These should, as in the text, be given under the name of Alvarus de Albornoz, knight, of the diocese of Conques, omitted in the *Rubrice*.]
- 5 Kal. May. To William Linchelade, citizen of London. Indult to have a portable altar.  
Avignon.  
(f. 17d.)
- Ibid.* To William, abbot of St. Mary de Gratiis, London. Indult to choose his confessor. [Not in *Rubrice*.]
- 9 Kal. Oct. To John de Pecham, rector of St. Mildred's, Canterbury. The like.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 22.)
- Ibid.* To John de Aylrthorpe, vicar of Gretham, in the diocese of Durham. The like.
- Id. Aug. To Nicholas Lydeard, Cistercian monk of St. Mary's, Niweham, in the diocese of Exeter. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.  
Villeneuve by Avignon.  
(f. 22.)
- 2 Kal. Sept. To John James, donsel, and Cristiana his wife, of the diocese of Salisbury. Indult to have a portable altar.  
Villeneuve by Avignon.  
(f. 22d.)
- Ibid.* To Thomas Terel, knight, and Alice his wife, of the diocese of London. The like.



1375.  
2 Kal. Oct. To Michael de Pecham, abbot of St. Augustine's, Canterbury.  
Avignon. Indult to choose his confessor.  
(f. 23.)
- 11 Kal. Oct. To John de Shilyngford, clerk, of the diocese of Exeter,  
Pont de Sorgues. D.C.L. Indult for ten years to have a portable altar.  
(f. 23.)
- 7 Kal. May. To Nicholas Carreu, clerk, of the diocese of Winchester. In-  
Avignon. dult to have a portable altar.  
(f. 23.)
- 11 Kal. Oct. To John de Aumery, donsel, of the diocese of York. The like  
Pont de Sorgues. for ten years.  
(f. 23.)
- Ibid.* To Henry bishop elect of Worcester. Indults to celebrate  
mass before daybreak, and in places under an interdict.
- 12 Kal. Feb. To Robert Mercer, lord of Inirpery, in the diocese of St.  
Avignon. Andrews. Confirmation, at the petition also of Charles king  
(f. 23.) of the French, of the grant on lease made to him by letters  
patent of Robert [de Juillae], master of the Hospitallers, then  
prior of France and master elect (sealed with the seal of the  
said Robert as prior of France), of their property in Scotland  
for ten years, at a yearly rent (*sub pensione*) of 400 gold  
florins of Florence, to be paid at Paris on the feast of the  
Ascension. [Opposite a blank space of half a page reserved for  
the exemplification of the said letters patent is the marginal  
note: '*In tercio folio secundi quinterni anni quinti Gregorii.*'  
The reference is to Reg. xxiii. of the Avignon Series, ff. 316d.  
and 317, from which Theiner (who reproduces the MS. reading  
Jiurpery) has printed both the present confirmation and the  
letters patent (which are in French) of Robert prior of France  
and master elect, dated at Paris, 24 June 1374.]  
[Theiner, 352. See Reg. cclxxi. f. 222.]
- 6 Id. Jan. Relaxation of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to  
Avignon. penitents who on the principal feasts of the year, the octaves of  
(f. 26.) certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week, and of a  
hundred days to those who on the said octaves and six days,  
annually visit and give alms to the church of the Cistercian  
monastery of Kyngeswode in the diocese of Worcester, which  
is in need of costly repair. If similar perpetual or temporary  
indulgence have been granted, and be not yet expired, the  
present letters shall have no force.
- 7 Id. Feb. To Pileus archbishop of Ravenna, papal nuncio. Faculty,  
Avignon. during his mission to France and England, to dispense six men  
(f. 23.) and as many women, who are related in the fourth degree of  
kindred or affinity, to intermarry.
- 4 Non. Mar. To Alexander archbishop of York. Mandate, if the facts be  
Avignon. as stated, to incorporate to the minister and brethren of the  
(f. 27.) house of St. Robert by Knaresborough the church of Quixlay,  
of their patronage, in the archdeaconry of Richmond, value  
15 marks according to the new taxation for the tenth, which  
was incorporated by archbishop John in the time of Innocent VI.

1375.

to the said minister and brethren, then six in number, now eleven. The appropriation is to take effect on the resignation or death of the rector, a vicar's portion being reserved as before; notwithstanding the revocation by Urban V. of appropriations which had not yet taken effect. [See Reg. cclxxxij. f. 176.]

14 Kal. April.

Avignon.  
(f. 39.)

Inhibition touching the moveable property of bishops of Scotland, which on their decease has, under pretext of a certain custom which should rather have been called an abuse (*corruptela*), been appropriated by some kings of that realm. Although the late king David abolished the said custom and king Robert has confirmed the abolition, nevertheless certain officials and others, in king Robert's name, have presumed to appropriate and still appropriate such property to the royal treasury or other uses. All of whatsoever rank, royal or otherwise, are now inhibited to usurp under pretext of the said detestable custom any property of bishops or prelates dying in the realm, under penalty of excommunication, from which they cannot be absolved except at the hour of death. [See Reg. cclxxxi. f. 180d.; cclxxxiii. f. 105d.] [Theiner, 353.]

7 Id. April.

Avignon.  
(f. 45.)

To William cardinal of St. Angelo's, vicar general in lands of Italy immediately subject to the Roman church. Mandate, in accordance with the pope's often-repeated order, to grant in fee for life without delay to John Haukewode, knight, captain of forces in Italy for the pope and the Roman church, a castle in the lands under his rule. The cardinal is to receive Haukewode's liege homage and the usual oath of fealty, as well as a fit guarantee that the castle shall, after his death, revert to the Roman church. [See f. 102d. and Reg. cclxxxxi. ff. 142, 174.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 46d.)

To the same. The like in regard to John Tournaberi (Thornbury), knight. [See f. 102 and *ibid.* f. 142d.]

8 Kal. April.

Avignon.  
(f. 51d.)

To the bishops of Derry and Clogher, and the dean of Armagh. Mandate to further dispense Thomas Ocolman, a Friar Minor—who is already dispensed on account of illegitimacy to be capable of being appointed to all dignities, offices, and administrations of his order short of the dignity of minister-general, who is on both sides of noble and powerful relatives in Ireland, has for several years studied and disputed on theology in the universities (*universitatum studiis*) of Paris, Oxford, and Cambridge, has publicly disputed in some of them on the word of God, is reader of theology (*lector sacre pagine*) in the house (*loco*) of the order in the city of Armagh, and has on behalf of the rights and liberties of the churches of Ireland in time of war laboured with divers temporal lords to the frequent peril of his life—so that he may be eligible for the episcopal dignity. [Theiner, 353.]

10 Kal. April.

Avignon.  
(f. 51d.)

To Andrew de Ox, rector (*rectori curato nuncupato*) of St. Giles's, Edinburgh, bachelor of canon law. Confirmation to him (who is in priest's orders, and holds also the parish church of Inrarrite in the same diocese) of the parish church of Edinburgh,



1375.

which, on its voidance by the death of Brice de Dumblan, he obtained from the bishop, in whose gift it is, under provision by the present pope of a benefice with or without cure of souls in the common or several gift of the bishop, prior, and chapter of St. Andrews, and now doubts whether it was not reserved to the pope, or whether it was not void by the unlawful possession of one of his predecessors, or by the constitution of John XXII. beginning *Execrabilis*, or in some other way than in that stated, or whether it was not lapsed to the pope by the statutes of the [Fourth General] Lateran Council. Inrarite is, as Andrew offers, and as was also ordered by the letters of provision, to be resigned upon his obtaining possession of St. Giles's. The confirmation is subject to the usual condition that Brice was not a member of the papal household.

8 Kal. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 59.)

To John Martyn of Dysse, canon of Cloyne. Extension to 40 marks of the value of a benefice value 25 marks with cure of souls or 18 without, reserved to him in the common or several gift of the abbot and convent of Bury St. Edmunds, seeing that by reason of the great taxations of the benefices in their gift the provision is not likely to profit him. On obtaining such he is, as John offers, and as was also provided by the former letters, to resign his vicarage of Martre (Ballynamarra, Castle Martyr), in the diocese of Cloyne.

16 Kal. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 61.)

To Thomas de Brandon, subdean of York, licentiate of civil law. Confirmation to him of the subdeanery, a dignity with cure of souls, and requiring continual personal residence, which he obtained on the death of William Ratford, under papal provision of a canonry of York with expectation of a prebend and dignity, *personatus*, or office with or without cure of souls, and of which, although it was reserved to the pope, he has already obtained papal confirmation. The present confirmation to him of the subdeanery is made notwithstanding that it has been by papal letters granted to and accepted by Robert cardinal of the Twelve Apostles, and that it has become void by the cardinal's resignation of it at the apostolic see.

8 Kal. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 65d.)

To Edmund Overlonde, a Carmelite. Indult to remain in the place of his order at Santwicy (Sandwich) [Sandwicy in *Rubrica*], in the diocese of Canterbury, for the consolation of himself, his relatives, and friends.

2 Kal. June.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 65d.)

To Bartholomew Peyroni, proctor of the Carmelites, S.T.M. Mandate to confer on Roger Porilond, Carmelite, reader (*lector*) in the logy—who has by lecturing in theology in certain universities (*studiis generalibus*) and exercising scholastic acts rendered himself worthy of the honour of mastership—if found fit on examination by himself and three others of the masters of theology who are to attend the chapter-general to be celebrated shortly, the degree of master and the licence to teach.

Non. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 92d.)

To the bishop of Salisbury. Mandate, if the facts be as stated, to confirm the appropriation to the abbot and convent of the Benedictine monastery of Midelton (which with the

1375.

church, bell-tower, books, and various ornaments had been destroyed by fire, and whose revenues had diminished) of the church of Brode Sidelingg, value 22 marks sterling, in their patronage, of the same diocese, 20 silver marks being reserved as a portion for a vicar and certain other burdens, made by his predecessor Roger with consent of the archdeacon of Dorset (*Dorstrestrie*) and the chapter of Salisbury. The abbot and convent held possession of the said church for ten years before Urban V.'s revocation of appropriations. [See Reg. cclxxxiii. f. 176]

18 Kal. July.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 93.)

To William de Denbi, rector of Rempston, in the diocese of York. Indults to choose his confessor, and to have a portable altar.

3 Id. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 94d.)

To Thomas Stowe, canon of Lincoln, D.C.L. Confirmation to him, who holds also the archdeaconry of Bedford in Lincoln, of the canonry and prebend of St. Cross in Lincoln, value 15 marks, which he obtained on the death of John Selby, under a provision by the present pope of a canonry of Lincoln with expectation of a prebend and dignity, *personatus*, or office with or without cure of souls, and now doubts whether they were not specially reserved to the pope. The confirmation is subject to the usual conditions that John was not a member of the papal household, and that the prebend was his in due order.

5 Id. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 95.)

Confirmation, with exemplification, of the appropriation made to the Augustinian prior and convent of Radeford (*Rade-fordia*), *alias* Wirkesop, in the diocese of York, impoverished by the barrenness of the place and by the pestilence, of the church of Colston, *alias* Kercolston (*Kerkolston in Rubrice*), in the same diocese, of which church, notwithstanding that the appropriation thereof was made to them at the time of their foundation and confirmed to them by several popes, they had been violently dispossessed by magnates whom they could not resist. The appropriation—which was made by William sometime 'archbishop of York, primate of England, legate of the apostolic see,' and dated at the archiepiscopal manor of Burton by Beverley, 28th March 1349, in the seventh year of the archbishop's pontificate—added in addition to the circumstances briefly summed up as above by the pope, but without mention of the pestilence, that the prior and canons, on account of the unusually small crops, had to purchase every year the greater part of their wheat; that by reason of their position on the king's highway they were burdened by the meat and drink required for their guests, that they were reduced to penury by the various and almost daily exactions imposed in those days, beyond what was wont, on ecclesiastics and especially on religious, and that they were heavily burdened with debt; that they had formerly obtained the said church for their own uses, the grant of which received papal confirmation, and that nevertheless they had been violently dispossessed, as above. The archbishop provided for an annual cess or pension



1375.

of 20s. to the church of York, of which 13s. 4d. was for the archbishop and 6s. 8d. for the dean and chapter, payable at Whitsuntide and Martinmas. The appropriation was ordered to take place on the resignation or death of the then rector, William de Duffeld, a fitting portion being reserved for a vicar to be appointed by the archbishop. The attestation by John de Wldefeld (Aldefeld), clerk, of the diocese of York, notary public, scribe (*scriba*) of the archbishop, with the following witnesses: Master Gilbert de Welton, D.C.L. canon and chancellor; Ralph de Jarwell (Yarwell), rector of Cotom, official of the archdeacon of Nottingham (*Notinghie*); Roger de Stiendebey, rector of Brummun (Bramham); Master Nicholas de Whtreby (Whiteby), notary public, and others not named, was made on the same date and in the same place as above, indiction 2, and the seventh year of pope Clement VI. The letters of consent and confirmation of the chapter in the absence of the dean, of which exemplification is also given, made in the chapter house of York, 2 April in the same year, were attested, on the same date and in the same place, indiction 2, and the seventh year of pope Gregory (*sic* for Clement) VI. by John Bryan, clerk, of the diocese of York, notary public, with the following witnesses: Walter de Caumpedon, Richard de Lydington, and Simon de Wirthorp, clerks, of the dioceses of York, Lincoln, and Worcester. [5½ ff. Marginal note at the beginning: *Quaternus V. (de Indultis anni 5 Gregorii)*. The reference is to the fifth quaternion of Vol. xxiii. of the Avignon Series of Gregory XI. f. 389 *et seq.* where the scribe wrote John de Wilde, erased it, and substituted Wldefeld, copied here in the Vatican Register. The error of Gregory for Clement VI. is not made in the Avignon volume.]

3 Id. June.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 101d.)

To Hugh de Middeldon, donsel, and Elisabeth his wife, of the diocese of Rochester (*Rouchestronsis*). Indult for ten years to have a portable altar.

4 Kal. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 102.)

To John Tournbery of England, knight. Grant of the castle of Montalto, in the province of Ancona, with its territory, rights, and appurtenances, subject to an annual cess of one gold florin, to be paid to the treasurer of the province. Before receiving possession he is to take the usual oath of fealty in person to William cardinal of St. Angelo's, vicar general. [See f. 46d.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 102d.)

To John Haukewode of England, knight. The like grant of the castle of Montefortino, in the same province, as above, Reg. cclxxviii. f. 79d. [See f. 45.]

7 Id. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 104d.)

To William Noioun, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln. Rehabilitation on account of his having obtained, by authority of the ordinary, without having obtained dispensation on account of illegitimacy, the church of Riseburgh, in the diocese of Lincoln, from which he has received no fruits, on its voidance by John Wodhull obtaining that of Cherring, in the diocese of

1875.

Canterbury. Afterwards, upon his petition to the apostolic see, John Swineshed, canon of Lincoln, acting for the bishop, dispensed him to hold a benefice even with cure of souls; after which, the aforesaid church being void by the resignation of John Patenay, made to John bishop of Lincoln, he obtained collation of it from William late archbishop of Canterbury, in whose gift it was, and at present holds it, receiving the fruits. The church is to be resigned, but dispensation is granted him, notwithstanding the said illegitimacy and the statutes of the [Fourth General] Lateran Council, to accept it anew.

4 Non. March.

Avignon.  
(f. 107d.)

To the bishop of Bologna. Mandate—in extension of a former mandate to dispense on account of illegitimacy as the son of an unmarried man Philip Tornebyri (Thornbury), scholar of Bologna, to receive the tonsure (*clerali caractere insigniri*), be promoted to all orders, and hold one, two, or three benefices, one of them having cure of souls [Reg. cclxxv. f. 11]—to dispense him so that he may accept and hold together or successively, after having received the tonsure, any other benefices, of any number and kind (*quecunque quocunque et qualiacunque*), even if [one be] a canonry and prebend, and one be with cure of souls, or a dignity, *personatus*, or office in metropolitan or other cathedral churches, even if such dignity be an elective major dignity in a cathedral after the pontifical, or a principal dignity in a collegiate church. Further, in future petitions respecting such benefices no mention need be made of his illegitimacy. [See Reg. cclxxxvii. f. 223d.]

Non Aug.

Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 109.)

To Pileus archbishop of Ravenna, papal nuncio. Faculties during his mission to France and England to dispense forty men and women, related or connected in the fourth degree of kindred or affinity, to intermarry; and to dispense ecclesiastics secular and regular on account of irregularity contracted by receiving orders or ministering in the same (*immiscuerint se illis*) when excommunicate; power to absolve forty inhabitants of the said realms who have laid violent hands on ecclesiastics; and faculty to dispense forty persons of illegitimate birth, even the sons of priests, and those born in adultery, not being the sons of religious or of bishops or born of incest, to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure of souls.

8 Id. July.

Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 119d.)

To the Augustinian abbot and convent of St. Mary's, Trym, in the diocese of Meath. Undated annotation without marks and subscriptions (*presentibus absque signis et subscriptionibus predictis annotari fecimus*), after inspection and examination, of the privilege, which is beginning to decay with age, granted by Celestine III. and which bore the subscriptions and marks of that pope and of a number of cardinals of the holy Roman church, to Elias abbot of St. Mary's, Athrum, and to his brethren present and future. The said pope takes their church of St. Mary's under the papal protection, and orders that the rule of St. Augustine and the Arroasian (*Arroensum fratrum*) institution shall be perpetually

1875.

observed therein. Those of their possessions named are:—The place where their church is situated with the appurtenances thereof, Achaduanbrad, Gardarabach, the grange of Chellfouche, Chaerebroch with waters and fisheries, that of Runaillad with mills, that of Chelnacatohudan, and the rent of the town (*Balle*) of Athrum, with the town (*Balla*) of St. Mary the Virgin. Among other privileges they may celebrate divine offices privately during a general interdict; no public assemblies (*conventus*) can be called in their monastery by archbishop, bishop, or other person unless by mandate of the pope or his legate; tithes which they have held for forty years are confirmed to them, etc. [Theiner, 354.]

4 Non. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 123d.)

To the bishop of St. Andrews. Mandate to grant a dispensation to Robert Northmanyle, donsel, and Margaret de Lavynstor (Lavystor in *Rubrice*), damsel, to intermarry, notwithstanding that Johanneta de Graham, Robert's former wife, was related to Margaret in the fourth degree of kindred.

6 Id. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 135d.)

To William de Denby, rector of Remeston, in the diocese of York, M.A. Grant that he shall not be obliged, in any future petitions, to make mention of the illegitimacy on account of which he has obtained the following dispensations:—(i) to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure of souls, by virtue of which he obtained the above-named church; (ii) to hold together with his church a canonry and prebend of Houden (Howden), of which he had papal provision, and to exchange the same as often as he thought fit for another benefice compatible with the said church, by virtue of which he obtained the said canonry and prebend, resigned them for the chapel of St. Rade-gund in London, and then likewise resigned that chapel for the mastership called the wardenship (*custodiam*) of the poor hospital of St. Mary's, Gretam, in the diocese of Durham, which he still holds; (iii) to hold the said mastership together with his parish church; (iv) to hold also a canonry and prebend in a cathedral church; (v) to exchange such canonry and prebend as well as his parish church and mastership for three other benefices mutually compatible—one of which might be a canonry and prebend, and another a dignity with cure of souls, *personatus*, or office in cathedral or collegiate churches, even if such dignity were a principal dignity in a collegiate church, or a major dignity below the pontifical in a cathedral—and to exchange all three as often as he pleased for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. Since receiving the above dispensations he has obtained provision from the present pope of a benefice with or without cure of souls in the common or several gift of the bishop, prior, and chapter of Durham, upon which the present grant is made.

4 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 136.)

Confirmation of an agreement between Peter bishop of Maguelonne and the provost and chapter, dated at Montpellier, 8 Nov. 1374. One of the witnesses is Galhardus de Balasaco, beneficiary in the church of London (*Londoniensi*).

1375.

9 Kal. Oct.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 138d.)

To the archdeacon of Stafford. Mandate to confirm to Robert de Stretton, archdeacon of Coventry, if found fit after examination, the deanery of St. Chad's, Shrewsbury, in the diocese of Lichfield, a benefice without cure of souls, which he obtained by collation of bishop Robert on its voidance by the death of Richard de Swinerton, and now doubts whether it was not reserved to the pope. Robert, who is in deacon's orders, holds in addition to his archdeaconry a canonry and prebend of Lichfield. The confirmation is subject to the usual condition that Richard was not a member of the papal household.

2 Id. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 153.)

To the bishop of St. Andrews. Mandate to make order touching Beatrice, the prioress, and the majority of the nuns of the Benedictine monastery of North Berwick, who have petitioned for perpetual enclosure, they being much molested by the neighbourhood and visits of nobles and other secular persons. [Theiner, 355.]

10 Kal. Oct.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 164d.)

To the archbishop of York. Indult to visit the city and diocese of Durham, and to levy the usual procurations in full without first visiting his own city and diocese. The pope has already—upon learning that Thomas bishop of that see (*venerabilis . . . episcopus . . . si venerabilis dici debet*) had perpetrated many things worthy of correction under a certain personal [ex]emption which he is said to have obtained from the apostolic see, and that the archbishop proposed to visit his province—ordered him for that turn only to visit the said city and diocese of Durham, and to levy procurations, as though the bishop had obtained no such privilege of exemption. The present indult allows the archbishop to depart from the due order of visitation, notwithstanding the constitution of Innocent IV. and others.

5 Id. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 169d.)

To Robert Bars (Bays in *Rubrice*), vicar of Yoville, in the diocese of Wells. Dispensation to him, who is priest and scholar of civil law—in extension of a former dispensation on account of illegitimacy to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure of souls, by virtue of which he holds his vicarage—so that he may hold any other benefices of any number whatsoever (*alia quocunque et quocunque*) provided they be compatible with one another (*invicem*), even if they be canonries and prebends, and one of them a dignity, *personatus*, or office, in cathedral or metropolitan churches; and even if such dignity be a major dignity below the pontifical in cathedral or metropolitan churches, or a principal dignity in a collegiate church, have cure of souls, and be elective. He may exchange the same as often as he please for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. Further, in future petitions he is not bound to mention his illegitimacy. [See f. 192 and Reg. cclxxxiii. f. 196d.]

4 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 191.)

To Anglicus bishop of Albano. Confirmation to him—who holds priories, dignities, *personatus*, offices, canonries and prebends, churches and other benefices, secular and regular, with and



1875.

without cure of souls, of any number and kind whatsoever (*quocunque et qualiacunque*)—of his canonry and prebend of York which he obtained, under a provision by the present pope of a canonry thereof with expectation of a prebend, on their voidance by the death of Henry Ingelbi, and now doubts whether they were not specially reserved to the pope. The confirmation is made provided that the prebend was due in order and that Henry was not a member of the papal household.

10 Kal. Oct.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 192.)

To Robert Bays, priest, of the diocese of Bath. Rehabilitation, on account of his having obtained the vicarage of Yoville, void by the death of William Umfrey and value  $7\frac{1}{2}$  marks, when, having only the tonsure (*clerali duntaxat caractere insignitus*), he was not able to have himself ordained deacon at the following Ember season, whereby he was disabled from holding any benefice for three years, according to the [9th] constitution of Othobon, cardinal deacon of St. Adrian's, which, drawn up [in 1268] whilst he was legate in England, Scotland, Wales, and Ireland, forbade anyone to hold a vicarage unless he were a priest or should have himself ordained deacon at the first Ember season (*in primis quatuor temporibus*). The vicarage is to be resigned. [See ff. 169d. and 261d.]

16 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 195.)

To John Martin, rector of Tenby (*Tenebia*), in the diocese of St. Davids. Confirmation to him, who holds also a canonry and prebend of Cloyne, of the above church, which he obtained by provision of the present pope on its voidance by the death at the Roman court of John Parchemin, and which had been previously reserved to the pope. The confirmation is made notwithstanding that John was a papal chaplain, of which no mention was made in the letters of provision; provided that he was not otherwise a member of the papal household.

4 Non. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 206.)

Grant—on the petition of the Benedictine warden and scholars of the college of monks of the house called 'Canterbury Hall,' in the university of Oxford, containing that by a certain statute in that university no one there may take the honour of mastership in theology without having first been regent in arts, and that by an ancient, approved and hitherto observed custom in that university no religious of any order is admitted to be regent in arts there, on account of which the warden and scholars, although otherwise fit, are not admitted there to the said mastership—that the warden and scholars of the said college shall, if found fit upon due examination, and notwithstanding such statute and custom, be admitted to the said mastership, and to the licence to teach, even though they may not have been regents in arts.

2 Id. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 206d.)

To the archbishops of Canterbury and York. Mandate to cause to be celebrated as a double, in all the churches of the realm, exempt and not exempt, the feast of St. Augustine, who was sent by the apostolic see to the English, and to order all servile (*mechanicis*) and other forbidden work to cease

1875.

thereon. [*Spelman, Conc.* 620; *Wilkins, Conc.* III. 33 and 106; *Labbe, Conc.* ed. 1671, XI. ii. col. 2038; ed. 1784, XXVI. col. 561.] [*See Cal. Lett.* III. 573.]

12 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 208d.)

To the bishop of Lichfield. Mandate, on petition of the parishioners of Dunchirche dwelling in the town of Thurlclastan (Thurlaston), in which town there is a chapel at a great distance from the parish church, to institute a chaplain in that chapel, the said parishioners having first provided, as they are prepared to do, a sufficient endowment. Divine offices shall be celebrated therein, and infants baptised.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 209.)

To the bishop of Lincoln. The like, touching the chapel of St. James in the town of Heryche, in the parish of Bluntesham.

4 Id. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 212d.)

To the bishop of Durham. Mandate to appropriate to the Augustinian abbess and convent of Haleston (Haliston in *Rubrice*) (Holystone), *alias* Sacropetra (Sacrapetra in *Rubrice*), which was founded by the ancestors of Gilbert de Umfraville, earl of Angus, and which has suffered by the continual border forays between Scotland and England, the church of Alventon in Cokdale (Alwinton in Coquetdale), of the patronage of the earl, who has given it to them. The appropriation is to take effect on the death or resignation of the rector, a portion being assigned for a perpetual vicar to be appointed by the diocesan.

9 Kal. Sept.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 216.)

To Thomas atte Welle of Bosyate, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln, bachelor of canon law. Rehabilitation on account of his having accepted—under pretext of a provision of Urban V. by which he expected a benefice with or without cure in the common or several gift of the Cluniac prior and convent of Prytwelle—the church of Rayleigh, in the diocese of London, in the gift of the said prior and convent, on its voidance by the death of William atte Fen; all reservations by Urban V. having been revoked by the present pope, after whose accession atte Fen died. Thomas, who is to resign the church, has a provision from the pope under which he expects a benefice with or without cure in the gift of the Benedictine prioress (*sic*) and convent of St. Mary's, Winchester.

2 Kal. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 222d.)

Confirmation, with exemplification, of the letters of Walter bishop of Dunblane, reducing the number of canons of the collegiate church of Abernethi from ten to five. A petition of the secular prior and chapter for the confirmation lately (*dudum*) set forth that the church was founded by lay patrons for a prior and five canons: that upon the expressed desire of some of the patrons to augment its rents the number of canons was upon such hope raised to ten; that the augmentation of rents did not take place, and that in consequence of wars, fires, and ruin the prior and chapter were brought to straits; wherefore bishop Walter, with the counsel and assent of the said patrons and of king David, reduced the number to the original

1875.

five. The pope being petitioned as aforesaid to confirm the reduction, gave mandate to the bishop of St. Andrews to inquire, whose report—as a recent (*nuper*) petition of the said prior and chapter contains—finds that their revenues, after deducting the yearly pensions which they are bound to pay, do not exceed a yearly value of 200 gold florins, equivalent to 50 marks sterling, which sum would be insufficient for their sustenance if they did not add to it by their industry. Upon this further petition bishop Walter's reduction is now therefore confirmed, with annotation of his letters (*quarum tenorem . . . presentibus . . . fecimus annotari*). They set forth the circumstances given above, adding that the church was founded in honour of St. Mary the Virgin and St. Eridget (*Brigide*), were dated at the collegiate church of Abbirnthry, 8 Feb. 1364, and were sealed with the bishop's seal and that of Margaret the elder, countess of Angus (de Anergus), patron of the church, lineal descendant of the original founders, lords of Abbirn[i]thy.

12 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 245.)

To the bishop of Dunblane, Mandate to dispense Thomas Stewart, scholar, of the diocese of Glasgow, the illegitimate son of a married man and an unmarried woman, at the petition of Charles king of the French, who asserts that Thomas is a son of Robert king of Scotland, to receive the tonsure (*clerali caractere insignari, i.e. insigniri*), be promoted to all orders, and receive any ecclesiastical benefices whatsoever, dignities with cure of souls, *personatus*, or offices, even if such dignities be elective and one of them be episcopal.

*Ibid.*

To the same. The like on behalf of James Stewart, scholar of the diocese of Glasgow.

11 Kal. Oct.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 256d.)

To William de Saresbury, clerk, of London. Dispensation to hold a benefice with cure of souls, he being in his twenty-second year, provided that the cure of souls be not neglected, and that he cause himself to be ordained as soon as he reaches the proper age.

2 Id. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 260.)

To Ralph bishop elect of Salisbury. Faculty to be consecrated by any catholic bishop (*antistite*) of his choice in communion with the apostolic see, assisted by two or three other like bishops (*episcopis*). The consecrating bishop (*antistes*) shall receive his oath of fealty according to the form enclosed, which Ralph is to send to the pope by his letters patent sealed with his seal. No prejudice is involved to the rights of the metropolitan.

8 Kal. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 260.)

To Nicholas Odrochyn (Odiachyn in *Rubricel*), priest, of the diocese of Ferns. Dispensation—in extension of a former dispensation granted to him as the son of a priest to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure of souls—so that he may hold an additional benefice, even a canonry and prebend or *personatus* in a cathedral church. Further, in future petitions concerning such benefices no mention need be made of the said illegitimacy or of the present dispensation.

1375.  
6 Id. Oct. To William Monesse, rector of Kingisnode, in the diocese of  
Avignon. Canterbury. Indult to choose his confessor.  
(f. 261.)
- 7 Id. July. To Simon de Multon, canon of York, D.C.L. Indult to have  
Villeneuve by a portable altar.  
Avignon.  
(f. 261.)
- Ibid.* To the same. Indult to celebrate mass privately in places  
(f. 261d.) under an interdict.
- Ibid.* To the same. Indult to celebrate, or have celebrated, divine  
offices before daybreak.
- 5 Id. Oct. To Robert Bays, vicar of Yoville, in the diocese of Wells.  
Avignon. Indult of non-residence for seven years, so that he, who is an  
(f. 261d.) advanced (*profectus*) scholar of civil law, may pursue his studies  
in the same at an university. [*See ff. 169d. and 192.*]
- 6 Non. Oct. To John Marays, rector of Monyngham (Mongeham), in the  
Avignon. diocese of Canterbury. Confirmation of that church, which he  
(f. 262.) obtained on the death of Thomas Tildesborw, under a provision  
of Urban V. by which he expected a benefice with or without  
cure in the gift of the archbishop of Canterbury [*see Cal. Pet. i.*  
388], and doubts whether Mongeham was not specially reserved  
to the pope.
- 9 Kal. Nov. To Robert [de Wikeford], archbishop elect of Dublin.  
Avignon. Faculty as above, f. 260, without the final saving clause.  
(f. 262.) [*See Theiner, 355.*]
- 10 Kal. Nov. To Walter bishop of Glasgow, dwelling at Avignon. Man-  
Avignon. date to grant at the apostolic see to Thomas de Rossi, a Friar  
(f. 265.) Minor, vicar-general of the order in Scotland, completed  
bachelor of theology of Paris (*bacallarius Parisius formatus*),  
if found fit on examination by himself and other masters, the  
honour of mastership and the licence to teach in the said faculty.  
Thomas, who more than a year ago lectured through (*perlegit*)  
the four books of the 'Sentences' at Paris, and responded to  
the masters and bachelors of theology in that university  
(*universitate . . . studii*) concerning several questions, etc.  
is unable, on account of his office, his want of money (*expensarum*  
*defectum*), and the customs and statutes of the said university  
(*studii*) and order, to remain long enough at Paris to qualify  
for the licence and mastership.  
[*Theiner, 356. See Bulaeus op. cit. IV. 448. ; Reg. cclxxxij. f. 63.*]
- 13 Kal. Dec. To John Olney, lord of Weston, donsel, and Denise (*Dyonisie*)  
Avignon. his wife, of the diocese of Lincoln. Indult to choose their con-  
(f. 267.) fessor.
- 2 Id. March. To Margaret queen of Scotland and Norway. Indult to  
Avignon. have mass and other divine offices in places under an interdict.  
(f. 273d.)
- 6 Id. Nov. To John de Byrkenheved, priest, of the diocese of York.  
Avignon. Dispensation, in extension of a former dispensation on account  
(f. 274.) of illegitimacy—to be ordained and hold a benefice even with



1375.

cure of souls—so that he, who is scholar of canon law, has been in priest's orders for twelve years or thereabouts, and has a benefice, may accept and hold another compatible benefice, and exchange both as often as he please for mutually compatible benefices.

3 Non. Sept.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 277d.)

Reservation of the canonry and prebend of Bugthorp in York, now held by John Stok.

Id. Nov.  
Avignon.  
(f. 278.)

Confirmation, with exemplification, of the appropriation by William late archbishop of York to the Cistercian abbot and convent of Meaux (*Melsa*), in the diocese of York, of the church of Esyngton, of their patronage by royal gift, in the same diocese, possessed by them for twenty-four years and more since the death of the rector. A fitting portion is, as was provided by the archbishop's appropriation, to be reserved for a vicar. The letters of William 'archbishop of York, primate of England, legate of the apostolic see'—dated in the chapter house of York, 30 Jan. 1346[-7] after the style of the English church, and in the fifth year of his pontificate, attested by John de Aldefelde, clerk, public notary, the archbishop's scribe (*scriba*), under the same date, place, and day, indiction 15, and the fifth year of Clement VI. and witnessed by Masters Roderic Turvill, canon of Lichfield; Gilbert de Welton, D.C.L. canon of Southwell, the archbishop's chancellor; by Simon de Dekyngham (*Bekyngham*), clerk, skilled in the law, William de Fakenham, and John de Tyverington, public notaries, of the dioceses of York, Norwich, and York respectively—stated that their manors of Salteh Aghe, Tharlestorp, Frismersk, Weytefleth, Vymolton, and Baneue Ferodde (*Raveneserodde*) in Holderness, whose value at the time of the foundation of the monastery was 250*l.* yearly, being situate on the Humber and the seashore, were so destroyed by the waters which flood twice in a day and a night, that their value was reduced to barely 20*l.*; and that their manor of Miton and town of Kingston-on-Hull (*super Hullis*), value 200*l.* yearly, had come into the hands of the late and present kings Edward, in compensation for which the advowsons of Skipse, Esyngton, and Kayingham, in the diocese of York, had been given them by the present king. A cess or pension of 100*s.* from the fruits of Esyngton was reserved, viz. 66*s.* 8*d.* for the archbishop, and 33*s.* 4*d.* for the dean and chapter. The appropriation was to take effect on the resignation or death of Hugh de Glaunville, then rector. [*See Chron. Monast. de Melsa*, III. 6.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 279d.)

Confirmation, with exemplification, of a similar appropriation made by William late archbishop of York to the abbot and convent of Meaux (*Melsa*), in the diocese of York, of the church of Cayngnam, of their patronage by royal gift, in the same diocese, possessed by them for twenty-four years and more since the death of the rector. The archbishop's letters—dated at his manor of Burton near Beverley, 7 April 1349 after the above style, and the seventh year of his pontificate, attested by John de Aldefeldi as above, under the same date of place and day, indiction 2.

1875.

and the 7th year of Clement VI. and witnessed by Masters Gilbert de Welton, canon of York, D.C.L. the archbishop's chancellor; Simon de Bekingham, skilled in the law; Sir Roger de Stienedby, rector of Brummun (Bramham); Master Nicholas de Wetteby, notary public; and Antekil Molore, esquire literate (*armigero litterato*), of the dioceses of York and Lincoln—make the same statements as above with respect to the manors on the Humber, giving them as follows:—Tharbestorp, Witheflete, Dynelton, and Ravoneserodde in Holdernesse; and with respect to the manor of Miton and town of Hugeston (Kingston) super Hull[is], and the advowsons of Esington and Kayngham; and they add also that the town of Raveneser, having been partially abandoned by its inhabitants on account of the desolation caused by the unwonted violence of the said inundations, the tithes and oblations arising from the chapel thereof, which depends on the recently appropriated church of Esington, have in large measure failed, and are likely before long to fail altogether. A cess or pension of 40s. from the fruits of Kayngham was reserved, of which 26s. 8d. was to be paid to the archbishop and 13s. 4d. to the dean and chapter. The appropriation was to take effect on the resignation or death of John Botheby, then rector.

## LITTERE CURIE.

Id. July.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 285.)

To the archbishops of Canterbury and York. Mandate to pay and to levy and exact, each in his city, diocese, and province, benefices of cardinals of the holy Roman church alone being exempt, a sum of 60,000 florins. Lately the pope, his resources being insufficient for the defence of the lands of the Roman church and its property and rights in Italy, imposed certain subsidies of a tenth upon the ecclesiastics of the realms of France and Spain, of Almain and other parts of the faithful, and upon the clergy of England a tenth for one year payable at two expressed terms, and was content that they should pay in place thereof a subsidy of 100,000 florins, at the same two terms. It has been lately agreed between the representatives (*gentes*) of the pope and of the said clergy at Bruges that a subsidy of 60,000 florins shall be paid in two portions of 30,000 florins, at All Saints next and St. John the Baptist's next following, with 40,000 more in the event of peace between kings Edward and Charles. The archbishops receive the usual powers to compel payment by ecclesiastical censure and sequestration, and to grant absolution, upon satisfaction being made, from sentences incurred by non-payment, and dispensations on account of consequent irregularity, if any. [*As above*, Reg. cclxvii. f. 78.]

8 Id. Sept.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 286.)

To Giles Sancii Munionis, provost of Valencia, D.C.L. papal nuncio. Power to prorogue until Easter next certain articles (already prorogued until Christmas) between the king of England and the Roman church (here with exemplification of the pope's letter to the three nuncios, dated Salen, 10 Kal. June,

1875.

anno 4 [In Raynaldi Annales, 1374, § xxi. without the date. See Reg. cclxxxv. f. 167d.] which contains exemplification of the articles of concord dated and done at Avignon, 12 Kal. Jan. anno 3). [As above, Reg. cclxvii. f. 84d. except as to the exemplification.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 297.)

To the same. Power to him, whom the pope is sending to parts of England and Flanders for certain arduous matters, to publish in public places on the continent (*locis cismarinis*) monitions and citations against archbishops, bishops, and other prelates and ecclesiastics of the realm of England who refuse to pay the procurations granted him by the pope. Such monitions and citations shall be binding as though they were personally served. [As above, *ibid.* with one verbal difference.] ✓

5 Id. Sept.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 297d.)

To the same. As the pope is sending him to England and Flanders on behalf of the liberties of the English church; as he has granted him certain procurations from the prelates and other ecclesiastics of the realm of England, as contained in the pope's letters; and as he has learned that it would be difficult for the nuncio to send to each diocesan of the realm, he wills and ordains that the archbishops of York and Canterbury shall be wholly answerable for the said procurations. The nuncio is to send to each of them, under his seal, a copy publicly drawn up of the said letters, which shall have the force of the original. The archbishops shall pay their own portion and exact the rest from those liable, compelling payment by ecclesiastical censure without appeal, faculty for which is by these presents granted to them. Faculty is likewise given to the nuncio to compel the archbishops by monitions and citations by public edicts posted in public places, which monitions and citations shall be binding as though personally served. [As above, *ibid.* f. 86, with slight verbal differences.]

8 Id. Sept.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 297d.)

To prelates and other clergy of the realm of England. Mandate to provide Giles Sancii Munionis with 6 gold florins of the *camera* a day for his expenses during his mission to the parts of England and Flanders, whither he is to be shortly sent. Such ordinaries who, as complaint has often been made to the pope, not only do not pay themselves, but exact more than is due from others, are declared excommunicate, the excommunication not to be removed except at the hour of death. [As above, *ibid.* f. 85.]

---

## REGESTA, VOL. CCLXXXVII.

### 6 GREGORY XI.

#### DE INDULTIS, PRIVILEGIIS, ET DISPENSATIONIBUS.

1876.

7 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 2.)

To William Webber, priest, of the diocese of Exeter, papal chaplain. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.

1376.  
Non. Feb. To Catherine de Swinford, of the diocese of Lincoln. Indult  
Avignon. to have a portable altar.  
(f. 4d.)  
*Ibid.* To Blanche, lady of Ponynghes, in the diocese of Chichester.  
The like.
- 13 Kal. April. To John Beaupeny, rector of Deiskelay, in the diocese of  
Avignon. York. Indult to choose his confessor.  
(f. 7.)  
*Ibid.* To John de Furneys, layman, of the diocese of Lincoln. The  
like.  
*Ibid.* To Robert de Dalton, rector of Wintringham, in the diocese  
of Lincoln. The like.
- 3 Kal. April. To Thomas Hungheford, knight, of the diocese of Salisbury.  
Avignon. The like.  
(f. 8.)  
*Ibid.* To Thomas Stoke, Benedictine monk of the church of Win-  
chester, and to Stephen Haym, citizen of Winchester. The  
like.
- 5 Kal. April. To Robert Menell and to John Baldeloc, laymen, of the  
Avignon. diocese of Lincoln. The like.  
(f. 8.)  
*Ibid.* To William Nieuport, donsel, of the diocese of Lincoln. In-  
dult to have a portable altar.
- 3 Non. April. To [John de Calore] chancellor of Paris. Mandate to admit  
Avignon. John de Montesono, a Friar Preacher, if found fit, to lecture on the  
(f. 9.) 'Sentences' in the schools of the order at Paris, in the next but  
one or other following summer; and to admit him afterwards to  
the honour of mastership in theology, and to the licence to teach  
in that faculty. John has lectured in theology for many years in  
divers places (*locis*) of the order, and was deputed by the master  
of the order in the chapter-general to lecture on the 'Sentences'  
at Oxford (*in studio Oxoniensi*), and take the degree of  
master, but for certain reasons he has not dared to go to  
England for the purpose, and now desires to be admitted to the  
same at Paris.  
[See Denifle and Chatelain, *Chart. Univ. Paris*. III. p. 229.]
- 6 Id. April. To Elisabeth de Preston, widow, of the diocese of St. An-  
Avignon. drews. Indults to have a portable altar and to choose her  
(f. 11.) confessor.
- 3 Kal. April. To John Bromley, Benedictine monk of the church of Win-  
Avignon. chester. Indult to choose his confessor.  
(f. 11d.)  
*Ibid.* To Stephen Monyngham and to John Molesshe, monks of  
Christchurch, Canterbury. The like.
- 2 Id. April. To Thomas Hungerford, knight, of the diocese of Salisbury,  
Avignon. and Joan his wife, and to Stephen Haym, donsel, of the  
(f. 14d. and 15.) diocese of Winchester, and Matilda his wife. Indults to have  
portable altars.



1376.

- 2 Kal. June. To Beatrice, lady of Brewes, of the diocese of Chichester.  
Avignon. The like.  
(f. 16.)
- 3 Non. June. To Martin Fereyrs, lord of Byrfereyrs, and Lena his wife, of  
Avignon. the diocese of Exeter, and to John Willington, lord of Wam-  
(f. 17.) berlegh, and Matilda his wife, of the same diocese. The like.
- 8 Id. Aug. To Robert de Assheton, knight, and Isabella his wife, of the  
Villeneuve by diocese of Salisbury. The like.  
Avignon.  
(f. 21.)
- Ibid.* To the same. Indult to have mass and other divine offices  
celebrated before daybreak.
- Ibid.* To the same. Indult to have mass and other divine offices in  
places under an interdict.
- Ibid.* To Adam de Sancto Yvone and his wife, citizens of London.  
Indult to choose their confessor.
- 3 Non. Aug. To Walter Haywode and Joan his wife, of the diocese of Win-  
Villeneuve by chester. The like.  
Avignon.  
(f. 21d.)
- 10 Kal. Feb. To Andrew Gervasii, donsel, of the diocese of Winchester.  
Avignon. The like, and for ten years to have a portable altar.  
(f. 22.)
- Ibid.* To John Salman, donsel, and Bartholomea his wife, of the  
diocese of London. Indult for ten years to have a portable altar.
- Ibid.* To John Haukewode, donsel, of the diocese of London. In-  
dults to choose his confessor and to have for ten years a port-  
able altar.
- 4 Kal. July. To Michael de la Pole, knight, and Catherine his wife, of the  
Villeneuve by diocese of York. Indult to choose their confessor.  
Avignon.  
(f. 24d.)
- 11 Kal. Sept. To Thomas bishop of Exeter. Faculty during two years to  
Avignon. reconcile churches and cemeteries by deputy. [There are appa-  
(f. 25.) rentely two letters in the text to the bishop of Exeter, but in  
reality one only. The first, which occurs at the bottom of f. 24d.  
under date 17 Kal. Sept. Avignon, is described: '*ut in V<sup>sa</sup> supe-  
riori directa Willermo Webber usque Datum.*' But the only letter  
to William Webber is that on f. 2, conferring on him the dignity  
of papal chaplain. This letter to bishop Thomas, moreover,  
does not occur in the *Rubric*; and in the paper volume 289,  
from which this present parchment volume is transcribed, the  
appointment to the papal chaplaincy is correctly assigned to an  
archdeacon of the diocese of Cordova. The second letter,  
which is the faculty above, is described in the text at the top  
of f. 25: '*ut in VI. superiori directa Richardo episcopo, usque  
presentibus post biennium minime valituris.*' But this sixth  
letter to bishop Richard, archbishop elect of Reims, informs  
him of the despatch of the pall. VI. is an error for V. and  
occurs also in Reg. 289. The faculty is correctly given in the  
*Rubric*.]

1376.

5 Kal. Feb.

Avignon.  
(f. 28d.)

To the official of York. Mandate to confirm to Thomas de Walleworth, clerk, of the diocese of Durham, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, the church of Hemyngburgh, in the diocese of York, which, on the death of Alan de Schotlyngton, he obtained by institution of archbishop Alexander, on the presentation of the prior and chapter of Durham, and now doubts whether it was not reserved to the pope. The confirmation is to be subject to the usual condition that Alan was not a member of the papal household.

Non. Feb.

Avignon.  
(f. 36.)

To Andrew Umfray, canon and dean of Dunkeld, bachelor of canon law. Confirmation to him of the canonry and prebend and the deanery which he obtained by exchange with Robert Keneth for his canonry and prebend and the chanter'ship (*cantoria*), by collation of bishop Michael, to whom the resignations were made, and now doubts whether the canonry and prebend, with the deanery—which has cure of souls, is a major dignity below the episcopal, and is elective—were not reserved to the pope or lapsed to him by the statutes of the [Fourth General] Lateran Council by reason of their long voidance. Andrew, who is in priest's orders, holds also a canonry and prebend of Dunbar, and by provision of the present pope a canonry of Aberdeen with expectation of a prebend. The confirmation is subject to the usual condition that Robert was not a member of the papal household.

7 Id. Feb.

Avignon.  
(f. 39d.)

To Matthew de Glendenwin, rector of Cavers, in the diocese of Glasgow, M.A. Confirmation to him of the said church, void by the death of John Canon, which he obtained by institution of John Lethi, or Lechi, vicar-general in spirituals of Walter bishop of Glasgow, on the presentation of William, abbot, and the convent of Melrose, and now doubts whether it was not reserved to the pope, or lapsed by the statutes of the [Fourth General] Lateran Council, or whether it did not become void in some other way than that stated. Matthew, who is B.C.L. holds also a canonry of Glasgow with expectation of a prebend. The confirmation is subject to the usual condition that John was not a member of the papal household.

7 Id. Jan.

Avignon.  
(f. 46.)

To Thomas, Augustinian abbot of St. Mary's, Cong (*de Cunga*), in the diocese of Tuam. Confirmation to him of that abbey, which he obtained by provision of archbishop Gregory, on the resignation of abbot Malachy, sometime canon. The prior and convent, having been duly assembled for the election, unanimously resolved to proceed by way of compromise, and granted to the archbishop authority for that turn to provide. Thomas now doubts whether it was not reserved to the pope.

15 Kal. April.

Avignon.  
(f. 48d.)

To the bishop of St. Andrews. Mandate to grant a dispensation to Patrick de Hepborn, knight, and Eleanor de Bruys, countess of Carryk, of the dioceses of St. Andrews and Glasgow



1376.

respectively, to intermarry, notwithstanding their relation in the fourth degree of kindred, by reason that Agnes, Patrick's former wife, was thus related to Eleanor.

6 Id. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 49d.)

To the bishop of Worcester, the abbot of Cirencester, and the prior of Stodeley, in the diocese of Worcester. Mandate to receive the resignation of Nicholas de Trinbeye, Augustinian prior of Lanthony Prima, in the diocese of St. Davids, who, after ruling the priory well for eleven years or thereabouts, was, when saying the office of the dead, thrown to the ground, and had both his eyes torn out by the sons of iniquity, John Poding, John Welynton, and Robert Bolter, canons of the same, who also killed his brother, John de Trinbey, a layman, wherefore the prior has not dared to dwell within 40 miles of the priory, and is ready to resign. Licence is to be given to the convent to elect a fitting person as prior, and an annual pension is to be assigned to Nicholas for life from the revenues. If a fitting person be elected, the election is, if canonical, to be confirmed; if not, the commissioners are themselves to make provision. The name of the person whose election shall be confirmed, or to whom provision shall be made, is to be certified to the papal camera, or to the collector in those parts. Those who took part in the outrage, if publicly excommunicated by the commissioners without appeal, shall be strictly bound thereby until they make satisfaction and, with letters of the commissioners in proof, repair to the apostolic see for absolution.

5 Kal. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 60.)

To Madoc ap Philip, vicar of St. Michael's in Kery, in the diocese of St. Davids. Indult of non-residence during three years while studying civil law at an university.

8 Id. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 75.)

To Robert de Bradegare (Bradegate), canon of London, B.C.L. Extension from 18 to 25 marks of the value of a benefice without cure of souls, reserved to him by the present pope, in the gift of the archbishop of Canterbury. He is litigating in the papal palace about a canonry and prebend of Wyngbam in the diocese of Canterbury.

4 Id. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 75.)

To the same. Further extension of the same to 30 marks.

8 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 75d.)

To Hugh de Bubamhull (Bukunhull in *Rubric*), clerk, of the diocese of Lincoln. Confirmation of the mandate for provision, granted him by the present pope, of a benefice with or without cure of souls in the common or several gift of the archbishop, prior, and chapter of Canterbury, no mention having been made in the said letters of provision of his perpetual portion, without cure of souls, of the chapel of Landewitrefrandegh, in the diocese of St. Davids, on account of which he doubts whether the said letters may not be reputed surreptitious. Hugh holds also by provision of the present pope a canonry of Chichester, with expectation of a prebend. [Wrong in the *Rubric*—

1376.

*Hugoni de Bukunhull gratia facta ad collationem archiepiscopi prioris et capituli Cantuariensis ampliatur, for confirmatur.]*

10 Kal. June.

Avignon.  
(f. 76.)

To the same. Extension to 60 marks of the value of the benefice value 40 marks with cure of souls, and 18 without which was reserved to him by the present pope, in the common or several gift of the archbishop, prior, and chapter of Canterbury. [*In Rubrice 'Eidem eadem gratia iterum ampliatur.'*]

4 Id. April.

Avignon.  
(f. 83.)

To John Cheyne, canon of Exeter. Licence, on his petition touching certain farms (*firmæ*) limited to the senior canons who complete their first year's residence, which he has done at great expense, to accept the farm of Sydebuy, to be vacated shortly by Robert archbishop elect of Dublin, who now holds it, in place of that of Rampton, in the diocese of Lincoln, which has been assigned to him, and from which, on account of the great distance from his benefices of the places belonging thereto and the malice of the people, he can hardly derive any benefit.

7 Kal. June.

Avignon.  
(f. 89d.)

To Malcolm Ysaye, priest, of the diocese of Sodor. Confirmation to him of the church of Moliwe (Molrwe in *Rubrice*), in the said diocese, which he obtained on the death of Dampnaldus Nigelli; John, lord of the place of Yle in the same diocese, the patron, presenting him, and William bishop of Sodor instituting him. Malcolm doubts whether the church was not specially reserved to the pope, or lapsed to him in accordance with the statutes of the [Fourth General] Lateran Council by reason of its long voidance, Martin Martini, sometime rector, having held it without being ordained priest in due time. The confirmation is subject to the usual condition that Dampnaldus was not a member of the papal household.

3 Kal. June.

Avignon.  
(f. 95.)

Licence, on the petition of John Olneye, lord, and the inhabitants of the town of Weston Underwode in the diocese of Lincoln, to have a cemetery, there being a chapel there annexed to the parish church of Olney, distant an English mile and more, in which chapel all ecclesiastical sacraments except that of burial are ministered. [*See Reg. cclviii. f. 168.*]

6 Non. May.

Avignon.  
(f. 114.)

To Findlay (*Findlao*) de Ketenys, clerk, of the diocese of St. Andrews. Confirmation of the church of Fethiressach, in the diocese of St. Andrews, which he obtained by collation of the ordinary on the death of Gilbert Armstrang, under letters of the present pope by which he expected a benefice with or without cure in the gift of the bishop, and now doubts whether it was not specially reserved to the pope and void, not by Gilbert's death, but by his obtaining, also by authority of the ordinary, and holding for several years along with his church, the provostship of St. Andrews, which has cure of souls, whereby the church, according to the statutes of the [Fourth General] Lateran Council, lapsed to the pope. The confirmation is subject to the usual condition that Gilbert was not a member of the papal household.



1376.

5 Kal. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 118d.)

To William Todeworth, rector of St. Tud, in the diocese of Exeter, D.C.L. Dispensation, in extension of former dispensations on account of illegitimacy—(i.) to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure of souls; (ii.) to exchange the same once; (iii.) after obtaining the church of Essewater in the diocese of Exeter, to receive and hold another benefice, without cure, even if it were a canonry and prebend in a cathedral church, and to exchange it once, as also his church, for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices, by virtue of which he exchanged Essewater for St. Tud, and received from the present pope provision of a canonry of Exeter and reservation of a prebend; (iv.) to hold together with such canonry and prebend, when obtained, another benefice, even if a canonry and prebend, or dignity, *personatus*, or office in a cathedral church, even if elective, and to exchange the same, as well as his canonry and prebend of Exeter for similar or dissimilar benefices, since which he has obtained and still holds a certain prebend of Exeter—so that he, who has for ten years postulated in the episcopal court of Exeter, may receive and hold any benefices whatsoever, of whatever number and kind, with or without cure, even if one be a canonry and prebend or an elective dignity major after the pontifical with cure of souls, in cathedral or metropolitan churches, and may exchange the same for similar or dissimilar benefices as often as he choose, provided that all the benefices held or to be held by him be mutually compatible. Further, in future graces concerning the aforesaid benefices, no mention need be made of his illegitimacy or of his dispensations.

3 Kal. Aug.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 123.)

To the Cistercian abbot and convent of Kinloss, in the diocese of Moray. Confirmation, with exemplification, of the appropriation by Henry bishop of Aberdeen, with the assent of the dean and chapter, of the church of Elen, in his diocese, the fruits of which were by a former bishop divided into two portions, the rector taking the tithes of corn, and the vicar the tithes of lambs, wool, and cheeses, and all oblations, funeral, and other parochial dues. Bishop Henry appropriated to the abbot and convent the rectory, which was and is in their patronage, together with the said tithes of corn, the appropriation to take effect on the resignation or death of the rector. Upon the resignation of William Comyn of Buchan, the abbot and convent entered upon possession of rectory and tithes, and have held them for fifty-six years. Although William de Culabre, canon of Aberdeen, who held also the church of Alveth, a benefice incompatible with Elen, claimed the rectory and the tithes of corn, he failed in his suit and made no appeal. The bishop's letters, given at Aberdeen, without other date, assert that the patronage of the church was given by Robert king of Scotland to the abbot and convent, they having to pay to a perpetual chaplain in St. Mary's cathedral, Aberdeen, 100s. yearly, find him an honest habit for his use in the choir, and have a house built for the first of such chaplains; the letters are sealed with the bishop's seal



1376.

and the common seal of the chapter, and signed by: bishop Henry; William Comyn, prebendary of Crudan; John de Hadigthon, prebendary of Benchori; Reginald de Coyneris, prebendary of Owen; Philip, prebendary of Clath; Walter Schori, prebendary of Balhelwi. [The year of the appropriation, 1320, is added in the margin, perhaps deductively, in the hand of Garampi, prefect of the Vatican Archives, 1757-1772.]

4 Kal. July.  
Villeneuve by  
Avignon.  
(f. 131.)

To the bishop of Rochester. Mandate to appropriate to the master and college of Cobham—which was founded in honour of God and the Blessed Virgin Mary [and St. Mary Magdalen], in the church of Cobham, by John de Cobham, knight, of his diocese, and has been impoverished by pestilences and other misfortunes which have for some time prevailed more than is wont in the parts of England—one of the churches of the knight's patronage, value 40*l.* to take effect on the resignation or death of the rector, a vicar's portion being reserved.

10 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 132*d.*)

To the archbishop of Canterbury. Mandate to inform himself touching the facts stated in the petition of the parishioners of St. Giles's without Crepulgate, London, who assert that the office books of their church, according to the Use of St. Paul's, London, are destroyed and, as it were, totally consumed by age, and to allow them, if it shall seem good to him, to adopt the Salisbury Use, which obtains, not only in the chapel of the metropolitan, but throughout almost the whole province of Canterbury; notwithstanding that the dean of St. Paul's strives with all his power that the ancient rite of his church may be preserved in St. Giles's.

17 Kal. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 134*d.*)

To the dean of Dunkeld. Mandate, on petition also of Robert king of Scotland, to confirm to Thomas de Cardeny, clerk, of that diocese, if found fit after diligent examination, his canonry of Dunkeld and prebend of Forworth, which he obtained by provision of bishop Michael upon the resignation of David Marre, and now doubts whether they were not reserved to the pope, David having been at the time, as is asserted, a papal chaplain. The confirmation is to be subject to the condition that David was not otherwise a member of the papal household.

7 Id. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 135.)

To Thomas de Brandon, subdean of York, licentiate of civil law. Confirmation to him of his prebend of Bole in York. Under letters of provision by the present pope of a canonry of York with expectation of a prebend, he obtained and still holds the prebend of Burgthorp (Bugthorpe), void by the death of John Stokes, which he believed to be due to him in turn, and about which he is litigating in the papal palace [See Reg. cclxxxvi. f. 277*d.*] Afterwards, doubting whether Burgthorp was his in due turn, he obtained under the same letters the said prebend of Bole, void by the death of Simon Multon, and now doubts whether it was not reserved to the pope. The confirmation is subject to the usual condition that Simon Multon was not a member of the papal household.

1376.

16 Kal. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 155.)

To William Couper of Prees, clerk, of the diocese of Lichfield. Extension to 50 marks of the value of a benefice reserved to him in the common or several gift of the bishop, prior, and chapter of Durham, value 40 marks with cure of souls and 18 without; the number of expectants for such benefices being so great, and their taxations so high, that he fears the former letters may be useless.

## LITTERE DE CURIA.

Id. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 185d.)

To William archbishop of Rouen, papal nuncio. Grant to him, as translated from Carpentras to Rouen, to use and enjoy all the powers and faculties hitherto used and enjoyed by him in his mission touching the treaty of peace between Charles king of the French and Edward king of England, and to exact procurations and proceed against defaulters as before.

## 7 GREGORY XI.

## DE INDULTIS, ETC.

1377.

6 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 204d.)

To William de Vyndesore, knight, of the diocese of York. Indult that his confessor may give licence to religious to eat flesh meat at the knight's table once a month on lawful days.

## 8 GREGORY XI.

## DE INDULTIS, ETC.

1378.

2 Id. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 220.)

To James cardinal deacon of St. George's in Velabro. Indult for three years to visit by deputy churches, monasteries, and other ecclesiastical places in his deanery of Salisbury, and arch-deaconries of Durham and Leicester (*Leucestrie*) and persons thereof, and to receive procurations to the amount of 30 silver *gros Tournois* a day, at the rate of twelve to a gold florin of Florence. [See Reg. cclxxxv. f. 66.]

Concurrent mandate to the dean of Chichester, the chancellor of Salisbury, and Robert de Stratton, canon of York.

16 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 225d.)

To Philip de Thorneburi (Thornbury), of the diocese of Modena. Rehabilitation on account of his having accepted, under a mandate of provision by the present pope, the canonry of Lincoln and prebend of Caistor (*de Castro*), which he still holds, on their voidance by the death of Henry de Ingilby, without being dispensed on account of illegitimacy as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman, of which illegitimacy no mention was made in the papal letters, although the bishop of Bologna had received papal mandate to grant him such dispensation. The canonry and prebend are to be resigned. [See Reg. cclxxxvi. f. 107d.]



1378.

Id. Jan. To John Southam, donsel, and Margaret his wife, of the diocese of London. Indults to have mass celebrated before daybreak, to have a portable altar, and to have mass and other divine offices celebrated in places under interdict.

[12 Kal. March?] To John Therlyng, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln. Indult to have a portable altar. [This is from the *Rubrice*. The upper half of f. 231, on which it occurred, has been cut away.]

12 Kal. March. To Roger Lovecok, of the diocese of York. The like. [This occurs on the remaining half of f. 231, as well as in the *Rubrice*.]

## REGESTA, VOL. CCXCI.\*

## 1 CLEMENT VII. ANTI-POPE.

## DE CURIA.

1378.

15 Kal. Jan. To John bishop of Palestrina, papal nuncio. Appointing him nuncio to the king and queen (*sic*) of France and the provinces lands subject thereto: with faculty to compel by ecclesiastical censure, without appeal, any soever who oppose or rebel.

[Marginal note in *Rubrice*, *q[uaternus]* iii. The reference is to Avignon Reg. No. 220 (Clem. VII. vol. xvi. the last of An. 1), f. 47 *seq.* where at the end of the third quaternion is the note: *Script[us] est in pergamen[o]*.]

*Ibid.*

(f. 26d.)

To all the faithful in Christ. Recounting the circumstances whereby on the death of pope Gregory XI. at Rome, in March last, the cardinals, the present pope being one of their number, entered the conclave, and were, by the violence of the officers of the city and the terrible uproar of the people, compelled to intrude into the holy apostolic see a certain Bartholomew, then archbishop of Bari, who, being blinded by ambition, presumes to call himself pope [Urban VI.]; wherefore, lest such deeds and excesses should not be known, the pope is sending to the realm of France John bishop of Palestrina, commends him to all the faithful, and warns, exhorts, and commands them to show him due obedience and reverence. Otherwise the pope will ratify sentences of the cardinal against those who oppose or rebel.

*Ibid.*

(f. 28.)

To John cardinal bishop of Palestrina, and Guy cardinal priest of St. Cross in Jerusalem, papal nuncios. Power to treat for a lasting peace and concord between Charles king of France and Richard king of England and their adherents; to confirm the same by ecclesiastical censure and any other penalties whatsoever, and to relax oaths, leagues, confederations, pacts, and conventions which may stand in the way. [There follow

\* Vols. 288, 289, 290, belong to the Avignon series.



1378.

forty-eight faculties etc. committed to cardinal John for his mission to France, for the *rubrics* of nineteen of which see N. Valois, *La France et le Grand Schisme*, I. 129. similar for the most part to those below conferred on cardinal Guy.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 41d.)

To Guy cardinal priest of St. Cross in Jerusalem. Appointing him nuncio to the kingdoms of England, Ireland, and Scotland, to Flanders, and to the [cities and] dioceses of Liège, Utrecht, Cambrai, and Tournay; as above, f. 26, *mutatis mutandis*.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 42.)

To all the faithful in Christ. As above, f. 26d, *mutatis mutandis*.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 43.)

To prelates and clergy, secular and regular, throughout the realms [of England, Ireland, and Scotland] expressed in the pope's letters. Mandate to provide Guy cardinal of St. Cross in Jerusalem, during his mission, with 50 gold florins of the camera a day, each worth 10 silver *Tournois*. [See f. 45d.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 43d.)

To Guy cardinal priest of St. Cross in Jerusalem, papal nuncio. Faculty to constrain by ecclesiastical censures those guilty of sacrilege, to absolve those who have thereby incurred sentence of excommunication, and to dispense those who have similarly incurred irregularity.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Power to treat of peace and truces between any persons whatsoever, secular or ecclesiastical, of the parts to which he is sent.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 44.)

To the same. Power to exact, proceeding by ecclesiastical censure, without appeal, and invoking if necessary the aid of the secular arm, from the archbishops of Arles, Aix, Embrun, and Vienne, and their suffragans, and from other prelates and clergy, secular and regular, of those provinces, the same sum, as daily procuration, which he is empowered to exact within the limits of his nunciature (f. 43).

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to grant the office of notary to a hundred persons, even if married or in priest's or in other holy orders: enclosing the usual form of oath to be taken.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 44d.)

To the same. Power to enquire into and punish excesses of religious, exempt or not exempt, of whatsoever order.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to convoke prelates and clergy, secular and regular, and to enjoin and impose upon them whatsoever may be expedient in the prosecution of his mission.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 45.)

To the same. Mandate to cause to be observed by ecclesiastical censure, without appeal, the present pope's late modification, of which annotation is made below (*cujus tenorem inferius annotari fecimus*) respecting the moveables reserved by the pope to the apostolic see of deceased prelates (as above, Reg. cclxxx, f. 39d.). It has come to the pope's hearing that some collectors and

1378.

sub-collectors in the parts to which the nuncio has been deputed, exceeding the limits of their office in the recovery of the said moveables, and in contempt of the said modification, extort from the compositions which they often make in respect of such moveables and other things, a proportion in the shilling (*caput solidi*), namely a penny in the shilling upon the amount agreed upon, and at the time of payment two gold florins per cent. not for the *camera*, but rather for themselves; and that they allow to be received by their notaries (*tabelliones*), not without suspicion of a share in the gains (*co[m]mun[i]onis lucrorum*) for each instrument drawn up (*instrumentis compositis*) and acquittance (*absolutione*), both five and six, and sometimes eight gold florins and other immoderate fees (*salaria*), levying and compelling payment thereof.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 45d.)

To the same. Faculty to exact, during his mission to the realms [of England, Ireland, and Scotland] expressed in the pope's letters, from prelates and other clergy within the limits thereof, secular and regular, as his daily procuration, the sum of 50 gold florins of the *camera*, each worth 10 silver *Tournois*. [See f. 43.]

*Ibid.*

To the same. Indult to celebrate and cause to be celebrated divine offices in places under an interdict, solemnly and aloud (*alta voce*), with open doors and ringing of bells, provided that those present were not the cause of the interdict, and that the interdict be not a special one.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to absolve slayers and mutilators of wives, parents, brothers, and sisters.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 46.)

To the same. Power to coerce by ecclesiastical censure or by any other penalties religious of any order soever, mendicants or not mendicants, exempt or not exempt, who shall presume to say or do anything in their preachings or sermons whereby the business of his mission may be hindered or delayed.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty during his mission to hear and terminate whatsoever causes, both civil and criminal, shall be brought before him or his court.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Power to cause churches and cemeteries in his nunciature to be consecrated by catholic archbishops and bishops in communion with the apostolic see, and to be reconciled by fit priests, the water having been first blessed by a catholic bishop; without derogation to the statute [*Decretal. Greg. ix. iii. 40, 9*], which requires such reconciliation to be done by bishops only.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Power to compel satisfaction to be given by those, of whatsoever dignity or rank, even pontifical, who capture or despoil persons going to or departing from him and his court.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 46d.)

To the same. Faculty to constrain by ecclesiastical censure, with the aid, if necessary, of the secular arm, such persons, as



1378.

above, who hinder by counsel, help, or favour, the business entrusted to him.

*Ibid.* To the same. Faculty to enjoy in all things the same power which is used by legates *a latere*. [Of. Varin, *Arch. admin. de la ville de Reims*, III. 498.]

*Ibid.* To the same. Power to treat as above, f. 28.  
(f. 47.)

*Ibid.* To the same. Faculty to summon general or special councils, and to convoke thereto, generally and specially, prelates and other clergy, secular and regular.

*Ibid.* To the same. Faculty to proceed against and deprive inquisitors of heresy who have extorted money or other things.  
(f. 47d.)

*Ibid.* To the same. Faculty to confirm, ratify, and approve whatsoever concords, conventions, pacts, and ordinances, made with the late king Edward by Giles Saneii Munionis, D.C.L. provost of Valencia, by mandate of Gregory XI. bear upon the provision of benefices of the realm of England which fall within the royal rights belonging for the time being to king Richard (*cadentium in Regaliis pro tempore occurrentibus*).

*Ibid.* To the same. Faculty to absolve, dispense, and rehabilitate clerks of his nunciature who, when included in the greater excommunication, have received orders, even priest's orders, or benefices from excommunicated bishops, and have ministered in the same, even in places under an interdict.

*Ibid.* To the same. Faculty to cause fit persons of either sex to be received as canons or canonesses, monks or nuns, friars or sisters, in metropolitan, cathedral, and other regular churches, monasteries, [and] priories of any order soever, provided that where there be a fixed number therein it be incomplete.  
(f. 48.)

*Ibid.* To the same. Faculty to dispense ecclesiastical persons within his nunciature on account of defect of age to receive and hold, after completing their twentieth year, a dignity or *personatus* without cure of souls.  
(f. 48d.)

*Ibid.* To the same. Faculty to dispense slayers and depredators of pilgrims.

*Ibid.* To the same. Faculty to grant indulgences for three years to choose a confessor.

*Ibid.* To the same. Grant (*concedimus*) to give relaxation of one year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who shall be present at mass and other divine offices celebrated by himself or pontifically celebrated in his presence; if the king or queen, their sons or daughters, or any one of them be present, the relaxation shall be for two years and eighty days.

*Ibid.* To the same. Faculty to dispense women, howsoever illegitimately born, to make their profession in an approved order  
(f. 49.)

1378.

to dispense those who have already made their profession to take the sacred veil, and to hold any offices and honour soever the dignity of abbess excluded; and to dispense five of such women to be elected and appointed even to the dignity of abbess.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to absolve from excommunication a hundred clerks who, when excommunicate, have accepted and held benefices, with or without cure of souls, even elective dignities major with cure of souls in cathedral churches, and principal dignities in collegiate churches; also a hundred others who have accepted such from excommunicated persons; and to grant restitution to their benefices, with rehabilitation and fresh collation when necessary.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to make a declaration with respect to oaths, as to which it is doubted whether they be lawful or not; to remit them when declared unlawful, and to relax and remit pacts and confederations, fortified by oath, which appear to him to be unlawful and opposed to peace and justice.

*Ibid.*

(f. 49d.)

Faculty to make provision of any benefices whatsoever within the limits of his nunciature, secular and regular, with or without cure, void and to be void, even canonries and prebends, dignities, *personatus*, or offices in cathedral churches, even if their collation has by the statutes of the [Fourth General] Lateran Council lapsed to the pope, and even if they be specially or generally reserved to the pope, or if they be void by the obtaining possession of any benefices soever by papal collation, or be void in any other way; provided that the values do not exceed—if taxed, 20 and 15 pounds *petits tournois*, with or without cure respectively, according to the taxation of the tenth; if not taxed, 30 and 20 respectively, according to the common estimate. One such benefice is to be given to a single person, even if such person hold one, two, three, or more benefices; or, holding one or two only, hold also a canonry, by papal provision, with expectation of a prebend, dignity, *personatus*, administration, or office, or have otherwise expectation of one or two benefices. The pope wills that if he to whom the nuncio shall make provision of one or more of such benefices, hold one, two, three, or more benefices, or hold two only together with a canonry, by papal provision, with expectation of a prebend, dignity, *personatus*, administration, or office, or together with similar expectation of one or two other benefices, such papal graces shall become *ipso facto* null and void, and of the first-named one, two, three, or more benefices, one shall be resigned for each obtained by virtue of these presents.

*Ibid.*

(f. 50.)

To the same. Faculty to absolve and to dispense on account of irregularity contracted, if any, all persons, ecclesiastical and secular, of his nunciature who have adhered, adhere, or shall adhere to the wicked man Bartholomew, sometime archbishop



1378.

of Bari, or have obtained, or shall obtain (*impetraverint*) from him benefices, letters, or graces, thereby or otherwise participating in the sentences or penalties inflicted on him.

*Ibid.*  
(t. 50d.)

To the same. Authority for himself, and those of his household whom he shall send, to participate with the excommunicated Florentines in divine offices and other forbidden cases: with licence for members of his household whom he shall approve to have dealings (*communicandi*) therewith even in matters of trade (*mercimoniis*).

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to absolve from excommunication and other sentences, and to dispense on account of irregularity incurred, if any, ecclesiastics within his nunciature, religious and secular (the words *seculares et regulares*, which were first written, are cancelled), who have ministered when not ordained.

*Ibid.*  
(t. 51.)

To the same. Faculty to cause apt and able scholars to receive the tonsure (*clericali caractere insigniri*), and fit persons to be promoted to all holy orders, by a catholic bishop of his choice.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to grant to members of his household, once only, in the article of death, indulgence of plenary remission of sins.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to allow clerks within his nunciature, studying in any lawful faculties whatsoever in universities, to receive for five years the fruits of their benefices during absence.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to make composition (*componendi*) with usurers with respect to uncertain usuries, provided that those to whom payment or restitution is due be unknown or cannot be found; and to absolve such usurers, after satisfaction made, from excommunication or other sentences incurred. Such sums as he shall receive by way of composition the pope intends to apply to the defence of the rights, lands, and goods of the Roman church, and the nuncio is, as quickly as he can, to certify thereof the officers of the *camera*.

*Ibid.*  
(t. 51d.)

To the same. Faculty to use in behalf of members of his household, when without the limits of his nunciature, the same indulgences and graces which have been granted in their favour when within the same.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to confirm to members of his household collations and provisions of any benefices whatsoever made by papal authority.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to dispense members of his household and other ecclesiastical persons within his nunciature who hold dignities or benefices with cure of souls or other benefices requiring priest's orders, so that, provided they become subdeacon within a year, they need not be ordained priest for seven years.

1378.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 52.)

To the same. Faculty to surrogate fit persons to those members of his household who die when litigating in the Roman court with respect to any benefices whatsoever, even if they die in the said court. Such persons shall be established in the same rights with respect to such benefices which were possessed by the said members of his household at the time of their death.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to absolve those who have incurred sentences of excommunication under processes made by the popes on Holy Thursday against whosoever act contrary to the tenor of the same.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to make enquiry concerning any ecclesiastical persons soever, religious and secular, of any dignity and rank, even the pontifical, exempt and not exempt, even of the mendicant orders, who, pretending that Bartholomew sometime archbishop of Bari is pope, obey, adhere to, and favour him, receive his letters and mandates, and assail the pope with words of contumely and opprobrium; to cite them, and, if they be found guilty, and persist in their rebellion, to take, arrest, imprison, punish, and correct them, and otherwise execute due justice upon them.

*Ibid.*

(f. 53.)

To the same. Faculty to absolve from excommunication and to dispense on account of irregularity, if any, two hundred persons within his nunciature who have been promoted to priest's or other orders *per saltum*, provided that they were so promoted by catholic bishops and that they afterwards took the orders omitted.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to absolve from excommunication or other penalties promulgated by processes of the present pope or his predecessors, by heresy inquisitors, or by other papal delegates or sub-delegates, against adherents of heretics and of rebels against the pope, his predecessors, and the Roman church.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to employ all faculties, graces, and letters conferred upon him by divers letters of the pope respecting dispensations for matrimony, grants of the office of notary, and collations of benefices, in going to and returning from his nunciature, provided that he do not employ them within the limits of the nunciatures of other cardinals whom the pope is sending this day to other realms.

*Ibid.*

(f. 53d.)

To the same. Faculty to absolve from excommunication incurred, if any, and to dispense on account of irregularity, a hundred persons who have received orders from excommunicated bishops and those who have received orders from other bishops than their own, without licence from their own bishops, have ministered therein, and have before or after such ordination obtained from such bishops collations of benefices.



1378.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to make provision of benefices, as above, f. 49*d*, as far as the words "expectation of one or two benefices." The pope wills that if a person who receives such benefice from the nuncio already hold three or more other benefices he shall resign one of them; and that if a person hold two benefices and a canonry, by papal provision, with expectation of a prebend, dignity, *personatus*, administration, or office, or hold two benefices with similar expectation of one or two others, such papal graces shall become *ipso facto* null and void.

*Ibid.*

(f. 54.)

To the same. Faculty to receive resignations of any benefices whatsoever within his nunciature, and to make provision of them, one to a single person, according to the faculty above, f. 49*d*.

*Ibid.*(f. 54*d*.)

To the same. Faculty to deprive of their benefices those ecclesiastics, secular and regular, of his nunciature, who adhere and persist in adhering to Bartholomew sometime archbishop of Bari, and to make provision thereof to fit persons. The pope wills, as above, f. 53*d*.

*Ibid.*(f. 55*d*.)

To the same. Faculty to receive and cause to be received ten [dignities, *personatus*, offices, or administrations (the omission is supplied from the *Rubricæ*)] in ten cathedral, even metropolitan, churches, and other ten (*alias decem*) in as many monasteries or other places of whatsoever order within the limits of his nunciature.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Power to absolve clerks and laymen, and their satellites, who have laid sacrilegious hands on churches, monasteries, benefices, and ecclesiastics; and in the case of clerks to dispense them on account of consequent irregularity, if any.

*Ibid.*

(f. 56.)

To the same. Faculty—in extension of the faculty (f. 50) to absolve and dispense ecclesiastics, secular and regular, who have had provision of benefices from the wicked man the son (*alumnus*) of perpetual malediction, Bartholomew sometime archbishop of Bari—to make provision anew of the same benefices to the same persons, upon their return to the obedience of the pope and the Roman church and their being absolved and dispensed.

*Ibid.*(f. 56*d*.)

To the same. Faculty to reserve in ten regular cathedral or metropolitan churches, and in ten monasteries or other places of any order whatsoever, dignities, *personatus*, administrations, or offices, with or without cure of souls, one in each of such churches and monasteries; and to make provision thereof to twenty persons of his choice, even if such person hold a benefice or office and have expectation of another. Of the persons who by these presents obtain a dignity, *personatus*, administration, or office, those who already hold a benefice or office shall resign the same; and in the case of those who have expectation of such benefice or office, the grace under which they expect shall become null and void.



1378.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 57d.)

To the same. Faculty to make provision to fit persons of his choice of all and singular benefices, secular and regular, with or without cure, of any members of his household whatsoever—even though they be papal chaplains or abbreviators or writers of apostolic letters, or otherwise officers of the apostolic see—which are void or shall become void during his mission.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 58.)

To the same. Appointing him nuncio, as above, f. 41d.

1379.

6 Kal. Aug.  
Avignon.  
(f. 65d.)

## DE INDULTIS, PRIVILEGIIS ET DISPENSATIONIBUS.

To David, abbot, and the convent of Holyrood, Edinburgh. Indult, on petition also of king Robert, for him and his successors to freely use the mitre, ring, and other pontifical insignia; likewise to give solemn benediction in the monastery (whose abbots are by custom the king's principal chaplains), in priories subject thereto, and in parish and other churches belonging in common or severally to the said abbot and convent, although not subject *pleno jure*, provided that no bishop or papal legate be present.

13 Kal. April.  
Fondi.  
(f. 112.)

To the bishops of St. Andrews and Glasgow. Mandate to summon Robert de Clakkston, Benedictine prior of Goldingham, in the diocese of St. Andrews, and others concerned, and to inform themselves touching the crimes of sacrilege, robbery, homicide, rapine, and devastation, of which the prior is accused, and his felonies against king Robert, whose ancestors founded and built the priory, and endowed it with a barony. If the facts be as stated, they are to deprive and remove the prior.

17 Kal. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 157.)

Appropriation to the Augustinian abbot and convent of St. Mary's, Cambuskyneth, of the vicarage of Clacmanan, in the diocese of St. Andrews, value 10 marks, of their patronage, the rectory of which is already appropriated to them. Gregory XI. reserved all vicarages and other benefices with or without cure void through provisions made by him of archdeaconries, dignities, *personatus*, offices, and other benefices soever; after which the said vicarage became void through the promotion by that pope of Maurice de Strathern to the archdeaconry of Dunblane [See *Cal. Pet.* i. 556, 559], and had not yet been disposed of by Gregory when he died. The present pope confirmed the reservation of such benefices reserved by his predecessor and not disposed of. Afterwards the petition of the said abbot and convent stated that their monastery had suffered from constant wars, their chalices, books, and other altar ornaments and other goods having been stolen, and their bell-tower struck by lightning, whereby the choir is greatly ruined. They are to depute one of their canons, or a fit priest, to serve the vicarage. [See Reg. ccxcii, f. 244.]

Kal. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 199d.)

Relaxation of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who give alms to the church of the Augustinian monastery of St. Catherine, Catdruym Omany, in the diocese of



1379.

Clonfert. The pope [*as above*, Reg. cclxxxiv. f. 105d], strictly forbids these present letters to be sent by collectors; if this be attempted, they are invalid. [*Cal. Pet. i. 542.*]

7 Kal. Nov.

Avignon.  
(f. 218d.)

To the bishop of Glasgow. Mandate to inform himself touching the petition of the Augustinian abbot and convent of Combuskyneth for a renewal of the appropriation formerly made to them by William bishop of St. Andrews, in consideration of the calamities recounted above (f. 157), of the church of Kinnoull of their patronage in his diocese, possession of which they obtained on the death of the rector, Brice de Kreye and held for two years or thereabouts, after which a question arose between them and Andrew de Tribine, priest of the same diocese, who asserted that he had papal provision of the said church. On the cause being heard (*ventilata*) before a papal auditor, and a definitive sentence being obtained by Andrew against the abbot and convent, against which they made no appeal, he despoiled them of their possession of the church, which he still holds. If the bishop find the facts to be as stated, and if he find expedient, he is to procure the appropriation anew of the church to the abbey and convent without requiring the licence of the diocesan, or of any other, to take effect on the voidance of the church by the resignation or death of Andrew, a vicar's portion being assigned. [*Cal. Pet. i. 539.*]

## REGESTA, VOL. CCXCII.

## 2 CLEMENT VII. ANTI-POPE.

## DE INDULTIS, PRIVILEGIIS, ET DISPENSATIONIBUS.

1380.

6 Id. Jan.

Avignon.  
(f. 9d.)

To John de Caron, canon of Moray, licentiate in canon and civil law. Indult to him, who is also M.A. and licentiate in civil and in canon law in the universities of Orleans and Paris respectively, and is in priest's orders, to take at Avignon or any other university the doctorate (*doctoratus insignia*) in both laws, notwithstanding the statutes of Paris and Orleans, which he has sworn to observe, and by which he cannot do so elsewhere than at Paris and Orleans.

1379.

15 Kal. Dec.

Avignon.  
(f. 33d.)

To William Gerland, canon of Caithness, M.A. Confirmation of the provision made to him by the present pope of a canonry of Caithness, with reservation of a prebend and *personatus* or office, with or without cure [10 Kal. Dec. 1378. See *Cal. Pet. i. 543*], notwithstanding that no mention was made therein of a previous provision, also by the present pope, of a canonry of

1379.

Moray with similar reservation [15 Kal. Dec. 1378. *See Ibid.* 545]. William, who is in priest's orders, has also the vicarage of Nautill (Newtyle), which has cure of souls (*vicariam curatam*), and the chaplaincy of Duffus castle, in the dioceses of St. Andrews and Moray, of which the first is to be resigned [*See Ibid.* 575]. As soon as by either of the two letters of provision he shall obtain such *personatus* or office with cure, the remaining letters, as far as regards another *personatus* or office, shall be null and void.

1380.

5 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 40d.)

To Peter Bricii, a Hospitaller. Declaration that he is in no wise bound to the order of Carmelites, which, at the instigation of certain of his father's friends, he entered in his tenth or eleventh year, and assumed the regular habit, but which before completing a year's probation, and before making any profession, he quitted in order to enter the order of St. John of Jerusalem.

1379.

7 Kal. Nov.  
Anno 1.  
Avignon.  
(f. 47.)

To the bishop of Glasgow. Mandate as above, Reg. ccxci. f. 218d.

1380.

8 Id. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 80.)

To Thomas Macheugan, Augustinian prior of St. Coman's, Roscommon, in the diocese of Elphin. Extension of successive dispensations on account of illegitimacy—(i) when a secular clerk, to be ordained and hold a benefice with cure; (ii) upon his receiving provision of his priory, to exercise the cure and administration thereof; (iii) to receive and exchange as often as he chose the dignity of abbot—so that he may now be promoted to any dignity soever, even the episcopal. [*See Cal. Pet.* i. 541.]

3 Non. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 137.)

To John de Congallis, rector of Kinlochgouue or Kinlochgoule (Lochgoilhead), in the diocese of Argyll. Dispensation to him, who is in priest's orders, and has studied canon law for three years and more at Paris, to hold any benefice soever with cure of souls. Within three years from his obtaining such benefice, he is to exchange it or his parish church for another benefice compatible with the one retained, otherwise at the end of that period he is to resign his church.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 137d.)

Relaxation of a year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week; and of fifty days to those who on the said octaves and six days, annually visit and give alms to the fabric of the chapel of the poor hospital of St. John the Evangelist, Hochtyrogale, in the diocese of St. Andrews.

16 Kal. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 137d.)

To the bishops of Glasgow and St. Andrews. Mandate to make diligent enquiry touching the great part of the ransom still unpaid for the late king David, which king Robert, by



1380.

reason of manifold wars in Scotland, cannot pay, and which he has petitioned the pope to help him to pay by granting him a tenth or other subsidy. The bishops are to enquire and to report under seal what ecclesiastical subsidy and of what kind ought to be imposed by the pope, who thinks it meet and just that the king should be helped by the clergy and people of his realm.

8 Id. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 192.)

To William de Camera, clerk, of the diocese of Aberdeen. Confirmation to him, who has by letters of the present pope provision of a canonry of Dunkeld with reservation of a prebend, of the reservation made to him by Guy cardinal priest of St. Cross in Jerusalem, papal nuncio to the realms of England, Scotland, and Ireland, with all the power of a legate *a latere*, of a benefice value 20*l.* with cure of souls or 15*l.* without, in the common or several gift of the bishop and chapter of St. Andrews, notwithstanding that the cardinal, at the time of the reservation, had not yet entered the realm of Scotland. [See *Cal. Pet.* i. 550.]

4 Non. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 192*d.*)

To the chancellor of Paris. Mandate to admit Theodore or Theodoric de Montigniaco, Augustinian friar and reader (*lector*) of Paris, to lecture on the 'Sentences' in the university of Paris during the following summer vacation, or as often as he shall please and when he shall demand; and afterwards, at the end of the summer or when he shall have completed his lecturing, if found fit after examination, to grant him the honour of mastership and the licence to teach in the faculty of theology. Theodore has lectured on the 'Sentences' for ten years and more in divers universities, and in the last chapter general of the order [at Verona, 1377] was nominated to lecture on the 'Sentences' and to receive the mastership in theology at Oxford, which he has been and is unable to do especially by reason of the wars between Charles king of France and Edward king of England. [*Denifle and Chatelain, Chartul. Univ. Paris.* iii. No. 1442. From Avig. Reg. xviii. f. 563*d.*]

5 Non. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 234*d.*)

To the bishop of Chichester. Mandate, on petition of the Benedictine abbot and convent of St. Martin's, Sééz, to inform himself touching the resignation to be made by them of the priory of Arundel in the following circumstances:—At the time when William duke of the Normans, called the Conqueror (*conquisitor*), acquired the realm of England, Roger de Montgomerici, knight, built, founded, and endowed the said monastery, and obtained the appropriation to it of the said priory, in which were previously twelve secular canons of the English nation. The abbot and convent elected the prior from their own monastery, and have been accustomed to send five of their monks to the priory, from which they have drawn no other profit. The petition further sets forth that eighteen of their monks have been violently expelled from the said priory and from other of their dependent priories in England, of



1380.

which priories the abbot and convent are thus despoiled, whereby they, as well as the said eighteen monks, are almost compelled to beg (*quasi mendicare*). Further, John (*sic*) earl of Arundel, in whose domain the priory is situate, desiring to reduce it to its pristine state and to institute anew and to endow therein a chanter (*cantorem*) as its head, with eleven secular canons, has requested the abbot and convent to resign their rights and to assign them to the said chanter and canons, offering them as an equivalent for such rights and for the sustentation of five monks a fitting compensation in ready money. If the facts be as stated, the bishop is to receive from the abbot and convent the resignation of the priory, and to give the earl licence to institute the chanter and canons, the compensation money being wholly devoted by the monastery to repairs rendered necessary by the wars and to the purchase of rents.

8 Id. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 239d.)

To Geoffrey de Lymonia or Lymovia, preceptor of the Augustinian house or preceptory of St. Anthony, London, papal chaplain. Indult (he having been unable to collect the fruits of his preceptory by reason of the long wars between England and France, and of the schism caused by that wicked man and son (*alumpnus*) of perdition, Bartholomew sometime archbishop of Bari), exempting him until such time as he shall collect the fruits of his preceptory, or shall receive provision of another benefice or preceptory, from the payment of the burdens, tallages (*tallias*), and contributions imposed by the chapter general or abbot of the monastery of St. Anthony, [Vienne,] which payment he has for the past three years been unable to meet. All sentences inflicted or to be inflicted upon him are hereby annulled, and dispensation is given on account of consequent irregularity, if any.

5 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 242.)

Confirmation, on petition of bishop Alexander, Adam de Tynningham, dean, and the chapter of Aberdeen, of the gift of a yearly rent of 6 marks to God, the Blessed Virgin, and all saints, and a perpetual chaplain in the choir of Aberdeen, made by William de Keth, lord of the barony of Alden in the same diocese, from his lands of Acheydonald in the said barony, in consideration of the manifold services to him of William de Calabre, canon of Aberdeen, and for his own soul and the soul of the said canon. [*Registrum Ep. Aberdonen.* Spalding Club, I. 124.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 244.)

To the Augustinian abbot and convent of St. Mary's, Cambuskyneth. Confirmation of the appropriation of the perpetual vicarage of Clacmanan, value 15 marks, notwithstanding that in their former petition the vicarage had been declared to be of the value of 10 marks. [*See Reg. cexci. f. 157.*]

#### LITTERE DE CURIA.

4 Id. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 247d.)

To Guy cardinal priest of St. Cross in Jerusalem, papal nuncio. Faculty to receive from any persons soever, secular and regular, of his nunciature, resignations of any benefices



1380.

soever, below the pontifical, made for the purpose of exchange, and to make provision thereof.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 248.)

To the same. Extension of his faculty to make provision of benefices, above, Reg. cxcxi. f. 49d, the values being now defined as follows:—If taxed, and in the parts where the basis of taxation is the silver mark, they shall not exceed 30 silver marks with cure of souls and 20 without; if taxed, and in other parts where the basis is the pound *petits Tournois*, they shall not exceed 40 pounds *petits Tournois* with cure of souls and 30 without—in the parts, that is, where the ancient taxation of the tenth has been reduced to half; and in other parts where it is not reduced they shall not exceed 60 pounds *petits Tournois* with cure and 40 without, according to the said taxation, if taxed, or where the benefices have not been so taxed, according to the amount accustomed to be paid for the tenth.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 249.)

To the same. Faculty to dispense ten men and as many women to intermarry who are related in the third degree of affinity, or between whom there is an impediment arising from quasi-affinity (*proveniens ex pu[bli]ce hon[esta]tis justitia*).

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to grant letters of provision under the form for poor clerks to such poor clerks, acolytes, subdeacons, deacons and priests of his legation who before and after the death of Gregory XI. were, at Rome and Anagni, examined in letters (*litteratura*) and found fit, and who returned from those parts without the papal letters of provision. The values of the benefices to be so given are defined as follows:—In the parts where the basis of taxation is the mark, they shall not exceed 20 silver marks with cure and 15 without; where the basis is the pound *petits Tournois*, and where the ancient taxation of the tenth has been reduced to half, they shall not exceed 20 pounds *petits Tournois* with cure and 15 without; in other parts where the reduction does not exist they shall not exceed 40 pounds *petits Tournois* with cure or 30 without, according to the said taxation, if taxed, or if not taxed, according to the amount accustomed to be paid for the tenth.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 249d.)

To the same. Faculty to grant licence to three hundred persons of either sex, within and without the limits of his nunciature, to choose their confessor, who may give them plenary remission in the article of death.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to grant licence to two hundred persons of either sex to have a portable altar.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to confirm collations and provisions of any benefices soever within his nunciature made or to be made by papal or ordinary authority, provided that such benefices were not held by members of the pope's household, as though such benefices were not reserved to the pope or their collation had not lapsed to him by the statutes of the [Fourth General] Lateran Council.

1380.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to give the tonsure within his nunciature, within and without the statutory times.

*Ibid.*

(f. 250.)

To the same. Faculty to dispense two hundred persons on account of illegitimacy as born of unmarried or married persons or of priests, to hold one, two, or three benefices, one of which may have cure of souls, and to resign or exchange the same for similar or dissimilar benefices.

3 Id. Sept.

Avignon.

(f. 255d.)

To the same. Faculty, even though he be without the limits of his nunciature, to summon those concerned, and to remove from their benefices and offices below the pontifical in England and Scotland all regulars and seculars, adherents of Bartholomew sometime archbishop of Bari, and to make provision thereof to fit persons of his choice. [Not in *Rubrice*.]

[The volume is incomplete. Twenty-eight *Littere communes* indicated in the *Rubrice* are wanting. None of them concern England.]

## REGESTA, VOL. CCXCIII.

## 3 CLEMENT VII. ANTI-POPE.

*DE INDULTIS, PRIVILEGIIS, ETC.*

1381.

16 Kal. July.

Avignon.

(f. 27d.)

To Patrick Roberti, rector of Dalton Magna in the diocese of Glasgow. Extension of dispensation on account of illegitimacy to be ordained and hold a benefice with cure of souls, by virtue of which he holds his church, so that he may hold three other benefices compatible therewith, and exchange all four as often as shall seem good to him for similar or dissimilar benefices. In future graces no mention of the said dispensation need be made.

7 Kal. Oct.

Avignon.

(f. 34d.)

To Robert lord of Fiennes, knight, of the diocese of Exeter (*Exuniensis*). Indult that his confessor may dispense him to eat flesh and milk-meats (*lacticiniis*), during Lent and other days when they are forbidden.

14 Kal. Oct.

Avignon.

(f. 38d.)

Relaxation of a hundred days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the usual feasts and octaves annually visit and give alms for the repair of the chapel of St. Mary, Oulmes (*de Ulmis*) in the diocese of Nantes, which has been in great measure destroyed and devastated by the attack (*concursum*) of the English in the past year and by the prolonged wars.

19 Kal. Feb.

Avignon.

(f. 66.)

To Thomas O'Colman, a Friar Minor. Dispensation to him, who is being already dispensed on account of illegitimacy to be promoted to the episcopal dignity, so that he may freely accept the see of Armagh, to which the pope intends this day to appoint him. [See Reg. cclxxxvi. f. 51d.]



1381.

9 Kal. May.

Avignon.  
(f. 121d.)

To the bishop of Glasgow. Mandate, on the petition of John, Premonstratensian abbot, and the convent of Driburch in the diocese of St. Andrews, and if the facts be as stated, to ratify and confirm (i.) the grant (*concessit et dedit ac . . . transtulit*) made to them formerly (*olim*) by John son of the late John de Maxwellis of Pentelant, knight, of the patronage of the church of Penteland and of the chapel of Pastoun, with ten acres of land by Sowthsyde [of Newton], in the said diocese; (ii.) the subsequent collation and gift by William bishop of St. Andrews of the said church and chapel, to be held and possessed by them upon the resignation or death of Gilbert de Gleir, rector of the same; (iii.) the unanimous confirmation by the chapter of St. Andrews of the said collation and gift; the three being contained in sealed letters (not here exemplified) of the knight, of the bishop, and of the chapter. Upon Gilbert's death the abbot and convent took possession and have held it for twenty years and more. If a perpetual vicar with a fitting portion assigned have not been deputed, one is to be deputed by the bishop.

*Ibid.*

(f. 122.)

To the same. A like mandate touching (i.) a similar grant, made by Walter Steward (*Senescallus*) of Scotland [1326], of the patronage of the church of Maxtoun and four acres of land in Lonecrofte, both in the diocese of Glasgow, to the said abbot and convent of Driburch; (ii.) a similar collation and gift of possession by John late bishop of Glasgow, to take effect on the death of John de Goware, rector of the same; (iii.) the confirmation by the chapter of the said collation and gift. Upon John's death the abbot and convent took possession, and have held it for thirty years and more. A perpetual vicar is, as above, to be deputed by the bishop. [See Innes, *Origines Paroch. Scot.*, Bannatyne Club, I. 298.]

3 Non. June.

Avignon.  
(f. 124.)

To William bishop of St. Andrews. Indult that his confessor may dispense him, being feeble and broken with age, to eat eggs and milk-meats (*ovis et quibuscumque lacticiniis*) twice or thrice daily in Lent and on other fast days.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to dispense six men and six women of his city and diocese, related to one another in the fourth degree of kindred or affinity, to intermarry.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Indult that his confessor may commute into other works of piety his life-long vow to fast every Wednesday.

*Ibid.*

(f. 124d.)

To the same. Faculty to dispense ten persons of his city and diocese, of illegitimate birth, to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure of souls.

*Ibid.*

Indult, on petition of the bishop and chapter of the Augustinian church of St. Andrews, that the claustral subprior, who is continually resident as penitentiary of the bishops of that see, shall annually, on the feast of SS. Peter and Paul and during its octave, give absolution and enjoin penance to those



1381.

who devoutly repair to the said church ; likewise, that he may dispense on account of irregularities, even as the minor papal penitentiaries dispense those who personally visit the apostolic see.

15 Kal. June.  
Pont de Sorgues.  
(f. 126.)

To the bishop and chapter of St. Andrews. Grant—for the rebuilding of the cathedral church, which has been destroyed by fire—of the fruits of the first or second year, at their choice, of whatsoever benefices, with or without cure, shall during the coming ten years become void in the city and diocese. A fitting portion is to be reserved for those who serve them.

3 Non. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 126d.)

Relaxation of four years and four *quadrage*ne of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year, the feasts of St. Andrew and the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week ; and of a hundred days to those who on the said octaves and six days, annually visit and give alms to the fabric of the church of St. Andrews.

7 Id. July.  
Avignon.  
(f. 139.)

To Robert de Montros, rector of Qwylyt, in the diocese of St. Andrews. Dispensation to hold one other benefice with cure of souls, of which he is about to obtain possession under a provision by the present pope of a benefice with cure in the common or several gift of the bishop, prior, and chapter of St. Andrews ; provided that he exchange his rectory, value 15 marks, within a year from his obtaining such additional benefice, for a benefice compatible therewith. If not, the rectory must be resigned.

## REGESTA, VOL. CCXCIV.

## 5 CLEMENT VII. ANTI-POPE.

## DE INDULTIS, PRIVILEGIIS, ET DISPENSATIONIBUS, ETC.

1383.

4 Kal. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 6.)

To John de Daldowy, priest, of the diocese of Glasgow. Con-  
ferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.

3 Kal. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 10.)

To Gilbert de Ly[l]e, rector of Forest in the diocese of Glasgow. Dispensation to hold one other benefice with cure, even if it be a dignity with cure, *personatus*, or office ; be in a cathedral church even metropolitan, or a collegiate ; and be elective ; provided that such dignity, if in a cathedral church, be below the pontifical, or if in a collegiate, be not a principal dignity ; provided also that the cure of souls in neither be neglected.

1383.

5 Id. June.

Avignon.

(f. 10.)

To Eufamia, consort of Robert king of Scotland. Indult to choose her confessor.

2 Non. June.

Avignon.

(f. 11.)

To Gilbert de Lile, rector of St. Mary's, Forest, in the diocese of Glasgow. The like.

16 Kal. Feb.

Avignon.

(f. 34.)

Suspension from the administration of his diocese in spiritualities and temporalities of Robert bishop of Killala, under the following circumstances:—The pestiferous man Bartholomew, formerly archbishop of Bari, having been by violence intruded into the apostolic see, and a number of prelates and other ecclesiastical persons of the parts of Ireland having adhered to him, the pope sent Thomas [de Roschoman, added in the following letter, f. 35] prior of St. Coman's, Roscommon, in the diocese of Elphin, with letters containing the truth of the said intrusion and of his own election, and the processes against Bartholomew and his adherents, with power to convoke the clergy and people of the said parts to see the letters published; the pope, moreover, ordered the archbishop of Tuam and his suffragans to publish them in their cities and dioceses. Afterwards, when the prior summoned to Roscommon the archbishop and the bishops of Kilmaedugh and Clonfert, and Robert bishop of Killala, his suffragans, to see and hear the publication, the said Robert sent John Macoyreachtayg, archdeacon of Killala, to oppose and disobey the same, and to assert Bartholomew to be the true pope. Upon the prior publishing the letters in the presence of the archbishop, the bishops of Kilmaedugh, Clonfert, and Achonry, and other prelates, and a multitude of seculars, regulars, and lay persons, who professed themselves ready to obey, the said John, in the name of Robert, made opposition (Robert afterwards ratifying the same), asserting that Bartholomew was the true pope, naming him Urban VI. and endeavouring to bring the clergy and people of the same cities and dioceses to his obedience. When the archbishop admonished Robert, and ordered him to desist from his rebellion against the pope and the Roman church, to return to the unity of the catholic church, and to publish in his diocese the aforesaid processes, he persevered in his rebellion, and the archbishop declared that he was to be deposed from the episcopal dignity. Robert, by certain letters of the said Bartholomew, publicly declared the archbishop excommunicate, tried to induce his subjects not to obey him, and caused sums of money due to the papal camera to be assigned to Hugh bishop of Clonmacnoise (*Oluariensis* for *Cluanensis*, as in the following letter, f. 35), for the said Bartholomew. The prior then cited Robert to appear before Peter cardinal priest of St. Mark's, at Avignon, to whom, and to Nicholas cardinal priest of St. Mary's in Trastevere, the pope gave a verbal commission to examine the case against Robert, and to report to the pope. The cardinals, inasmuch as Robert had not answered to his citation, cited him again, and on his again not appearing, proceeded to the inquisi-



1383.

tion of the case. On their report, and after diligent deliberation with them, the pope suspends the bishop. [Cf. Valois, II. 317*n*.]

*Ibid.*

(f. 35.)

To the archbishops of Armagh and Cashel, and to the bishop of Glasgow. Recapitulation of the above circumstances of the suspension of Robert bishop of Killala, the administration of whose diocese the pope commits to Cornelius Oconeyl, canon of Tuam; with mandate to execute the same.

*Ibid.*

(f. 36.)

Suspension, in like manner as above, of Thomas bishop of Elphin, who acknowledged (as above) Bartholomew as the true pope, and, on pretext of his letters, admitted Malachy Ochynnerigi to the deanery, refused to obey the monitions and mandates of the archbishop of Tuam (as above), declared him excommunicate (as above) in the church of Kingstown (*Villa Regum*) in the diocese of Tuam, and caused sums of money to be assigned (as above). Having been twice cited to appear (as above), he remains contumacious.

*Ibid.*

(f. 37.)

To the archbishops of Armagh and Cashel, and the bishop of Glasgow. Recapitulation of the suspension of Thomas bishop of Elphin, the administration of whose diocese the pope commits to John Omochan, canon of Elphin; with mandate to execute the same.

1382.

2 Kal. Jan.

Avignon.

(f. 41.)

To the bishops of Raphoe and Killala, and the archdeacon of Elphin. Mandate to induct and defend Macharius called de Lochque, or his proctor, in possession of the administration of the Premonstratensian abbey of Lochque, in the diocese of Elphin, provision of which the pope gave him, then abbot of Holy Trinity, Tuam, on its voidance by the death of abbot Matthew, during whose lifetime it was reserved to the pope. Macharius doubts whether the adherents of Bartholomew will not hinder the same.

1383.

6 Non. March.

Avignon.

(f. 61*d*.)

To the bishops of Glasgow, Dunkeld, and Aberdeen. Mandate of provision in favour of William abbot of the Benedictine monastery of Londors (Lindores) in the diocese of St. Andrews, who received provision thereof from the present pope, but having been unable to obtain possession, has received further provision, under mandate addressed to the above three bishops, of Dunfermline, said to be void by the resignation, made to William bishop of St. Andrews, of John de Strathmiglo (Strathmiglo). The pope now orders that if they do not find that Dunfermline is void, and provision thereof have not been made to William, as above, they are to make provision to him, if found fit, of any other void monastery of any order under the rule of St. Benedict, [monasteries] of the Cistercian order and the Benedictine monastery of Calcow (Kelso) in the diocese of St. Andrews being alone excepted; notwithstanding that such monastery be of another order, or the habit therein be of another colour and form than in Londors. The pope wills,



1383.

however, that William shall wear the habit thereof and otherwise conform himself. The bishops are to receive his oath of fealty according to the form inclosed and send it under seal to the pope.

3 Kal. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 98d.)

To William abbot of Lindores. Grant and assignation of an annual pension of 20*l.* to be paid in equal portions at Christmas and Candlemas, upon the abbatial *mensa* of Dunfermline, until he obtains possession of the goods of Lindores or other monastery.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Glasgow, and the provosts of Avignon and the free royal chapel of St. Andrews.

2 Kal. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 105d.)

To Duncan Petit, provost of St. Andrews. Faculty to him, who is secretary of king Robert, to dispense twelve persons of the realm, of illegitimate birth, to be ordained and hold a benefice apiece, even with cure of souls.

2 Non. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 105d.)

To the same. Faculty to dispense six men and as many women of the realm, related to one another in the third or fourth degree of kindred or affinity, to intermarry; or having married in ignorance of an impediment, to remain in the marriage so contracted, declaring their past and future offspring legitimate.

5 Id. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 105d.)

To Eufamia, consort of king Robert. Indult that all members of her household, while engaged in her service, may choose a confessor, who may give absolution and enjoin penance, even in cases in which minor papal penitentiaries at the Roman court may do so. [See Reg. cccxvi. f. 9.]

2 Non. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 112d.)

To the bishop of St. Andrews. Mandate, if the facts be as stated, to dispense Patrick de Sandilandis, donsel, and Isabella, relict of John de Lyndissoun (Lyndissen in *Rubricæ* for Lyn-dissey), knight, to intermarry; John having been related to Patrick in the third degree of kindred.

2 Non. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 114.)

Confirmation, with exemplifications, on the petition of the Benedictine abbot and convent of Dunferynlyne in the diocese of St. Andrews, of their grant in fee, as also of the confirmations thereof by the sealed letters patent of king Robert and William bishop of St. Andrews, of all lands in the domain (*dominii*) of Swyntoun Magna to John de Swyntoun, knight, lord of Swynton Parva, in return for an annual pension or cess of 20 marks from him and his heirs to the prior and monks of the dependent priory of Coldinghine in the same diocese. The letters of abbot John and the convent of Dunfermline, containing the details of the grant of the said lands, which are situate in the barony of Coldingham and the county of Sewlkik (Selkirk), are sealed with the common seal of the chapter, and are witnessed by William bishop of St. Andrews; John earl of Carrik, steward of Scotland; Robert earl of Fife and Menteth; William earl of Douglas and Mar; George earl of March, lord of Annandale

1383.

(*Vallis Anandie*) and Man; John earl of Moray (*Muriabe*); James de Douglas, lord of Liddesdale (*Vallis de Lydel*), Archibald de Douglas, lord of Galloway (*Galwidie*), knights, and many others not named. The confirmation by Robert king of Scots is sealed with his seal, and is witnessed by William bishop of St. Andrews; John bishop of Dunkeld, the king's chancellor; John earl of Carryk, the king's eldest son, steward of Scotland; Robert earl of Fif and Menteth, the king's son; William earl of Douglas and Mar, the king's cousin; James de Lyndessay, the king's nephew, and Alexander de Lyndessay, the king's cousin, knights; at Methfen, 20 May, in the tenth year of his reign. The confirmation by William de Loundols, bishop of St. Andrews, is sealed with his seal and the common seal of the chapter, and dated at St. Andrews, 2 Nov. 1382.

Id. June.  
Avignon.  
(f. 145.)

To Alan de Lorgis, rector of Meffen in the diocese of St. Andrews. Dispensation to him, who holds also a canonry and prebend of Dunkeld, and is clerk of the audit (*clericus probationis*) of king Robert's house, to receive one other benefice with cure of souls, even an elective dignity in a collegiate church, and to retain with it, during the pope's pleasure, his rectory.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 145.)

To Duncan Petyt, provost of St. Mary's, St. Andrews, bachelor of canon and civil law. Extension to him, who is archdeacon of Whitehern, of a former dispensation from the present pope—to receive and hold, along with his archdeaconry, which is a dignity with cure, or (the same being resigned) to hold along with another benefice, even a dignity, *personatus*, or office, with cure, any other benefice with cure, even a dignity, *personatus*, or office; on condition that within a certain time expressed he should exchange for a compatible benefice his archdeaconry or the additional benefice, the pope willing that the archdeaconry should otherwise, upon the expiry of that time, be resigned and declared void—so that he (who is secretary of king Robert, and has by virtue of the above dispensation obtained the provostship of St. Mary's, St. Andrews, a dignity with cure) may, even after the expiry of the said time, retain and hold both his archdeaconry and the said provostship, or, if either of them be exchanged or otherwise resigned, may retain and hold in its place, along with the other, a benefice with cure, even a dignity, *personatus*, or office. [See Reg. cclx. f. 7d.]

Kal. Oct.  
Chateaufort, dioc.  
Avignon.  
(f. 187d.)

To the bishop of Brechin, and the officials of St. Andrews and Dunkeld. Mandate to summon those concerned, and, if the facts be as stated, to make order respecting the Benedictine monastery of Lundors (Lindores) in the diocese of St. Andrews, into which John Steil, monk of the same, has intruded himself, and which abbot William and Hugh Liel, Simon de Dunde and John de Angusia, monks thereof, refusing to obey and adhere to the said John, and to dwell (*conversari*) with him and other excommunicated monks, and fearing therefore imprisonment, other vexations, and evil treatment, have been constrained to

1383.

leave. John Steele and his accomplices have taken a topaz value 20*l.* delivered by Roger, late abbot, to the custody of Hugh, as well as books, vestments, copes, cloths (*pannis*), and other of their goods, so that the said abbot and monks have for two years been forced to beg among their friends. Further, although other monks, John's adherents, refusing to obey abbot William and the papal mandates, have been publicly excommunicated by him, they do not fear to celebrate divine offices and take part therein, of whom two, John de Stramygloke (Strathmiglo) and Donald de Echlyn, have presumed to take priest's orders. The said goods are to be restored, and a provision for food and clothing is to be made from the rents of the monastery until abbot William shall obtain possession; the sentences of excommunication are to be solemnly published, and the said John de Stramygloke and Donald are to be suspended from their orders until they come to the apostolic see to be absolved. [*See f. 61*d.**]

## REGESTA, VOL. CCXCV.

## 6 CLEMENT VII. ANTI-POPE.

*DE INDULTIS, PRIVILEGIIS, DISPENSATIONIBUS, ETC.*

1384.

7 Id. April.  
Avignon.  
(*f. 39*d.**)

To Bernard de Mandagachis, abbot of the secular and collegiate church of St. Aphrodise, Béziers. Grant and assignation respecting the fruits of the rural church of Bassan (*Bayssano*, *Boysiano* in *Rubrice*) in the diocese of Béziers, which, in order to test his right, he freely resigned at the apostolic see to Master Walter Trayl, treasurer of Glasgow, papal chaplain [and auditor], acting by the pope's special and oral mandate.

17 Kal. Nov.  
Chateauf. (f. 139*d.*)

Relaxation of one year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who give alms towards the rebuilding of the bridge which existed on the river Newdach in Cowal, in the diocese of Argyle.

12 Kal. March.  
Avignon.  
(*f. 155.*)

Confirmation of the grant by William bishop of St. Andrews with consent of the chapter, to the Benedictine abbess and convent of North Berwyk of the vicarage of the church of North Berwyk, made to them on its voidance by the resignation to that bishop of John Fabri [*See Cal. Pet. i. 551*]. They have held the same for twenty-three years and more, and have presented to the said bishop and his successors, in accordance with the conditions of the grant, a chaplain to serve the church, assigning him a certain pension paid yearly. If the pension be not sufficient, a fit portion is to be assigned to the chaplain from the fruits of the vicarage.



## DE LITTERIS COMMUNIBUS.

1384.  
Non. May.  
Avignon.  
(f. 180d.)

To the bishop of Angers. Mandate to hear afresh a French matrimonial cause in which appeal has been made from the hearing and definitive sentence of Master Walter Trayl, treasurer of Glasgow, papal chaplain and auditor of causes of the apostolic palace.

## REGESTA, VOL. CCXCVI.

## 7 CLEMENT VII. ANTI-POPE.

## DE INDULTIS, PRIVILEGIIS, ET DISPENSATIONIBUS, ETC.

1385.  
2 Non. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 9.)

To Eufemia, queen of Scotland. Indult to choose her confessor, who may give absolution even in cases in which papal minor penitentiaries do so, unless they be such that the apostolic see needs to be consulted. [See Reg. ccxciv. f. 105d.]

8 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 10.)

To Thomas de Kirkeubrich, Cistercian monk of Sweetheart (*Dulcicorde*) in the diocese of Glasgow. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain, with the enjoyment of all exemptions, privileges, liberties, and immunities appertaining thereto. [See f. 76.]

1384.  
[8 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.]  
(f. 36.)

To the dean and chapter of Glasgow. Desiring them to give help and obedience to Walter [Wardlaw], cardinal priest of the Roman church, whom the pope, desiring to honour the church of Glasgow and the realm of Scotland, raised to that dignity [Dec. 23, 1383 (Reg. Avignon, Clem. VII. xxxi. f. 63., *cit.* Eubel, *Hierarchia*)], empowering him, for the support of his rank and expenses, and for a certain fixed time, to retain the said church, with the administration of its spiritualities and temporalities, even as before his promotion.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 36d.)

To Robert, king of Scotland. Commending to him the said cardinal and his church.

8 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 36d.)

To Walter cardinal priest of the holy Roman church. Indult for two years to visit by deputy his church of Glasgow and the churches, monasteries, and other ecclesiastical places and persons of his city and diocese, and to receive moderate procurations in ready money.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 37.)

To the same. Faculty to dispense fifty men and as many women in the realms of Scotland and Ireland, who are related in the fourth degree of kindred or affinity, to intermarry.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to dispense ten men and as many women in the said realms, who have intermarried being so

1384.

related and being ignorant of the existence of an impediment, to remain in the marriages so contracted, declaring past and future offspring legitimate.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Mandate to visit in person or by deputy exempt monasteries of both sexes and those immediately subject to the apostolic see, in the realms of Scotland and Ireland, they being in many ways deformed and broken down (*collapsa*), and to correct and reform what is amiss therein; with power for his deputies to receive moderate stipends therefrom.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 37d.)

To the same. Power for two years to cause, in his city and diocese, by any bishop or bishops in communion with the apostolic see, the first clerical tonsure and all other minor and holy orders to be conferred, bishops, churches, basilicas, and altars to be consecrated, abbots, abbesses, vestments, and church vessels to be blessed, churches and places to be reconciled, chrism and oil to be made for the sick, and other things pertaining to the pontifical office.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to dispense a hundred persons of the realms of Scotland and Ireland, of illegitimate birth, to be ordained and receive and hold one, two, or three benefices, one having cure of souls, and to resign or exchange them as often as they please for similar or dissimilar benefices.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Indult to exercise the same powers in the realms of Scotland and Ireland as are exercised by legates *a latere*, with faculty to compel obedience from any rank, condition, or order by ecclesiastical censure without appeal, any privilege general or special notwithstanding.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 38.)

To the abbot of Kylwynnyn in the diocese of Glasgow, the provost of St. Andrews, and the subdean of Glasgow. Mandate, recapitulating the above indult (f. 36d.), to cause to be admitted any deputy of the said cardinal sent on the said visitation, and payment to be made to the cardinal or his proctor of the said procurations. [Omitted in *Rubrica*.]

7 Id. Nov.  
Chateauf. (f. 52d.)

Relaxation of penance in favour of the church of St. Andoche de Saulieu (*Sedeletto* for *Sedeloco*) in the diocese of Autun, which has been despoiled of its chalices, books, and other ornaments, and for the greater part destroyed by the English and the enemies of the realm of France.

1385.

Id. April  
Avignon. (f. 76.)

To the archdeacon of Whitehern and the chancellor and official of Glasgow. Mandate to assign to Master Thomas de Kyr[k]euwrych, Cistercian monk of Sweetheart in the diocese of Glasgow, papal chaplain [see f. 10], who desires to acquire the pearl of knowledge, a yearly pension of 10*l.* to be paid by the abbot and convent for five years, while he is studying at an university, notwithstanding that he holds the vicarage of Loch Kendeloch belonging to the order and in the said diocese, whose fruits, he asserts, are scarcely sufficient.

1384.

4 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 99d.)

To John de Spiny, scholar, of the diocese of Moray. Extension of dispensation to him as the son of a priest to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure of souls, so that he may hold also a canonry and prebend in a cathedral church, may resign or exchange the same, as well as his said benefice, for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices, and may exchange these latter as often as he please for other similar or dissimilar benefices. Further, in future graces no mention of his illegitimacy need be made.

1385.

13 Kal. Oct.  
Chateauf. (f. 134.)

Relaxation of penance in favour of the chapel of St. Stephen, Sillé-le-Guillaume (*de Siliaco Guillermi*), in the diocese of Le Mans, which has been destroyed by the English and the enemies of the realm of France, and despoiled by robbers of its vestments, books, chalices, and other ornaments.

*Ibid.*

The like for the church of St. Rémy, Sillé-le-Guillaume destroyed by the same.

[*The Register is unfinished.*]

## REGESTA, VOL. CCXCVII.

## 8 CLEMENT VII. ANTI-POPE.

*DE INDULTIS, PRIVILEGIIS, ET DISPENSATIONIBUS.*

1386.

9 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 1d.)

To David Falconer, licentiate of civil law, vicar of Monros in the diocese of Brechin. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain, with the enjoyment of all its privileges, graces, exemptions, liberties, immunities, honours, and prerogatives.

8 Kal. April.

Avignon.  
(f. 33d.)

Relaxation of one year and forty days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year, those of St. Mary Magdalene and the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week; and of forty days to those who on the said octaves and six days, annually visit and give alms for the repair of the chapel of the hospital of St. Mary Magdalene, Muschilburgh, in the diocese of St. Andrews, the buildings of which, as likewise of the hospital, have been so destroyed by the wars raging in those parts, that the poor and infirm and lepers, who were wont to resort thither in great numbers, cannot be received and lodged.

15 Kal. March.

Avignon.  
(f. 33d.)

To Walter bishop of St. Andrews. Faculty—seeing that all the bishops of Scotland are immediately subject to the Roman church, that appeal from them must therefore be made immediately to the apostolic see; seeing moreover that, as his petition contains, such appeals from them and other ordinaries of the



1386.

realm, and from judges delegate and sub-delegate by papal letters in the realm, are frequent, and are attended by delay of justice, so that suitors sometimes implore remedy from the secular power, to the prejudice and loss of ecclesiastical liberty—to hear and decide without appeal causes in any first appeals whatsoever lodged (*interponi*) at the apostolic see from the said bishops, ordinaries, and judges, and to cause his decision to be observed, invoking, if necessary, the aid of the secular arm.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 34.)

To the same. Indult to visit by deputy, when hindered by sickness or any necessity, churches, monasteries, and other ecclesiastical places of his city and diocese and the persons thereof, and to receive the procurations due therefrom in ready money, in accordance with the constitution of Benedict XII. beginning *Vas electionis* [see Reg. cclxxxiii. f. 214d]. Those who cannot pay in full are to pay according to their means; those who cannot pay anything are not to be compelled.

1 Id. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 44.)

To David, Augustinian abbot, and the convent of Holyrood, Edinburgh. Indult that he and his successors may promote any of the canons present and future to the four minor orders and that of acolyte, and may bless chalices, corporals, altar-linen (*toballias*), and vestments, in the said monastery and places subject to it, without requiring the licence or assent of the ordinaries.

*Ibid.*

Relaxation of enjoined penance to penitents who annually visit and give alms to the fabric of the church of St. Mary, Qwytkyrk (Owytleyle in *Rubrice*), in the diocese of St. Andrews, situate a day's journey from the boundaries of the enemies of the realm, and renowned for miracles wrought by Jesus Christ, through the intercession and merits of St. Mary: to those who do so on the six feasts of our Lord, and on the feasts of Whitsun Day, the Nativity of St. John the Baptist, SS. Peter and Paul, All Saints, and the dedication, one year and forty days; to those who do so on the four feasts of St. Mary, three years and three *quadragene*; to those who do so on the octaves of certain of the above and the six days of Whitsun week, fifty days.

19 Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 80.)

To the bishop of Dunkeld, and the archdeacons of St. Andrews and Brechin. Mandate, on the petition of Robert king of Scotland, and if the facts be as stated, to give to David de Strevelyne, canon of Glasgow, clerk of the king, and member of his household, to whom the pope has lately made provision of a canonry of Glasgow, with reservation of a prebend and dignity, *personatus*, or office, the church of Ketires, in the diocese of St. Andrews, said to be appropriated to the Trinitarian minister and friars of the Bridge of Berwick in the same diocese, adherents of Bartholomew, sometime archbishop of Bari; they, or any other detainer thereof, being removed.

15 Kal. Aug.  
Avignon.  
(f. 95.)

Declaration that the appointment as papal chaplain, made on 17 Kal. July, *anno* 7, of the late John More, canon of Glasgow [see *Cal. Pet.* i. 527], held good from that date, even though, as

1386.

it is said, the appointment did not come to his knowledge. (In *Rubrice*, "John More is declared to have been and to be a chaplain of the apostolic see.")

12 Kal. Sept.  
Chateauf. (f. 132d.)

To Raymund Gilberti, a Friar Minor. Mandate to absolve from excommunication, a salutary penance being enjoined, Amaneus (Amedeus in *Rubrice*) de Moyssida, knight, of the diocese of Périgueux, and a number of his men. Upon the capture by the English of the place of Caslarium in the diocese of Limoges, during the wars in the duchy of Aquitaine, certain armed men of the society of English, of which Amaneus was captain, destroyed during his absence and without his knowledge a certain chapel near the ditch (*fossatum*) of the said place, which served the enemy as an ambush against the garrison and fortalice (*custodie et fortalicis*), with the intention of building a similar chapel within the same, which could not afterwards be done and would now be useless, the said place having been destroyed by fire, and remaining still without inhabitants.

## DE COMMUNIBUS.

12 Kal. Sept.  
Chateauf. (f. 132.)

To the official of Limoges. Mandate to summon those concerned, and, if the facts be as stated, to restore Avallonus Richardi to his preceptory of the united Augustinian houses of St. Anthony, Plantadis (*de Plantatis*), and Etang (*de Estans*), in the diocese of Limoges, provision of which, upon its expected voidance by Avallonus obtaining by provision of the pope possession of the preceptory of the Augustinian house of St. Anthony, London, void by the death of Geoffrey de Limova or Limona, the pope ordered to be made to Gondamarius de Angoriaco, canon and penitentiary of the monastery of St. Anthony, Vienne, of the same order; Avallonus, by reason of the detestable schism of the pestiferous man Bartholomew, having been and being unable to obtain the said possession.

## REGESTA, VOL. CCXCVIII.

## 9 CLEMENT VII. ANTI-POPE.

## DE INDULTIS.

1387.

5 Non. Oct.  
Avignon. (f. 148.)

To John Barber, archdeacon of Aberdeen. Indult at the petition also of Robert, king of Scotland, to visit his archdeaconry [*see Cal. Pet. i. 583*] by deputy, when engaged in the service of that king, or when hindered by age or infirmity, and to receive the due procurations in ready money to the daily amount of 30 silver [*gros*] *Tournois*, 12 to the gold florin of the *camera*; with the usual clause in favour of those who cannot pay in full or at all (*see Reg. ccxcvii. f. 34*).

1387.

Concurrent mandate to the prior and official of St. Andrews, and the treasurer of Glasgow.

*Ibid.*

To the bishop of Glasgow. Mandate, at the petition also of Robert, king of Scotland, if the facts be as stated, to dispense Robert de Benachtyn, donsel, and Egidia Steward (*seneschalli*), damsel, of his diocese, to intermarry, notwithstanding that Egidia's father was godfather to Robert.

3 Non. Oct.  
Avignon.  
(f. 166d.)

To Henry de Wardlaw, canon of Moray. Confirmation to him, who is licentiate of arts, has been during two years scholar of civil law, and holds a canonry and prebend of Glasgow, of the provision made to him by the present pope of the canonry and prebend of Kynnor in Moray [see *Cal. Pet.* i. 570, 635], on its voidance by the death (without the Roman court) of Walter, cardinal priest, whose nephew he was; as though mention had been made in the letters of provision that the prebend was an office called the sacristanship (*sacristium*) without cure of souls and elective.

## REGESTA, VOL. COXCIX.

### 10 CLEMENT VII. ANTI-POPE.

#### *DE INDULTIS, PRIVILEGIIS ET DISPENSATIONIBUS.*

1388.

6 Id. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 34.)

To John, bishop of Tusculum. Indult for five years to visit by deputy even on one and the same day two churches, monasteries, or other ecclesiastical places, and the persons thereof in his archdeaconry of Glasgow, and to receive the due procurations in ready money to the daily amount of 30 silver [*gros*] *Tournois*, 12 to the gold florin of Florence; with the usual clause in favour of those who cannot pay in full or at all. (See Reg. ccxcvii. f. 34).

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of Dunkeld and Ross, and the dean of St. Agriculus, Avignon.

*Ibid.*

To the same. The like, touching his archdeaconry of Ross.

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of Dunkeld and Glasgow, and the dean of St. Agriculus, Avignon.

2 Non. Jan.  
Avignon.  
(f. 35d.)

To Henry de Wardlaw, canon and precentor of Glasgow. Dispensation to him, who is licentiate of arts and nephew of the late cardinal Walter [Wardlaw], and who received recently from the pope provision of the precentorship of Glasgow, a dignity with cure, to receive a parish church, or other benefice with cure, and hold the same together with his precentorship, after getting possession thereof, or with another dignity or another benefice with cure if such be also conferred upon



1388.

him, and if he do not get possession of the precentorship ; either of such benefices he may exchange for another compatible with the remaining one ; provided that in the precentorship and such benefices the cure of souls be not neglected.

Kal. Feb.  
Avignon.  
(f. 47.)

To John, bishop of Tusculum. Decree validating the provision made to him by Gregory XI. 3 Id. Sept. *anno* 6 (1376) of a canonry, prebend, and the archdeaconry of Glasgow, with exemplification from the register, of the original letters which have been lost, namely (i.) the provision made of the said benefice to him when cardinal of St. Marcellus, the same having been reserved to the pope in the lifetime of Guy, (ii.) the concurrent mandate to the official of Avignon and two others named to induct and defend him in the possession of the archdeaconry.

2 Non. April.  
Avignon.  
(f. 64d.)

Revocation of certain sentences and processes arising out of a subsidy lately imposed by the pope upon the clergy of the province of Bourges and other provinces in aid of the liberation of castles and fortresses in the parts of Auvergne, Velay (*Val-lanie*), Gevaudan (*Gabiltan'*), et Rouergue (*Ruthenen'*), which had been captured and were then or are even now detained by the English ; Louis duke of Bourbon (*Borbonesii*) and count of Forez being prepared to expel them from his duchy and county at his own expense.

8 Kal. March.  
Avignon.  
(f. 83d.)

To Angelus [de Spoleto], a Friar Minor, minister general, master of theology. Mandate to confer upon Angelus de Mananea, a Friar Minor, if found fit after examination by himself and three other masters of theology, the honour of mastership in that faculty and the licence to teach, in the next chapter-general which is to be held at Perpignan in the diocese of Elne. Angelus is an Oxford bachelor, has toiled for very many years in the faculty of theology, and still desires to remain in the study of the same faculty.

#### 9 CLEMENT VII. ANTI-POPE.

1387.

12 Kal. Dec.  
Avignon.  
(f. 115.)

To Walter, bishop of St. Andrews. Mandate, if he will avoid the vengeance of the pope and the apostolic see, to procure the revocation of such alienations as he shall find unlawful, caused by his predecessors' grants on farm or under an annual cess (*censu*), to clerks and laymen, to some for life, to others for no short time, and to others in perpetuity ; of tithes, rents, lands, possessions, houses, cottages (*casalia*), meadows, pastures, granges, woods, mills, rights, jurisdictions, and certain other goods of the episcopal *mensa*, public instruments, oaths, confirmations, etc. notwithstanding.

REGESTA VOL. CCCX.\* [*Paper.*]<sup>†</sup>

## 2 URBAN VI.

[*DE CURIA.*]

1380.

15 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 1.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury. Mandate (whereas persons ecclesiastical and secular, of the realm of England, have carried thither from the Roman court, and there use, letters concerning dispensations for marriage and illegitimacy, indulgences for churches, unions of benefices, and other graces, fabricated under the pope's name and bull by the son (*alumnus*) of iniquity, Stephen de Cusentia, falsely pretending to be the pope's secretary) to compel all who have any such letters—and especially those concerning graces of expectations of benefices with excessive taxations and not accustomed to be granted, and concerning unions of benefices, or dispensations for marriage or illegitimacy, which it is not probable that the pope has granted, and which are probably suspect—to exhibit the same to him. Such as appear to him suspect, he is to have registered, and is to send as quickly as possible to the pope. (*De curia.*)

1379.

6 Kal. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 2.)

To Cosmatius Gentilis. Appointing him papal nuncio and collector and receiver in England—all previous nuncios, collectors, receivers, and sub-collectors being recalled and removed—of all fruits of benefices collated or to be collated on their voidance, by the pope or by papal authority, of annual cesses and of all other goods due or belonging to the pope, the Roman church and the *camera*. Peter's pence especially is to be exacted. Plenary faculty and power is given him to hear and examine the accounts of collectors and sub-collectors, or other persons, hitherto deputed, and to compel payment of the above dues and obedience by ecclesiastical censure without appeal, excommunication, citation to the apostolic see, and invocation of the secular arm. The pope wills that he shall not suffer a delay of more than two years in the payment of sums due, that he shall send to himself or to the chamberlain the names of the sub-collectors appointed by him, and that he shall render his accounts every two years. (*De curia.*) [2½ pp. cf. Reg. cccxi. f. 172d.]

\* Registers ccc. (an. 7), ccci. (an. 12, 13), cccii. (an. 14), ccciii. (an. 14), ccciv. (an. 14), cccv. (an. 15, quaternion ii. of which contains ten faculties, etc. dated Avignon, Kal. Feb. an. 15, to Peter [de Luna] sent to France, England, Scotland, Ireland, Flanders, etc.), cccvi. (an. 15, 16), cccvii. (an. 16), paper volumes, Clement VII. belong properly to the Avignon series and contain provisions, reservations, etc. Reg. ccc (from ff. 258-564 of which the parchment Reg. cccxvi. has been copied) and cccvii. alone contain indulgences, privileges, etc. With the exception of Reg. ccc. these volumes have nothing in common with the Vatican series. Reg. cccviii. paper, contains *cameral* letters of the chamberlain, Francis de Consié, archbishop of Narbonne, 1391-1432, written by his secretary, John Ludovici, between 31 Oct. 1393, and 31 Oct. 1394. On the back: *Registrum Card. Camerarii sub Clemente VII. anno xvi.* It does not concern England, Scotland, or Ireland. Reg. cccix. paper, a small quarto vol. is a note book, a '*Manuale*' (f. 1) of John de Brouke *alias* de Derleke, of Tournay, notary of the *Camera* from Wednesday, 26 Oct. 1379[80], an. 2. It does not concern England, Scotland, or Ireland.

† On back: *Urban[us] VI. Secret[arium] An. [ii.] iii. iv. v., Liber i.* On flyleaf in a cursive hand, circ. 1700, the same.

1380.

Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 10d.)

To Robert de Hoo, canon of Lincoln. Appointing him nuncio and collector in the duchy of Brittany. (*De curia.*)

## 3 URBAN VI.

Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 13d.)

To Francis bishop of Faenza, dwelling at Rome, and Master Robert de Stratton, papal notary. Mandate, seeing that sons of perdition have presumed and do presume to challenge the pope's election and to sow (*ponere*) schism in the church of God, to diligently examine all such as they shall think fit of those who were present at the Roman court when Gregory XI. lay on his bed of sickness and departed this life, and at the time of the present pope's election and coronation and during two or three months thereafter, and to cause to be publicly taken down in writing for a perpetual memory their depositions and the depositions of any other cognisant of what was said and done concerning the said election and coronation by the then cardinals of the holy Roman church. (*De curia.*) [*Raynaldi Ann.* 1380 § 19; Noël Valois, *La France et le Grand Schisme*, 1896, I. 209, note.]

7 Id. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 16.)

To John de Karlellis, chancellor of Dublin, and William Pyroun or Pyroim, rector of Dounbyng in the diocese of Armagh, papal nuncios in Ireland. Mandate to cite to appear, with their accounts, before the pope or his chamberlain, at a time for the fixing of which faculty is hereby given, William, bishop of Emly, and John, bishop of Sodor, papal nuncios and collectors in Ireland, who have received and keep much money, rendering no account to the *camera*. (*De curia.*)

[*Diplomatarium Norvegicum*, vii. 320; *Theiner*, 365.]

Id. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 21.)

To Master Cosmatius Gentilis, chancellor of Capua, licentiate in canon law, papal chaplain and nuncio. [Faculty] to him, whom the pope has deputed collector in England of dues to the *camera*, to compel all preachers (*predicatores*), [and] publishers (*publicatores*) of the processes lately made by the pope against the anti-pope Robert (Clement VII.) and his followers in England, Scotland and Ireland, to assign sums received and to be received by them on that account to the society of the Guinisii, citizens of Lucca, dwelling in London (*sic*), or to their factors and proctors. Of each assignment, the nuncio is to cause two public instruments and several duplicates to be made, keeping one and sending the other (*reliquum*) to the *camera*. Faculty is given to the said society to receive the money and to give acquittance, and to the nuncio to compel the said preachers and publishers to render an account. (*De curia.*) [*Theiner*, 365.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 21d.)

To the same. Power to assign sums received and to be received by him for the pope and the *camera* to the society of the Guinisii, citizens of Lucca, or their factors and proctors, dwelling in London. Instruments are to be made, and faculty is given to the said society, as above. (*De curia.*)

*Ibid.*  
(f. 22.)

To bishops and all preachers and publishers of the above processes in the realms of England, Scotland and Ireland, who



1380.

hold any sums whatsoever for the *camera*. Mandate to obey Master Cosmatas Gentilis, according to the contents of the papal letters addressed to him (f. 21), respecting an account of all sums received and to be received by them arising out of the said publication and preaching. (*De curia*.) [Theiner, 365.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 30d.)

To the society of the Guinisii, citizens of Lucca, merchants, [and] their factors and proctors dwelling in London. Faculty to receive and give acquittances for sums assigned to them by the nuncios and collectors and by preachers and publishers in England, Scotland and Ireland. (*De curia*.) [An *eodem modo*: *ut supra proxima preceden[ti]*, i.e. an immediately preceding faculty, on the same page, to the society and their proctors at Bruges in regard to James Dardani, collector in Flanders.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 31.)

To papal nuncios in Ireland and Scotland. Mandate to assign, in obedience to the mandates and orders of Cosmatas Gentilis, etc. nuncio in England, all sums received by them to the society of the Guinisii, citizens of Lucca, dwelling in London (*sic*), or to their factors and proctors. For each assignment they are to make duplicate instruments, keeping one and sending the other to the said collector to England, to be transmitted by him to the *camera*, to which they are likewise to render a yearly account. (*De curia*.) [Theiner, 366.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 31d.)

To the society of the Guinisii, citizens of Lucca, merchants, and their factors and proctors dwelling in London. Faculty to receive and give acquittances for sums assigned to them by the collectors and preachers in England, Scotland and Ireland. (*De curia*.) [An *eodem modo*: *ut supra proxima*, i.e. a faculty, immediately preceding, to the society and their proctors at Bruges in regard to the collector of Flanders.]

*Ibid.*

To Master Cosmatas Gentilis, etc. papal nuncio. Faculty to order the collectors and nuncios in Scotland to assign all sums which they have or shall have to the society of the Guinisii, citizens of Lucca, or their factors and proctors dwelling in London, and to compel them by ecclesiastical censure, or the arrest of their persons and sequestration of ecclesiastical goods, invoking if necessary the aid of the secular arm, etc. Of each assignment made by them he is to have made two public instruments and several duplicates, keeping one and sending the others (*reliqua*) to the *camera*. (*De curia*.)

*Ibid.*  
(f. 32.)

To all collectors and nuncios of Ireland and Scotland. Mandate to assign sums received and to be received by them for the *camera* to the society of the Guinisii, citizens of Lucca dwelling in London (*sic*), or to their factors and proctors, in obedience to the mandates and orders of Cosmatas Gentilis, etc. nuncio in England. Of each assignment they are to cause duplicate instruments to be made, keeping one and sending the other to the said collector, to be sent by him to the *camera*. A copy of their accounts is to be sent yearly to the *camera*. (*De curia*.)



1380.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 32d.)

To Cosmatus Gentilis, etc. Mandate to inform himself touching the collector of Ireland, and see whether he has sent any moneys received by him as collector, and whether he is diligent in his office; upon which matters he is to certify the *camera*; likewise whether any of the prelates of Ireland do not obey him. If these things have occurred by his negligence, Cosmatus is to announce it to the pope and the officials of the *camera* by some honourable and fitting man. (*De curia.*)

6 Kal. June.  
St. Peter's Rome.  
(f. 34d.)

To John de Viridario, dean of St. Seurin without the walls, Bordeaux, doctor of canon law, papal nuncio. Faculty to him, as collector in the city and diocese of Bordeaux and the duchy of Aquitaine, to order collectors and nuncios in Aquitaine and all preachers against the anti-pope to assign all sums arising from such collectorships and preaching to the society of the Guinisii, citizens of Lucca, or their factors and proctors in England in the city of London, or in the town of Bruges, or to himself for transmission to the said merchants; and to compel, etc. as above, f. 31d. (*De curia.*)

*Ibid.*  
(f. 35.)

To bishops and all preachers, etc. in the duchy of Aquitaine. Concurrent mandate to obey the said nuncio and collector. (*De curia.*)

*Ibid.*  
(f. 36.)

To the society of the Guinisii, citizens of Lucca, merchants, and their factors and proctors in England in the city of London or the town of Bruges. Faculty in accordance with the above mandate, f. 34d, to receive and give acquittance to the collectors and preachers of Aquitaine for sums due to the *camera*. (*De curia.*)

Id. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 36.)

To John de Viridiano (*i.e.* Viridario), etc. Faculty to compel all preachers and publishers of the processes against the anti-pope in Bordeaux and Aquitaine to assign all moneys arising therefrom to the Guinisii, etc. (*De curia.*)

*Ibid.*  
(f. 36d.)

To John de Viridario, etc. Faculty to assign sums received and to be received by him as collector in Bordeaux and Aquitaine for the *camera* to the society of the Guinisii, or their factors, etc. in the town of Bruges. (*De curia.*)

12 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 40.)

To John de Viridario, etc. Appointing him nuncio and collector in the city and diocese of Bordeaux and the duchy of Aquitaine. (*De curia.*) [Here in brief, on f. 77d in full.]

Id. May.  
(f. 42.)

To Master Cosmatus Gentilis, etc. papal nuncio. Faculty as above, f. 31d, with a verbal difference: *pecunias* for *pecuniarum summas* above. (*De curia.*)

6 Kal. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 42.)

To the society of the Guinisii. Faculty, as above f. 36, with verbal differences.

Id. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 42d.)

To Master Cosmatus Gentilis, etc. Mandate, as above f. 32d. (*De curia.*)

1380.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 43.)

To the society of the Guinisii, etc. and their factors and proctors at London. Faculty to receive and give acquittance to the collectors and preachers of the realms of Denmark, Sweden, and Norway, for sums due to the *camera*. (*De curia*.)

*Ibid.*

To all nuncios in the duchy of Brittany. Mandate to assign to the society of the Guinisii, etc. at London or Bruges, or to their factors and proctors, all sums received and to be received by them, in obedience to the mandates and orders of Robert de Hoo, canon of Lincoln, papal nuncio in the duchy. Of each assignment they are to make duplicate instruments, keeping one and sending the other to the said collector, to be transmitted by him to the *camera*. A copy of their accounts is to be sent yearly to the *camera*. (*De curia*.)

*Ibid.*

To the society of the Guinisii, etc. and their factors and proctors at London. Faculty, in accordance with the mandate to Robert de Hoo and the preachers in Brittany to receive and give acquittances for sums due to the *camera* from the collectors and preachers of Brittany. (*De curia*.)

*Ibid.*

To the society of the Guinisii, etc. and their factors and their proctors in the town of Bruges. The like.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 44.)

To Cosmatus Gentilis, etc. Power, as above, f. 21. (*De curia*.)

*Ibid.*

To bishops and preachers in the realms of England, Scotland, and Ireland. Mandate, as above f. 22. (*De curia*.)

*Ibid.*  
(f. 72.)

To bishops, John de Viridario, dean, etc. and all collectors, nuncios, preachers, and publishers of the processes against the antipope Robert. Mandate to assign sums collected by them for the *camera*, to the society of the Guinisii, citizens, etc. at London or Bruges, or to their factors and proctors. For each assignment they are to cause duplicate instruments to be made, keeping one and sending the other to the said collector to be transmitted by him to the *camera*. A copy of their accounts is to be sent yearly to the *camera*.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 79d.)

To the society of the Guinisii, citizens, etc. and their factors and proctors at London. Faculty to receive sums collected by John de Viridario and all collectors, preachers and publishers (as above) for the *camera*, and to give them acquittances.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 80.)

To the same Guinisii and their factors and proctors in the town of Bruges. The like.

1381.

3 Non. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 96.)

To Michael de Guinisii of Lucca, merchant, at (*sequenti*) the Roman court. Approving two rolls of accounts with the *camera* of himself and his associates of the above society. The first roll, for the year 1380, indiction 3, an. 2 Urban VI. contains, among the items of payments, the following:—a loan to the *camera* of 200 florins of the *camera*, being money given to Sir James Dardani, clerk of the *camera*, and



1381.

Sir Cosmatus Gentilis, clerk of the college [of cardinals], 6 April; a payment of 80 florins of the *camera* to Sir Thomas Bristou, Englishman, alike for a loan as for his burial, 2 Aug. This roll was approved by Litus, bishop of Imola, the pope's treasurer, 26 Jan. 1380, ind. 3, *anno* 2. Afterwards, on 2 March, Matthew Nutini of Lucca, associate of the above merchants, received in their name 1100*l.* sterling through Cosmatus Gentilis, collector of the *camera* in England, which amount reduced to the florin of the *camera* at the rate of 39 sterlings to the florin, makes 6769 florins 9 *bolognoni*, and this the said merchants had from the said collector up to 10 Dec. last past; this item is approved by the above treasurer on 2 March. The second roll, for the year 1380, ind. 3, *anno* 2 and 3 Urban VI., contains among the items of receipt the following:—From the collectorate of England without exact date mentioned, 3692 florins of the *camera*, 14*s.* of Roman money. (*Collatio [facta est]*) [7 $\frac{3}{4}$  pp.].

10 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 101*d.*)

To Cosmatus Gentilis, collector in England for the *camera*. Mandate to pay and assign out of sums collected by him, to Jacobellus Matheoli called Cachiatius, butcher (*macellairo*) a Roman citizen, 1000 gold florins of the *camera*, due to him from the *camera* for beef, pork and mutton (*carnibus vacinis, porcinis et crustacinis*, i.e., *castratinis*) for the papal palace and members of the papal household. Faculty is hereby given to Jacobellus to give acquittance, and information of the payment is to be sent to the *camera* by the nuncio who is to make the usual two instruments.

2 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 119.)

To the chapter and canons of York. Mandate to restore and to assign to Master Cosmatus Gentilis, papal collector, all the fruits of the deanery and certain other benefices formerly held by cardinals, who, as adherents of Robert the anti-pope, have, under processes made by the pope against them and him, been deprived of the cardinalate, their goods moveable and immoveable, and their benefices being confiscated to the *camera*; the said fruits being held in sequestration by the chapter and canons, who pretend from certain frivolous causes that they belong to themselves.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 122*d.*)

To Master Cosmatus Gentilis, papal chaplain, licentiate in canon law, chancellor of Capua, papal nuncio. Faculty to admonish the archbishops of Canterbury and York, in consideration of the needs of the *camera*, to pay thereto without delay their triennial *visitationes*; and to order them to cite those intruded into the benefices, reserved to the apostolic see, of the rebellious cardinals, and to make restitution to the *camera* of all fruits received therefrom.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 123.)

To the same, with the additional title of clerk of the college of cardinals. Faculty to appoint sub-collectors in the provinces of Ireland and Scotland. [Theiner, 366.]

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to make a composition with Nicholas Feriby, canon of York, respecting the fruits of the prebend of



1381.

Stillington, which, by reason of two annates arising out of provisions made to two cardinals, his predecessors, and out of the provision made to the said Nicholas, is indebted (*obligata*) to the *camera*. He has faculty to give acquittance and to send moneys received to the *camera*.

*Ibid.*

To the same. Faculty to make a composition with the executors of the will of John Welde, a Friar Minor; to exact and give acquittance for the sum agreed upon; and to sell his books which belong to the *camera*, and send moneys received therefor.

## 5 URBAN VI.

1382.

2 Non. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 225d.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury, the abbot of Darley in the diocese of Lichfield, and another named out of England. Mandate to defend Master Richard Thorne, canon of York, bachelor of canon law, in the enjoyment of the privileges of a papal chaplaincy which has recently been conferred on him.

8 Id. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 268d.)

To Cosmatas Gentilis, clerk of the *camera*, nuncio. Faculty to receive and give acquittance for, absolving the people and commune of Florence from penalties incurred for hitherto non-payments, the sum of 40,000 florins (being part of a total of 250,000 gold florins of Florence, due to the pope under the treaty of peace between Florence and the pope and the Roman church, of which 30,000 only have been paid; as is set forth in a letter on "fol. clxv." to the priors of the arts and the commune of the city of Florence, dated St. Peter's, Rome, 8 Id. Feb. an. 4, referred to in the present letter) upon its being paid either to himself or to John Auchut (Hawkwood) of England, knight, whom with his men-at-arms the pope desires to draw to the service of himself and the Roman church.

7 Id. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 289d.)

To Master Cosmatas [Gentilis] of Sulmona, provost of the church of Valva, papal chaplain and nuncio. Faculty to give acquittances, etc., to him whom the pope is sending for certain arduous matters to Tuscany, Lombardy, Hungary and other parts. (*De curia*.)

*Ibid.*

*Item, alia bulla committitur eidem Cosmato cuius tenor habetur folio cclxviii. (above) et clxv. hujus libri, sub data Rome apud sanctum Petrum viii. Id. Septembris anno quinto.*  
[Marginal note, *pro eodem*.]

3 Non. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 292d.)

Special reservation to the pope (in consideration of the heavy and excessive cost to the *camera* on account of the pope's daily varied and divers expenses) of all sums due to the college of cardinals on account of the common services of William sometime bishop of London, elect of Canterbury, lately translated by the pope, and of bishops John of Durham and Robert of London. [P.M. Baumgarten, *Untersuchungen . . . über die Camera Collegii Cardinalium*, 1295-1437 (1898), p. 257.]



1383.

Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 292d.)

To Cosmatius Gentilis, provost of the church of Valva, collector in England. Faculty to exact, receive and give acquittance for the sum of 12,000 florins lent by Dominicus, late bishop of Bosna-Serai to Lewis late king of Hungary, the bishop having bequeathed the same to the pope and the *camera*. (*De curia*.)

4 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 319d.)

To the priors [of the arts] council, commune and other officers of the pope's city of Perugia. Mandate to pay and assign out of the cess due from them to the pope and the Roman church, 2864 (*sic*) [gold] florins to Petrolus de Mutzano of Milan, proctor of Everard Suyler, knight, for three months pay due from the *camera* to the said Everard, during which he has alike for himself as in the name of John Agud (Hawkwood), knight, Englishman, served with his brigade (*brigata*) the pope and the Roman church. Faculty is granted to Petrolus to exact, receive, and give acquittance for the same. (*De curia*.)

[Note at bottom of page: *Cassata de mandato et consensu domini camerarii*.]

Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 323d.)

To the same. A like mandate to pay to the same proctor 864 [gold] florins for three months pay, during which Everard Suyler, knight, marshal general of the men-at-arms of John Agud (Hawkwood) has served the pope and the Roman church with sixteen lances. (*De curia*.) [Cancelled, with the further subscription: *Cassata de mandato et consensu dicti domini camerarii*. In margin: *Cassetur ex causa, camerarius manu propria*.] [*Theiner, Cod. Dipl. Dom. Temp. S. Sedis*, ii. No. 640.]

4 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 326d.)

To Everard Suyler, knight, marshal general of the men-at-arms of John Agud, knight, Englishman. The pope having learned from Petrolus that the sum of 864 gold florins (being three months' pay for himself and sixteen lances, as above) has not been paid, as ordered by mandate above (f. 323d), hereby revokes the same. Power and faculty is now given him to exact and receive from the said commune, people and officials of Perugia, giving acquittance in the name of the pope and the *camera*, the said sum, which the pope now assigns and grants to him or his proctor out of the sum of 5000 gold florins which is the proportion due for the present month of March of 60,000 gold florins, the amount of the composition due from Perugia for injuries, contumelies, and losses inflicted on the Roman church. (*De curia*.) [*Theiner, Ibid.*]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 327d.)

To the priors of the arts, conservators of the mint (*monete*) of the pope's city of Perugia, the commune and people of the same. Revoking, as above, a former mandate (f. 323d); informing them of the preceding assignment and grant, power and faculty, the pope willing them to pay in accordance therewith. (*De curia*.)

12 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 348.)

To John, duke of Lancaster, standard-bearer of the cross for the pope and the Roman church. Constituting him captain and standard-bearer against John, king of Castile and Leon, and exhorting him to merit the rewards to be gained by diligently and faithfully carrying out the office entrusted to him. [*Raynaldi Annales*, an. 1383, § 7.]



1383.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 343d.)

Grant, at the petition of John, duke of Lancaster, who intends to set out with a great force against John, king of Castile and Leon, of plenary pardon (*veniam*) of sins to all who, fortified with the sign of the cross, embark in his company or by his order, and die truly penitent and confessed.

6 Id. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 345.)

Grant, at the petition of John, duke of Lancaster, of the privileges and indulgences granted for the Holy Land crusade by Innocent III.'s constitution published in the [Fourth] General Lateran Council, and beginning 'Ad liberandam,' [See Raynaldi *Annales*, an. 1215, §. xiii. et seq. *Corp. Jur. Can. Decretal*, v. 6, 17; Hefele *Conciliengeschichte*, v. 900-1; Mat. Paris, ed. Luard, ii. 631; etc.], the terms of which the pope has caused to be sought out in the registers of Innocent, and, following the words thereof, to be expressed in these presents.

[*Ibid.* § 8.]

## REGESTA, VOL. CCCXI. [Paper.] \*

## 9 URBAN VI.

## [DE CURIA.]

1386.

4 Kal. Dec.  
Genoa.  
(f. 8.)

To John de Beltoft, donsel, of the diocese of Lincoln, governor (*rectori*) of the duchy of Spoleto for the pope and the Roman church. Appointing him to that office, before beginning the exercise of which he is to take an oath of fealty in the customary form to Marinus, cardinal deacon of New St. Mary's, the pope's chamberlain. (*Registrata de curia*.)

16 Kal. Dec.  
Genoa.  
(f. 47d.)

To Ralph Elkesword, Premonstratensian canon of Derham, in the diocese of Norwich. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain. (*Registrata gratis*.) [Here as usual only the initial words of the standard form of such letters are given, viz. *Virtutibus clarens*.]

## 10 URBAN VI.

1387.

9 Kal. May.  
Lucca.  
(f. 68.)

To James Rouhale, Augustinian canon of the priory of Newenham, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like.

3 Kal. Aug.  
Lucca.  
(f. 81d.)

To John de Beltoft, captain of men-at-arms in the pay of the pope. Mandate (for the good direction in future of the pope's expeditions (*exercitus*) and camps (*bellici campi*) in the province of Tuscany and surrounding parts for the recovery of the lands of the Roman church and the extermination and

\* On back: *Urban. VI. Secret[arium]*, ann. ix. x. xi. Liber ii. On flyleaf, in same hand as before: *Urban. VI. de curia anno ix. x. xi. Liber ii.*

1387.

- oppression of enemies and rebels), to provide and ordain as often as such expeditions are made and camps pitched or struck, and he be present, that such expedition and camp be so arranged that scandals may not arise, and that they help more the pope's party and hurt more his enemies and rebels. Faculty is given him for the execution of the above, before proceeding to which he is to take an oath of fealty in the customary form to Marinus, cardinal deacon of New St. Mary's, the pope's chamberlain. (*De curia.*)
- 3 Non. Nov.  
Perugia.  
(f. 106d.) To bishops, abbots, priors, and others. Requiring safe conduct during two months, for John Liverpol, constable in the company of John de Beltoft, captain of men-at-arms in the pay of the pope and the Roman church, who is going to Todi, and for sixty lances of the above men-at-arms. (*De curia.*)
- 18 Kal. Dec.  
Perugia.  
(f. 108d.) To John Beltoft, donsel, of the diocese of Lincoln. Assigning to him 300 marks a year for life from the fruits due to the *camera* in England, with faculty to receive the same from the collectors thereof for the time being, and to give them acquittance. [*See ff. 136d and 246.*]
- 16 Kal. Dec.  
Perugia.  
(f. 115d.) To archbishops, bishops, and others in the pope's provinces of the patrimony of St. Peter in Tuscany, the duchy of Spoleto, etc. Commending John Beltoft, donsel, and his men. (*De curia.*)
- 6 Id. Dec.  
Perugia.  
(f. 121d.) To Peter Angelini, citizen of Perugia, papal master usher (*magistro ostiario nostro*). Appointing him captain of fifty men-at-arms who are going with him without delay by the pope's order to his city of Todi, and who belong to those serving under the command of John de Beltoft, captain of men-at-arms in the pay of the pope and the Roman church.
- Non. Nov.  
Perugia.  
(f. 126.) To John Irlingham, an Augustinian friar. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain. (*Registrata gratis.*)
- 2 Kal. Dec.  
Perugia.  
(f. 134.) To Master Robert de Methlay, rector of Donyngton, in the diocese of York. The like. (*Registrata gratis.*)
- 18 Kal. Dec.  
Perugia.  
(f. 136d.) To the bishop of Ossory, the archdeacon of Richmond in the church of York, and Thomas Bekingh[a]m, canon of Salisbury. Mandate to cause to be paid to John Beltoft, donsel, or his proctor, the 300 marks a year for life, assigned to him by the pope (as above, f. 108d). (*Velascus.*)  
[In a different hand: *Cassata quia revocata est per dominum nostrum, ut patet infra sub data nono Januarii Kal. M[arinus] cardinalis Bulcan. domini pape camerarius, manu propria*; and the letter is cancelled by strokes, in the same ink. *See f. 259.*]
- 3 Id. Oct.  
Perugia.  
(f. 137d.) To William Spensere of Ormeskirk, Premonstratensian canon of St. Mary's, Cokirsond, in the diocese of York. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain. (*Registrata gratis.*)



1388.

16 Kal. March. To William Peynebeck, Augustinian canon of St. Mary's de  
Perugia. Pre, Leicester. The like. (f. 158.)

16 Kal. May. To Thomas Dockyng, a Friar Minor. The like. (*Registrata  
gratis.*)  
Perugia. (f. 170.)

## 11 URBAN VI.

Kal. May. To James Dardani, canon of Tropea, licentiate of civil law,  
Perugia. clerk of the *camera*. Appointing him nuncio and collector  
(f. 172d.) and receiver in England, Scotland and Ireland, all previous  
collectors and sub-collectors being recalled and removed, of  
fruits, rents, cesses, tenths and other [goods] due to the Roman  
church and the *camera*. Plenary faculty and power is given  
to him to exact and receive from prelates, chapters, colleges,  
convents and other ecclesiastical persons, secular and regular,  
exempt and not exempt, and from even lay persons, all sums  
and goods due to the said *camera* and church, even if such be  
confiscated; likewise the first year's fruits of benefices collated  
and to be collated by the pope or by papal authority; common  
and minute services due to the *camera* on account of papal pro-  
visions of prelates are alone excepted; to hear and examine the  
accounts of collectors and sub-collectors, inquisitors of heresy,  
preachers of the crusade (*verbi crucis*) or other persons hitherto  
deputed, and to receive what they have received, giving them  
acquittance; to compel payment of the above dues and obedi-  
ence by ecclesiastical censure, sequestration of goods, imprison-  
ment, and other remedies of law, without appeal, and by  
sentences of excommunication; to proceed against, and if  
necessary, to cite before the pope or the chamberlain those who  
injure or hinder him or his officials; and to invoke the aid of  
the secular arm. The pope wills that he shall not suffer a delay  
of more than a year in the payment of sums due, that he shall  
send to himself or to the chamberlain the names of the sub-  
collectors appointed by him, and that he shall render his  
accounts every two years. (*De curia.*) [An *eodem modo*, the  
reference being to f. 71, the appointment of a nuncio to Crete  
etc. 3½ pp. cf. Reg. ccex. f. 9.]

4 Id. July. To nobles, communities, etc. Mandate to allow free passage  
Perugia. to, and to provide with victuals in exchange for their money,  
(f. 191d.) John Beltoft and Guy de Guydis of Siena, knights, and Gerard  
de Aldegariis, donsel, captains of men-at-arms in the pay of the  
pope and the Roman church, when required by Tellus de  
Roesano, donsel, of the diocese of Perugia, who is leading them  
by the pope's command. (*De curia.*)

12 Kal. Aug. To Gentilis de Varano, donsel, and the *universitas* of the  
Perugia. pope's land of Tolentino, in the diocese of Camerino. Mandate  
(f. 192.) to assign within forty days (out of the sum due from them to  
the pope and the *camera*) to the pope's treasurer and to the  
proctor of John Beltoft, Guy de Asciano, knights, and Gerard  
de Aldegeris, donsel, of Parma, 400 gold florins in the Roman



1388.

court wherever the pope and it may happen to reside, the said treasurer and proctor having power to give acquittance. (*De curia.*)

*Ibid.*  
(ff. 192-195.)

Twenty-four similar mandates to different persons, lands and towns of the pope in Italy, to Florence and to Siena, in respect of various sums, 122,100 gold florins in all. (*De curia.*)

Non. Aug.  
Perugia.  
(f. 204d.)

To Dinus and Michael de Guinisiis and their associates, citizens and merchants of Lucca. Grant that they may deduct from the sum of 6000 (*sic*) gold florins – which in accordance with letters dated this day to themselves and to Thomas, sometime bishop of Ely, archbishop elect of York, and to Walter bishop of Durham, they have faculty to receive, giving acquittance, being the sum which the said archbishop and bishop are bound to pay to the pope and the *camera* for their common services on account of their translation—whatever they may have paid on account of the carriage of the pope's effects (*rebus*) from his city of Perugia to certain other places. Whatever they shall pay for the said purpose they are to certify the *camera* by public instruments.

17 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 215.)

To Rayner de Ugolinuccio of Baschi, knight, of the diocese of Soana. Appointing him captain of men-at-arms fighting for the pope and the Roman church under John Beltoft and Guy de Asciano, knights, and Gerard de Aldigeris, donsel, of Parma, their captains, who as well as their men, and all counts, barons, nobles, cities, castles, lands, etc. subject to the pope and the Roman church are hereby ordered to obey him for the purpose of wasting (*pro guasto faciendo*) or otherwise. (*De curia.*)

10 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 218.)

To Walter, bishop of Durham. Mandate to assign to Peter Marci, Peter Cambini, Dominic Mathei, and Mariottus Ferrantini, citizens and merchants of Florence dwelling in London, of the society of Anthony Nerotii and Bernard de Albertis of Florence, from the moneys in which he is bound to the *camera* for common services, 1000 gold florins of the *camera* due from the *camera* to the said Peter, etc. whom the pope has ordered to assign to the bishop letters of acquittance for the same. (*De curia.*)

*Ibid.*  
(f. 218d.)

To Thomas, archbishop of York. The like.

*Ibid.*

To John, bishop of Ely. The like.

*Ibid.*

To Ralph, bishop of Bath. The like.

9 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 221.)

To Thomas Colne, Benedictine monk of St. John's, Colchester. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain. (*Registrata gratis.*)

8 Id. Aug.  
Perugia.  
(f. 222.)

To Thomas, sometime bishop of Ely, archbishop elect of York. Mandate to assign 2000 gold florins of the *camera* to Dinus de Guinisiis, citizen and merchant of Lucca, or his

1388.

associates in London as receivers in the name of John Clifford, treasurer of York, and John de Babinglee, rector of Brantingham in that diocese, who, from their own money, have paid the same on behalf of the archbishop and his church (as part of the sum in which he is bound to the *camera* and the college of cardinals by reason of his common service) to Marinus, cardinal deacon of New St. Mary's, papal chamberlain, and to the said college, the said chamberlain having on behalf of the college given the archbishop and his church acquittance of the same. (*De curia.*)

*Ibid.* To Walter, bishop of Durham. The like, in respect of 2000 florins.

*Ibid.* To Ralph, bishop of Wells. The like, in respect of 1000 florins.

6 Kal. Aug. To Peter de Sckypton, Premonstratensian canon of Cover[h]am  
Perugia. in the diocese of York. Conferring on him the dignity of papal  
(f. 222d.) chaplain. (*Registrata gratis.*)

Id. Sept. To Laurence Brechonie, Cistercian monk of St. Marys, White-  
St. Peter's, Rome. land (*Albalanda*), in the diocese of St. David's. The like.  
(f. 223d.)

Non. Oct. To William Belers, a Friar Preacher. The like. (*Registrata*  
St. Peter's, Rome. *gratis.*)  
(f. 226.)

*Ibid.* To Richard Burton, a Friar Preacher. The like. (*Reg. gratis.*)

14 Kal. Nov. To Master John Fraunceys, rector of the free chapel of  
St. Peter's, Rome. Spertegrove in the diocese of Wells, papal writer, and member  
(f. 232d.) of the pope's household. Appointing him, at the petition also  
of King Richard, whose clerk he is, as well as abbreviator of  
apostolic letters, a member of the papal household. (*Registrata*  
*gratis pro socio.*)

8 Kal. Nov. To the collector of dues to the *camera* in England. Man-  
St. Peter's, Rome. date to pay without delay to John Beltoft, knight, of the  
(f. 246.) diocese of Lincoln, 300 marks a year for life, in two equal  
portions, at Easter and Michaelmas, at London; no mention  
having been made (as the said John's petition recently (*nuper*)  
contained) in the late (*dudum*) assignment (f. 108d) of the  
times and place in which the payment was to be made.  
(*Registrata gratis.*) [See f. 259.]

4 Id. Nov. To the bishops of Teano and London, and the precentor of  
St. Peter's, Rome. York. Mandate to compel Anthony de Sancto Quintino, clerk,  
(f. 249.) of the diocese of York, to exhibit and consign to John de  
Ravenser and John de Popilton, clerks, of the dioceses of Lincoln  
and York, executors of the will of Richard de Ravenser, canon  
of St. John's, Beverley, certain fruits received by Anthony from  
the said canonry and prebend, of which he had unjustly de-  
spoiled Richard, and costs, as follows:—The cause was long  
heard (*ventilata*) in the apostolic palace before divers auditors  
thereof, and Richard gained, in *possessorio* only, two definitive  
sentences against Anthony, whereby he was restored to possession



1388.

and Anthony condemned in fruits received from the beginning of the suit and in costs in both instances. Upon Anthony's appeal, Richard's proctor, probably in ignorance that Richard had died in [those] parts during this third instance, gained a third definitive sentence, by which the second sentence was confirmed, and Anthony again condemned in fruits and costs, the said proctor obtaining that the said costs should be taxed at 75 gold florins of the *camera* in the first, and 68 in the second instance. Meanwhile Richard, after the first definitive sentence, and when Anthony had not peacefully possessed the said canonry and prebend for three years, had obtained their sequestration by Richard de Chesterfeld, canon of the same church, under commission from the abbot of Westminster deputed, by papal letters, commissary for the purpose, and they still remain in sequestration. And because, upon Richard's death being notified in the Roman court, Thomas de Fereby, canon of Wells, was surrogated by papal authority to the prosecution of the suit, and, the third sentence being revoked, obtained a further definitive sentence against Anthony, by which the second sentence was again confirmed; and because Anthony gained a definitive sentence *in petitorio*, and asserted that the above sentences given *in possessorio* were null *in petitorio*; the causes were committed by the pope to Master John Trefnant and Master Peter Gasconis, auditors of the palace, and are now pending. As Richard in his will made disposition for certain uses of the said fruits and costs due to him, his executors have petitioned the pope to enable them to recover. The three persons addressed are therefore ordered to compel Anthony to pay to the executors the fruits received by him from the beginning of the suit to the time of the sequestration, and the costs of the first and second instances as taxed above; likewise to compel the above-named sequestrator to consign to the said executors as much of the said fruits, as could have accrued (*obvenire potuit*) from the time of the sequestration to that of Richard's death, and to the officers of the *camera* or to the collector in those parts, as much of them as could have accrued from the time of the said death to that of the surrogation, the pope having, for certain reasonable causes, reserved these last fruits to himself. They are likewise to inhibit the said two auditors to proceed until Anthony has assigned to the executors the said fruits and costs. (*De curia.*)

9 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 259.)

Revocation of the letters addressed 18 Kal. Dec. *an.* 10, to the bishop of Ossory, the archdeacon of Richmond, and Thomas Bekingh[a]m, canon of Salisbury, which ordered the payment to John Beltoft, knight, then donsel, of the diocese of Lincoln, of 300 marks a year for life from the fruits due to the *camera* in England. (*De curia.*) [See f. 136d.]

1389.

17 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 268.)

To Francis, archbishop of Bordeaux. Annulling all that has been wrongfully done under pretext of faculties formerly granted, on the petition of John king of Castile and Leon,



1389.

duke of Lancaster, to William, bishop of Landaff, John, bishop of Hereford, John, bishop of Dax, and Walter de Dysse, a Carmelite, master of theology, [see *Fœdera*, 1386, 11 April] to grant indulgences and to preach and cause to be preached the cross during the prosecution of the recovery by the said king of the said realm; the said bishops and friar still continuing, although the king has desisted from the aforesaid, (whereby the cause for which the faculties were granted has ceased), to make use of them, and to gather much money: with mandate to the archbishop to cite the bishops and friar, or those of them who have been chief in making such collections to present (*representent*) themselves in person to the officers of the *camera* on June 15 next to give an account. (*De curia*.)

*Ibid.*  
(f. 262.)

To William, bishop of Landaff, John, bishop of Hereford, John, bishop of Dax, and Walter de Dysse, a Carmelite, master of theology. Annuling all that has been done by them under the above-mentioned faculties since John, king of Castile and Leon, duke of Lancaster desisted from [his enterprise; with mandate to them or those of them who have been chief in making such collections to present themselves in person to the *camera*, as above. (Subscription, as above.)

1388.

10 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 270d.)

To Thomas Molde, priest, of the diocese of York. Confer-  
ring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.

16 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 274.)

To William Bergeveney, an Augustinian friar. The like.

1389.

12 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 277d.)

To James Dardani, canon of Tropea, collector of dues to the *camera* in England. Mandate to assign from the moneys collected by him, within two months from the date of these presents, to Richard Northampton, layman, of the diocese of London, who has hereby faculty to give acquittance, 1000 gold florins of the *camera* received from him by the officers thereof as a loan for the payment of men-at-arms of the realm of England fighting in Italy in the pay of the pope and the Roman church. The collector is to make the usual two public instruments. (*De curia*.)

14 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 280.)

To James Dardani, canon of Tropea, collector of dues to the *camera*, and John Clyfford, treasurer of York, licentiate in civil law. Mandate to remove the sequestration made by Alexander, bishop of St. Andrews, then archbishop of York, by his ordinary authority, and the subsequent sequestration made by the pope's authority, of all oblations and obventions belonging to the collegiate churches of St. John's, Beverley, and Ripon, and having informed themselves, to exact, recover, and receive by ecclesiastical censure without appeal, sentences of excommunication, and the aid, if necessary, of the secular arm, from those who detain them, all such as have accrued from the time



1389.

of the sequestration to that of its removal, with the usual power to give acquittance, under the following circumstances. The two chapters appealed to the apostolic see against Alexander's sequestration, and as the causes, which the pope successively committed there to divers judges, remained undecided, the pope ordered Cosmatas, archbishop of Ravenna, then provost of St. Pamphilus, Sulmona, in the diocese of Valva, collector of dues to the *camera*, and Walter, bishop of Durham, then bishop of Wells, to inform themselves, and to exact and receive the obventions and oblations which had accrued (*obvenerant*) since the time of the sequestration, and which should accrue in the course of the suit, and to keep what they should receive until otherwise ordered by the pope. Afterwards the said archbishop, then collector, and bishop proceeding to the execution of the said letters, commissioned the Cistercian abbots, of Fountains in regard to Beverley, and Melsa in regard to Ripon; and afterwards the bishop alone commissioned John de Feriby, John de Walkyngham, and John Den, priests of the same diocese. These abbots and priests sequestered some of the oblations and obventions, and continue to hold them, although bishop Alexander, then archbishop, and certain others, have taken and usurped very many of those which ought to have been held by them in sequestration. Upon the petition of the chapters—containing that some of the canons and ministers who did not dare to reside, dreading the power and tyranny of the said Alexander, then archbishop, who persecuted them while he was at York, now propose to return and reside—for the removal of the sequestration, the present mandate is made. (*De curia.*)

*Ibid.*  
(f. 281d.)

To the same. Recapitulation, in brief, of the above with further mandate, before they proceed to its execution, to make an agreement with the said chapters that—as was consented to before the date of the pope's first letters [*i.e.* to Cosmatas and Walter] by the proctors of the said bishop Alexander, then archbishop, and of the chapters—the papal *camera* shall receive a moiety of the obventions and oblations which accrued from the time of Alexander's sequestration to the date of the pope's said first letters, and of those which accrued after that date, and while those letters had effect. They are to have the moiety collected and transmitted to the *camera*, observing these presents in such a way that the pope may not have to provide by another remedy. The usual power is granted to give acquittance. (*De curia.*)

12 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 284.)

To John Pyk, canon of the Augustinian priory of Holy Trinity, Ipswich (*de Gippewico*), in the diocese of Norwich. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain. (*Registrata gratis.*)

7 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 288.)

To William, archbishop of Canterbury. Mandate—in accordance with former letters to himself and other prelates of the realm of England, exhorting them to exhibit within a certain

1389.

time for the repression of schismatics, and for the recovery of the lands and rights of the Roman church, a charitable subsidy, which letters, on account of events which at that time arose in the realm were not put into execution, the said term having meanwhile elapsed—to exact the said subsidy in accordance with the said letters, before All Saints next or earlier, the pope being in greater need thereof than usual. (*De curia.*)

*Ibid.*

To Thomas, archbishop of York. The like. (*De curia.*)

1388.

16 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 299d.)

To Walter Somurton, a Friar Preacher. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain. (*Registrata gratis.*)

---

## REGESTA, VOL. CCCXII. [Paper.]\*

## 11 URBAN VI.

[DE CURIA.]

1388.

Non. Aug.  
Perugia.  
(f. 3.)

To John Bruton, prior of Chyksond of the order of Sempringham, in the diocese of Lincoln. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain. (*Registrata gratis.*)

## 12 URBAN VI.

1389.

3 Id. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 22.)

To Henry Fraunceys, a Carmelite. The like.

## 11 URBAN VI.

1388.

Non. Aug.  
Perugia.  
(f. 41.)

To Roger Bewmeys, an Augustinian Friar. The like. (*Registrata [gratis].*)

16 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 62d.)

To Robert Sandhurst, a Carmelite. The like.

## 12 URBAN VI.

1389.

17 Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 69.)

To Edmund, duke of York. The cardinals announce the death of Urban VI. on the preceding day. (*De curia.*) [*Raynaldi Annales, an. 1389, § x.*]

---

\* On back: Urban. VI. Secretarium anno xii. Bon. IX. de cur. anno i. ii. On flyleaf in the same hand as before: Urbani VI., Bullar. an. xii. Tom. iii. Bonifacii IX. Bullar. de curia, an. i. ii.



1389.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 70d.)To the archbishop of York, legate of the apostolic see, and his suffragans. The like. (*De curia.*)*Ibid.*To the archbishop of Canterbury, legate of the apostolic see, and his suffragans. The like. (*De curia.*)*Ibid.*

(f. 71.)

To Richard, king of England. The like. (*De curia.*) [*Ibid.*]

## 1 BONIFACE IX.

## DE CURIA.

1389.

4 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 79.)To Natulus Bucii Natuli, a Roman citizen. Assigning to him 200 gold florins of the *camera* a year for life, to be paid by the collector for the time being of fruits due to the *camera* in England, with faculty to give acquittance. ([*Registrata*] *g[ra]t[is]* de mandato domini nostri pape.)

Kal. Dec.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 93d.)To Alan, Augustinian prior of St. Michael's, Roche (*de Rupe*), in the diocese of Ardfert. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain. (*Registrata gratis.*)

1390.

4 Non. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 99d.)To the archbishop of Canterbury and his suffragans. Requiring and exhorting them to convoke their clergy, secular and regular, exempt and not exempt, mendicant friars alone excepted, and to induce them to give the pope a charitative subsidy for the divers and almost unbearable burdens of expense caused by schismatics; the archbishop and bishops—who are not to omit their own proportions—have each faculty, if by common counsel it be decided to grant such subsidy, to receive it and give acquittance. The bishops are to hand over their portions to the archbishop, who is to hand over the whole to the collector to the *camera* in England. (*De curia.*) [*See Reg. cccxiv. f. 277.*]*Ibid.*

(f. 100.)

To the archbishop of York and his suffragans. The like. (*De curia.*)

3 Kal. Feb.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 105d.)

To William Oliver, Cistercian monk of St. Mary's, Cleeve, in the diocese of Bath. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.

8 Kal. Feb.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 107.)To Master Henry Bowet, archdeacon of Lincoln, doctor of canon and civil law, papal chaplain and auditor-general of causes in the court of the apostolic *camera*. Plenary faculty to make enquiry into and to punish crimes; to hear and terminate civil and criminal causes below mutilation and bloodshed, brought by way of appeal to the apostolic see from lands immediately subject to the Roman church; to admonish, excommunicate, and absolve persons concerned; and to exercise all other things which belong to the office of auditor general. He is first to take the customary oath to the chamberlain, Marinus cardinal deacon of New St. Mary's. (*De curia.*)

1390.

2 Id. Jan. To John de Amyas, Augustinian canon of St. Mary's, Brydlyngton, in the diocese of York. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 110d.)

10 Kal. March. To Richard Culli, Augustinian canon of the priory of St. Denys near Southampton, in the diocese of Winchester. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 126.)

16 Kal. March. To Leonard de Budeweys, a Friar Preacher. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 141.)

12 Kal. April. To John Schelning, an Augustinian friar. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 154d.)

16 Kal. April. To William Nicol, Augustinian canon of St. Mary's, Elsyng Spitelik, in the diocese of London. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 154d.)

13 Kal. April. To Alexander Yne or Yve of Ramesey, Augustinian Canon [of St. Mary's abbey] *de Portu Patrum* in the diocese of Anna-down. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 154d.)

2 Non. Feb. To Jordan de Bykeleswade, Cistercian monk of St. Mary's Graces, by the Tower, London. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 156d.)

1389.

16 Kal. Jan. To Master Walter Clifford, rector of Boyton, in the diocese of Salisbury. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 158.)

1390.

17 Kal. May. To Richard Ellysford, a Friar Minor. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 161.)

5 Kal. April. To Robert Newetetymbre, Augustinian canon of the monastery of Seclbrede, in the diocese of Chichester. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 162d.)

4 Kal. May. To John Blak, archpriest of St. John Baptist, Quinzano, in the diocese of Verona. The like. (*Registrata gratis*).  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 168.)

4 Kal. April. To John Weston, a Friar Preacher. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 212d.)

2 Kal. Oct. To Thomas Broxton, Premonstratensian canon of St. Mary's Langelee, in the diocese of Norwich. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 219.)

1389.

4 Non. Nov. To Bartholomew Turchi, donsel, of Lucca, member of the pope's household. Faculty to absolve and give acquittance to James Dardani, collector in England of dues to the *camera*, and his sub-collectors, in accordance with the pope's mandate ordering them to assign to him all sums collected and to be collected by them. (*De curia*.)  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 220.)

*Ibid.*

To James Dardani, collector, and the sub-collectors of fruits due to the *camera* in England. Mandate to assign to the above Bartholomew all sums collected and to be collected by them for

1389.

the *camera*, and to make an agreement with him as to the sum of florins which he is to assign to the *camera* in consideration thereof. (*De curia.*)

1390.

7 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 234.)

To John Bowyer, Augustinian canon of Kersey, in the diocese of Norwich. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain. (*Registrata gratis.*)

## 2 BONIFACE IX.

4 Non. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 243.)

To Thomas Bumsted, a Carmelite. The like.

## 1 BONIFACE IX.

1390.

15 Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 245.)

To Stephen de Byllyngsley, a Friar Minor. The like, with grant to use and enjoy the indulgences, immunities, [exemptions and] privileges granted to chaplains of the apostolic see by John XXII. and Clement VI. the restrictions by Innocent VI. Urban V. Gregory XI. [and Urban VI.] notwithstanding.

6 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 249d.)

To Master Richard Dalason, rector of St. Peter's Dunstapel, Bedford, in the diocese of Lincoln. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain. (*Registrata gratis.*)

1389.

6 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 262d.)

To Robert Lokyngton, Augustinian prior of the church of Dublin. The like. (*Registrata gratis.*)

## 2 BONIFACE IX.

1390.

15 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 273d.)

To Thomas Wassand, priest, of the diocese of York. The like.

2 Id. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 292.)

To the Cistercian abbots of Clairvaux in France, and Bodelo. Mandate to impose without delay upon the order in England, Wales, Scotland, and Ireland, with the adjacent islands, in Brabant and Flanders, the diocese of Cologne, Frisia, Holstein, Holland, Zeeland, Picardy, and other neighbouring parts, where they have been deputed visitors-general in the chapter-general, lately celebrated in Rome on St. Lambert's day, *anno* 1, the charitable subsidy—as was done under Gregory XI. and Urban VI.—granted by the order in the said chapter-general to the Roman church for its necessities, and especially in this stormy time against heretics and schismatics. The usual faculties are given to them. (*De curia.*)

[Similar mandates under the same date in regard to the order in other parts of the pope's obedience.]



## 1 BONIFACE IX.

1390.

15 Kal. Nov. To Thomas Garnstow, a Friar Preacher. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.  
 St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 294.)

## 2 BONIFACE IX.

1391.

4 Non. Jan. To Thomas Ixning, Augustinian canon of Bysschemed, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like.  
 St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 295d.)

*Ibid.*

(f. 329.) To James Redenese, or Redevesse, Augustinian canon of the church of Dublin. The like.

2 Non. Feb. Annulment, with recapitulation in the pope's words in Latin, of the statutes against provisors — of Carlisle, 35 Edw. I.; of Westminster, 25 Edw. III. (1350-1), *stat. iv.*; and of Westminster, 13 Rich. II. (1389-90), *stat. ii. c. 2 and 3*: prohibition to observe the said statutes; mandate to cancel the same in all books and public registers, and monition to all unlawful occupiers of benefices or dignities to resign them within two months; all under pain of excommunication and other ecclesiastical penalties. (*De curia.*) [7 pp.] [*Cocquelines, Bullarium*, 1722, III. ii. p. 380; *Raynaldi Annales*, ed. 1752 and 1887, an. 1391 § xv. with the final clauses alone contracted, and reference to *Lib. 1, ep. cur. 131*, instead of 331.]  
 St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 331.)

13 Feb.

(ff. 331-332  
 in margin.)

Public instrument in testimony of the publication, etc. of the above letters of annulment. 'In the year 1391, indiction 14, on Monday, 13 Feb. anno 2, in the presence of me Anthony Johannis de Ficionis, or Ficionis, *signator* and scribe, . . . Master Nicholas de Piperno, papal writer, and reader of the pope's public audience of *littere contradicte*, in the said public audience, in the morning, at the wonted hour thereof, read and published in a loud and intelligible voice these present letters endorsed (*retroscriptas*), . . . at the instance of . . . Paul de Castello, proctor in the Roman court, who requested a public instrument of such publication and reading to be made by me the said Anthony. . . . On the same day, immediately after the said audience, at the first hour, I the said Anthony posted up these present letters endorsed on the inner doors of St. Peter's, Rome, at the request of Garsias Sanctii, papal cursor, in order that I might make a public instrument of such posting . . . On the same day, a little afterwards, at the hour of terce, I the said Anthony . . . took and removed them thence, . . . at the request of the said Garcias, in order that I might make a public instrument of such removal . . . And I, the said Anthony de Ficionis, clerk, of Bergamo (*Pergamen*), . . . was present at the above reading, publication, posting, and removal, . . . and in testimony thereof have made this present public instrument, written it with my own hand, and sealed it with my customary seal.'

## 1 BONIFACE IX.

1390.  
4 Non. Nov. To William de Exsay, Augustinian canon of Hautenprisse, in  
St. Peter's, Rome. the diocese of York. Conferring on him the dignity of papal  
(f. 843.) chaplain.

## 2 BONIFACE IX.

1391.  
13 Kal. Feb. To John Hawle, a Carmelite, S.T.M. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 843d.)

## REGESTA, VOL. CCCXIII. [Paper.]\*

## 2 BONIFACE IX.

## DE CURIA.

1391.  
18 Kal. May. To archbishops, bishops, prelates, and clergy, secular and  
St. Peter's, Rome. regular, exempt and not exempt, of England. Admonishing,  
(f. 11d.) requiring, exhorting, and enjoining them to take into considera-  
tion the state of the Roman church, which is suffering from the  
attacks of schismatics, and to liberally help the pope in resisting  
them. Credence may be given to Nicholas, Benedictine abbot  
of Nonantola, in the diocese of Modena, whom the pope is  
sending as nuncio to king Richard. (*De curia.*)

1390.  
Kal. Dec. To Master Thomas de Walkynton, papal auditor. Conferring  
St. Peter's, Rome. on him the dignity of papal chaplain, with the usual  
(f. 19.) privileges.

1391.  
3 Id. March. To Nicholas de Neritone, a Friar Minor. Conferring on him  
St. Peter's, Rome. the dignity of papal chaplain.  
(f. 19d.)

- 2 Id. March. To Robert de Greves, Augustinian canon of the priory  
St. Peter's, Rome. of Kertmell, in the diocese of York. The like. (*Registrata  
(f. 21.) gratis.*)

## 1 BONIFACE IX.

1390.  
15 Kal. Sept. To Philip Sihalden, Augustinian canon of the priory of  
Rieti. St. Bartholomew in Smytfield without the walls of London.  
(f. 39.) The like.

## 2 BONIFACE IX.

- 2 Kal. Dec. To Thomas Bysschopiston, a Carmelite. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 44.)

\* On back : *Bonifac. IX. Litt. diver. Anno ii. iii. Liber ii.* On flyleaf, in same  
hand as before : *Bonifacii IX. de Curia, An. ii. iii. Liber. ii.*

1391.

- Id. March. To the great council (*majori consilio*) of the realm of England. Recommending to them Adam, cardinal priest of St. Cecilia's, and exhorting them to interpose with the king in order to obtain execution of the pope's mandate ordering the bishop of St. Davids to admonish those who have intruded themselves into certain benefices of the cardinal, to resign them, and to make satisfaction for fruits received. The said intruders are endeavouring to hinder its execution by asserting that by vigour of the processes published by Urban VI. the cardinal had been deprived of his benefices, whereas that pope expressly declared his intention to have been the contrary. (*De curia.*)

## 1 BONIFACE IX.

- Id. Jan. To Thomas Ylshawe, a Friar Minor [see Reg. Lat. Bonif. IX. St. Peter's, Rome. xxi. 120d]. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain. (*Registrata gratis.*)

## 2 BONIFACE IX.

1391.

- 18 Kal. May. To Nicholas Brunne, Cistercian monk of Vaudey (*Valledei*), in the diocese of Lincoln. The like. (*l. 79d.*)
- 2 Kal. May. To James Dardani, papal nuncio. Mandate to assign 200 gold florins for his expenses to Nicholas, Benedictine abbot of St. Silvester's, Nonantola, in the diocese of Modena, bearer of these presents, whom the pope is sending to England and other parts. The abbot is to give acquittance, and the nuncio is to make two public instruments, sending one to the *camera* and keeping the other. (*De curia.*)
- 4 Kal. May. To the archbishop of Tours and his suffragans, and to other clergy, secular and regular, of that province. Mandate to provide with safe conduct and 20 gold florins a day for his expenses, John, bishop of St. Davids, whom the pope is sending as nuncio to Brittany and other parts. These presents are not to hold good after four months from his entrance into the said province. (*De curia.*)
- 11 Kal. May. To John Jordan, of Burton, Gilbertine canon of Sixill, in the diocese of Lincoln. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain. (*l. 88d.*)
- 10 Kal. June. To James Dardani, papal nuncio. Mandate to pay without delay to the society of Francis Johan[n]ini and Jaquetus Dini of Florence, or their factors in England, in the name of Spinellus Francisci, merchant of Florence, dwelling in Rome and of his society, 240*l.* sterling as the equivalent of (*pro*) 1515 gold florins of the *camera* and 30 silver *Bolognini*, which Spinellus, in the name of himself and his society, has assigned [as a loan] to the *camera* in Rome, and which the pope wills to be paid from the moneys collected and to be collected for the



1391.

*camera* in England; the said society of Francis, etc., may hereby give acquittance in the name of Spinellus, etc., for the said 240*l.* (*De curia.*) [See f. 123*d.*]

4 Id. April. To John de Arnholte, a Friar Preacher. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 102*d.*)

13 Kal. Aug. To Thomas Swethe, a Friar Preacher. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 121.)

Kal. July. To James Dardani, archdeacon of Norfolk, collector to the *camera* in England. Mandate to assign all sums collected and to be collected by him to Bartholomew [de] Moritoni[bus], merchant of Lucca, or his proctor, or to the proctor of Bartholomew Turchus, merchant of Lucca, which last has made an arrangement with the officers of the *camera* in respect of the exchange of moneys (*de cambio monetarum*), and has given them a fitting guarantee in respect of the assignment of moneys to be received by his associates. The said merchants have faculty to give him acquittance. (*De curia.*)  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 121*d.*)

13 Kal. Aug. To John Levenham, a Friar Minor. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 123.)

Non. June. To James Dardani, collector in England. Mandate to assign to Francis Johannini, and Jaquetus Dini, merchants of Florence, or their proctors, from moneys collected or to be collected in England, the sum of 252*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.* (*sic*) sterling, as the equivalent (*loco*) of 1515 gold florins of the *camera* and 30 *Bolognini*, which Spinellus Francisci and his fellows, merchants of Florence, have assigned to the *camera* as a loan; the collector is to make the usual two public instruments, and the said merchants have hereby faculty to give acquittance for the said sum of 260*l.* (*sic*) sterling. (*De curia.*) [See f. 97 and Reg. Lat. xviii. f. 187.]  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 123*d.*)

Kal. July. To the same. Exemplification of the preceding letter (repeating the amounts as therein), with mandate to pay the said sum without delay. (*De curia.*)  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 124.)

*Ibid.* To the same. Exemplification, as above, f. 124. (Here not repeating the sum of 260*l.* but giving the amount as 252*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.*) (*De curia.*)  
(f. 127*d.*)

Non. June. To the same. Mandate, as above, f. 123*d.* (An *eodem modo* with reference to the preceding.) (*De curia.*)  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 128.)

16 Kal. Aug. To John Kyrton, Premonstratensian canon of Neubo, in the diocese of Lincoln. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 128.)

[Marginal note: *Bis registratus est prout inferius apparet.* See f. 265.]

8 Id. July. To James Dardani, archdeacon of Norfolk, collector in England. Mandate to provide Damianus de Cathaneis, knight, of Genoa, papal nuncio, D.C.L. whom the pope is sending  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 150.)

1391.

to England, with 6 gold florins a day from the fruits of the *camera*, in place of and in case any scandal or great difficulty arise in getting the provision of 8 florins a day for three months or longer, as ordered by the pope's mandate to the prelates and clergy of the realm. (*De curia*.)

*Ibid.*

To the prelates and clergy, secular and regular, in the realm of England. Mandate to provide the above-named Damianus with 8 gold florins a day for his expenses, and a safe conduct, under pain of the sentence which the bishops of London, Winchester, and St. Davids have power to issue. These presents are to hold good during three months from his entry into the realm, or even longer, if his mission shall require it. (*De curia*.)

*Ibid.*  
(f. 150d.)

To Damianus de Cathaneis, knight, of Genoa, papal nuncio. Appointing him—who is D.C.L.—proctor-general and special nuncio of the pope and the Roman church, with full and free mandate, general and special, and fullest power, to treat and make a league, confederation, and union with king Richard and his realm, and the nobles and magnates thereof; and to bind the pope and the *camera* to hold and observe the same. (*De curia*.)

*Ibid.*  
(f. 151d.)

To prelates and clergy secular and regular, dukes, princes, etc. captains, etc. officers, other temporal lords, communities, etc. Requesting safe conduct for the above-named nuncio. (*De curia*.)

*Ibid.*  
(f. 152.)

To Damianus de Cathaneis, knight of Genoa, papal nuncio. Informing him of the two letters of provision for his expenses [f. 150]. If both fail, the *camera* is hereby bound in an equivalent sum. (*De curia*.)

*Ibid.*  
(f. 152d.)

To the same. Full and free power to treat and conclude everything that shall seem to him necessary and useful, etc., even such things as would require a special mandate, for his mission to king Richard and his nobles, magnates, and council. (*De curia*.)

1390.

11 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 238d.)

To William de Nydecgen, Benedictine monk of St. Swithin's, in the diocese of Winchester. Conferring on him, who is kinsman of the dukes of Gueldres (*Gelrie*), Juliers, and Berg (*Montensis*), the dignity of papal chaplain. (*Registrata gratis*.)

## 3 BONIFACE IX.

1392.

Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 254.)

To James Dardani, collector of dues to the *camera* in England. Mandate to pay, without delay, to the society of Alamannus and Anthony Mannini of Florence, or their factors in England, in the name of Spinellus Francisci, merchant of Florence, dwelling at Rome, and of his society, 176*l.* as the equivalent of (*pro*) 1000 gold florins which Spinellus in the name of himself and his society has assigned to



1392.

the *camera* in Rome, and which the pope wills to be paid from the moneys collected and to be collected for the *camera* in England; the said society of Alamannus, etc., may hereby give acquittance in the name of Spinellus, etc., for the said 176*l*. (*De curia.*)

3 Non. Feb. To John de Leycestria, an Augustinian friar. Conferring on  
St. Peter's, Rome. him the dignity of papal chaplain, with the usual privileges.  
(f. 262*d*.)

## 2 BONIFACE IX.

1391.

16 Kal. Aug. To John Kyrton, etc. as above, f. 128.  
(f. 265.)

## 3 BONIFACE IX.

1392.

7 Kal. Feb. To William Orton, an Augustinian friar. Conferring on him  
St. Peter's, Rome. the dignity of papal chaplain, with the usual privileges.  
(f. 265.) (*Registrata gratis.*)

7 Kal. March. To William Stoke, a Friar Preacher. Conferring on him the  
St. Peter's, Rome. dignity of papal chaplain. (*Registrata gratis.*)  
(f. 275.)

14 Kal. March. To John Tebbe, Augustinian canon of the monastery of  
St. Peter's, Rome. St. Bartholomew's, in the diocese of London. The like, with  
(f. 276*d*.) the usual privileges.

## 1 BONIFACE IX.

1389.

5 Id. Nov. To Thomas Gray, of Helperbi, in the diocese of York. Con-  
ferring on him the office of papal serjeant-at-arms. (*Gratis de  
St. Peter's, Rome. mandato domini nostri pape.*)  
(f. 287.)

## 3 BONIFACE IX.

1392.

2 Id. March. To James Dardani, clerk of the *camera*, collector thereof in  
St. Peter's, Rome. England. Mandate to admonish and compel the archbishop of  
(f. 291*d*.) York to pay 3650 gold florins of the *camera*, the bishop of Ely  
1000, and the bishop of Llandaff 357, for the common services  
of themselves and their predecessors, due to the *camera*, acquit-  
tances for which are sent under the seal of Marinus, cardinal of  
New St. Mary's, the pope's chamberlain. The *camera* owing  
7734 gold florins of the *camera* to Lazarus Francisci of the  
Guinisii, and his fellows, merchants of Lucca, sometime  
changers to the *camera*, and 3000 more having been newly lent  
by them to the pope for the *camera*, the sums received from the  
said prelates, with 3000 gold florins at the rate of 38 pence  
sterling, and the rest, namely, 2827 (*sic*) florins, at the rate of  
37 pence sterling a florin (both the latter sums being from the  
moneys received by the collector for the *camera*), are to be



1392.

assigned to the said merchants or to Nicholas de Guinisiis, or his proctor, who have hereby power to give acquittance, the nuncio making the usual two public instruments. (*De curia.*)

## 2 BONIFACE IX.

1391.

4 Id. Oct. To John Kogel, a Carmelite. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain, with the usual privileges.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 298.)

## 3 BONIFACE IX.

1392.

8 Kal. April. To Thomas Hawnes, Cistercian monk of Warden, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 300.)

*Ibid.* To John Astley, a Carmelite. The like.

14 Kal. March. To William Brumle, Augustinian canon of Leysen (Lesnes), in the diocese of Rochester. The like. (*Registrata gratis.*)  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 305d.)

15 Kal. April. To Richard Helmesle, a Friar Preacher, S.T.M. The like. (*Registrata gratis.*)  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 307.)

12 Kal. May. To John Bannyge, Augustinian canon of St. Frideswyde's. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 308.)

3 Non. April. To Peter de Orta, preceptor, and the convent of the poor hospital of the Holy Ghost in Saxia, Rome. Acknowledgment of the receipt from them, in ready money, for the defence of the Roman and universal church against schismatics, in accordance with the duty of other churches and ecclesiastics to aid in her need the Roman Church, their head, of 5000 gold ducats from the sale by them, under papal authority, of the temporal goods situate in the county of Essex and elsewhere in England, and belonging to the above-named hospital, of the parish church of Wrytle and its annexed chapel of Rokeswell. (*De curia.*)  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 310d.)

13 Kal. May. To William called 'Wynter,' a Friar Minor. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain, with the usual privileges.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 311d.)

*Ibid.* To Peter called 'Durnken,' a Friar Minor. The like.

5 Kal. May. To John Hugonis de Orton, of the diocese of Lichfield, a Friar Minor. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 315.)

3 Non. June. To Matthew Horlee, a Friar Preacher. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 320d.)

14 Kal. July. To Francis de Caponago, prior of the Augustinian priory of St. Martin, Siena, doctor of canon law, papal nuncio. Mandate to him, who is collector of dues to the camera in Ireland, to summon John Karlel, chancellor of Dublin, sometime collector under Urban VI. of dues to the camera in Ireland, and after enquiry to compel the restitution of whatever he owes to the camera; proceeding by ecclesiastical censure, sequestration of

1392.

his goods, capture of his person, deprivation of his benefices and disability to hold the same or others, without appeal, and invoking, if necessary, the aid of the secular arm. When William, (*sic* for Henry) bishop of Norwich, crossed over to Flanders against the schismatics, at the command of Urban VI. that pope granted to those penitents of England and of the dominion of the English who took the cross and crossed with him, or who aided his crossing, the indulgence usually granted to those going to the help of the Holy Land, and the said John together with the late William Karlel, clerk, his brother, whose heir he is, was deputed to collect, and did collect, the subsidy which was asked for the purpose in Ireland. Cited by Marinus, cardinal of New St. Mary's, chamberlain of the present pope, as of Urban VI. to appear before him and give an account, he has not done so; more than that, he violently snatched the letters of citation from the hands of their bearer, threw them on the ground with vituperation, and stamped upon them, to the grave danger of his soul, contempt of the apostolic see, and the prejudice and loss of the *camera*. To the end that he may not be able to boast of his contumacy and malice, the present mandate is issued. (*De curia*.)

2 Id. May. To Thomas, Premonstratensian abbot of Bylegh, in the  
St. Peter's, Rome. diocese of London. Conferring on him the dignity of papal  
(f. 332d.) chaplain.

7 Kal. Sept. To John Chawmber, a Friar Preacher. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 374d.)

*Ibid.* To Thomas Merston, Augustinian prior of Kenilleworth, in  
(f. 377d.) the diocese of Lichfield. The like.

3 Kal. Sept. To Martin Bredon, Augustinian canon of St. John the Baptist,  
St. Peter's, Rome. Bikenacr (Woodham Ferrers), in the diocese of London. The  
(f. 377d.) like.

7 Id. Sept. To Henry Talo, Augustinian canon of Combewell, in the  
St. Peter's, Rome. diocese of Canterbury. The like.  
(f. 381.)

## REGESTA, VOL. CCCXIV.

## 3 BONIFACE IX.

1392.

2 Kal. Nov. To Nicholas Weston, a Carmelite. Conferring on him the  
Perugia. dignity of papal chaplain, with grant to use and enjoy indul-  
(f. 10d.) gences, immunities, exemptions, and privileges granted to papal  
chaplains by John XXII. and Clement VI.: notwithstanding

1392.

the restrictions of Innocent VI. [Urban V.] Gregory XI. and Urban VI.

12 Kal. May. To William called 'Backer,' a Friar Preacher. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 31.)

## 4 BONIFACE IX.

8 Kal. Dec. To John Marleburgh, Trinitarian friar of Eaton, in the diocese  
Perugia. of Salisbury. The like. (*Registrata gratis.*)  
(f. 38d.)

5 Id. Nov. To William Helyer, Augustinian canon of Frythelystoke, in  
Perugia. the diocese of Exeter. Conferring on him the dignity of papal  
(f. 41d.) chaplain.

*Ibid.* To Henry Gerard, Cistercian monk of Coggeshale, in the  
diocese of London. The like.

*Ibid.* To John Punche, monk of the same. The like.

6 Id. Dec. To James Dardani, archdeacon of Norfolk, collector  
Perugia. to the *camera* in England. Mandate to pay over all  
(f. 43.) sums collected and to be collected by him for the *camera* to  
Bartholomew de Moritonibus, donsel, of Lucra, or his proctor,  
who has hereby power to give acquittances. The collector is to  
inform the *camera* of his assignments by his letters patent or  
by a public instrument. (*De curia.*) [*An eodem modo.*]

8 Kal. Dec. To John de Aune or Anne, canon of the Augustinian priory of  
Perugia. SS. Gregory and Edmund, confessors, Frethol, in the diocese of  
(f. 44.) Exeter. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain, with  
the usual privileges. (*Registrata gratis.*)

3 Non. Dec. To Hugh de Wisbeche, a Friar Preacher. Conferring on him  
Perugia. the dignity of papal chaplain.  
(f. 46.)

1393.

4 Non. Jan. To Master Edward Hopere, perpetual vicar of Chyntyngley, in  
Perugia. the diocese of Chichester. The like, with the usual privileges.  
(f. 55.) (*Registrata gratis.*)

2 Non. Feb. To William Druet, canon of the Augustinian priory of Calde-  
Perugia. well, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like. (*Registrata gratis.*)  
(f. 64.)

## 3 BONIFACE IX.

1392.

8 Kal. April. To Master Richard Breche or Bretle, priest, of the diocese of  
St. Peter's, Rome. Lichfield. The like.  
(f. 69.)

## 4 BONIFACE IX.

1393.

2 Non. Feb. To Henry London, canon of the Augustinian priory of Ledes,  
Perugia. in the diocese of Canterbury. Conferring on him the dignity  
(f. 71.) of papal chaplain.



1393.

3 Id. March.  
Perugia.  
(f. 77d.)

To Richard Ludelowe, monk of the Cluniac conventual priory of St. Saviour's, Bermundesey, in the diocese of Winchester. The like, with the usual privileges. (*Registrata gratis.*)

12 Kal. Feb.  
Perugia.  
(f. 77d.)

To John Charp of London, Augustinian canon regular of the priory of St. Botolph's, Colchester. The like. (*Registrata gratis.*)

17 Kal. April.  
Perugia.  
(f. 89.)

To James Dardani, clerk of the *camera*, collector to the *camera* in England. Mandate to assign 500 gold florins of the *camera* to Lazarus Francisci de Guinisiis, and his fellows, merchants of Lucca, sometime money-changers to the *camera*, which is indebted to them in the sum of 3150 gold florins, or their proctors. The collector is to make the usual two public instruments, and the said merchants have hereby power to give him acquittance. (*De curia.*) [An *eodem modo*. Under the same date the collector in Lombardy is to assign 2150, and the collector in Tuscany 500 florins.]

2 Non. May.  
Perugia.  
(f. 93.)

To Thomas Samme, Cluniac monk of Montacute, in the diocese of Wells and Bath. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain, with the usual privileges.

*Ibid.*

To Richard Hunte, a Friar Preacher. The like.

7 Id. May.  
Perugia.  
(f. 97d.)

To Thomas Wayte, a Carmelite, of the diocese of Lincoln. The like.

6 Id. May.  
Perugia.  
(f. 98.)

To Master Richard Cromwell, priest, of the diocese of York. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.

Non. May.  
Perugia.  
(f. 98d.)

To Thomas Euston, Benedictine monk of Wynchecomb, in the diocese of Worcester. The like with the usual privileges.

17 Kal. June.  
Perugia.  
(f. 100d.)

To Master John Budele, Augustinian canon of the priory of Mayden Bradeley, in the diocese of Salisbury. The like.

2 Non. May.  
Perugia.  
(f. 100d.)

To Robert de Selby, Augustinian canon of St. Peter's, Thurgarton, in the diocese of York. The like.

12 Kal. Sept.  
Assisi.  
(f. 100d.)

To Master Henry Borwassh, of Hedyngdon, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln. The like.

6 Kal. June.  
Perugia.  
(f. 101d.)

To William Canck, priest, Cluniac monk of St. Andrew's, Northampton. The like.

8 Kal. June.  
Perugia.  
(f. 101d.)

To Hugh Cotinham, priest, a Friar Minor, of the diocese of Lincoln. The like.

16 Kal. July.  
Perugia.  
(f. 107.)

To Robert Randolf, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln. The like. (*Registrata gratis.*)

9 Kal. July.  
Perugia.  
(f. 107d.)

To James Dardani, collector to the *camera* in England. Mandate to assign 550 gold ducats from the fruits of the *camera*, for expenses, to Nicholas [de Vine], whom the pope is

1393.

sending for the liberation of his brother Anthony de Vinea, knight, of Capua. Nicholas has hereby faculty to give acquittance, and the collector is to inform the camera by his letters patent. (*De curia.*)

12 Kal. Aug. To Hugh de Schirborne, Benedictine monk of the church of  
Perugia. Durham. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain,  
(f. 113d.) with the usual privileges.

2 Kal. Aug. To Master Simon Tychemarch, perpetual vicar of Botesford,  
Perugia. in the diocese of Lincoln. The like. [In margin: *Cancellata*  
(f. 132.) *quia inferius, folio sequenti, est registrata.*]

2 Kal. Aug. To the same. The like.  
Assisi.  
(f. 133d.)

5 Kal. Oct. To Master Robert Derby, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
St. Peter's, Rome. The like.  
(f. 145d.)

Non. Oct. To John Kyngiston, monk of St. Augustine's without the  
St. Peter's, Rome. walls, Canterbury. The like.  
(f. 158.)

3 Id. Oct. To John Charleton, monk of the church of Durham. The  
St. Peter's, Rome. like.  
(f. 158.)

9 Kal. Nov. To Master John Palmere, priest, of the diocese of Salisbury.  
St. Peter's, Rome. The like.  
(f. 158d.)

4 Kal. Nov. To William Gedeney, canon of the Augustinian priory of  
St. Peter's, Rome. St. Bartholomew by Smythfeld, without the walls, London.  
(f. 163.) The like.

## 5 BONIFACE IX.

1393.

18 Kal. Jan. To Master Robert Lowthyr, priest, of Carlisle. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 171d.)

4 Id. Nov. To Master Richard Croydon, priest, Augustinian canon of the  
St. Peter's, Rome. priory of St. Mary Ousey (i.e. Overey), in the diocese of  
(f. 171d.) Winchester. The like. (*Registrata gratis.*)

1394.

8 Id. Jan. To Walter de Gloucestria, a Carmelite. The like. (*Regis-*  
St. Peter's, Rome. *trata gratis.*)  
(f. 180d.)

1393.

Id. Dec. To Simon Castelton, Premonstratensian canon of Welbeck,  
St. Peter's, Rome. in the diocese of York. The like. (*Registrata gratis.*)  
(f. 180d.)

1394.

12 Kal. Feb. To William de Foleby, Cistercian monk of Revesby, in the  
St. Peter's, Rome. diocese of Lincoln. The like.  
(f. 184.)



1394.

10 Kal. April. To David Rothingge, a Carmelite. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 213.)

Non. Feb. To Nicholas Peing, a Friar Preacher. Conferring on him the  
St. Peter's, Rome. dignity of papal chaplain.  
(f. 213d.)

9 Kal. May. To Robert Becles, Benedictine monk of St. Edmunds Bury.  
St. Peter's, Rome. The like, with the usual privileges.  
(f. 218.)

2 Non. April. To Philip Penbrok, a Carmelite. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 219.)

*Ibid.* To John Tewkusbyry, a Carmelite. The like.

Non. June. To John Yong, canon of the Augustinian priory of St. Bar-  
St. Peter's, Rome. tholomew by Smethfeld, London. The like.  
(f. 262.)

4 Kal. June. To John Solden, *alias* de Tekeneborgh, a Friar Preacher.  
St. Peter's, Rome. The like.  
(f. 262.)

2 Kal. June. To Thomas Wellys, a Friar Minor. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 262.)

12 Kal. July. To Master John Coktegg, priest, of the diocese of Norwich.  
St. Peter's, Rome. The like.  
(f. 262d.)

19 Kal. Sept. To Bartholomew de Novaria, doctor of canon and civil law,  
St. Peter's, Rome. advocate of the apostolic consistory, papal nuncio. Power to  
(f. 276d.) him—whom the pope has thought good to send to king Richard  
and to the realm of England for the annulment of certain  
statutes lately made there against the pope and the Roman  
church and ecclesiastical liberty, and for other matters concern-  
ing the state of the said church, and king Richard and his  
realm—to treat and conclude in the name of the pope and the  
said church with the king and his nobles, magnates and council,  
and the prelates of the realm, whatever things may seem good  
to him respecting such annulment and other matters, and to do,  
exercise, and complete whatever things require a more special  
mandate. The pope will approve whatever he does. (*De curia.*)

*Ibid.*

(f. 277.)

To the archbishops of Canterbury and York, and their  
suffragans. Requiring and exhorting them to convoke their  
own clergy, secular and regular, exempt and not exempt, of  
whatsoever order, mendicants alone excepted, to set forth the  
necessities of the pope and the Roman church caused by the  
attacks of schismatics, and to induce them to grant the pope a  
certain charitative subsidy as shall seem good to the bishops,  
who are not to omit their own proportionate contribution.  
Each bishop has hereby faculty to receive such subsidy, in case  
of its being granted by common counsel, and give acquittance,  
and is to hand it over to his own archbishop, who is to hand  
it over to the collector to the *camera* in England. [*See Reg.*  
*cccxi. f. 99d.*]



1394.

10 Kal. Sept. To John de Hamerston, Augustinian canon of the priory of  
St. Peter's, Rome. Conferring on him the dignity of  
(f. 277d.) papal chaplain, with the usual privileges.

4 Non. Aug. To prelates and clergy, secular and regular, in England.  
St. Peter's, Rome. Mandate to receive benignly Bartholomew de Novaria, doctor  
(f. 277d.) of canon and civil law, advocate of the consistory, papal  
nuncio, whom the pope is sending to England, and to provide  
him with some support for the needs of himself and his house-  
hold. (*De curia*.)

Kal. Oct. Acquittance of John Chanderler, treasurer of Salisbury, his  
St. Peter's, Rome. heirs and successors, in respect of the said treasurership, as well  
(f. 291d.) as of his canonry and prebend of Salisbury, lately collated to  
him by the pope, he having for the annates and fruits during  
voidance, (*pro annata seu mediis fructibus*) made, by the  
pope's order, a composition with the officers of the *camera*, and  
having this day given them satisfaction. (*De curia*.)

2 Kal. March. To Robert de Castello, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
St. Peter's, Rome. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain, with the usual  
(f. 293d.) privileges.

5 Id. July. To Francis de Cappanago, Augustinian prior of St.  
St. Peter's, Rome. Martin's, Siena, doctor of canon law, papal nuncio. Absolving  
(f. 294.) and totally liberating him from the oath [*See Fœdera*  
under date 1393, 15 July] which, when he arrived in Ireland,  
the archbishop of York, chancellor of King Richard, caused to  
be exacted and extorted—containing, among other things, that  
he would be faithful to the king and crown of England;  
oppose and reveal to the king and council anything against the  
fealty of the king and the crown; attempt nothing against the  
laws of the realm; give faithful counsel on the king's behalf,  
and reveal his secrets to none; make no processes against those  
promoted by the king, on the ground of annates (*annate*), or  
first year's fruits; exact no such annates or first year's fruits  
from benefices obtained under papal expectative graces, nor the  
mortuaries (*spolia*) of deceased prelates; publish or execute no  
papal letters without first presenting them to the king or his  
council; nor send gold or silver beyond the realm [without  
licence]—in so far as this second oath clashes with the usual  
oath of fealty to the pope and the *camera* taken by him in the  
*camera* upon his appointment as nuncio and collector to the  
*camera* in Ireland. (*De curia*.) [*Raynaldi Annales*, an. 1394,  
§ xxii.]

*Ibid.*

(f. 296.)

To the same. Mandate to him—whom the pope had de-  
puted as nuncio to Ireland and is now sending back—to visit  
in person and enquire, correct and reform monasteries, priories,  
provostries (*prepositatus*), and other regular places of Cister-  
cians, Cluniacs, canons regular of St. Augustine, and other  
non-mendicant orders immediately subject to the Roman church,  
which are known to be in no small need thereof; with faculty  
to carry out the aforesaid by ecclesiastical censure without  
appeal. (*Registrata de curia*.)

1394.

2 Kal. Oct. To Robert Agas, priest, of Norwich. Conferring on him the  
St. Peter's, Rome. dignity of papal chaplain. (*Registrata gratis.*)  
(f. 296d.)

*Ibid.*

To Richard Cruys, canon of the Augustinian priory of  
St. John, Kenlis, in the diocese of Meath. The like.

6 Kal. Oct. To Master Roger Knyth, priest, of the diocese of Salisbury.  
St. Peter's, Rome. The like, with the usual privileges. (*Registrata gratis.*)  
(f. 297.)

3 Kal. Oct. To Thomas son of the late Henry de Offinghen, layman, a  
St. Peter's, Rome. Carmelite. The like.  
(f. 297.)

## 6 BONIFACE IX.

Id. Nov. To Master John Pres, priest, of the diocese of Llandaff. The  
St. Peter's, Rome. like, with the usual privileges.  
(f. 297.)

## 5 BONIFACE IX.

11 Kal. Sept. To Robert Haunton, a Friar Minor, of the diocese of Lich-  
field. The like.

2 Kal. Nov. To Thomas de Huyton, priest, of the diocese of York. The  
St. Peter's, Rome. like.  
(f. 309d.)

## 6 BONIFACE IX.

2 Id. Nov. To Thomas Lydyard, Augustinian canon of Cirencester.  
St. Peter's, Rome. The like.  
(f. 310d.)

1395.

Id. Feb. To Thomas Beverley, canon of the Augustinian priory of  
St. Peter's, Rome. Hautemprys in the diocese of York. Conferring on him the  
(f. 314.) dignity of papal chaplain.

2 Kal. Jan. To John Ludschelfte, Benedictine monk of Snellessale in  
St. Peter's, Rome. the diocese of Lincoln. The like, with the usual privileges.  
(f. 320d.)

## 5 BONIFACE IX.

1394.

6 Kal. March. To Francon de Reys, a Carmelite. Conferring on him the  
St. Peter's, Rome. dignity of papal chaplain. (*Registrata gratis.*)  
(f. 321.)

1395.

## 6 BONIFACE IX.

4 Non. March. To John de Leyth, a Friar Minor. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 336d.)

*Ibid.*

(f. 337.)

To Hugh de Bottesforth, canon of the Augustinian priory of  
Thurghurton, in the diocese of York. The like.

11 Kal. April. To Master William Bothe, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
St. Peter's, Rome. The like, with the usual privileges.  
(f. 337.)



1395.

- 3 Kal. April. To Master John Stonham of Berton Byundich, priest, of the  
St. Peter's, Rome. diocese of Norwich. The like.  
(f. 338.)
- 13 Kal. May. To Matthew Leche of Nottingham, Premonstratensian canon  
St. Peter's, Rome. of St. Mary's, Dale, in the diocese of Lichfield. Conferring  
(f. 341d.) on him the dignity of papal chaplain.
- 11 Kal. April. To John Chislampton, Cistercian monk of Rewley by Oxford.  
St. Peter's, Rome. The like, with the usual privileges.  
(f. 344.)
- 3 Id. Jan. To Thomas de Burgh, Gilbertine canon of the priory of  
St. Peter's, Rome. St. Andrew without the walls, York, under the rule of  
(f. 345d.) St. Augustine. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.  
(*Registrata gratis*.)
- 3 Non. May. To John Bendel, canon regular of the priory of Holy Trinity,  
St. Peter's, Rome. Ipswich. The like.  
(f. 345d.)
- 15 Kal. May. To the bishop of Hereford and the abbots of Strata Marcella  
St. Peter's, Rome. and Vallecruis in the diocese of St. Asaph. Mandate—whereas  
(f. 346.) recently John bishop of St. Asaph, on account of the provision  
made to him by the pope, bound himself and his goods, as is  
usual, for his common and five minute services due to the  
*camera*, the college of cardinals, and the members of the house-  
holds of them and of the pope; and whereas it was found in  
the books of the said *camera* and college that the late bishops  
Laurence and Alexander, John's predecessors, on account of their  
successive provisions, being similarly indebted for such services  
in the sums of 150 [gold florins], 38s. 3d. and 300 gold florins  
45s. respectively, bound themselves and their goods to pay at  
certain fixed terms, and paid nothing, and that bishop John, as  
is customary, recognised the debts of his predecessors, and  
promised to pay; and whereas, as his recent petition contained,  
the said Laurence and Alexander acquired in the name of  
their own persons, and disposed of, moveable and immoveable  
(*stabilia*) goods from the goods acquired by them for their  
church (*intuitu ecclesie*), and moreover permitted, by their  
neglect, houses of the episcopal *mensa* to fall to destruction—to  
cause the above amounts to be assigned to bishop John from  
the goods thus acquired by the said bishops, and the said  
houses to be restored from the remainder of such goods, if any.  
[See Reg. Lat. Bonif. IX. Vol. xxxvi. f. 252d.]
- 6 Kal. May. To Richard Wyke, a Carmelite. Conferring on him the  
St. Peter's, Rome. dignity of papal chaplain.  
(f. 346d.)
- 2 Non. May. To Master Thomas Sandwyche, *alias* Frankeleyn, priest, of  
St. Peter's, Rome. the diocese of London. The like, with the usual privileges.  
(f. 353d.)
- 4 Kal. June. To William Worghen, a Friar Minor. Conferring on him  
St. Peter's, Rome. the dignity of papal chaplain.  
(f. 362d.)
- 5 Non. July. To Walter Loryng, a Carmelite. The like, with the usual  
St. Peter's, Rome. privileges.  
(f. 368.)



1395.

2 Id. July. To Master Thomas Polton, priest, of the diocese of Salisbury.  
St. Peter's, Rome. The like.  
(f. 368.)

12 Kal. Aug. To John Dadesley, a Friar Preacher. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 371.)

17 Kal. Aug. To Master William Bachelor, rector of Halesworthe, in the  
St. Peter's, Rome. diocese of Norwich. The like.  
(f. 373.)

2 Id. Oct. To John de Dryffelde, Gilbertine canon of Watton, in the  
St. Peter's, Rome. diocese of York. Conferring on him the dignity of papal  
(f. 377.) chaplain. (*Registrata gratis.*)

## 7 BONIFACE IX.

4 Id. Nov. To John de Byrton, Cistercian monk of St. Mary's Graces,  
St. Peter's, Rome. by the Tower, London. The like.  
(f. 379d.)

8 Kal. Dec. To Robert de Wytton, priest, brother of the Augustinian  
St. Peter's, Rome. hospital of St. Mary, Newcastle-on-Tyne. The like.  
(f. 383d.)

## 6 BONIFACE IX.

Id. Sept. To Nerotius de Albertis, and his fellows, citizens and mer-  
St. Peter's, Rome. chants of Florence. Assigning to them, and especially to Peter  
(f. 386.) Marci, James Francisci, and Dominic Mathei Catini, citizens  
and merchants of Florence, their associates and proctors in  
England, 1000 gold florins of the *camera*, which they have  
lent to the *camera*, to be recovered by them as follows: John  
bishop of St. Asaph, when bishop elect, and John Parch, rector  
of Wythindon, in the diocese of Worcester, as private persons,  
promised the officials of the *camera* that Edmund bishop of  
Exeter, then bishop elect, should, as is wont, pay the *camera*,  
as its share of the common service due thereto and to the  
college of cardinals on account of the provision thereof made to  
him by the pope, 2500 gold florins of the *camera*, one half at  
Christmas next and the other a year thereafter, and that he  
should pay, in addition to the said sum, the customary minute  
services, binding themselves to pay in case of Edmund's de-  
fault, who has paid only 200 florins. Faculty is given to exact  
and recover the said sum from bishop Edmund, or, if he refuses  
or neglects, from the said bishop and rector, and to give ac-  
quittance. The receiver is to make two similar public instru-  
ments, keeping one, and sending the other to the *camera*. (*De*  
*curia.*)

*Ibid.* To the abbot of Glastonbury, in the diocese of Wells.  
(f. 387.) Reciting the above letter, and giving him power to absolve the  
said bishops and rector from sentences of excommunication, the  
guilt of perjury, and any other sentences and penalties, and to  
grant them dispensation on account of the irregularity which  
they shall contract if bishop Edmund's common and minute  
services due as above to *camera* and college be not paid by

1395.

Christmas next, the payment of 1000 florins to the above merchants being, however, made first; and to postpone payment of the rest to a term appointed by the abbot, after which, in case of default, they are to fall again under the same penalties and sentences. Whatever he does in this matter, he is to certify the camera as quickly as possible. (*De curia.*)

## REGESTA, VOL. CCCXV.

## 7 BONIFACE IX.

1395.

5 Id. Nov. To John Stretton, an Augustinian friar. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 7.)

1396.

5 Id. Jan. To John de Kyrkeby, Augustinian canon of Osclveston, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like, with the usual privileges.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 16.)

8 Id. Feb. To Master Hugh de Wyloby, priest, of the diocese of Lichfield. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 21d.)

14 Kal. Feb. To John Bosse, rector of Naulton, in the diocese of Norwich. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 21d.)

2 Id. March. To Richard de Thorp, canon of the house of St. Gilbert Semp[r]lyngham, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 28d.)

26 Sept.  
Eltham.  
(f. 30d.)

King Richard to Boniface IX. Whereas the monastery of St. Albans, immediately subject to the apostolic see, founded by the king's progenitors in honour of the protomartyr of England, has its means grievously diminished by the heavy expenses of the visits of the abbots elect to the apostolic see to obtain confirmation and benediction; whereas it is situate in the uttermost parts of the earth, and is in comparison with other monasteries of the realm over slenderly endowed, and that too in a barren place; whereas therein, beyond the other monasteries of the realm, the highest devotion, regular discipline, and daily hospitality flourishes; whereas, if each abbot elect were bound to make such visit, the number of monks would be diminished, their devotion chilled, and hospitality be not observed; and whereas the prince of Wales, whose carnal son we are known to be, and whose ways (*mores*) we desire to follow, bore a special affection to the said monastery: we petition your Holiness—seeing that full exemption has been granted by divers popes to the abbot and convent and their successors, and that the abbot for the time being has had papal



1396.

indult to receive benediction from any catholic bishop, in sign of which exemption and liberty the abbot and convent have paid to the apostolic see an ounce of gold yearly, as in the letters of pope Honorius [III.—Reg. x. f. 60*d.*] is contained—to confirm the said letters, and further to grant that the abbots elect may *eo ipso* exercise at once their office without any confirmation, and may receive benediction from any catholic bishop, as if their election had been legitimately confirmed by the apostolic see. We hope for as much grace in our present petition as Innocent III. and Urban V. granted *mero motu* in a similar petition on behalf of the monastery of Evesham, as may plainly be seen in the register [Reg. cclii. f. 132] of the said Urban. Written under our signet at our manor of Eltham, the twenty-sixth day of the month of September. *Subscribed*: Your devoted son R. king of England and France; *and counter-subscribed*: *Favorabiliter*.

## 8 BONIFACE IX.

1397.

Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 36*d.*)

To the archbishops of Canterbury and York, and Master James Dardani, clerk of the *camera*, collector thereto in England. Commending the purpose of John Holand, earl of Huntingdon, the king's brother, to come shortly to Italy and other parts for the extermination of schismatics and rebels and usurpers of cities and lands of the pope and the Roman church, as the pope has learned from the earl's letters and messengers; hoping that by his coming to Italy the state of the universal church will be made prosperous, and peace quickly restored; and (considering that what is for the good of all ought to be favoured and helped by all) imposing a tenth for one year of all ecclesiastical fruits in England and Ireland, those of cardinals, Hospitallers, and Teutonic knights alone excepted, to be paid at certain terms to be fixed by the archbishops and collector (*et te, Jacobe collector*: written over an erasure), to be paid to and exacted and received by the archbishops and collector (over erasure as elsewhere) and converted to the earl's expenses in accordance with the disposition to be made by the king. The pope wills the exaction to be made in accordance with the taxation for the tenth made there, or where no such fixed taxation has been made, according to custom; in the money current there, in accordance with the constitution of the Council of Vienne; and chalices, books, etc., not to be taken, in accordance with the constitution of the same council. The archbishops and collector have mandate to exact and collect the same; and the usual faculties are granted them (\*) to compel payment by ecclesiastical censure and sequestration, invoking, if necessary, the aid of the

(\*) Here the third mandatary is described *una tecum Nicolae abbas* [i.e. of Nonantola], the address, James Dardani, etc. at the head of the letter, as elsewhere, having been written over an erasure.



1397.

secular arm, to receive and give acquittance for the tenth, and to assign and convert it in accordance with the king's disposition, as above; and to give the usual absolutions and the usual dispensation on account of irregularity. (*De curia.*)

*Ibid.*  
(f. 38.)

To the same. Whereas the insolence of the schismatic adherents of Robert, cardinal priest of the Twelve Apostles, of damned memory, and the son of perdition, Peter de Luna, sometime cardinal deacon of St. Mary's in Cosmedin, the late and the present anti-popes, who presumed to call themselves Clement VII. and Benedict XIII.,—after and against the processes by Urban VI. against Robert and his followers condemning them as heretics and schismatics, and granting the Holy Land indulgence to those who should take the cross for their extermination (*exterminium*)—and of other enemies of the pope and the Roman church, has grown strong and daily grows stronger in Italy, and especially in the patrimony of St. Peter; the pope commends the laudable purpose of John Holand, earl of Huntingdon, and grants the usual Holy Land indulgence and remission of sins to penitents who join his crusade to Italy, or contribute to the expenses; with mandate to the archbishops and collector to cause the same to be published in England and Ireland and other parts subject to the king. The pope wills all money thus received to be wholly at the disposition of the king, and to be assigned to whomsoever he shall order. (*De curia.*)

## 7 BONIFACE IX.

1396.

3 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 40d.)

To the bishops of Salisbury, Exeter (*Exoniensis*), and Chichester. Mandate to pay to James Dardani, collector in England, who has faculty to give acquittance, 1000 gold florins of the *camera*, they being bound to pay for the common service of their churches. (*De curia.*)

3 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 40d.)

To James Dardani, collector to the *camera* in England. Mandate to pay to Nicholas, Benedictine abbot of St. Silvester's Nonantola, in the diocese of Modena, papal referendary and nuncio, whom the pope is sending to those parts [see *Fiedera*, 1396, Feb. 27], from the moneys collected for the *camera*, 3 gold florins of the *camera* a day for his maintenance (*necessarius victus*) and that of his household, while in those parts, and 300 gold florins for the expenses of his return. Moreover, if the 100 gold ducats which were due from the abbot to certain persons in the realm for the expenses of his former mission thereto have not been paid by the collector, as the pope ordered him, they are to be paid to the abbot, who has hereby faculty to give acquittance for the whole. (*De curia.*)

3 Non. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 41.)

To Luchinus elect of Como, collector to the *camera* in the province of Lombardy. Mandate to assign from the moneys collected by him three gold florins of the *camera* [a day] to the above abbot Nicholas, whom the pope is sending to the realm of England, and who has to remain some days on the

## 1396.

pope's business in his provinces of Romagna and Tuscany before going on to England. (*De curia.*)

- 5 Kal. March. To Nicholas abbot of St. Silvester's, Nonantola, papal nuncio.  
St. Peter's, Rome. Mandate to compel payment of a halfpenny in the pound to  
(f. 42.) Master Bartholomew de Novaria, D.C.L. consistorial advocate, or his envoy, in accordance with the pope's late mandate [Reg. cccxiv. f. 277*d*] to the prelates and clergy, secular and regular, of England, to receive benignly the said Bartholomew (who was then being sent as nuncio) and provide for his necessities and those of his household, the said clergy having, as Bartholomew has reported to the pope on his return, agreed in a congregation thereof to pay as above, certain having paid less, and others nothing at all. (*De curia.*)
- 12 Kal. April. To John Barow, Gilbertine canon of St. Mary's, Watton, in  
St. Peter's, Rome. the diocese of York. Conferring on him the dignity of papal  
(f. 44*d*.) chaplain, with the usual privileges.
- 5 Kal. April. To Richard Godyngdon, Augustinian canon of St. Frede-  
St. Peter's, Rome. wyde's, Oxford. The like.  
(f. 46.)
- 17 Kal. May. To Henry Gunderstorp, a Friar Minor. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 46.)
- 9 Kal. May. To William Kenynton, a Carmelite. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 47.)
- 12 Kal. May. To Henry de Wiinter, an Augustinian friar. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 47.)
- 4 Non. May. To Henry Daniell or Darmell, Augustinian canon of  
St. Peter's, Rome. St. Botolph's, Colchester. The like.  
(f. 52*d*.)
- Kal. Feb. To Adam Fellyng, Augustinian [brother] of St. Mary's hos-  
St. Peter's, Rome. pital, Newcastle-on-Tyne. Conferring on him the dignity of  
(f. 57.) papal chaplain.
- 15 Kal. June. To Master Thomas Stanle, priest, of the diocese of Coventry.  
St. Peter's, Rome. The like, with the usual privileges.  
(f. 66*d*.)
- Ibid.* To John Bernardi, priest, of the same diocese. The like.  
(f. 67.)
- 15 Kal. July. To Geoffrey Vaggescombe, Benedictine monk of St. Mary's,  
St. Peter's, Rome. Glastonbury, in the diocese of Wells. The like.  
(f. 69.)
- 8 Id. May. To Master Bartholomew Francisci, papal notary, William  
St. Peter's, Rome. Bruch or Bruth, Benedictine monk of Gloucester, Master John  
(f. 70.) Franceys, papal writer, and Walter Cock (Cook in f. 82.), canon of Lincoln. Assigning to them each his own proportion of 950 gold florins of the *camera* paid by them this day out of their own money to the officials of the *camera*, and received by them in the name of the *camera* and of the college of cardinals for and in the name of Tideman bishop of Worcester, as part



1396.

of his common service in which he is bound thereto, namely, to Bartholomew [600], and to William, John, and Walter, 350 florins. The pope has given them letters of acquittance for the bishop who is hereby ordered to pay, grants them power to exact and receive the said sum each his own proportion, and wills that they shall give the bishop, after he has paid, the said acquittance. (*Gratis de mandato domini nostri pape*.)

6 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 80d.)

To all collectors and sub-collectors to the camera. Faculty to exact from the Cistercian order the charitable subsidy which was in the chapter-general held at Rome 15 Kal. Oct. anno 1 granted for the Roman church, to the same amount as was granted to Gregory XI. [Reg. cclxxxvi. f. 150, not calendared. See above, pp. 106 and 153] and Urban VI. (*De curia*.)

8 Id. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 82.)

To the bishops of Perugia, Penna, and Dax. Mandate to compel Tideman, bishop of Worcester, to pay 600 gold florins to Bartholomew, and 350 to William, John, and Walter, in accordance with the above assignment [f. 70]. (*Gratis de mandato domini nostri pape*.)

3 Non. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 82.)

To John Byr[e]ll, a Friar Minor of the convent of Newcastle (*Novicastro*), in the diocese of Carlisle (*sic*). Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.

12 Kal. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 87d.)

To John de Sancto Neoto, Augustinian canon of St. James's, Northampton, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like, with the usual privileges.

15 Kal. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 87d.)

To Roger Grene, a Friar Preacher. The like. (*Registrata gratis*.)

Kal. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 87d.)

To John Farnower, a Friar Preacher. The like. (*Gratis de mandato domini nostri pape*.)

5 Id. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 94.)

To John Payn, Augustinian canon regular of the priory of Maydene Bradeley, in the diocese of Salisbury. The like.

15 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 94d.)

To John de Thornton, priest, Augustinian canon of the priory of Feriby, of the order of the brethren of the Temple, in the diocese of York. The like.

Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 96d.)

To Peter, bishop of Dax, papal chamberlain. Assigning to him 733½ gold florins of the camera paid by him this day out of his own money to the officials of the camera, and received by them in the name of the camera and of the college of cardinals, for and in the name of Robert, bishop of Chichester, as the complement of the common service in which he is bound thereto. The pope has given John [de Thornton] letters of acquittance for bishop Robert, grants John power to exact and receive the said sum, and wills that he shall give the bishop, after he has paid, the said acquittance. (*Gratis de mandato domini nostri pape*.)

*Ibid.*  
(f. 97.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury, and the bishops of London and Lichfield. Mandate to compel Robert, bishop of Chichester,



1396.

to pay 733 $\frac{1}{2}$  gold florins to John de Thornton, in accordance with the above assignment. (*De curia.*)

*Ibid.*

To John Cristofori, citizen of Lucca, dwelling in the Roman court. Assigning to him 1400 gold florins of the *camera* paid by him this day out of his own money to the officials of the *camera*, and received by them in the name of the *camera* and of the college of cardinals, for Richard bishop of Salisbury, as part of his common service in which he is bound thereto. The pope has given him letters of acquittance for the bishop, who is hereby ordered to pay him or his brother Angelus dwelling in London; grants them power and wills, as above. (*Gratis de mandato domini nostri pape.*)

➤ *Ibid.*  
(f. 97d.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury, and the bishops of London and Lichfield. Mandate to compel Richard bishop of Salisbury, to pay 1400 gold florins to John Cristofori or Angelus his brother, in accordance with the above assignment. (*Gratis de mandato domini nostri pape.*)

4 Non. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 101.)

To John Usk, a Friar Preacher. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain, with the usual privileges.

15 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 107.)

To all prelates and other clergy, secular and regular, in England. Mandate to require and order William, bishop of Basle, who has been lately translated from Tournay to Basle, and has without taking possession thereof betaken himself to England, to appear before the pope before Christmas next, to show cause why an administrator should not be appointed. Of all they shall do in this matter they are to certify the pope. (*De curia.*)

Kal. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 108d.)

To Master Peter Duk, priest, of the diocese of Exeter. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain, with the usual privileges.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 117.)

To Master James Dardani, clerk of the *camera*, collector thereto in England. Mandate to assign, at sight of these presents, to Nicholas, abbot of [St. Silvester's] Nonantola, papal nuncio in England, 400 gold florins of the *camera* from the moneys belonging to the *camera*, the which the pope will cause to be accounted to him by the officials thereof. (*De curia.*) Cancelled, with marginal note: *cancellata quia reformata prout apparet inferius proxime.*

*Ibid.*

To James Dardani, collector to the *camera* in England. Mandate to pay to Nicholas, abbot of St. Silvester's, Nonantola, papal referendary, 400 gold florins of the *camera* according to the former brief ordering him [*see above*, f. 40d] to pay the same to the abbot when sent as nuncio to England for his travelling expenses; which order, as the abbot has informed the pope, the collector has not obeyed, on the ground that it is not enjoined in other letters ordering him to pay the abbot other sums of money. The abbot has hereby faculty to give acquittance,

1396.

and the collector is to make the usual two public instruments. (*De curia.*)

2 Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 123d.)

To William Derwent, Cistercian monk of Whalley, in the diocese of Coventry and Lichfield. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain, with the usual privileges.

## 8 BONIFACE IX.

5 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 123d.)

To Thomas Burford, Augustinian canon of Lantoney, near Gloucester. The like.

4 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 124d.)

To Nicholas, Benedictine abbot of St. Silvester's, Nonantola, papal referendary, and James Dardani, collector to the *camera* in England. Full and free power to them—of whom the pope has thought good to send the abbot to king Richard and his realm for the abolition (*pro retractatione, cassatione, revocatione, et annullatione*) of certain statutes lately made in England against the pope and the Roman church and ecclesiastical liberty [*see above*, Reg. cccxii. f. 331.], as well as for other matters concerning the state of the said church and of king Richard and his realm—to investigate, treat, and conclude with the king and his nobles, magnates and council, and the prelates of the realm, with respect thereto; to promise inviolable observance on the part of the pope, and receive similar promises; and to do, exercise, and execute all things opportune, even such as require a more special mandate. The pope will ratify whatever they do in the above. (*De curia.*) [*Raynaldi Annales*, an. 1397 (*sic*) § ii., with date *Id. Nov.*]

Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 129.)

To Andrew Fuller, Cistercian monk of Coggeshale, in the diocese of London. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain, with the usual privileges.

Non. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 129d.)

To Thomas Thornef, Gilbertine canon of Malton, in the diocese of York. The like.

14 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 129d.)

To Thomas Saxilby, Augustinian prior of Torkesan or Torkesay, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like.

10 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 161d.)

To John de Wetwang, Cistercian monk of Fountains. The like.

1397.

2 Id. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 162.)

To Thomas Drille, a Friar Minor. The like.

1396.

3 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 163d.)

To Robert Thy, an Augustinian friar, of the diocese of Norwich. The like.

1397.

16 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 162.)

To William de Gedeney, a Carmelite. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.



## 1397.

- 4 Id. Feb. To Robert Alfforton, a Carmelite. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 184d.)
- 4 Kal. March. To Master Robert Synor, priest, of the diocese of Exeter.  
St. Peter's, Rome. The like, with the usual privileges.  
(f. 185d.)
- 10 Kal. March. To Master Reginald Jordan, priest, of the diocese of Winchester. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 188.)
- 10 Kal. April. To Gilbert Styrcheley, a Friar Preacher. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 198d.)
- 7 Kal. May. To Walter Burford, a Friar Preacher. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 203d.)
- Id. May. To Walter Leynagh, a Friar Minor. The like, with the usual privileges. (*Gratis de mandato domini nostri pape.*)  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 204d.)
- 6 Kal. May. To Master John Lange, priest, of the diocese of St. Davids. The like. (*Registrata gratis.*)  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 205.)
- 6 Non. May. To Master John Mabbe, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 205d.)
- Id. May. To Richard Lowthboro, Augustinian canon of Ulvescroft, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 209d.)
- Kal. March. To John Holand, earl of Huntingdon. Appointing him gonfalonier of the holy Roman church, vicar in temporals in all provinces, cities, lands, castles and other places in Italy and elsewhere belonging to the pope and the said church, and captain-general of all men-at-arms fighting in their service, with the usual powers. (*De curia. Item. duas alias bullas pro eodem comite require supra, f. xxxvii.*) [*Theiner, Codex Diplom. III. p. 91.*]  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 218d.)
- 2 Kal. July. To Master John Tyntun of Taybo, rector of St. Gregory's Rimini. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain, with the usual privileges.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 223d.)
- 3 Non. Sept. To Adam Leyns, a Friar Preacher. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 223d.)
- 2 Non July. To all collectors and sub-collectors to the *camera* in the provinces of Mayence, Cologne, and Treves. Mandate to provide for the expenses of Master Richard Yong, papal auditor, and two others, bearers of these presents, whom the pope is now sending as nuncios to Almain and other parts. (*De curia.*)  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 241.)
- 3 Non. Sept. To John de Rypon, Cistercian monk of Fountains, in the diocese of York. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain, with the usual privileges. [*See f. 271.*]  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 241d.)
- 8 Kal. Sept. To John Morzene (*i.e.* Morgene), Augustinian canon regular of the hospital of St. Mary *de Altopassu* without Bishopsgate, London. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 244.)



1397.

Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 253d.)

To Thomas, bishop of Anagni, collector to the *camera* in the realms of Portugal and Algarve. Mandate to pay 280 gold florins from the dues of the *camera* in the said realms to Anthony de Vineis, knight, of Capua, member of the pope's household, towards his ransom. Anthony was sent by the pope to Flanders at the beginning of his pontificate, was captured and is still in prison, having been put to excessive ransom which, without the pope's aid, he is unable to pay. (*De curia*.)

[Marginal note: *Cancellata quia habuit aliam assignationem ad collectorem Anglie per litteras de Camera die v. Decembris xii. indictione. N. de Damiano.*] [See Reg. cccxiv. f. 107d.]

## 9 BONIFACE IX.

13 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 254.)

To John Rous the younger, Benedictine monk of St. Albans. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain, with the usual privileges. (*Registrata gratis*.)

1398.

5 Id. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 255d.)

To William Brook, a Friar Preacher, of the diocese of Norwich. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.

7 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 262.)

To Richard Tychemerssh, an Augustinian friar. The like, with the usual privileges.

## 8 BONIFACE IX.

1397.

Id. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 268.)

To John de Slathem, a Friar Preacher. The like. (*Registrata gratis*.)

## 9 BONIFACE IX.

1398.

3 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 269d.)

To John Wryth (i.e. Wrygth), alias Famyngham, Augustinian canon of St. Mary's, Buttelee, in the diocese of Norwich. The like.

7 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 271.)

To John Broun, a Friar Minor. The like.

Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 271.)

To John de Ropoun, Cistercian monk of St. Mary's, Fountains, in the diocese of York. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain. [See f. 241d.]

3 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 271.)

To Thomas Erberfeld, Cistercian monk of St. Mary's, Thane, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like, with the usual privileges.

5 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 271d.)

To Henry de Dyest, a Carmelite. The like. (*Registrata gratis*.)

Non. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 271d.)

To Henry de Cloet, an Augustinian friar. The like.

2 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 271d.)

To John Multon, Cistercian monk of Sautre, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like.

1398.

- 5 Kal. Feb. To Robert Maintre, an Augustinian friar. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 272d.)
- 6 Kal. Feb. To John de Derby, dean of Chester-le-Street (*Cestrie in Strata*). The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 272d.)
- Ibid.* To Richard Madeford, priest, of the diocese of Exeter. The like
- Non. April. To Master Nicholas Assewelle, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln. The like. (*Registrata gratis*)  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 276d.)
- 17 Kal. April. To John de Concadoy, a Friar Minor. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 277d.)
- Id. March. To Nicholas Inglystorpe, a Friar Preacher. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 279d.)
- Kal. April. To Master William de Weston, vicar of Leghton, in the diocese of Lichfield. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 281.)
- Non. April. To Hugh de Pewne, an Augustinian friar. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 281.)
- Kal. April. To Richard de Ardysley, Cistercian monk of St. Mary's, Bylde-  
St. Peter's, Rome. was, in the diocese of Lichfield. The like. (*Registrata gratis*)  
(f. 281.)
- 4 Kal. April. To Robert Pederton, Augustinian canon of the priory of  
St. Peter's, Rome. Bruton, in the diocese of Wells. The like. (*Registrata gratis*)  
(f. 282d.)
- 3 Non. April. To Walter Talny, a Friar Minor, of the diocese of Worcester.  
St. Peter's, Rome. The like.  
(f. 283d.)
- 4 Kal. May. To Francis, Cluniac prior of Montacute, in the diocese of  
St. Peter's, Rome. Wells and Bath. The like.  
(f. 286d.)
- Kal. May. To John Caggessale, Cistercian monk of St. Mary's, Tyltey,  
St. Peter's, Rome. in the diocese of London. The like.  
(f. 304d.)
- 6 Id. June. To Lewis ap Adam, a Friar Minor. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 305.)
- 3 Non. June. To Simon Milis of Irtlyngburgh, Benedictine monk of  
St. Peter's, Rome. Peterborough, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like.  
(f. 306.)
- 2 Kal. May. To all prelates and other clergy, secular and regular.  
St. Peter's, Rome. Mandate to receive benignly, assist, and obey Peter, bishop of  
(f. 306d.) Dax, papal chamberlain and nuncio [addressed on same page  
as collector to the *camera* in the duchy of Aquitaine], whom  
the pope is sending, on arduous business of the pope and the  
Roman church, to the kings of England and France and divers  
other princes and lords. (*De curia*)
- 3 Id. May. To all prelates and other clergy, secular and regular, in the  
St. Peter's, Rome. realm of England. Requiring and exhorting them to grant  
(f. 307.) the pope and the Roman church, their mother and mistress, in



1398.

her great necessity, such charitable subsidy as shall seem good to them, and to induce their clergy and people to make a similar grant. Peter, bishop of Dax, papal chamberlain and nuncio, bearer of these presents, has hereby power to ask and receive such subsidy, and to give acquittance. (*De curia.*)

15 Kal. June. To Peter, bishop of Dax, papal chamberlain and nuncio. Full and free power to him, whom the pope is sending to king Richard on certain weighty and arduous business of the pope and the Roman church, to investigate, treat, and conclude with him and with the nobles, magnates, and council of his realm, for the honour, good estate, and utility of the pope and the Roman church, and of the king and his realm; to promise inviolable observance by the pope, and to do, exercise, and complete all things necessary, even such as require a more special mandate. The pope will ratify whatever he does in the above. (*De curia.*)

6 Kal. June. To Thomas de Gysburn, an Augustinian friar. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain, with the usual privileges.

Kal. May. To Robert Wakefield, Benedictine monk of Monk Bretton, in the diocese of York. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.

10 Kal. June. To Master Lewelin ap Phelyp, rector of Llanndysshull, in the diocese of St. Asaph. The like, with the usual privileges.

12 Kal. July. To Gregory Prowet, Cistercian monk of Pippewell, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like. (*Registrata gratis.*)

10 Kal. June. To Adam de Leverington, canon of the priory of St. Gilbert, of the order of Sempringham, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like.

2 Kal. June. To John Batelsham, an Augustinian friar. The like.

Kal. July. To William Poklyngton, of the Gilbertine priory of Ellerton, in the diocese of York. The like.

Kal. June. To Peter, bishop of Dax, papal nuncio. Faculty to him, whom the pope is sending to England, Aquitaine, and other parts for arduous business of the Roman church, to receive into the unity and obedience of the Catholic faith and of the Roman church, ecclesiastical and lay adherents of the late and present antipopes Robert—called Clement VII, and Peter de Luna—called Benedict XIII; to absolve them—after abjuration of their schism and an oath of obedience and fealty to the pope and the Roman church, according to the form annexed below, a salutary penance being enjoined—from excommunication, suspension, and interdict, and other censures and penalties inflicted and promulgated; to grant dispensation to ecclesiastics on account of irregularity contracted by celebrating, administering,



1398.

or taking part (*immiscendo se*) in divine offices when under such sentences, so that they may minister in and enjoy any, even holy orders, and any degrees of learning, even the doctorate and mastership, and may be promoted to superior degrees and orders; to rehabilitate and restore them to their benefices, etc., with fresh collation; to deprive those who refuse, and to collate their benefices to fit persons at his choice, even to those holding one, two, three, or more benefices, similar thereto or dissimilar provided they be compatible therewith; provided that such adherents make restitution as far as possible of the fruits and assign them to him in aid of the Holy Land against Saracens, Turks, Greeks, and other infidels and heretics and rebels of the Roman church. The nuncio is to certify the officers of the *camera* or the collector in those parts of the names of the persons to whom such benefices shall be collated, the number of the benefices and the dates of collation. The above form is annexed. (*Gratis de mandato domini nostri pape.*)

## REGESTA, VOL. CCCXVI.

## 9 BONIFACE IX.

- 3 Id July. To Thomas Westbery, an Augustinian friar. Conferring on  
St. Peter's, Rome. him the dignity of papal chaplain, with the usual privileges.  
(f. 3d.) (*Registrata gratis.*)
- 4 Id. Aug. To William de Cloutherom, of the Gilbertine priory of Malton,  
St. Peter's, Rome. in the diocese of York. The like.  
(f. 6d.)
- 2 Kal. Oct. To John Kirkeby, Premonstratensian canon of St. Mary's,  
St. Peter's, Rome. Dale, in the diocese of Lichfield. The like.  
(f. 11.)
- 12 Kal. Oct. To John Loncastell, Cistercian abbot of Kymmer, in the  
St. Peter's, Rome. diocese of Bangor. The like.  
(f. 12.)
- Non. Nov. To William de Withyngton, Benedictine monk of St. Peter's,  
St. Peter's, Rome. Shrewsbury. The like.  
(f. 16d.)
- 4 Kal. Nov. To Master John Lange, perpetual vicar of Galuy, in the  
St. Peter's, Rome. diocese of Tuam. The like. (*Registrata gratis.*)  
(f. 26d.)

## 10 BONIFACE IX.

- 16 Kal. Jan. To John Parlabone, Cistercian monk of St. Mary's, Kingeswod,  
St. Peter's, Rome. in the diocese of Worcester. Conferring on him the dignity of  
(f. 36d.) papal chaplain.

1398.

14 Kal. Jan. To John Slaydburn, a Carmelite of Doncaster. The like, with the usual privileges.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 41.)

2 Kal. Dec. To John Severne, Benedictine monk of the church of Worcester. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 51.)

15 Kal. Jan. To John Tabela, Benedictine monk of Glastonbury, in the diocese of Wells. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 51.)

12 Kal. Jan. To William le Karleton (Carleton in margin), Augustinian canon of Noktonparke, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 52d.)

15 Kal. Jan. To William Aysechaght, Cistercian monk of St. Mary's, Jervaulx, in the diocese of York. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 53.)

4 Kal. Jan. To John Gawncewyk, Gilbertine canon of St. Mary's, Malton in Rydale, in the diocese of York. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 60.)

12 Kal. Jan. To Peter, bishop of Dax, papal nuncio. Faculty at his petition, whom the pope has long ago thought good to send to England and other parts [see Reg. cccxv. ff. 307d, 354], and who is the pope's chamberlain, to confer benefices, secular and regular, with or without cure, in that realm and the duchy of Aquitaine, so long void that by the statutes of the [Fourth General] Lateran Council they have lapsed to the apostolic see, or shall so lapse during a year from the date hereof, even canonries and prebends, dignities—even major below the pontifical, and elective in metropolitan or other cathedral churches—*personatus*, offices, priories—even conventual—or administrations, unlawful occupiers being removed, on fit persons at his choice, one to each, even if such person, being secular, hold one, two, three, or more benefices; any statutes, customs, or indults to the contrary notwithstanding. The pope wills that benefices incompatible with those obtained by virtue of these presents shall be resigned, and that the nuncio shall certify the *camera* or its collector respecting names and dates.

*Ibid.* To the same. Faculty [to grant indult] to fifty persons of the said realm and duchy, at his choice, to have mass celebrated before daybreak.  
(f. 71d.)

*Ibid.* To the same. Faculty to grant indult to fifty persons thereof, at his choice, to have mass and other divine offices celebrated privately in places under an interdict.  
(f. 72.)

*Ibid.* To the same. Faculty to grant indult to fifty persons thereof, at his choice, that the confessors of their choice may grant them plenary remission, upon contrition and confession, once only, in the article of death.

*Ibid.* To the same. Indult for forty persons thereof, at his choice, to enjoy the fruits of their benefices, the daily distributions alone excepted, and not to be compelled to reside, while engaged in the study of letters in a place where there is an university, or in the service of the nuncio or any prelate or temporal lord  
(f. 72d.)



1398.

in the said realm or duchy, or residing in the Roman court or on any of their benefices; provided that the cure of souls be not neglected, but be exercised by good and sufficient vicars.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 73.)

To the same. Exemplification of the preceding indult, with power to give effect thereto, notwithstanding any indult of exemption from interdict, suspension or excommunication which does not make full and express mention thereof.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 74.)

To the same. Faculty to grant indult to forty persons thereof, at his choice, to have a portable altar.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 74d.)

To the same. Faculty to receive resignations, whether simple or made for the purpose of exchange; to collate benefices resigned for the purpose of exchange, even those of lay patronage, provided the patrons' consent be given, and to induct the persons concerned. He is to certify the *camera* and collector as usual, of names and dates.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 75.)

To the same. Faculty to grant indult to fifty persons thereof, of his choice, to choose their confessors, who shall hear their confessions and absolve them except in cases for which the apostolic see is to be consulted.

3 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 77.)

To Master Margan ap Rees, perpetual vicar of Luwel, in the diocese of St. Davids. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain, with the usual privileges.

## 12 BONIFACE IX.

1401.

12 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 77d.)

To John Lemon, priest, of the diocese of Norwich. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.

## 10 BONIFACE IX.

1398.

12 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 78.)

To Richard, king of England. After divers and exquisite means and various remedies have been tried, and after manifold and vain labours to lead into the way of truth the king of France, whom king Richard calls by the title of father[-in-law], the pope at length turns to his serene and constant devotion, in the hope that a work of so much piety may by him be easily brought to effect. The pope prays and exhorts him to try to strike away the cloud from the French king's eyes, so that he may at length be converted to the fold of holy mother church, and hereby informs him that when the king of France disposes himself to acquiesce in king Richard's counsels and advice, the pope will be ready to receive him and his house into his bosom. (*De curia.*) [*Raynaldi Annales*, an. 1398, § xxxi.]

6 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 79.)

To Peter, bishop of Dax, papal nuncio. Mandate to inform himself respecting goods, assets, and debts of the late James Dardani, papal collector in the realm of England and other parts, and the fruits due at his death from all the benefices held



1398.

by him; also money, etc. collected by him for the camera; with power to exact and receive the same, giving acquittance, and to compel detainers by ecclesiastical censure without appeal, invoking if necessary the aid of the secular arm. (*De curia.*)

2 Id. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 89d.)

To prelates and other clergy, secular and regular, and dukes, princes, etc. Recommending and desiring safe conduct for John Fransoys, layman, who is now about to go to England and other parts, his companions and goods, in going thither, remaining, and returning. (*De curia.*)

1399.

6 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 92d.)

To John Milis, Cistercian monk of St. Mary's, Sybton, in the diocese of Norwich. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain, with the usual privileges.

Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 99.)

To John Walton, Augustinian canon of Oseney, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like.

8 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 109.)

To Richard Rosmaryn, Cistercian monk of Bokelond Monachorum, in the diocese of Exeter. The like.

6 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 123d.)

To prelates and other clergy, etc. Recommending and desiring safe conduct for Lewis, bishop of Volterra, whom the pope is sending as nuncio to England and other parts on business of the pope and the Roman church. (*De curia.*)

## 9 BONIFACE IX.

1398.

2 Non. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 178d.)

To John Andreu, Augustinian canon of Twiinharn, Christchurch, in the diocese of Winchester. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain, with the usual privileges.

## 10 BONIFACE IX.

1399.

3 Id. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 125.)

To Master George Detkonis, of Landescroft. The like. (*Gratis de mandato domini nostri pape.*)

6 Id. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 142d.)

To Robert Quyxley, Augustinian canon of St. Oswald's, Nostell, in the diocese of York. The like.

13 Kal. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 142d.)

To Roger, Augustinian prior of Cumbewell, in the diocese of Canterbury. The like. (*Registrata gratis.*)

*Ibid.*

To William Lewes, Cistercian abbot of Robertsbridge, in the diocese of Chichester. The like.

11 Kal. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 154d.)

To Master William Raynold, rector of Allysleye, in the diocese of Lichfield. The like. (*Registrata gratis.*)

3 Kal. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 156.)

To Thomas Lyne, a Carmelite, of the diocese of Norwich. The like.

1399.

7 Kal. Sept. To John Haywode, Benedictine monk of Byry [St. Edmunds],  
St. Peter's, Rome. in the diocese of Norwich. The like.  
(f. 160.)

Id. May. To John Pruet, a Friar Preacher. The like. (*Gratis de mandato*  
St. Peter's, Rome. *domini nostri pape.*)  
(f. 178.)

6 Kal. Sept. To John Malimsberi, Cistercian monk of St. Mary's, Tyntern,  
St. Peter's, Rome. in the diocese of Llandaff. The like.  
(f. 207.)

Id. March. To John Buntymgford, Augustinian prior of Christchurch,  
St. Peter's, Rome. London. The like. (*Gratis de mandato domini nostri pape.*)  
(f. 207d.) [*Fædera.*]

17 Kal. Nov. To William de Karlelle, of St. Mary's Augustinian Hospital,  
St. Peter's, Rome. Newcastle-on-Tyne. The like.  
(f. 207d.)

Non. Aug. To Roger Worsupe, Augustinian canon of Twynham, in the  
St. Peter's, Rome. diocese of Winchester. The like.  
(f. 224d.)

2 Kal. Sept. To Lewis, bishop of Volterra, collector to the *camera*, and  
St. Peter's, Rome. papal nuncio in England. Faculty to recover, exact, and receive  
(f. 234.) from persons of whatever dignity, spiritual or temporal, and of  
whatever rank, giving acquittance, all sums of money and other  
offerings made to Paul, bishop of Chalcedon, and Hilary de  
Auria, knight of Genoa, whom the pope sent to England and  
other parts to preach the crusade against the Turks, and in  
aid of Manuel, emperor of Constantinople. The pope has  
learned that discord has arisen, that they are ceasing to carry  
on their mission, and that the money collected and deposited  
with a number of persons is not being converted to its due uses.  
They are to do nothing with what they receive without a special  
mandate. (*De curia.*)

Kal. Sept. To Thady (*Thateo*) Ocuynn, Benedictine monk of St. Mary's  
St. Peter's, Rome. of the Scots, Vienna. Conferring on him the dignity of papal  
(f. 234d.) chaplain, with the usual privileges.

14 Kal. April. To Thomas Cotell, a Friar Minor. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 240.)

2 Id. Oct. To William Elecker, an Augustinian friar. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 252.)

*Ibid.* To John Waudon, a Friar Minor. The like.  
(f. 254.)

*Ibid.* To Robert Morpath, an Augustinian friar. The like.  
(f. 255.)

10 Kal. Nov. To Wiliam Lodelowe, monk of St. Mary's, Worcester. The  
St. Peter's, Rome. like.  
(f. 258d.)

Non. Nov. To Master Richard Jankyns, priest, of the diocese of Coventry  
St. Peter's, Rome. and Lichfield. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.  
(f. 268.)

## 11 BONIFACE IX.

1399.

8 Id. Dec. To Roger Phelip, priest, Augustinian canon of the priory of  
St. Peter's, Rome. Wombrigge, in the diocese of Lichfield. The like, with the  
(f. 274d.) usual privileges.

Kal. Dec. To Henry Plucker, a Friar Minor. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 282.)

15 Kal. Jan. To Stephen Brydesale, priest, Augustinian canon of Wartre,  
St. Peter's, Rome. in the diocese of York. The like.  
(f. 294d.)

1400.

5 Kal. Feb. To Master John Stephani of Stheknay, priest, of the diocese  
St. Peter's, Rome. of Lincoln. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.  
(f. 303d.)

5 Id. Jan. To John de Aghton, a Friar Preacher. The like, with the  
St. Peter's, Rome. usual privileges. (*Registrata gratis.*)  
(f. 305.)

12 Kal. Feb. To John Muthen, a Friar Preacher. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 305.)

6 Id. Feb. To John Davyntre, Augustinian canon of the priory of  
St. Peter's, Rome. Maxstoke, in the diocese of Lichfield. The like.  
(f. 318d.)

Kal. March. To John Grete, alias Grey, Cistercian monk of the monastery  
St. Peter's, Rome. of Brewer, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like.  
(f. 318d.)

9 Kal. March. To Robert de Kyllom, Augustinian canon of the priory of  
St. Peter's, Rome. Wartre, in the diocese of York. The like.  
(f. 321d.)

Id. Feb. To Thomas Kyns of Kyrkeby, priest, of the diocese of  
St. Peter's, Rome. Lincoln. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.  
(f. 323d.)

6 Id. Feb. To John Norton, Augustinian canon of the priory of Maxstoke,  
St. Peter's, Rome. in the diocese of Lincoln. The like, with the usual privileges.  
(f. 323d.)

Id. Feb. To Robert Bredon, monk of the priory of Great Malvern.  
St. Peter's, Rome. The like.  
(f. 323d.)

6 Kal. March. To Anthony de Montecatino, D.C.L. member of the papal  
St. Peter's, Rome. household. Mandate to take and detain under faithful custody  
(f. 324.) Paul, bishop of Chalcedon, to enquire into the charges made  
against him to the pope, and examine him, and to send a report  
as quickly as possible. (*De curia.*)

Kal. Feb. To Edmund Normanton, an Augustinian friar. Conferring  
St. Peter's, Rome. on him the dignity of papal chaplain, with the usual privileges.  
(f. 325.)

Id. March. To John de Dicheingham, Augustinian canon of the priory of  
St. Peter's, Rome. Bettele, in the diocese of Norwich. The like.  
(f. 326d.)

Non. April. To Richard Brygham, priest, of the diocese of York. The  
St. Peter's, Rome. like.  
(f. 326d.)



1400.

**Id. March.** To Thomas Kesall, Augustinian canon regular of the priory of Felley, in the diocese of York. The like.  
*St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 339d.)*

**16 Kal. April.** To Master Thomas Wardrobere, rector of Stekoney, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like  
*St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 344d.)*

**8 Kal. April.** To William de Swynesheved, Cistercian monk of Vaudey, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like.  
*St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 344d.)*

**3 Kal. April.** To John de Riskyngton, Gilbertine friar of St. Mary's Haverholm, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like.  
*St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 345.)*

**2 Kal. April.** To John Coton, priest, Augustinian canon of the monastery of St. John the Evangelist, Haughmon, in the diocese of Lichfield. The like.  
*St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 346.)*

*Ibid.* To Thomas Colmon, Augustinian canon of the priory of Launde, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like.  
*(f. 347.)*

*Ibid.* To John de Tylney, Benedictine monk of Holy Trinity, Norwich. The like.  
*(f. 351.)*

## REGESTA, VOL. CCCXVII.

## 7 BONIFACE IX.

1396.

**4 Kal. June.** To Thomas called Rad, a Friar Minor. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain, with the usual privileges. (*Anno septimo.*)  
*St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 9.)*

## 11 BONIFACE IX.

1400.

**4 Id. June.** To Master Robert Perkiin, priest, of the diocese of York. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.  
*St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 26d.)*

**4 Kal. July.** To Robert Calkote, Augustinian canon of Launde, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like, with the usual privileges.  
*St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 31.)*

**7 Kal. July.** To Roger Hitcham, Cistercian monk of St. Mary's Graces, in the diocese of London. The like.  
*St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 31d.)*

**12 May.**  
*Bordeaux. (f. 42.)*

F[rancis] archbishop of Bordeaux to Boniface IX. Informing him of the death at Barcelona of [Peter] bishop of Dax on 27 April, whose goods at Bordeaux, to the value of about 10,000 francs, the archbishop has sequestrated on behalf of the *camera*, and requests the pope's pleasure. He proposes for provision to the see Pelegrinus de Fabo, and prays the pope, who has been too much deceived, to ponder the provisions of dignities and benefices made in those parts, for if the bishop of Dax had lived, by whose counsel such unworthy promotions

1400.

were made, and worse were to be made, an outcry would have gone to the king of England to interpose with the pope. If the archbishop had consented thereto, the Roman church would long since have had no greater obedience in those parts than it has in England, and the English custom and observance would easily have passed over to those parts, but up to the present the pope has had and now has as full and free obedience as in any part of the world. [See f. 76d.]

2 Kal. Sept. To Henry Blackewelle, Augustinian canon of St. Mary's  
St. Peter's, Rome. Kenilleworte, in the diocese of Lichfield. Conferring on him the  
(f. 54.) dignity of papal chaplain, with the usual privileges. (*Gratis de mandato domini nostri pape.*)

8 Id. Sept. To Nicholas Chawcombe, alias Chapman, Benedictine monk  
St. Peter's, Rome. of Eynesham. The like. (*Gratis de mandato domini nostri pape.*)  
(f. 54d.)

3 Id. Sept. To John Cock, Benedictine monk of the priory of Hatfield  
St. Peter's, Rome. Regis, in the diocese of London, priest. The like.  
(f. 55.)

16 Kal. Oct. To John Dalington, Augustinian canon of the priory of Holy  
St. Peter's, Rome. Trinity, Hastings. The like.  
(f. 56.)

11 Kal. Aug. To John Swan, Benedictine monk of the church of Rochester.  
St. Peter's, Rome. The like. (*Gratis de mandato domini nostri pape.*)  
(f. 56.)

Non. Sept. To John Burdeyn, Augustinian prior of Legh (*Lega*), in the  
St. Peter's, Rome. diocese of London. The like. (*Gratis de mandato domini nostri pape.*)  
(f. 60d.)

12 Kal. Nov. To John Yngoldusby, Cistercian monk of St. Mary's, Vaudey,  
St. Peter's, Rome. in the diocese of Lincoln. The like. (*Gratis de mandato domini nostri pape.*)  
(f. 64.)

## 12 BONIFACE IX.

2 Id. Nov. To Stephen Cambrygge, Augustinian canon of St. Leonard's,  
St. Peter's, Rome. Brisete, in the diocese of Norwich. The like.  
(f. 67d.)

## 11 BONIFACE IX.

12 Kal. Nov. To the archbishop of Bordeaux. Faculty to recover and exact,  
St. Peter's, Rome. giving acquittance, the goods of the late Peter, bishop of Dax,  
(f. 76d.) which the pope reserved to the apostolic see [see f. 42]. (*De curia.*)

## 12 BONIFACE IX.

5 Id. Nov. To John de Wyck, a Friar Minor. Conferring on him the  
St. Peter's, Rome. dignity of papal chaplain, with the usual privileges.  
(f. 82.)

Id. Nov. To Richard Knode, alias Kynardeshey, Augustinian canon of  
St. Peter's, Rome. St. Mary's, Lylleshull, in the diocese of Lichfield. The like.  
(f. 89d.)

*Ibid.* To Lewis, bishop of Volterra, collector to the *camera* in Eng-  
(f. 91d.) land. Faculty to him, whom the pope has lately deputed as

1400.

collector in England, to deprive ecclesiastics secular and regular who are rebellious in the payment of the rights due to the *camera*, and to disable them from holding any other benefices. (*Gratis de mandato domini nostri pape.*)

13 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 97d.)

To John de Brigham, priest, Gilbertine canon of the priory of Malton, in the diocese of York. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain, with the usual privileges.

Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 98d.)

To John Stokes, monk of St. Mary's, Eynesham by Oxford. The like.

Id. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 98d.)

To Nicholas de Warton, priest, Premonstratensian canon of Cokyrsand, in the diocese of York. The like.

8 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 99d.)

To John de Conyngton, priest, Augustinian canon of St. Mary's, Buttele, in the diocese of Norwich. The like.

10 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 99d.)

To John Dene, priest, Augustinian canon of the priory of Schulbred, in the diocese of Chichester. The like.

2 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 104d.)

To John Priz, a Friar Preacher. The like.

1401.

7 Id. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 105.)

To Roger Aleyn, *alias* Stapulhuyst, Augustinian canon of the priory of Combwell, in the diocese of Canterbury. The like.

2 Non. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 105.)

To John Pressen, priest, an Augustinian friar. The like.

1400.

2 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 111.)

To Thomas Haselbere, a Friar Preacher. The like. (*Gratis de mandato domini nostri pape.*)

1401.

Id. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 142d.)

To Nicholas de Pulton, Cistercian monk of Basyngwark, in the diocese of St. Asaph. The like.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 143.)

To Richard Bull, Premonstratensian canon of St. Mary and St. John, Lavendon, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like.

6 Id. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 192.)

To David Nant, a Friar Preacher. The like.

17 Kal. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 198.)

To Henry Suttone, a Friar Preacher. The like.

16 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 251d.)

To prelates and other clergy, secular and regular, and dukes, princes, etc. Recommending and desiring safe conduct for John Manzimini, D.C.L. member of the pope's household, bearer of these presents, whom the pope is sending to parts of Italy, Almain, and England, on arduous business of himself and the Roman church. (*De curia.*)

5 Id. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 264d.)

To John Porey, a Friar Preacher. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain, with the usual privileges.



## 13 BONIFACE IX.

1402.  
Id Jan. To John Overtan, a Friar Preacher. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 290.)
- 2 Non April. To John Dernyngton, parson (*persone*) of the chantry or altar  
St. Peter's, Rome. of St. Mary Magdalene, within the church of St. Peter's, York.  
(f. 308d.) The like.
- Non April. To John Brygge, Premonstratensian canon of Torre, in the  
St. Peter's, Rome. diocese of Exeter. The like.  
(f. 309d.)
- Ibid.* To Thomas Yorke, Augustinian canon of the priory of South-  
wyk, in the diocese of Winchester. The like.
- Ibid.* To Robert Maryng, Premonstratensian canon of Thupholn,  
in the diocese of Lincoln. The like.
- Kal. April. To Lewis, bishop of Volterra. Mandate to assign, from  
St. Peter's, Rome. the moneys collected and to be collected by him for the *camera*,  
(f. 312d.) 1000 gold florins of the *camera* to Martonus Nicolai, citizen of  
Ancona, who has lent that sum to the pope and who has  
hereby faculty to exact and receive the same, giving acquit-  
tance. The collector is to make the usual two public instru-  
ments. (*De curia.*)
- 8 Kal May. To Master John Baddesey, priest, of the diocese of Worcester.  
St. Peter's, Rome. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain, with the usual  
(f. 321.) privileges.

## REGESTA, VOL. CCCXVIII.

## 7 BONIFACE IX.

1396.

## DE EXHIBITIS.

- 7 Kal. Sept. To the archbishop of Tuam. Mandate to collate and assign the  
St. Peter's, Rome. archdeaconry of Kilmacduagh, value 8 marks, and to induct there-  
(f. 44.) in Maurice (*Mauricius* inserted, and countersigned in margin by  
N. de Ben[even]to, in place of *Mauricus Magil*, cancelled in the  
text) Macgillavanach, canon of Kilmacduagh, whose petition  
contained that although papal provision was made to Laurence  
Odonchaga, clerk, of Kilmacduagh, of the said archdeaconry,  
void by the promotion and consecration by papal authority of  
John to be bishop of Clonfert, and previously reserved to the  
pope, nevertheless Gilbert Olean, canon of Kilmacduagh,  
asserting that the archdeaconry belonged to him, hindered the  
provision from taking effect; Laurence thereupon had the  
cause tried by papal delegation before Gregory, bishop of Kil-  
macduagh, who received their resignation of all right to the  
archdeaconry, and made provision of it to Maurice, who took

1396.

possession. As Maurice doubts whether this collation and provision holds good, and as the pope has learned that the arch-deaconry is hitherto void, the present mandate is issued, regard being had to the constitution *Execrabilis* of John XXII. etc. and notwithstanding that Maurice has a canonry and prebend of the said church, value 2 marks.

16 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 95.)

To the bishop of Kildare, the abbot of Novan (Navan), in the diocese of Meath, and Richard Yong, canon of Lincoln. Mandate to collate and assign to John Okearwill, priest, of the diocese of Meath, the church of Killalon, in the same diocese, value 50 marks, provision of which he received from the bishop in the life-time of Urban VI. on the death of the rector, Peter Weldon, by letters of that pope reserving to him, under the form for poor clerks, a benefice with or without cure in the gift of the bishop of Meath, but doubts whether the said provision for certain causes holds good. (*Pro Deo.*)

2 Kal. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 180.)

To John Atwalle, rector of the free chapel of Ingestre, in the diocese of Lichfield. Extension of dispensation on account of illegitimacy to be ordained and hold a benefice with cure, after which he became priest and obtained the above chapel, so that he may hold two other benefices compatible therewith, even canonries and prebends in metropolitan or cathedral churches, and may resign all three as often as he will, simply or for exchange, and receive in their place similar or dissimilar benefices compatible with one another. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

[This volume is imperfect.]

## REGESTA, VOL. IX CCCX.

## 14 BONIFACE IX.

1403.

2 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 11.)

To John Toftys, Augustinian canon of the priory of Bromhil, in the diocese of Norwich. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.

## 15 BONIFACE IX.

1404.

4 Non. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 15.)

To Robert Stokbrigge, Cistercian monk of St. Mary's, Lettele, in the diocese of Winchester. The like. (*An eodem modo.*) (*Registrata gratis.*)

## REGESTA, VOL. CCCXX.

## 13 BONIFACE IX.

1402.

**2 Non. July.** To John Lader, a Friar Minor. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain, with the usual privileges.  
*St. Peter's, Rome.*  
*(f. 13.)*

**6 Kal. July.** To John Butiller, Cistercian monk of Donkeswell, in the diocese of Exeter. The like.  
*St. Peter's, Rome.*  
*(f. 13d.)*

*Ibid.* To Thomas de Upton Cressewalle, Augustinian canon of Hagmon, in the diocese of Lichfield. The like. *Registrata gratis.*

**Kal. Aug.** To Thomas Spycer, a Friar Preacher of the convent of St. Peter's, Rome. Derbye, in the diocese of Lichfield. The like.  
*(f. 16.)*

**14 Kal. Oct.** To John Belton, a Carmelite of the convent of Doncaster (*Dancastrie*), in the diocese of York. The like.  
*St. Peter's, Rome.*  
*(f. 26d.)*

## 14 BONIFACE IX.

**3 Kal. May.** To John Wyrich, a Friar Minor. The like, without privileges.  
*St. Peter's, Rome.*  
*(f. 107.)*

**4 Kal. May.** To Master John Hore, priest, of the diocese of Salisbury. The like.  
*St. Peter's, Rome.*  
*(f. 116d.)*

**Id. May.** To Thomas Paslew, Cistercian monk of St. Mary's, Fountains, in the diocese of York. The like.  
*St. Peter's, Rome.*  
*(f. 124.)*

*Ibid.* To John Jaddyslene, Augustinian canon of the priory of Braddisdale park, in the diocese of Lichfield. The like.

**17 Kal. July.** To Angelus, cardinal priest of St. Laurence's in Damaso [papal legate to Hungary and neighbouring parts]. Indult for six years to visit his archdeaconry of Exeter by deputy, and receive procurations in ready money to the daily amount of 30 silver [*gross*] *Tournois*, 12 to the gold florin of Florence. The pope's intention is that those who cannot pay in full are not to be compelled to pay beyond their means, and that those who can pay nothing are not to be compelled to pay anything.

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of London and Volterra and another foreign bishop.

**Id. Sept.** To William Balshale, *alias* Darker, Augustinian canon of Maxstok, in the diocese of Worcester. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain. (*Registrata gratis.*)  
*St. Peter's, Rome.*  
*(f. 174.)*



1402.

7 Kal. Sept. To Richard Gray, Cistercian monk of Holm Cultram, in the  
St. Peter's, Rome. diocese of Carlisle. The like. (*Registrata gratis.*)  
(f. 175.)

Id. Sept. To Richard Hogston, a Friar Minor. The like. (*Registrata*  
St. Peter's, Rome. *gratis.*)  
(f. 175d.)

## 15 BONIFACE IX.

1404.

6 Id. Jan. To John Malbysch, son of the late Peter Grene of Wylewby,  
St. Peter's, Rome. Cistercian monk of Louth Park (*de Parcolude*), in the diocese  
(f. 205d.) of Lincoln. The like, with the usual privileges.

---

LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. I.

12 BONIFACE IX.

*DE FRUCTIBUS PERCIPIENDIS.*

1401.

17 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 51.)\*

To Nicholas Danyel, chancellor of Wells. Indult for seven years to enjoy the fruits of his benefices while studying letters at an university, or engaged in the service of any bishop or other spiritual or temporal lord, or residing in the Roman court or on any of his benefices.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Glastonbury, the archdeacon of Taunton, and the official of the court of Arches, London. *De mandato.*) [See below, f. 331.]

1400.

10 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 53.)

To Robert Foulmore, rector of Falley in the diocese of Winchester. A like indult for life, while studying letters at an university, or residing in the Roman court or other place of good repute.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Westminster, and the dean and archdeacon of London. (*De mandato.*)

1401.

16 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 55.)

To John Warrok, *alias* Preston, perpetual vicar of St. Margaret's, Leicester. A like indult for life while studying letters at an university, or residing on any of his benefices, or in the Roman court, or other place of good repute.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Leicester, the prior of Bernewell in the diocese of Ely, and the official of Ely. (*De mandato.*)

*Ibid.*

(f. 56.)

To William Noyon, rector of Hadenham in the diocese of Ely. A like indult for life while studying letters at an university, or engaged in the service of the bishop of Ely or other prelate, or residing in the Roman court or on any of his benefices.

Concurrent mandate to the archbishop of Canterbury, the bishop of Rochester, and the abbot of Westminster. (*De mandato.*)

6 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 58.)

To Gruffuth ap David, perpetual vicar of Llanvavanvawr in the diocese of St. Davids. A like indult for seven years while studying letters at an university, or residing on any of his benefices, or in the Roman court.

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of Telese and Hereford, and the treasurer of St. Davids.

Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 59.)

To William Wryght, perpetual vicar of St. Cleer (*Clari*) in the diocese of Exeter. A like indult at his petition, for seven years. [See f. 147.]

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of London, the abbot of Glastonbury, and the official of Exeter.

## 1 BONIFACE IX.

## [DE OFFICIO TABELLIONATUS.]

1389.

13 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 82.)

[To William Westfelde, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln. Grant of the office of notary, he having been found fit after examination by Francis, bishop of Palestrina, vice-chancellor of the Roman church, to whom] the pope committed the same, and having taken oath according to the form herein inserted:—Ego Willelmus Westfelde, presbyter, Lincolnensis diocesis . . . . [Part of fol. xxv. (as also ff. xxi, xxii, xxiii, xxiiii) on which occurred the first portion, as far as and exclusive of *commisimus, repertus fuisti ydoneus* . . . . is missing. The modern pagination has been made since this loss.]

6 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 82.)

To the abbot of Glastonbury. Mandate to confer the office of notary on John Sperey, clerk, of the diocese of Wells, if found fit after examination, provided he be unmarried and not in holy orders, and to receive his oath according to the form appended (*annotatam*).

7 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 82.)

To William Ryngstede, clerk, unmarried, and not in holy orders, of the diocese of Lincoln. Grant of the office of notary, he having been found fit after examination by Francis, bishop of Palestrina, vicechancellor of the Roman church, to whom the pope committed the same, and having taken oath according to the form herein inserted.

1390.

4 Non. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 82d.)

To the bishop of Salisbury. Mandate, as above, in regard to John Bryht, clerk, of the diocese of London, provided he be unmarried and not in holy orders.

*Ibid.*

To the same. The like in regard to John Bradeschaw, clerk, of the diocese of Lichfield.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 83.)

To the archdeacon of Suffolk. The like in regard to Richard Tepelyn, clerk, of the diocese of Ely.

1389.

5 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 83.)

To Richard Kenemore, clerk, unmarried, and not in holy orders, of the diocese of Meath. Confirmation of the grant by Urban VI. 4 Id. Dec. *anno* 9, of the office of notary, he having been found fit after examination by Francis, bishop of Palestrina, vicechancellor of the Roman church. The said grant is declared effectual as though the letters thereof had been made out.

1390.

15 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 83d.)

To the official of Durham. Mandate, as above, in regard to John Penymaystre, priest, of the diocese of Carlisle.

4 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 84.)

To the official of London. The like in regard to John Faryngdon, clerk, unmarried, and not in holy orders, of the diocese of Salisbury.



1390.

- 8 Kal. Feb. To the official of York. The like in regard to John de Fery, clerk, as above, of the diocese of York.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 84.)
- 13 Kal. April. To William Barnefader, priest, of the diocese of York. Grant of the office of notary, he having been found fit after examination by Francis, bishop of Palestrina.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 84.)
- 8 Kal. Feb. To the abbot of St. Mary's without the walls, York. Mandate, as above, in regard to John de Chorton, William de Priston, and William Peke, priests, of the dioceses of York and Lichfield.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 84d.)
- 7 Id. March. To Thomas Brekele, priest, of the diocese of Lichfield. Grant, as above, he having been found fit after examination by Francis, bishop of Palestrina.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 84f.)
- 5 Kal. April. To Thomas Erlide, priest, of the diocese of Lichfield. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 85.)
- 15 Kal. April. To Nicholas Symonis, clerk, unmarried, and not in holy orders, of the diocese of Meath. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 85.)
- 6 Id. April. To Richard Merton, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 85.)
- 5 Kal. April. To Robert Brokman, priest, of the diocese of Canterbury. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 85d.)
- 16 Kal. April. To the prior of Bernewelle, in the diocese of Ely. Mandate, as above, in regard to William de Hunden, priest, of the diocese of Norwich, bachelor of canon and civil law.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 85d.)
- 12 Kal. March. To the abbot of Hyde, in the diocese of Winchester. The like in regard to William Kent and John Dallyng, clerks, unmarried, and not in holy orders, of the dioceses of Worcester and Norwich.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 86.)
- Kal. April. To John Chipton, clerk, as above, of the diocese of Exeter. Grant, as above, he having been found fit after examination by Francis, bishop of Palestrina.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 86d.)
- 5 Kal. May. To Robert Galon, clerk, as above, of the diocese of Norwich. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 86d.)
- 12 Kal. Feb. To Robert Clerk of Laghton, clerk, as above, of the diocese of York. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 86d.)
- 17 Kal. May. To the official of Norwich. Mandate, as above, in regard to John Catton, clerk, as above, of the said diocese.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 87.)
- Ibid* To the same. The like in regard to Hugh Bridham, clerk, as above, of the diocese of Exeter.
- 8 Kal. April. To the dean of Exeter. The like in regard to John Clere, alias Morys, married clerk, of the diocese of Winchester.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 87.)

1390.

Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 87d.)

To Thomas Bolle, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln. Grant, as above, he having been found fit after examination by Francis, bishop of Palestrina.

6 Non. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 87d.)

To the abbot of Welbek, in the diocese of York. Mandate, as above, in regard to John de Carleton of Estretford, clerk, unmarried, and not in holy orders, of the diocese of York.

5 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 88.)

To Henry Grundisburgh, clerk, unmarried, and not in holy orders, of the diocese of Norwich. Grant, as above, he having been found fit after examination by Francis, bishop of Palestrina.

*Ibid.*

To Richard Altham, clerk, as above, of the diocese of Lichfield. The like.

1389.

8 Id. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 88.)

To Walter Eymer, priest, of the diocese of Limerick. The like, he having been examined by Master Francis de Lanzasico, papal secretary.

1390.

6 Non. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 88d.)

To the official of Lincoln. Mandate, as above, in regard to John de Gette, clerk, unmarried, and not in holy orders, of the diocese of Lincoln.

7 Id Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 88d.)

To the precentor of Lincoln. The like in regard to Nicholas Hungherton, priest, of the said diocese.

6 Non. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 88d.)

To the precentor of York. The like in regard to John Langhen, priest, of the diocese of Durham.

1389.

14 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 89.)

To the prior of Bradenestoke, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like in regard to John Rome, priest, of the diocese of Salisbury.

1390.

Prid. Non. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 89.)

To the prior of Wyrmyngeye, in the diocese of Norwich. The like in regard to John Kersey, clerk, unmarried, and not in holy orders, of the said diocese.

2 Non. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 89.)

To John Cheyne, priest, of the diocese of Exeter. Grant, as above, he having been found fit after examination by Francis, bishop of Palestrina.

*Ibid.*

(f. 89d.)

To the bishop of Worcester. Mandate, as above, in regard to Robert Neel, subdeacon, of the same diocese.

17 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 89d.)

To the dean of Exeter. The like in regard to John Whyte-waye, clerk, unmarried, and not in holy orders, of the same diocese.

*Ibid.*

To the same. The like in regard to Roger Wylle, clerk, as above, of the same diocese.

6 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 90.)

To the bishop of Lincoln. Faculty to grant the said office to John Makeseye, *alias* Glatton, married clerk, of the same diocese, if found fit after examination.

## 1390.

**17 Kal. April.** To the abbot of Wyggemore, in the diocese of Hereford. The like faculty in regard to William Ree, clerk, unmarried, and not in holy orders, of the same diocese.  
*St. Peter's, Rome.*  
*(f. 90.)*

**18 Kal. July.** To John Cole, clerk, unmarried, and not in holy orders, of the diocese of Exeter. Grant, as above, he having been found fit after examination by Francis, bishop of Palestrina.  
*St. Peter's, Rome.*  
*(f. 90d.)*

**2 Id. May.** To Peter Offine, priest, of the diocese of Meath. The like.  
*St. Peter's, Rome.*  
*(f. 90d.)*

**4 Non. May.** To John, Cistercian abbot of Hyde, in the diocese of Winchester. Faculty, as above, in regard to two persons of his choice, provided that neither of them be married nor in holy orders.  
*St. Peter's, Rome.*  
*(f. 91.)*

## 1389.

**14 Kal. Dec.** To the prior of Markeby, in the diocese of Lincoln. Mandate, as above, in regard to John Rumpayn of Anderby, clerk, unmarried, and not in holy orders, of the same diocese.  
*St. Peter's, Rome.*  
*(f. 91.)*

*Ibid.* To the abbot of Hagneby, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like in regard to John Marschal, clerk, as above, of the same diocese.

## 1390.

**7 Id. June.** To Robert Boleyn, clerk, as above, of the diocese of Ely. Grant, as above, he having been found fit after examination by Francis, bishop of Palestrina.  
*St. Peter's, Rome.*  
*(f. 91d.)*

*Ibid.* To Walter Bullok, subdeacon, of the diocese of Exeter. The like.

**4 Non. July.** To Richard Rochfort, a married clerk, of the diocese of Meath. The like.  
*Bieti.*  
*(f. 91d.)*

**18 Kal. July.** To Thomas Molde, priest, of the diocese of York. The like.  
*St. Peter's, Rome.*  
*(f. 92.)*

**7 Id. Oct.** To the abbot of St. Mary's without the walls, York. Faculty, as above, in regard to ten persons unmarried, and not in holy orders, to be named by Alan de Newerk, king Richard's ambassador.  
*St. Peter's, Rome.*  
*(f. 92.)*

**6 Id. Oct.** To Ralph, bishop of Bath and Wells. Faculty, as above, in regard to twelve persons of his choice, even if married or in holy orders.  
*St. Peter's, Rome.*  
*(f. 92.)*

**7 Kal. Nov.** To Richard Lullishull, priest, of the diocese of Lichfield. Grant, as above, he having been found fit after examination by Francis, bishop of Palestrina.  
*St. Peter's, Rome.*  
*(f. 92d.)*

**3 Kal. Nov.** To John Bryde, priest, of the diocese of York. The like.  
*St. Peter's, Rome.*  
*(f. 92d.)*

## 1389.

**2 Id. Nov.** To John Ermyn, priest, of the diocese of York. The like.  
*St. Peter's, Rome.*  
*(f. 93.)*



1390.

7 Kal. Oct. To Thomas Riper, clerk, of the diocese of Norwich, unmarried,  
St. Peter's, Rome. and not in holy orders. The like.  
(f. 93d.)

## 2 BONIFACE IX.

6 Kal. Dec. To John Pole, priest, of the diocese of Exeter. The like.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 93d.)

10 Kal. Dec. To Thomas Thewe, clerk, unmarried, and not in holy orders,  
St. Peter's, Rome. of the diocese of Lincoln. The like.  
(f. 94.)

## 1 BONIFACE IX.

1389.  
14 Kal. Dec. To the abbot of Cerne (*Serne*), in the diocese of Salisbury.  
St. Peter's, Rome. Mandate (or faculty), as above, in regard to Richard Watford,  
(f. 94.) priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.

## 2 BONIFACE IX.

1390.  
11 Kal. Dec. To the bishop of Exeter. Mandate, as above, in regard to  
St. Peter's, Rome. William Porrecombe, married clerk of his diocese.  
(f. 94d.)

## 1 BONIFACE IX.

7 Kal. Nov. To William Neuton, clerk, unmarried, and not in holy orders,  
St. Peter's, Rome. of the diocese of Lichfield. Grant, as above, he having been  
(f. 94d.) found fit after examination by Francis, bishop of Palestrina.

## 2 BONIFACE IX.

Non. Dec. To Richard Rome, clerk, as above, of the diocese of Dublin.  
St. Peter's, Rome. The like.  
(f. 95.)

## 1 BONIFACE IX.

1389.  
11 Kal. Dec. To the prior of Kerseye, in the diocese of Norwich. Faculty,  
St. Peter's, Rome. as above, in regard to Henry Trington of Hadleye, clerk,  
(f. 95.) unmarried, and not in holy orders, of the same diocese. [Here  
the oath is written out in full.]

1390.

8 Kal. June. To Peter Nye, priest, of the diocese of Wells. Grant, as above,  
St. Peter's, Rome. he having been found fit after examination by Francis, bishop  
(f. 96.) of Palestrina.

4 Id. Feb. To Lewis Bugeilde, clerk, unmarried, and not in holy orders,  
St. Peter's, Rome. of the diocese of St. Davids. The like.  
(f. 96d.)\*

\* F. 97d. is blank, as also are the next four folios, modern ff. 98-101a, after which comes modern f. 102, reversed in the binding, and belonging to anno 2.

## 2 BONIFACE IX.

1390.

15 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 102d.)

To John Tykhyll, priest, of the diocese of York. Extension of dispensation on account of illegitimacy—to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, after which he became priest—so that he may hold two other mutually compatible benefices, even if one be a canonry and prebend and a dignity even major after the episcopal in cathedral or metropolitan or principal in collegiate churches and elective, *personatus*, or office, with or without cure; and may exchange them as often as he please for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices.

## 12 BONIFACE IX.

## DE FRUCTIBUS PERCIPIENDIS.

1400 or 1401.

n. d.  
(f. 147.)

To William Wright, perpetual vicar of St. Cleer (*Clare*), in the diocese of Exeter. Indult *motu proprio* for ten years to enjoy the fruits of his benefices, while studying letters at an university, or residing in the Roman court, or on any of his benefices, or engaged in the service of any spiritual or temporal lord. (Imperfect.) [See f. 59.]

1400.

5 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 148.)

To William Thurbache, rector of Methelay, in the diocese of York. Indult for seven years to enjoy the fruits of his benefices, while studying letters at an university, or engaged in the service of the archbishop of York, or residing in the Roman court, or on any of his benefices.

Concurrent mandate to the prior of Worcester and the archdeacons of Worcester and Gloucester.

## 3 BONIFACE IX.

## DE J[UBILEO.]

1392.

10 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 149.)

To John Wallere, of Baud . . . in the diocese of Norwich. Indult for himself and twelve persons of his choice, that their confessors may grant them the indult of the jubilee. They are to visit, within two months after the receipt of these presents, churches of those parts appointed by their confessors. [An *eodem modo*, brief and mutilated.]

3 Id. June.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 149.)

To Henry de Thirllow, a Friar Minor. Indult to grant that twelve persons of the realm of England, at his choice, of either sex, being penitent, may gain the indulgence of the jubilee as if they had come to Rome in the year appointed and visited the basilicas and churches, the toil and cost of the journey being commuted by their confessors into other works of piety. They are to send to the said basilicas and churches the oblations which they would have offered, and to visit on seven days

1392.

within a month after such grant by the said Henry churches of the realm appointed by him. The indult is to hold good for two months after his arrival in the realm. [In full.]

Id. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 149d.)

To John Lincoln of Grimesbi, rector of Hadeley, in the diocese of Norwich, and the parishioners of both sexes thereof. Indult that their confessors may grant them the indulgence of the jubilee. The churches are to be visited on fifteen days within two months after the receipt of these presents. [A brief *eodem modo*.]

## 4 BONIFACE IX.

## DE JUBILEO.

1393.

10 Kal. April.  
Perugia.  
(f. 156d.)

To Henry de Thirlow, a Friar Minor. Indult, (as above f. 149), for six persons; to hold good for four months after his arrival in the realm. [In full.]

## 1 BONIFACE IX.

1390.

16 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 168d.)

Relaxation of seven years and seven *quadrage*ne of enjoined penance to penitents who on the four feasts of the Blessed Virgin visit the church of St. Mary, Dytton, in the diocese of Ely.

16 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 169.)

A like relaxation of two years and two *quadrage*ne of enjoined penance to penitents who on the feast of the Assumption visit and give alms to the chapel of St. Mary, Warnford, in the diocese of Durham.

8 Id. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 174.)

To the Augustinian prioress and convent of St. Leonard's, Grymesby, in the diocese of Lincoln. Indult that, in accordance with immemorial custom, they may bury within their monastery those of their servants who die therein, and may receive the mortuary dues; with further similar grant in the case of any other persons who may choose the monastery as their burial place; without prejudice to the rights of parish churches, and reserving thereto their canonical portion.

1389.

10 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 174d.)

To Thomas de Bradeley, Augustinian canon of St. Mary's [Spital] *de Alto Passu* without the walls (also described: without Bischoppesgate, in the body of the indult), London. Indult, in consideration of his labours and expenses in opposing rebels of the Roman church, to hold a secular benefice or benefices, with or without cure, not in cathedral or collegiate churches; so, however, that he may not hold at the same time more than one (*plura*).

1390.

9 Kal. July.  
Rieti.  
(f. 204.)

## DE PREBENDIS VACATURIS.

To Bloddyn ap David, canon of St. Asaph, B.C.L. Provision to him, who is priest, of a canonry of St. Asaph, with reservation of a prebend; notwithstanding that he holds the church of



1390.

Lanvworok in the diocese of Bangor, and, under letters of the present pope, a canonry of Bangor, with expectation of a prebend and dignity, *personatus*, or office, with or without cure.

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of Hereford and Todi, and the abbot of Counwey, in the diocese of St. Asaph. (*Pro Deo*.)

1389.

18 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 206.)

To the official of London. Mandate to make provision to John Poydras, rector of the church of Honylane, London, if found fit after examination, of a canonry of St. Paul's, with reservation of a prebend.

1390.

## DE EXHIBITIS.

4 Non. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 212.)

To Master John de Dulmen, papal chaplain and auditor. Mandate to surrogate Peter Nye, priest, of the diocese of Wells, to the late Stephen Coleton, priest, in his right to the perpetual vicarage of Subornregis in the diocese of Winchester, the cause about which, between John Clerk, priest, of the diocese of Salisbury, and the said Stephen, although not lawfully belonging to the *curia*, the pope committed at Stephen's instance to the said auditor. Stephen, upon the voidance of the vicarage by the death of John Coule, had papal provision and was opposed by Clerk. He has died at the Roman court, the cause being still pending before the said auditor.

6 Kal. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 227d.)

To Henry, bishop of Norwich. Dispensation to exercise his office of bishop and minister in his orders, any papal constitutions or diocesan statutes to the contrary notwithstanding, he having betaken himself with a great company of men-at-arms from England to Flanders, having hastened to the relief of the land of Ghent which was besieged by the abettors and followers of the antipope Clement VII and having put to death a number thereof. [The date is corrected, *Julii* of the text being cancelled, and *Junii* added in the margin.]

## 3 BONIFACE IX.

## DE JUBILEO.

1392.

6 Id. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 233.)

To John de Werk, mayor, John Merse, Thomas Papedy, Richard [de] Rotherford, Robert de Prendirgest, and Richard de York, laymen, Joan wife of John de Werk, Margaret wife of John Merse, Agnes wife of Thomas [Papedy], Margaret wife of Richard de Rotherford, and Elizabeth de Werk, of the town of Berwyk in the diocese of St. Andrews. Indult that their confessors may grant them, being penitent, the indulgence of the jubilee, commuting the toil and cost of the journey into other works of piety. They are to send to the basilicas and churches of Rome the oblations which they would have offered, and to visit on fifteen days within two months from the receipt of these presents churches appointed by their confessors. [In full.]

1392.

6 Kal. Nov.  
Perugia.  
(f. 233d.)

To John de Hoo, rector of the church of East Town (*Villeorientalis*), Yarmouth (*Jernemouta*), S.T.M. and William Wederyngsete, priest, of the diocese of Norwich. Indult to grant that the parishioners of either sex of the said church may gain the indulgence of the jubilee etc. as above (f. 149). They are to visit on seven days within a month after his grant their own parish church or other church appointed by him. [A brief *eodem modo*, cancelled. In full in Reg. Lat. Bonif. IX. XII. f. 258.]

## 1 BONIFACE IX.

1389.

Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's Rome.  
(f. 270.)

To Master John de Dulmen, papal chaplain and auditor. Mandate to collate and assign, as below, the canonry and prebend of St. Martin's altar in Beverley, value 150 marks. The petition of Anthony de Sancto Quintino, rector of Sterinton, in the diocese of York, bachelor of canon law, contained that a cause arose lately between him and the late Richard Ravenser, clerk, about the said canonry and prebend, from which Alexander bishop of St. Andrews, then archbishop of York, removed Richard as having no just title and as being contumacious when cited by the archbishop to prove the same. Upon Anthony's obtaining them by authority of the archbishop, Richard opposed, declaring that he formerly exchanged his canonry and prebend of Lincoln with the late Roger de Nassington for the said canonry and prebend of Beverley, the resignations being made to John, archbishop of York, who, having special power from John, bishop of Lincoln, made due provision of both, and that Anthony afterwards despoiled him and intruded himself. The cause, lawfully introduced into the apostolic see, was committed by Urban VI. at Richard's instance to Bertrand, bishop of Gubbio, then papal chaplain and auditor, who made restitution to Richard, Anthony's appeal from which the same pope committed to Master Anthony de Sulmona, papal chaplain and auditor, who gave successive sentences, by one of which he confirmed the sentence of Bertrand, and by the other adjudged the canonry and prebend to Anthony. The appeals from both of these sentences the same pope committed to John, bishop of Hereford, then papal chaplain and auditor, before whom the cause was going on when Richard died. By mandate of the same pope, the bishop of Bath surrogated in Richard's place Thomas de Feryby, canon of Wells, on whose behalf it was set forth to the pope that, according to the assertions of some, the right to the canonry and prebend belonged neither to Anthony nor to Thomas. After further sentences by the said auditor John, and further appeals, the same pope committed the cause to Master Peter Gasconis, papal chaplain and auditor, Anthony's appeal from whose sentence was committed by the pope to Master Peter de Florentia, papal chaplain and auditor, who confirmed the sentence of Peter Gasconis. Anthony's further appeal was committed by the pope to the late Master Peter de Coppia



1389.

papal chaplain and auditor, who revoked the said sentence, from which revocation Thomas appealed, which appeal was committed by the same pope to the above-named John de Dulmen, after which Urban VI. died. As the present pope has heard of the assertion that the canonry and prebend belong to neither Anthony—who is by both his parents of knightly race—nor Thomas, he orders the auditor, if he find this to be the case, to collate and assign them to whichever of the two he find, after examination, to be fit and sufficient; notwithstanding that Anthony holds the above church of Sterinton, value 100 marks, and is litigating in the apostolic palace about the canonry and prebend of Gowhtnaubalt (South Newbald) in York, value 50 marks, of which he has not possession, and has expectation, under a provision lately granted him by the present pope, of a benefice with or without cure in the common or several gift of the bishop, prior, and chapter of Durham, as well as provisions of canonries, also lately granted, with expectations of prebends and dignities, *personatus*, or offices, with or without cure, in York and Lincoln. [6 pp.] [See Reg. Lat. XII. f. 92.]

1390.

10 Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 278d.)

To William Lycester, priest, of the diocese of York. Indult to retain his chantry in the chapel of Malton Castle, in that diocese, value 10 marks, which he obtained after a dispensation on account of illegitimacy to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, no mention having been made therein that his parents were related in the fourth degree of kindred, on account of which he doubts whether he may not be molested in regard to his said benefice.

1389.

10 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 279.)

To Edmund Barde, priest, perpetual beneficiary in St. John's, Beverley. Extension of dispensation on account of illegitimacy—to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, after which he obtained the chantry of St. Peter in St. John's, Beverley—so that he may hold three other compatible benefices, even if one be a dignity, *personatus*, or office in a cathedral or metropolitan church, and exchange them as often as he choose for similar or dissimilar compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

## DE EXHIBITIS.

1390.

5 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 311.)

To the bishop of London. Mandate to inform himself touching the petition of the archbishop of Canterbury and the Cluniac prior and convent of Bermondsey, in the diocese of Winchester, for the union of the church of Croydon, which is in the gift of the archbishop, and of the value of 100 marks, to the priory, which is of the value of 80 marks, and for the grant and assignment of the priory's manor of Woddon (Whaddon) to the *mensa* of the archbishop; which union, grant, and assignment he is, if he find the facts to be as stated, to carry out. [Injured.] [Monasticon, v. 90.]



1390.

12 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 315.)

To the bishop of Derry. Mandate to absolve and to dispense on account of any irregularity contracted, John de Wyom, Cistercian monk of St. Mary's, Kyrksted, in the diocese of Lincoln, who, not as an apostate but as a pilgrim, came to Rome without licence of his superior to get the indulgence granted by Urban VI. and at times on the way put off his habit and assumed a secular dress which he still wears, and now desires to return to his monastery.

Id. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 320d.)

To John Cheyne, knight, of the diocese of Worcester. Confirmation of the grant for a certain sum of money, by the Augustinian prior and convent of Ste. Barbe (*Barbare*) in the diocese of Lisieux, for the lives of himself, his wife and eldest son, of their rents in Berford and Colstrewarth, in the diocese of Worcester and Lincoln, even if at the time thereof the said prior and monks were adherents of the antipope Clement VII. [Almost illegible through water stains.]

12 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 320d.)

To Master Nicholas de Vivianis, papal chaplain and auditor. Mandate to make provision to William ap Howel, rector of Garthberbis in the diocese of St. Asaph, of the portion, value 50 marks, of the church of—(*illegible*), which, (on its voidance by Ith[el] ap Ro[bert] obtaining, under papal letters, the archdeaconry of St. Asaph,) Matthew ap David ap Jerwerth, *alias* Clyud, obtained by authority of John, bishop of Bangor, and the cause about which was, at Matthew's instance, committed by Urban VI. and afterwards by the present pope to be terminated by the said Master Nicholas. On obtaining the said portion Garthberbis is to be resigned. [Much injured by water and hardly legible.]

7 Id. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 322.)

To William Woderoue, perpetual vicar of Wakfeld in the diocese of York. Extension of successive dispensations on account of illegitimacy—(i) when in minor orders to be promoted to holy orders and hold a benefice even with cure, (ii) when priest and having obtained the church of Dryton or Derton in the diocese of Norwich, to hold therewith and exchange once, as well as the said church, one other compatible benefice, after which he exchanged his said church for the perpetual vicarage of Wakfeld, and obtained another benefice without cure compatible therewith called Belfaria in St. John's, Beverley, which last he has resigned—so that he may hold three other benefices compatible with his vicarage, even if one be a dignity with cure, and the others be canonries and prebends in cathedral or metropolitan churches, and may exchange them as often as he please for similar or dissimilar benefices compatible with one another. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces

10 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 328.)

To the bishop of London. Mandate to absolve Ralph de Kesteven, canon of the chapel of St. Stephen's, called a free chapel, situate in the royal palace of Westminster, from the excommunication and suspension incurred by him in the cause introduced into the apostolic see between the dean and chapter

1390.

of St. Stephen's and the abbot and convent of Westminster, the latter asserting that the chapel was subject to them, and that its oblations belonged to them. The abbot and convent obtained a definitive sentence, the dean and chapter being condemned in a certain sum and costs, to be paid within a certain term, under pain of sentences of excommunication and suspension, which sentences they have incurred, and are still contumacious. Ralph is sixty years old and enfeebled by age, and is ready to make satisfaction for his share of the sum due.

## 12 BONIFACE IX.

## DE FRUCTIBUS PERCIPIENDIS.

1401.

17 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 331.)

To Nicholas Daniel, chancellor of Wells. Indult for seven years to enjoy the fruits of his benefices while studying letters at an university or engaged in the service of any bishop or other spiritual or temporal lord, or residing in the Roman court, or on any of his benefices.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Glastonbury, the archdeacon of Taunton, and the official of the court of Arches. (*De mandato.*) [See above f. 51.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 332.)

To John Forde, rector of South Bradene in the diocese of Wells. The like indult.

Concurrent mandate, as above. (*De mandato.*)

1400.

6 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 334.)

To William Oldon, rector of Ulceby by Partenay, in the diocese of Lincoln. A like indult for seven years while studying, as above, or in the service of the bishop of Lincoln for the time being, or in the Roman court, or on any of his benefices.

Concurrent mandate to the archbishops of Canterbury and York, and the dean of Lincoln. (*De mandato.*)

8 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 336d.)

To Thomas Keler, rector of Dynnerth, in the diocese of St. Asaph. A like indult for life, while studying as above, or in the service of any temporal or spiritual lord, or in the Roman court, or on any of his benefices.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of St. Saviour's, Bermondsey, the dean of St. Chad's (*Sancti Sedde*), Shrewsbury, and a foreign bishop. (*De mandato.*)

5 Id. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 337d.)

To Nicholas Wybbe, rector of Alvechurch, in the diocese of Worcester. A like indult for seven years while studying letters at an university.

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Evesham and Malmesbury, and the archdeacon of Oxford. (*De mandato.*)

Non. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 340.)

To Richard Dadyngton, vicar of SS. Peter and Paul, Barton-on-Humber, in the diocese of Lincoln. A like indult for seven years while in the Roman court or studying as above, or in the service of the Augustinian priors of Thornholm and Elsham, in the said diocese, or on any of his benefices.



1400.

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Bardeney and Newsum, and the prior of Thornton, in the diocese of Lincoln.

8 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 341.)

To John Roche, perpetual vicar of Methewold, in the diocese of Norwich. A like indult for seven years while in the Roman court, or studying as above, or in the service of the Premonstratensian abbot of Wenlyng in the diocese of Norwich, and the Augustinian prior of Westac[r]e in the said diocese, or on any of his benefices.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of West Derham, and the priors of Castelakyr and Westacre in the said diocese.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 342.)

To John (added, in margin, by N. de Benevento) Richmond, vicar of Morland, in the diocese of Carlisle. A like indult for seven years while in the Roman court, or studying as above, or in the service of the Benedictine abbot of St. Agatha by Richmond, and the Benedictine prior of St. Martin's, in the diocese of York, or on any of his benefices.

Concurrent mandate to the archbishop of York, and the abbots of St. Mary's without the walls, York, and Fountains.

Non. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 343.)

To John Wyse, perpetual vicar of St. Gabriel's, Bynbroke, in the diocese of Lincoln. A like indult for seven years, while in the Roman court, or studying as above, or in the service of the Benedictine abbot of Bardeney, and the Premonstratensian abbot of Topholm, in the said diocese, or on any of his benefices.

Concurrent mandate to the priors of Thornton, Thornholm, and Elsham in the said diocese.

9 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 345.)

To William Kilnese, rector of Subdalton, in the diocese of York. A like indult for seven years while studying as above, or in the service of the archbishop of York, or in the Roman court, or on any of his benefices.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Mewys, the prior of Watton, in the said diocese, and a foreign bishop. (*De mandato.*)

1401.

6 Id. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 346.)

To John Eyr, rector of All Saints, Huntingdon. A like indult for life, while studying, as above, or in the service of any bishop, or in the Roman court, or on any of his benefices.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Ely, and the abbots of Ramsay and Sautre. (*De mandato.*)

17 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 347.)

To Thomas Chamberlayn, rector of St. Peter's, Marleburgh, in the diocese of Salisbury. A like indult for six years, while studying as above, or in the service of any bishop or other spiritual or temporal lord, or in the Roman court, or on any of his benefices.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Glastonbury, the archdeacon of Taunton, and the official of the court of Arches. (*De mandato.*)



1401.

6 Id. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 348.)

To Henry Bradele, rector of Schernecote in the diocese of Salisbury (corrected in the margin from Worcester). The like indult for seven years.

Concurrent mandate, as above. (*De mandato.*)

14 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 349.)

To Master Thomas Polton, archdeacon of Taunton, papal chaplain. The like indult, *motu proprio*, for life, to him, who is also an abbreviator of apostolic letters.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Glastonbury, the official of the court of Arches, and another named. (*De mandato.*)

3 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 351d.)

To John Curtoys, perpetual vicar of Holbeche in Holand, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like indult for seven years, while studying as above, or on any of his benefices, or in the Roman court, or in the service of any spiritual or temporal lord, or visiting our Lord's sepulchre.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Westminster, the archdeacon of Lincoln, and a foreign bishop. (*De mandato.*)

*Ibid.*  
(f. 352d.)

To Roger Bellers, perpetual vicar of SS. Peter and Paul, Kyrketon in Holand, in the diocese of Lincoln. Indult for seven years to enjoy the fruits of his vicarage, being non-resident.

Concurrent mandate, as above (f. 351d.). (*De mandato.*)

*Ibid.*  
(f. 353d.)

To John Horhay, rector of Wadyngton without the walls Lincoln. Indult for seven years, as above (f. 351d.).

Concurrent mandate, as above (f. 351d.). (*De mandato.*)

## 1 BONIFACE IX.

1389.

5 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 358d.)

To John Suggeston (Siggoston below), licentiate in civil law. Provision of a canonry of York, with expectation of a prebend and dignity, *personatus*, perpetual administration, or office, even if such dignity have cure and be elective, provided it be not a major dignity below the pontifical; notwithstanding that he is litigating in the apostolic palace about the church of Brantingham, in the same diocese, which upon his obtaining such dignity or *personatus* is to be resigned.

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of Durham and Lichfield, and a foreign bishop.

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. II.

## 1 BONIFACE IX.

## DE DIGNITATIBUS VACANTIBUS.

1390.

14 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 106d.)

To Malachy Ohymayr, clerk, of the diocese of Killaloe, B.M. Reservation to him,—who has had dispensation on account of illegitimacy to be ordained and hold a benefice with

1390.

cure,—of the archdeaconry of Kilfenora with cure, not elective, value 12 marks, about to become void by the provision recently made by the pope to Patrick, elect of Kilfenora, and his impending consecration; notwithstanding that he has recently had from the present pope provision of the precentorship of Killaloe, which is to be resigned, and of a canonry of Limerick, with expectation of a prebend.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Kilfenora, the abbot of Clare (*de Forgio*), in the diocese of Killaloe, and Maurice Omurgysa, canon of Kilfenora. (*Pro Deo*.)

## DE EXHIBITIS.

7 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 124.)

To Master Anthony de Ponto, papal chaplain and auditor. Mandate to surrogate William de Kentusdene, *alias* Osbarne, priest, of the diocese of Lichfield, to the late John Lichfield. His recent petition contained that a cause arose lately between Lichfield and John Kedwelly, priest, of the diocese of Llandaff, about the perpetual vicarage of Herlingham, in the diocese of Worcester, void by the death of Walter de Yere. Lichfield accepted the same under papal letters of provision; Kedwelly opposed, and prevented Lichfield's peaceable possession, declaring that he formerly obtained the same, on its voidance in a certain way, held it for some time, and now also holds it, and that Lichfield unjustly opposed his obtaining it and despoiled him. The cause lawfully introduced into the apostolic see, was committed by Urban VI. at Kedwelly's instance to Master Nicholas de Vivianis, papal chaplain and auditor, who made restitution to Kedwelly, Lichfield's appeal from whose sentence the same pope committed to the late Peter de Coppa, papal chaplain and auditor, who proceeded in the cause after Urban's death, Kedwelly having previously resigned his right. Lichfield having died at the apostolic see while the cause was before the said auditor, the above William is to be surrogated in his right. The vicarage itself, whether void by the death of Lichfield, or the resignation of Kedwelly, or otherwise, is moreover to be collated and assigned to William.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 126.)

To Master Peter de Coppa, papal chaplain and auditor. The like mandate, *mutatis mutandis*.

3 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 128d.)

To Roger de Tangele, rector of Grafton Fleford, in the diocese of Worcester. Extension of dispensations on account of illegitimacy—(i) to be ordained and hold a benefice with cure, after which he obtained the church of Asschestode, in the diocese of Winchester (ii) to exchange the same, which he did for Grafton Fleford—so that he may hold two other benefices compatible therewith and with one another, even canonries and prebends in cathedral churches, and exchange them as often as he please for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.



1389.

6 Id. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 140.)

To John Mauduyt, rector of Bradsted, in the diocese of Canterbury. Extension of dispensation on account of illegitimacy as the son of a priest—to be ordained and hold a benefice with cure, after which he obtained the said church—so that he may hold two other mutually compatible benefices, even canonries and prebends in cathedral or metropolitan churches, and may exchange them as often as he please for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

15 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 144d.)

To Thomas de Ravenser, rector of Pasmam, in the diocese of Lincoln, bachelor of canon and civil law. Extension to him, who is kinsman of John, bishop of Salisbury, of dispensation on account of illegitimacy—to be ordained and hold a benefice with cure, after which he obtained the said church—so that he may hold two other benefices compatible therewith, even if one be a dignity with cure, or a canonry and prebend in a cathedral or metropolitan church, and may exchange the same as often as he please for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

12 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 145.)

To John Offewelle, priest, of the diocese of Exeter. Extension of dispensation on account of illegitimacy to be ordained and hold a benefice with cure, so that he may hold two mutually compatible benefices, even if one be a dignity and the other a canonry and prebend in a cathedral church, and exchange them as often as he please for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

14 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 148d.)

To the warden and scholars of the college instituted near Winchester by William, bishop of Winchester. Indult that the warden and his successors may let to farm the churches and possessions of the said college commonly called "Sancte Marie College of Wynchestre," and instituted for seventy poor scholar clerks.

12 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 149d.)

To the same. Indult to have a cemetery for the warden, scholars, priests, and clerks who die in the said college, and for any other persons.

18 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 152.)

To the dean of London. Mandate to collate and assign to Nicholas Stone, if found fit after examination, the canonry and prebend of West Sanford, in St. Cross, Crediton, value 20 marks, which he obtained by exchange with Master Thomas de Walkington, papal chaplain and auditor, in place of his canonry and residential prebend of the royal chapel of St. Martin's le Grand, London, resigned by him in the time of Urban VI into the hands of Richard Medforde, dean of the said chapel, who received the resignations, by virtue of his ordinary authority and of special power from Thomas, bishop of Exeter, and carried out the exchange. The collation made to Nicholas of the canonry and prebend of Crediton does not hold good,



1389.

and they are still void, Urban VI. having reserved to himself all canonries and prebends and other benefices of papal chaplains on their voidance, and the said canonry and prebend not having been disposed of by that pope before his death, and having therefore been reserved to the present pope in accordance with his declaration, upon his accession, respecting such undisposed of benefices.

15 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 153d.)

To John Woretting, clerk, of the diocese of Norwich. Extension of dispensation on account of illegitimacy—to be ordained and hold a benefice with cure, after which he received the tonsure—so that he may hold two other mutually compatible benefices, even canonries and prebends, or one of them a major elective dignity with cure in a cathedral or principal in a collegiate church, and may exchange the same for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

1390.

5 Id. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 155.)

To John de Lynton, rector of St. Vedast's, London. Dispensation, inasmuch as he has passed his sixty-fifth year, and holds also four benefices without cure, of small value, in St. Paul's (*in majori ecclesia*), London, called, one a cardinalate (*cardinalis*), another a minor canonry, and each of the other two a chantry, that he may say the canonical hours or offices of day and night in the said cathedral church by deputy.

1389.

Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 158.)

To the bishop of Salisbury. Mandate to inform himself touching the petition of king Richard and Henry, earl of Northumberland, for licence to exchange (the assent of Thomas, archbishop of York, having been already given) the church of Spofforde, in the diocese of York, of the earl's patronage, for the patronage and advowson of the collegiate church of Howden and of four canonries and prebends and as many perpetual vicarages therein, belonging to the prior and chapter of Durham; towns belonging to him and churches to which he had been accustomed to present clerks, members of his household, having been burnt and wasted in the border wars of the present reign. If the exchange be found to the advantage of Durham, the bishop is to grant the prior and chapter the required licence.

#### DE BENEFICIIS VACANTIBUS.

2 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 171d.)

To the chancellor of York. Mandate to examine William Ibotson, priest, of the diocese of York, and, if he find that he reads, construes, and sings Latin well and speaks it becomingly (*congrue*), and is otherwise fit, or if he cannot sing well, but swear to learn within a year, to collate and assign to him the perpetual vicarage of St. Mary's, Beverley, value 40 marks, void by the death of Thomas de Lowthoup, even if it be so long void that it has by the statutes of the [Fourth General] Lateran Council lapsed to the pope, or even if it has been specially reserved.

1390.

3 Id. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 179d.)

To Henry Rowdon, clerk, perpetual beneficiary in the parish church of Holgot, in the diocese of Hereford. Provision of a certain perpetual benefice without cure in the said church, value 5 marks, void by the death of Ralph Goderich at the apostolic see; notwithstanding that he has provision from the present pope of a canonry of Exeter with expectation of a prebend, and of a benefice with or without cure in the common or several gift of the bishop, prior, and chapter of Bath.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Hereford, the abbot of Westminster, and Andrew Baret, canon of Lincoln.

16 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 191.)

To Roger Whyte, warden of St. Mary's chapel, Laysyngby, in the diocese of York. Provision of the said wardenship, value 20 marks, which became void by the death at the apostolic see, during the pontificate of Urban VI, of John Moubray, papal chaplain, auditor, and referendary, and which, not having been disposed of by that pope at the time of his death, was by the above-mentioned letters (f. 152) reserved to the present pope; notwithstanding that he has the vicarage of Midilton, value 20 marks, and has lately had provision from the present pope of canonries with expectation of prebends of St. John's, Beverley, and St. Mary's, Southwell.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Gubbio, the abbot of St. Agatha's, and the prior of Hautenprisse, in the diocese of York. [Corrected in the margin by N. de Benevento from "the bishop of Todi and the priors of Drax and Hautenprisse," in the same diocese. The text, which had *domus hospitalis nuncupate leprosorium*, is also at each mention corrected in the margin to *capelle beate Marie: correctum de mandato*.]

Id. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 198d.)

To Thomas de Walkington, canon of York, and two others out of England, one an archdeacon in the diocese of Bordeaux. Mandate to make provision to a person named of a parish church named in the diocese of Dax.

## DE REGULARIBUS.

4 Non. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 230.)

To Robert Stowe, Augustinian canon of St. Osith's, in the diocese of London. Indult that he shall not be removed against his will to any other priory, or cell dependent on St. Osith's.

## DE LITTERIS DOMINORUM CARDINALIUM.

4 Non. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 243d.)

To Adam, cardinal priest of St. Cecilia's. Provision of a canonry and the chanceryship of Lisbon, the value of which, together with the canonry and prebend of Aylesbury in Lincoln, provision of which he has also this day received, by other letters, is 200 marks.

Concurrent mandate to the archbishop of Braga, and the bishops of Lisbon and Derry. (*Pro domino cardinali*.)

*Ibid.*  
(f. 243d.)

To Angelus, cardinal priest of St. Laurence's in Damaso. Provision of the deanery of Salisbury, value 1000 gold florins, void by the death of Thomas, cardinal deacon of St. Mary's in



1390.

Domnica, at Montenero, in the diocese of Sabina, distant less than two days' journey from Rieti, where the pope was then residing.

Concurrent mandate to the official of Salisbury and two others out of England. (*Pro domino cardinali.*)

Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 250d.)

To Philip, bishop of Ostia. Indult for ten years to visit by deputy churches etc. in his archdeaconry of Exeter, and to receive procurations in ready money to the daily amount of 30 silver [gros] *Tournois*, 12 to the gold florin of Florence.

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of Salisbury and Wells and a foreign archdeacon. (*Pro domino cardinali.*)

1389.

## DE PROVISIONIBUS.

5 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 259.)

To John, bishop of Orkney. Mandate to administer that see, to which, when rector of Pentlar in that diocese, he was elected by the chapter on the death of William, they being ignorant perhaps that it had been during William's lifetime reserved by Urban VI. who, on John's learning of the reservation and causing to be set forth in consistory before that pope the matter of the election, annulled it, and on 4 Id. Feb. *anno* 6 gave him provision of the see, and afterwards had him consecrated at the apostolic see, but died before the papal letters of provision were made out.

Concurrent letters to the chapter, to the clergy and to the people of the city and diocese of Orkney, and to the archbishop of Thronthjem.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 273d.)

To Milo Corr, elect of Clonmacnoise (*Cluanen.*). Mandate to administer that see, provision of which on the death of Philip, during whose lifetime it had been reserved by Urban VI, he, a Friar Minor, received 3 Kal. Feb. *anno* 10, from that pope, who died before the letters were made out.

Concurrent letters to the chapter, to the people and to the clergy of the city and diocese, and to the archbishop of Armagh, primate of Ireland.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 279.)

To John, elect of Connor. Mandate to administer that see, to which, when archdeacon of Connor, he was elected by the clergy of the city and diocese, (to whom the election, the church having no chapter, by custom ordinarily belongs), on the death of Paul, they being ignorant perhaps that the see had been reserved by Urban VI, who on John's learning of the reservation and repairing in person to the apostolic see and causing to be set forth in consistory before that pope the matter of the election, annulled it and gave him provision, 4 Kal. April *anno* 11, but died before the letters thereof were made out.

Concurrent letters to the people of the city and diocese, to vassals of the church, to the archbishop of Armagh, primate of Ireland, to king Richard, and to the clergy of the city and diocese. [This last is added in the bottom margin.]



## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. III.

## DE PREBENDIS VACATURIS.

1389 or 1390.

n. d.  
(f. 62.)

To William de Kellowe, canon of Auckland. [Provision of a canonry of Auckland, with reservation of a prebend.] [Unfinished, cancelled without note.]

1390.

10 Kal. July.  
Rieti.  
(f. 107d.)

To Howel ap Madoc, canon of Bangor. Provision of a canonry of Bangor, with expectation of a prebend; notwithstanding that he has lately had from the present pope provision of a benefice with or without cure in the gift of the bishop.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Todi and the dean and archdeacon of Bangor. (*Pro Deo*.)

## DE PREBENDIS ET DIGNITATIBUS VACATURIS.

1389.

2 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 210.)

To the archdeacon of Bedford. Mandate to collate and assign to Richard Stratton, rector of Potton in the same diocese, B.C.L. if found fit after examination, provision of a canonry with reservation of a prebend in Lincoln; if found fit after examination in reading, construing, singing and speaking Latin, or if he swear to learn to sing within a year, he is to have reservation of an elective dignity with cure, provided it be not a major dignity below the pontifical, or of a *personatus* or office; or if he do not so swear, he is to have reservation of a prebend and an office without cure; notwithstanding that he holds also canonries and prebends of Hastings and Lincoln, which last he is, as he has offered, to resign upon getting possession of the canonry and prebend of Lincoln, and that he holds the above-named church, which he is also to resign upon getting the dignity, *personatus*, or office.

## DE PREBENDIS VACANTIBUS.

1390.

5 Id. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 228d.)

To Master John Fraunceys, canon of St. Mary's, Southwell, papal writer and member of the papal household. Provision of the canonry and prebend of that church, value 80 marks, which became void by the death at Rome of Nicholas Chaddesden, member of the papal court (*curialis*), while the pope was residing at Rieti, which is not more than two days' journey from Rome; notwithstanding that he has recently had provision from the present pope of canonries of Lincoln, York, and Lichfield, with expectation of prebends therein and of a dignity, *personatus*, or office in Lincoln, and of a benefice with or without cure in the common or several gift of the archbishop of York and the abbots and convents of Hyde by Winchester; and

1390.

Ramsey, and holds the free chapel of St. Laurence, Spertegrove, in the diocese of Wells, value 10 marks.

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of Winchester, London, and Todi. (*Pro socio.*)

4 Id. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 230.)

To Walter Dolbeara, canon of Lichfield. Provision of the canonry and prebend of that church, value 20 marks, which became void by the death of Nicholas Chaddesden, as above; notwithstanding that he holds the church of Olistfonison and a canonry and prebend of St. Thomas the Martyr, Glaseney, value together 24 [marks], and has lately had provision from the present pope of a benefice with or without cure in the common or several gift of the Augustinian prior and convent of Plympton in the diocese of Exeter, of another in the similar gift of the bishop, dean, and chapter, and each and singular of the canons and *persone* of Exeter, and of canonries with expectation of prebends of Exeter and Wells.

Concurrent mandate to the archbishop of Canterbury, and the bishops of Derry and Exeter. [*See Reg. Lat. viii. f. 147d.*]

18 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 280d.)

To John Prata, canon of St. Asaph. Provision of the canonry and prebend of that church, value 10 marks, which became void by the death at Rome during the pope's late residence at Rieti, as above, of Howel Trevenant, *alias* ap David, member of the papal court; notwithstanding that he has lately had provision from the present pope of the church of St. John Zachary, London, value 40 marks; of a benefice with or without cure in the common or several gift of the bishop, dean and chapter, and each and singular of the canons and *persone* of Salisbury, even by reason of dignities, *personatus*, or offices which they hold therein; and subsequently of a canonry, with expectation of a prebend, of St. Mary the Virgin, Winchester.

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of Hereford and Derry, and John Welborne, canon of Salisbury.

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. IV.

## DE BENEFICIIS VACATURIS.

1389.

Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 108d.)

To the archdeacon of Cleveland. Mandate to reserve to Thomas de Whytteby, clerk, of the diocese of York, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, a benefice, value 60 marks with cure of souls, or 40 without, in the common or several gift of the master and brethren of the order of St. Gilbert, Sempringham, in the same diocese. If he cannot sing well and does not swear to learn to do so within a year, such benefice is to be without cure.



1389.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 109d.)

To the same. The like in regard to William de Levynghon, priest, of the same diocese, for a like benefice in the similar gift of the abbot and convent of Whitby.

*Ibid.*

(f. 147.)

To the official of York. The like in regard to Thomas de Gretham, rector of Ryton in the diocese of Durham, bachelor of canon law, for a benefice, value 150 marks with cure of souls, or 60 without, in the similar gift of the bishop, prior, and chapter of Durham. On obtaining a benefice with cure by virtue of these presents he is to resign Ryton. [See Reg. Lat. viii. f. 165.]

18 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 157.)

To the archdeacon of Cleveland. The like in regard to Thomas de Cawton, priest, of the diocese of York, for a benefice value 100 marks with cure of souls, or 40 without, in the similar gift of the abbot and convent of St. Mary's without the walls, York; notwithstanding that he has lately had from the present pope provision of a canonry of Lincoln, with expectation of a prebend.

*Ibid.*

(f. 158.)

To the same. The like mandate in regard to John de Burton, priest, of the same diocese, for a benefice value 60 marks with cure of souls, or 40 without, in the similar gift of the bishop, dean, and chapter, and each and singular of the canons of Lincoln, provided that it be not a canonry and prebend in the cathedral church; notwithstanding that he has lately had from the present pope provision of a benefice without cure in the similar gift of the bishop, prior, and chapter of Durham.

1390.

Id. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 169.)

To John Wyntyr, clerk, of the diocese of Kildare (*Daren*). Reservation of a benefice, value 25 marks with cure of souls, or 18 without, in the common or several gift of the prior and brethren of the hospital of St. John of Jerusalem, Kylmaynan, in Ireland.

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of Todi and Kildare and the dean of Kildare.

1389.

17 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 215.)

To John Beverache, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln. Reservation of a like benefice in the similar gift of the bishop, provost, dean and chapter, and each and singular of the canons of London, by reason of dignities, *personatus*, or offices which they hold therein, provided that it be not a canonry or prebend in the cathedral church; notwithstanding that he holds the perpetual vicarage of Windelsore in the diocese of Salisbury, which he is to resign upon obtaining a benefice by virtue of these presents.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Tournay the abbot of Chartesey in the diocese of Winchester, and Andrew Yonge, canon of Chichester.



## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. V.

## DE DIVERSIS FORMIS.

1389.

13 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 8d.)

Relaxation of four months of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week, visit the church of Horssyndon in the diocese of Lincoln, there pray for the soul of John Braybrok, donsel, and those of Gerard Braybrok, knight, and Isabella his wife, saying on their knees a *Pater Noster* and an *Ave Maria*, as also before the marble cross put up at Slepersdene, near the high road from the city of London to the town of Oxford, where the said John was killed by robbers, his body being buried in the said church.

[Note in left margin: *Cancelletur alia, si reperitur, quia corrigitur per istam, N. de Ben[even]to.*]

1390.

4 Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 22d.)

To John Cateby, rector of Chelmesford, in the diocese of London, licentiate of civil law. Extension to the term of his life of a late dispensation from the present pope to receive and hold for two years, together with his said church and his canonry and prebend of Hereford, one other benefice with cure, even an elective dignity—even if major after the episcopal in a cathedral, or principal in a collegiate church—*personatus*, administration, or office, and to exchange the said church and such benefice for similar or dissimilar benefices.

Id. Jan.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 23.)

To Thomas Olucherem, rector of Dampnach, in the diocese of Armagh. Extension of dispensation granted to him as the son of a priest to be ordained and hold a benefice with cure, so that he may hold any dignities short of the episcopal. Thomas is of noble race and a great combatant (*expugnator*) of schismatics in his diocese.

7 Kal. Oct.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 24.)

To the bishop of Lincoln. Mandate, if the facts be as stated, to grant dispensation to Thomas Seymour and Joan, daughter of the late John Grene, who married in ignorance that John was Thomas's godfather, which impediment came to their knowledge after two years and more of cohabitation, whereupon they ceased to cohabit for ten years and more, and still cease. Their past and future offspring is to be declared legitimate.

7 Id. Oct.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 28.)

To Arnold Brocas, rector of St. Nicholas's, Guldeford, in the diocese of Winchester, bachelor of canon and civil law. Dispensation to him, who is king Richard's officer (*officiarius*), holds canonries and prebends in the Benedictine monastery of Werwell, in the above diocese (in which, besides the abbes and convent, there are secular canons with prebends) and Wells, and has this day received from the pope provision of a canonry,

1390.

with expectation of a prebend and dignity, *personatus*, administration, or office, of Bordeaux, so that he may hold for one year, together with the said church, another church or a dignity, *personatus*, or office with cure, even in a cathedral or metropolitan church. Within the year either St. Nicholas's or such other church, dignity, etc. is to be exchanged for a benefice compatible with the remaining one; otherwise, St. Nicholas's is to be resigned.

1389.

5 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 37.)

To the archdeacon of Sudbury. Mandate to collate and assign to Richard Maudalene, clerk, of the diocese of London, if found fit after examination, the canonry and prebend of Derby in the diocese of Lichfield, value 16 marks, collation of which on their voidance by the death of Thomas Palmere at the apostolic see, was granted to him, a member of the household of king Richard, on the petition of that king, by Urban VI. 14 Kal. Aug. anno 12, who died before his letters were made out. [*Fœdera*, dated 1390.]

1390.

8 Id. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 38d.)

To the bishop of Norwich. Mandate, if the facts be as stated, to grant dispensation to John Walpol, donsel, son of [John Walpol] and Agnes, daughter of Nicholas Abnale, damsel, of his diocese, who intermarried about twenty-four years ago in ignorance of the impediment which came to their knowledge seven years afterwards, that John, John's father, was Agnes's godfather. Their past and future offspring is to be declared legitimate.

4 Kal. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 43.)

To the bishop of Kildare (*Daren.*). Mandate, if the facts be as stated, to grant dispensation to Maurice Ochonchur of Offali, donsel, and Gormoleya Mechumurchu, damsel, of his diocese—whose relatives and friends have been capital enemies, many of both sides having been expelled from the principality of Ireland—to intermarry, notwithstanding that they are related in the third and fourth degree of kindred, and the second of affinity.

8 Id. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 45.)

To John, donsel, son of Robert de Boynton, knight, and Elisabeth, daughter of the late Walter de Burton, knight, of the diocese of York. Dispensation to intermarry, notwithstanding that they are related in the fourth degree of kindred.

1389.

10 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 79d.)

## DE EXHIBITIS.

To John de Elme, rector of Lambethe, in the diocese of Winchester. Extension of successive dispensations on account of illegitimacy—(i) to be ordained and hold two compatible benefices, one of them having cure, but not being in a cathedral, after which he obtained Bekenham, in the diocese of Rochester; (ii) to exchange that church and such other benefice without cure for two other similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices, one of them with cure, after which he resigned Bekenham for Bradestede, in the diocese of Canterbury; (iii) to exchange Bradestede for a similar or dissimilar



1389.

benefice with cure, to be held along with such benefice without cure, after which he exchanged Bradestede for Lamhethe—so that he may hold three or more other mutually compatible benefices, even if one have cure, or be a canonry and prebend in a cathedral church, and may exchange them as often as he please for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

## DE REGULARIBUS.

1390.

10 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 136d.)

To John de Wetwang, monk of Fountains. Extension of dispensation on account of illegitimacy as the son of a priest to be appointed to all administrations of his order, short of the abbatial, so that he may hold any dignity thereof, including the abbatial.

10 Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 136d.)

To the Benedictine abbot and convent of Abbodesbury, in the diocese of Salisbury. Incorporation anew of the parish churches in that diocese of Abbodesbury, Portesham, Winterbourne Martin, Tolre Porcorum, and Tolpudele, and the vicarage of Abbodesbury, of which the first two were of old, the next three over forty years ago, incorporated by authority of the ordinary, and the last two by papal authority, as they doubt whether the said incorporations held good. Their value, after deducting vicars' portions, is 400 marks, the revenue of the monastery being 500 marks. 14 marks are to be assigned to each vicar. (*De mandato.*) [In left-hand margin: *Cancellatur alia si reperiatur, quia per istam corrigitur, N. de Ben[even]to.*]

## DE PROVISIONIBUS.

2 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 193d.)

To Patrick, elect of Kilfenora. Provision of that see, with mandate to administer the same, to which, when archdeacon, he was elected by the chapter on the death of Cornelius, they being ignorant perhaps that it had been during Cornelius's lifetime reserved by Urban VI. Patrick, learning of the reservation, has caused the matter of the election to be set forth in consistory before the present pope (Urban VI. having died without disposing of the see), who has annulled it. [The like, on ff. 192d and 193, is cancelled, with a note in the left-hand margin: *Cancellata quia registrata inferius immediate post istam, N. de Ben[even]to.*]

Concurrent letters to vassals of the church of Kilfenora, to the archbishop of Cashel, to king Richard, to the chapter, to the people, and to the clergy of the city and diocese.

2 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 195.)

To Thomas Horewelle. Provision to him, a Friar Minor, of the see of Killala, reserved to the present pope in the lifetime of Robert.

Concurrent letters to the chapter, to the clergy, and to the people of the city and diocese. [Imperfect; f. 196 is missing.]



1390.

## DE LITTERIS DOMINORUM CARDINALIUM.

4 Non. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 198.)

To Lewis, cardinal deacon of St. Adrian's. Provision of the canonry and prebend of Fenton in York, value 300 gold florins, void and therefore reserved to the pope by the death, at the apostolic see, of Francis, cardinal deacon of St. Eustace's.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Lichfield, the abbot of St. Mary's without the walls, York, and a foreign bishop. (*Pro domino cardinali.*)

1389.

11 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 199.)

To the bishops of Durham and Hereford and another named. Mandate, *motu proprio*, to give to Adam, cardinal priest of St. Cecilia's, the provostship, which is a principal dignity with cure, of St. John's, Beverley, value 400 marks, whether void by the death of John de Thoresby, or by the resignation of Adam Spenser, made to Alexander, bishop of St. Andrews, then archbishop of York, or otherwise void; notwithstanding that the said cardinal is a Benedictine. (*Pro domino cardinali.*)

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. VI.

## DE PREBENDIS VACATURIS.

5 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 8.)

To John Trevor, doctor of canon and civil law. Provision of a canonry of St. Davids, with reservation of a prebend, notwithstanding that he has a canonry and prebend of Wells with the precentorship, and of St. Asaph, and has to-day received provision of canonries with expectations of prebends in Llann-ddewibrevi (f. 241d) and Abergwili (f. 242d), in the diocese of St. Davids.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Hereford, the treasurer of St. Davids, and another named out of England.

Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 154.)

To Master Thomas de Walkington, doctor of canon law, papal chaplain. Provision of a canonry of St. John's, Beverley, with reservation of a prebend, notwithstanding that he holds the church of Houghton, in the diocese of Durham; canonries and prebends in the free royal chapel of St. Martin's le Grand, London, Exeter, and St. John's, Beverley; canonries of St. Peter's, Ripon, and York, with expectation of prebends, and expectation of a dignity, *personatus*, or office, with or without cure, of York; that he is litigating in the apostolic palace about the archdeaconry of Cleveland, the value of which, of the said church, and of the canonries and prebends which he holds is 460 marks; and that he has also lately received provision from the pope of a benefice with or without cure, in the common or several gift of the bishop, prior, and chapter of Durham, and this day of a canonry of Lincoln, with expectation

1389.

of a prebend (below). On obtaining the canonry and prebend of Beverley, he is to resign the other which he has there.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Salisbury, the official of Durham, and another named out of England.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 220d.)

To the same. Provision of a canonry of Lincoln, with reservation of a prebend, notwithstanding as above, *mutatis mutandis*.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop and official of Durham, and another named out of England.

5 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 241d.)

To John Trevor, doctor of canon and civil law. Provision of a canonry of Llannddewibrevi, in the diocese of St. Davids, with reservation of a prebend, notwithstanding as above (f. 8), *mutatis mutandis*.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Hereford, the chancellor of St. Davids, and another named out of England.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 242d.)

To the same. Provision of a canonry of Abergwili, in the same diocese, with reservation of a prebend, notwithstanding as above, *mutatis mutandis*.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Hereford, the archdeacon of Brecon, and another named out of England.

18 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 252.)

To Master Thomas de Walkington, doctor, etc. as above (f. 154). Provision of a canonry of St. Andrew's, Auklande, with reservation of a prebend, notwithstanding that he holds canonries and prebends of St. Martin's le Grand, Exeter, and Beverley, and the church of Houghton; that he has received provision of canonries, with expectations of prebends, this day of St. Peter's, Howden, and lately of Ripon, Beverley again, and York, in which last he has also expectation of a dignity, etc. as above, has provision of a benefice in the gift of Durham, as above, and is litigating about Cleveland, as above.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Salisbury, the official of Lincoln, and another named out of England.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 254d.)

To Master Thomas de Walkynton, doctor, etc. Provision of a canonry of St. Peter's, Howden, with reservation of a prebend; notwithstanding, as above (f. 252), *mutatis mutandis*.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Salisbury, the official of Lincoln, etc. as above.

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. VII.

### DE PREBENDIS VACATURIS.

Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 58.)

To the abbot of St. Mary's, Navan (*de Novam.*), in the diocese of Meath. Mandate to make provision to John Taff, rector of Gylskirre, in the same diocese, B.C.L. of noble birth, if found fit after examination, of a canonry of Dublin, with reservation of a prebend; notwithstanding that he holds the said church and the free sinecure chapel of Lyscartan, in the diocese of Meath.



1389.

18 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 84 d.)

To the archdeacon of Armagh. The like in regard to John Scrope, master of St. Stephen's lazaret-house near Dublin, for a canonry of Dublin, with reservation of a prebend.

## DE DIGNITATIBUS VACATURIS.

5 Id. Nov.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 187 d.)

To John de Clifford, licentiate of civil law. Provision of a canonry of Salisbury, with reservation of a prebend and dignity, *personatus*, or office, with or without cure, even if elective, and even if the dignity be a major dignity below the pontifical; notwithstanding that he has had on their avoidance papal provision of a canonry and prebend of Westbury, in the diocese of Worcester, and holds the treasurership of York, which is a dignity with cure, with the prebend of Wilton annexed, and the canonry and prebend of Thorp in Ripon: with dispensation hereby to hold, together with the said treasurership, another dignity or benefice with cure, obtained by virtue of these presents or otherwise, and to exchange one such benefice for another compatible with the remaining one.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Durham, the prior of St. Andrew's without the walls, York, and a foreign bishop.

[The volume is incomplete: ff. 223-238 inclusive are wanting.]

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. VIII.

## DE PREBENDIS VACATURIS.

Id. Nov.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 1.)

To William de Feriby, bachelor of canon law. Provision of a canonry of Lincoln, with reservation of a prebend and dignity or *personatus* or office, with or without cure, even if elective, provided that the dignity be not a major dignity below the pontifical; notwithstanding that he holds a parish church in Whystan, in the diocese of York, which is to be resigned upon his obtaining such dignity, etc. with cure.

Concurrent mandate to the archbishop and official of York, and the precentor of Wells.

2 Id. Nov.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 70 d.)

To Nicholas de Risscheton, licentiate of civil law. Provision, at the petition of Angelus, cardinal priest of St. Laurence's in Damaso, of a canonry of Lichfield, with reservation of a prebend; notwithstanding he holds the canonry and prebend of Pole in Crediton, the church of Warfeldi, in the diocese of Salisbury, and has lately had papal provision of that of Astebury, then void, in the diocese of Lichfield, possession of which he has not yet obtained, and provision from the present pope of canonries, this day of York, and lately of Lincoln and London, with expectation of prebends and in Lincoln of a dignity,



1389.

even if major below the pontifical and elective, *personatus* administration, or office, with or without cure; the provision and expectation in York is hereby annulled.

Concurrent mandate to the archbishop of Canterbury, the bishop of Salisbury, and a foreign bishop.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 101.)

To the archbishop of Dublin. Mandate to make provision to John Dutton, rector of Chedul, in the diocese of St. Asaph, (*sic*) B.C.L. if found fit after examination, of a canonry of Lichfield, with reservation of a prebend; notwithstanding that he holds the said church and the free chapel of Barow, in the diocese of Lichfield.

18 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 111.)

To the chancellor of St. Davids. The like mandate in regard to Robert Bron, rector of Ponchardon, in the said diocese, for a canonry of Wells, with reservation of a prebend; notwithstanding that he holds the said church and a perpetual benefice without cure, called a chantry in St. Mary's chapel, in the cemetery of the church of St. David's.

1390.

16 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 144.)

To the archdeacon of Limerick. The like in regard to John, son of Thomas Meesean Nathoty de Geraldinis, clerk, of that diocese, of noble race, for the canonry and prebend of Kilid, value 12 marks, so long void, by the marriage of Thomas O'Grada, that by the statutes of the Lateran Council they have lapsed to the pope.

1389.

5 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 147d.)

To Walter Dolbeara, member of the pope's household. Provision of a canonry of Exeter and one of Salisbury, with reservation of prebends; notwithstanding that he holds a canonry and prebend of the church of St. Thomas the Martyr, Glaseneye, and the church of St. Michael's, Clistfonisun, in the said diocese; with grant, although he is not a resident member of the said household (*familiaris et actu commensalis continue . . . non existis*), of the same rights as those who are, on account of the multitude of whom, expecting prebends in the said churches, he doubts whether he may not be delayed.

Concurrent mandate to the archdeacon of Cornwall, the provost of St. Thomas the Martyr, Glaseneye, and a foreign bishop. (*De mandato.*) [See Reg. Lat. iii. f. 230.]

1390.

16 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 159d.)

To Thomas atte Vikeres, rector of Oxendon, in the diocese of Lincoln. Extension of dispensation on account of illegitimacy as the son of a priest, to be ordained and hold a benefice with cure, so that he may hold two other compatible benefices, even if one be a canonry and prebend in a cathedral or metropolitan church, and may exchange them, as well as his said church, as often as he please for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

## DE EXHIBITIS.

1389.

Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 165.)

To Thomas de Gretham, rector of Riton, in the diocese of Durham, bachelor of canon law. Extension of successive dispensations as the illegitimate son of a married man—(i) to be ordained and hold a benefice with cure, after which he obtained Ryton; (ii) to hold a benefice compatible therewith, and to exchange both once for two mutually compatible benefices—so that he may hold three other mutually compatible benefices, even if canonries and prebends in cathedral or metropolitan churches, and one an elective dignity with cure, major after the pontifical, and may exchange the same as often as he please for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces. [See Reg. Lat. iv. f. 147.]

1390 (F)

[16 Kal. Oct. (?) To the archdeacon of Limerick. As above, (I) (f. 144). [The St. Peter's, Rome.] address only, with the first two words only of the same preamble, (f. 176.) *Dignum arbitramur*, etc.]

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. IX.\*

## DE EXHIBITIS.

1390.

8 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 182.)

To John Park, priest, of the diocese of Hereford. Extension to him, student for four years of canon and civil law, of successive dispensations as the son of a deacon—(i) to be ordained and hold a benefice with cure, after which he held the perpetual vicarage of Homme Lacy, in the diocese of Hereford; (ii) to hold another benefice compatible therewith, and to exchange both once for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices, after which he resigned his vicarage and obtained the rectory of Withyndon in that of Worcester, about which he is litigating in the apostolic palace,—so that he may hold two other benefices, even if canonries and prebends, dignities, even if major or principal respectively, *personatus*, administrations, or perpetual offices, with or without cure, even if elective, in metropolitan, cathedral or collegiate churches, and may exchange them as often as he will for similar or dissimilar mutually incompatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

(f. 184.)

To the same. As above (?). [Address only, with the first two words only of the same preamble: *Laudabilia probitatis*. Cancelled by strokes.]

\* This volume, which consists of two distinct parts, has a modern foliation throughout (181 to 361), which continues that of the preceding volume. The first part (181 to 217) belongs to anno 1, and ought to have been bound at the end of Vol. VIII. The second part (218 to 361) belongs to anno 13, and ought to have formed a separate volume.



1389.

5 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 186d.)

To the bishop of Meath, the abbot of Novan (Navan), in the same diocese, and Richard Jongh, canon of Lincoln. Mandate to collate and assign to Michael de la Felda, priest, of the diocese of Dublin, bachelor of canon law, the deanery of Ossory, an elective major dignity with cure, value 50 marks, which he obtained by exchange with Thomas Waforton for his perpetual vicarage of Callan, in the diocese of Ossory, the resignations being made to Alexander, bishop of Meath, then vicar-general in spiritualities of Richard, bishop of Ossory. Michael now doubts whether for certain reasons the collation holds good.

## DE DIVERSIS FORMIS.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 198.)

To John Blakeman, rector of Compton Parva, in the diocese of Worcester, B.C.L. Confirmation *a die* of a dispensation to him, already dispensed by Urban VI. as the illegitimate son of a married man—(i) to be ordained and hold a benefice with cure; (ii) to hold one other benefice compatible therewith, and to exchange both for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices—granted 16 Kal. Jan. *anno* 12 by that pope (who died before the letters were made out), so that he might hold one other compatible benefice, even a canonry and prebend, or an elective major dignity, *personatus*, or office, in a cathedral or metropolitan church, and might exchange it, as often as he thought good, for a similar or dissimilar compatible benefice. His illegitimacy needed not to be mentioned in future graces.

1390.

6 Non. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 199.)

Relaxation of four years and four *quadrage*ne of enjoined penance to penitents who visit on the Assumption the church of St. Mary the Virgin, Cambridge.

6 Id. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 206.)

To the bishop of Lincoln. Mandate, if the facts be as stated, to grant dispensation to John Fitz Huwe and Joan Bullok to remain in the marriage which they contracted in ignorance that John's late mother Joan was Joan Bullok's godmother; their past and future offspring is to be declared legitimate.

8 Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 207.)

Relaxation of four years and four *quadrage*ne of enjoined penance to penitents who from the first to the second vespers of the Exaltation of Holy Cross, and on the days immediately following, visit and give alms for the conservation of the chapel of St. Mary Magdalen, Sterbrige, near Cambridge. If other similar indulgence, granted by the present pope, except that granted Non. Oct. *anno* 1 for such visits and alms on the feast of St. Mary Magdalene, be not expired, the present letters shall have no force.

(f. 207d.)

To Thomas de Gretham, rector of Riton, in the diocese of Durham, bachelor of canon law. As above (?), Reg. Lat. viii. f. 165. [Address and salutation only, with the first six words only of the same preamble: *Litterarum scientia, vite ac morum honestas*. Cancelled with strokes only.]



## 13 BONIFACE IX.

## DE DIVERSIS FORMIS.

1402.

4 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 221.)

To the bishops of Florence, Bangor, and St. Asaph. Consolidation and mandate as below, on the recent petition of Griffin Yonge, rector of Llanynys, in the diocese of Bangor, doctor of canon law, which contained that out of the fruits of the church, whose value then and for some time was far more than 100 marks, twenty-four portions called *Claswriaethe* were formerly instituted, for the maintenance of twenty-four perpetual portionaries called '*Abbatathelaswyr*,' one of them, whose portion was commonly called the portion of David the priest, having the cure of souls of the parishioners; that afterwards by reason of pestilence and wars the said fruits were diminished to barely 80 marks, and that therefore in course of time the number of portionaries was reduced by authority of the ordinary to two; and that the state of the church being otherwise changed, Griffin obtained it thus consolidated by authority of the metropolitan. At his petition the church and portions thus successively consolidated are consolidated anew, and mandate is given to the above executors to institute a perpetual vicarage, with a fit portion assigned, to which the rectors shall present, they being freed from the cure of souls, so that any of such rectors may without obtaining dispensation hold together with the said church any benefice or office with cure, or dignity or *personatus* with or without cure. Such vicar shall be subject and obedient to Griffin and his successors as are the perpetual vicars of other parish churches in those parts to those who have the ownership and dominion (*proprietaem et dominium*) thereof. (*De mandato.*)

10 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 222.)

Grant that the prior of the Gilbertine priory of St. Saviour, Newbyggung, in the town of Latchon (i. e. Hitchin), in the diocese of Lincoln, may choose eight priests, secular and regular, to hear the confessions of, and give absolution (except in cases for which the apostolic see has to be consulted) to penitents who on the feast of the Annunciation, from the first to the second vespers, visit and give alms for the conservation of the priory church, the pope having this day granted to such penitents the same indulgence and remission as to those who on August 1 and 2 visit the church of St. Mary of the Portiuncula, called St. Mary of the Angels, without the walls, Assisi. (*De mandato.*)

4 Kal. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 223.)

Grant of the same indulgence and remission as above to penitents who on the feast of the Resurrection and on the three days preceding and following visit and give alms for the conservation or repair of the church of the Augustinian priory or monastery of St. Radegund's, Langelete, in the diocese of Salisbury; with indult that the prior and four priests to be chosen by him, alike secular and religious, may hear confessions, as above. (*De mandato.*)

1402.

14 Kal. Sept. To Robert de Lyndesay, priest, of the diocese of York. Indult  
St. Peter's, Rome. to have a portable altar.  
(f. 224.)

4 Non. Sept. Grant for seven years of the same indulgence and remission  
St. Peter's, Rome. as to those who on August 1 and 2 visit St. Mary's of the  
(f. 225.) Angels, Assisi, to penitents who on the feast of St. Martin the  
Confessor and the Translation of St. Thomas the Martyr, from  
the first to the second vespers inclusive, visit and give alms for  
the conservation and sustentation of the chapel, wherein divers  
relics of saints are kept, of the poor hospital of St. David,  
Sweynesey, in the diocese of St. Davids, in which dwell a  
warden called a master, four priests, and a number of brethren  
and sisters; with indult as above for the warden and four  
priests to be chosen by him, alike secular and religious.

2 Id. Sept. To John Creyby, clerk, of the diocese of Lincoln. Dispen-  
St. Peter's, Rome. sation to hold on reaching his nineteenth year, and to exchange,  
(f. 230.) a benefice with cure, whether it be a parish church or perpetual  
vicarage, or a dignity, *personatus*, administration, or office, with  
or without cure, in a metropolitan, cathedral or collegiate  
church.

3 Non. Oct. Decree, on petition of Matilda Cromwell, lady of the town of  
St. Peter's, Rome. Tateshale, in the diocese of Lincoln, who has already given some,  
(f. 238.) and proposes to give other precious gifts and jewels to the altars  
of St. Mary and St. Anne in the church of Tatyshale, and other  
altars or oratories therein, whereby the said gifts are rendered  
inalienable.

7 Id. Oct. To Henry Davyd, archdeacon of Stafford. Indult for three  
St. Peter's, Rome. years to visit his archdeaconry by deputy, and receive in ready  
(f. 244.) money the procurations due.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of London, the abbot of  
Westminster, and the dean of St. Paul's.

7 Kal. Nov. To the abbot of Langle, in the diocese of Norwich. Mandate  
St. Peter's, Rome. to give licence to the inhabitants of the town (*opidi*) of Har-  
(f. 246d.) lyston, in the parish of Redenhale, in the same diocese, distant a  
legal mile or thereabouts from the parish church, to have mass  
and other divine offices celebrated by chaplains of the said  
church or any other fit, even hired, priests in Harlyston, which  
chapel is dependent on the said church.

6 Kal. Nov. To John Weston, rector of Iweley, in the diocese of Worcester,  
St. Peter's, Rome. bachelor of canon and civil law. Dispensation, *motu proprio*, to  
(f. 250.) hold for life one other benefice with cure, even if it be a per-  
petual vicarage, or another parish church, or an elective dignity  
major after the pontifical or principal respectively, *personatus*,  
perpetual administration, or office in a metropolitan or cathedral  
or a collegiate church, and to exchange both as often as he  
please for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices, even  
if both be elective dignities with cure, major or principal respec-  
tively, or parish churches or perpetual vicarages.

1402.

8 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 274.)

To William de Wildenholtz, elect of Salmas (*Samasten.*). Provision to him, a Friar Minor, in priest's orders, of that see, void by reason that the provision made to Thomas [Merke], whom the pope translated from Carlisle to Salmas, does not hold good, because Thomas did not, in accordance with a certain ordinance of the pope, have the apostolic letters of translation made out within the time appointed by the pope. The see has been void so long that it is impossible to have certain information as to the true manner of its voidance. (*De mandato.*)

18 Kal. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 292d.)

To Walter Hungerford, knight, Joan his mother, and Catherine his wife, of the diocese of Salisbury. Indult to each to have a portable altar.

4 Non. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 297.)

To the archbishops of Canterbury and York, and a foreign bishop. Mandate to summon Richard, bishop of Worcester, and others concerned, and to inform themselves as to the recent petition of Gerard de Albertis, of Florence, and his fellows, containing that they let him, then in minor orders, have certain sums as a pure and amicable loan for his payments in the Roman court and elsewhere, which sums he promised to restore and has not done so. If the facts be as stated they are to compel him by ecclesiastical censure and other remedies to hand over the said sums, paid by Gerard and the others on his behalf, as is clear from the acquittances of the *camera* and of the sacred college of cardinals. If he do not do so they are to excommunicate him, and lay his church under an interdict, invoking, if necessary, the aid of the secular arm.

2 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 305.)

Relaxation, during five years, of seven years and seven *quadrages* of enjoined penance to penitents who give alms for the repair of the bridge of the town of Fordynbrygg[h], in the diocese of Winchester, commonly called the great bridge of Fordynbrygghe. The pope forbids these presents to be sent by collectors (*questionarios*); if this be attempted they are invalid.

16 Kal. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 316.)

To Robert Wytton, rector of St. Mary's in Marisco, in the diocese of Canterbury, doctor of canon law. Dispensation, *motu proprio*, to him—who holds, besides St. Mary's, canonries and prebends of London and Wells, value in all 80 marks—to hold for life one other benefice with cure, even an elective dignity, major after the pontifical or principal respectively, *personatus* or office, in a metropolitan or cathedral or a collegiate church, or a perpetual vicarage, and to exchange both as often as seems good to him for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices. (*De mandato.*)

2 Id. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 316d.)

To Thomas Marschall, perpetual vicar of All Saints, Bristol. Dispensation to hold for ten years together with his vicarage, value 40 marks, one other benefice with cure, even a dignity, *personatus*, administration, or office with cure, and to exchange them as often as he please for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices; provided that he exchange within the



1402.

ten years, his vicarage or such benefice for a benefice compatible with the remaining one; otherwise his vicarage or the first obtained of such incompatible benefices is to be resigned.

17 Kal. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 317.)

Confirmation of the sentence under which Robert Wytton, canon of London, doctor of canon law, obtained possession of his canonry and prebend of Twyford, *alias* Twyforth, which were so long void after their voidance by the death of John Danby that they lapsed to the see of Canterbury, as metropolitan, and of which he obtained provision by authority of archbishop Thomas as metropolitan. As they were unlawfully possessed by John Hyldiard, *alias* Hylliard, clerk, of the diocese of York, the archbishop issued a commission to Thomas Stowe, dean of St. Paul's, and John Barnet, official of Canterbury; and the dean, acting alone, gave a definitive sentence in favour of Robert, who was put in possession. Robert now doubts whether the dean observed all due legal solemnities. (*De mandato.*)

2 Kal. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 318.)

Declaration, with dispensation, that William Heydok, priest, of the diocese of Norwich, is bound to no order and may remain as a secular priest. In his tenth year he entered the order of Augustinian friars, made his profession on attaining his eleventh year, after a year and a half obtained leave from the superior of his house to go to an university, and in ignorance of the law left off his habit, and had himself ordained priest. He made his profession against the will of his relations and friends, and would never have done so had he reached years of discretion.

12 Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 330.)

To Thomas Aston, rector of Beston by Milham, in the diocese of Norwich. Dispensation to hold for life together with Beston, value 40 marks, one other benefice with cure, or otherwise incompatible, even if a parish church or perpetual vicarage or an elective dignity, major after the pontifical or principal respectively, *personatus*, administration or office, with or without cure, in a metropolitan or cathedral or a collegiate church, and to exchange both as often as he please for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices. [Water-stained.]

1401 or 1402.

n.d.  
(f. 331d)

To John Bourne, a Friar Preacher. [Licence to transfer himself to another house of his Order.] His recent petition contained that after long remaining in the order, fired with the zeal of devotion, he with his superior's licence had himself enclosed in a cell of their house at Arundel, in the diocese of Chichester, but on account of the inconvenience of the place where the cell is situate, and the penury in which the friars of the said house labour, he is unable to remain, and prays to be removed. [Cancelled with strokes only, without marginal note, and unfinished. Water-stained.]

1402.

9 Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 332d.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury. Mandate to summon Thomas, earl of Arundel, son and heir of the late earl Richard, his accomplices and others, and to decide what is just, enforcing

1402.

his decision by ecclesiastical censure, in the recent petition of Thomas Ponyngris, lord of Sey[n]tjon, *alias* de Sancto Johanne, of the diocese of Chichester, executor of the will of Philippa his wife, which petition contained that earl Thomas has seized moveables and immoveables belonging to the dower of Philippa, who had been the wife of earl Richard. [Water-stained.]

3 Non. Nov. To the bishop of Lincoln. Mandate to absolve from excommunication and other sentences incurred, a wholesome penance being enjoined, and to rehabilitate John Barbyr, priest, of his diocese, who laid violent hands on Robert called Prior, priest, of the same diocese.

3 Non. Nov. Relaxation of seven years and seven *quadrage* of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week, and of a hundred days to those who on the said octaves and six days, visit and give alms for the repair or conservation of the chapel of Holy Trinity, Lyndholme, in the diocese of York, founded in a desert place (*in heremo*) by Edmund, duke of York, to which access is dangerous on account of the swamps which surround it. [Water-stained.]

Non. Oct. To the archbishop of Bordeaux. Mandate to grant dispensation to contract marriage anew to Pontius de Castellione, knight, and Margaret de Stratton, damsel, of his diocese, who married not in ignorance that Pontius had been godfather to Margaret's daughter. [Cancelled by strokes, with note in left hand margin: *Cassata de mandato quia alibi de novo registratu.*]

4 Kal. Aug. To the archbishop of Canterbury, Walter Cooke, canon of London, and a foreign bishop. Mandate, *motu proprio*, to collate and assign to John Iklyngton, priest, of the diocese of London, the canonry and prebend of Bylton in York, value 40 marks, provision of which he obtained from Thomas, then archbishop of York, now archbishop of Canterbury, on their resignation by John Carpe. The suit which arose between Iklyngton and Thomas Burstall, priest, of the diocese of Exeter, having been lawfully brought to the apostolic see, Iklyngton obtained a definitive sentence. He now doubts whether the archbishop's provision holds good; and the said canonry and prebend, as the pope has learned, are still void as above. (*De mandato.*)

17 Kal. Oct. To John Morton, scholar, of the diocese of Lincoln. Dispensation to him, in his seventeenth year, the son of a priest, to hold a benefice with or without cure, even if an elective dignity, or *personatus* or office, and to exchange it as often as he please for a similar or dissimilar benefice. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces. (*De mandato.*)

8 Kal. Oct. To William Sendeye, rector of Hadham, in the diocese of London, D.C.L. Dispensation to hold for life, together with Hadham, value 100 marks, one other benefice with cure, even if

1402.

an elective dignity, major after the pontifical in a cathedral or metropolitan, or principal in a collegiate church, and to exchange both as often as seem good to him for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices. (*De mandato.*)

*Ibid.*  
(f. 349d.)

To John Prophete, dean of Hereford. Dispensation to him—who holds, besides the said deanery, which is an elective major dignity, canonries and prebends of Lincoln, St. Asaph, Aberguyly, Ledebury, Thameworth, and St. Cross, Crediton (*Tridonen*), the free sinecure chapel of St. Tiriotus and the parish church of Ryngwode, in the dioceses of St. Davids, Hereford, Lichfield, Winchester, and Exeter, value together 300 marks—to hold for life two benefices with cure, even if one of them be an elective dignity with cure, major after the pontifical in a cathedral or metropolitan, or principal in a collegiate church, and to exchange them as often as seem good to him for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices. (*De mandato.*)

6 Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 356.)

To Hugh Hanneworth, archdeacon of Stowe. Indult for seven years to visit his archdeaconry by deputy, and receive in ready money procurations due.

Concurrent mandate to the dean of London, the official of Lincoln, and a foreign bishop.

7 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 358d.)

To John Cotes of Teuelby, rector of Stanhowe, in the diocese of Norwich. Dispensation for life to hold together with Stanhowe, value 20 marks, one other benefice with cure, even if a perpetual vicarage or parish church, or elective dignity with cure, major after the pontifical or principal respectively, *personatus* or office in a metropolitan or cathedral or a collegiate church, and to exchange both as often as he please for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices.

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. X.

### 2 BONIFACE IX.

[*DE PREBENDIS VACANTIBUS.*]

1391.

7 Id. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 127d.)

To Thomas Walkyngton, canon of York, and two deans of the diocese of Utrecht. Mandate to collate and assign a canonry and prebend named in that diocese.

*DE EXHIBITIS.*

3 Kal. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 167.)

To Thomas de Southam, archdeacon of Oxford. Licence to him, who has also canonries of Lincoln and Salisbury to have, on account of age and weakness, coadjutors in those benefices.

14 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 195.)

To William bishop of Winchester. Indult to build a bell tower, and ring the bells for divine offices in "Seincte Marie College of Winchestre" near Winchester.



1391.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 195d.)

To the same. The like for the "Seincte Marie College of Wynchestre" at Oxford.

3 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 202d.)

To John de Wellyncton, Augustinian canon of Lanthon priory in Wales, in the diocese of St. Davids. Rehabilitation and dispensation on account of irregularity contracted by his having in his youth, ten years ago, when already a canon of Lanthon, laid violent hands on and deprived of sight the late prior Nicholas, who had injured him and had wasted the goods of the priory, after which he came (*accessisti*) to the apostolic see and was absolved from excommunication incurred.

9 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 214.)

To John Frensch, *alias* Lynton, rector of Tunstal, in the diocese of Canterbury. Extension of dispensation on account of illegitimacy—to be ordained and hold two benefices, one of them with cure—so that he may hold two other mutually compatible benefices, even if one be a dignity with cure in a cathedral or metropolitan church, and may exchange them, as well as the said parish church, as often as he think good, for similar or dissimilar benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

## DE DIVERSIS FORMIS.

13 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome  
(f. 214.)

To Master Nicholas de Vivianis, papal chaplain and auditor. Mandate, if the facts be as stated, to collate and assign to John Burbache, priest, of Worcester, D.C.L. the church, however void, of Hampton Episcopi in that diocese, value 70 marks. Lately (*dudum*) it was set forth to the pope on the part of William Malpas, priest, of the diocese of Worcester, that he formerly (*olim*) exchanged by authority of the ordinary, bishop Henry, his archdeaconry of Worcester with the late Robert Broune for the said church, and that afterwards a suit arose between the said William Malpas about the said church which he had by the said authority held for some time, and still held at the time of his petition (*tunc*), and the said John Burbache and Thomas Flaadbury, priest, of the same diocese, who opposed the collation, each of them asserting that the church belonged to himself. On William's appeal the cause was brought to the apostolic see, and was committed by the present pope to the said auditor, after which it was signified on William's behalf that some persons asserted none of the three to have any right, upon which the pope issued a mandate to the auditor, if this were so, to give the church, however void, to William, who, as he asserted, had no other benefice, and who pretended that he was possessor thereof, and that the title which he had had thereto for five years and more was better than that of either John or Thomas. John's recent (*nuper*) petition has stated that the pope's grant was not good, because it was not mentioned therein that William was litigating in the papal palace with William Rocombe, clerk, of Worcester, about the archdeaconry.

1391.

5 Id. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 226d.)

To Thomas Tesdale, clerk, of the diocese of Durham. Dispensation to him, who is studying civil law at Oxford, and is in his twenty-first year, to be ordained priest and hold a benefice with cure.

2 Kal. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 227.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of five years and five *quadragene* of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year and that of the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week, and of a hundred days to those who during the said octaves and six days, visit the church of St. Peter, Cornhill (*de Cornela*).

Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 239.)

Relaxation of three years and three *quadragene* and of a hundred days, respectively, to penitents who on the same days visit and give alms to the fabric of the chapel of Holy Trinity, Pryvet, in the parish of West Meone, in the diocese of Winchester.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 240.)

The like to penitents who on the same days and the feast of St. Margaret visit and give alms to the fabric of the monastery or priory of Calewich, in the diocese of Lichfield.

*Ibid.*

The like to penitents who on the same days as above (f. 227) visit and give alms for the conservation of the chapel of St. Mary the Virgin, Ponsholt, in the parish of West Meons, in the diocese of Winchester.

13 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 241d.)

Relaxation of three years and three *quadragene* to penitents who on the feast of St. James visit and give alms to the fabric of the church of All Saints, Wrydlington, in the diocese of Norwich.

13 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 242.)

The like to penitents who on the same days as above (f. 227) and the feast of St. Theobald visit and give alms to the fabric of the church of St. George, Harnham, in the diocese of Salisbury, in which St. Theobald, confessor, is venerated.

1390.

7 Id. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 243d.)

To Thomas le Waer, rector of Manchester, in the diocese of Lichfield. Dispensation to him, who holds also the free chapel of Barthorpe, in the diocese of Lincoln, and the canonries and prebends of New Lafford in Lincoln and Grondale in York, who is by both parents of baronial race, at the petition also of king Richard, whose kinsman he is, to hold together with the said church a benefice with cure, even a dignity—even major in a cathedral or metropolitan, or principal in a collegiate church, and elective—*personatus*, administration or office, or a parish church, and to exchange both as often as he will for, and to hold for two years, similar or dissimilar benefices; provided that within the said two years he exchange either his said church or such benefice for another benefice compatible with the remaining one; otherwise his said church must then be resigned.

1391.

Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 244.)

Relaxation of three years and three *quadragene* and of a hundred days of enjoined penance to penitents who on the same days as above (f. 227) and the feast of St. Botolph visit and give alms to the fabric of the Augustinian monastery or priory of Tau[n]ton, in the diocese of Bath.

5 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 244d.)

To James Dardani, archdeacon of Norfolk, licentiate of civil law, and collector to the *camera* in England. Faculty to confer, after examination, the office of notary on four clerks, not married nor in holy orders, of his choice, and to receive their oath, according to the form appended.

Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 245.)

Relaxation as above (f. 244) to penitents who on the same days as above (f. 227) visit and give alms to the fabric of the chapel of St. Mary the Virgin, in the cemetery of Norton Veel, in the diocese of Bath.

4 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 266.)

To Ebulo Strange, rector of Gresford, in the diocese of St. Asaph. Dispensation to him, who is of royal race, has for some years studied civil law, and holds also the free chapel of Hemp-ton, in the diocese of Lichfield, and a canonry and prebend of Lincoln, value together with his church 160 marks, on the petition also of King Richard, who says he is his kinsman, to hold one other benefice with cure, even a major elective dignity with cure in a cathedral, and to exchange it and his said church as often as he please for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices.

## DE FRUCTIBUS PERCIPIENDIS.

1390.

Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 266d.)

To Walter Colmpton, canon of Exeter. Indult for five years to receive the fruits of the church of Stoke Flenmyng, being resident in Exeter; provided that the cure of souls be exercised by a fit and sufficient vicar.

Concurrent mandate to the archbishop of Canterbury and the dean and chancellor of Exeter.

1391.

13 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 269.)

To William de Wyndesore, provost of Wyngnam, in the diocese of Canterbury. Indult for three years to him, who has spent much on the repair of the church, to receive the fruits of his benefices, the daily distributions excepted, while studying letters at an university or residing on any of his benefices; provided that his provostship be not a principal dignity, that such benefice be not a major dignity in a cathedral church, and that the cure of souls in his provostship be exercised by a good and sufficient vicar.

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of London and Derry (*Deren*.) and the official of Canterbury.

4 Non. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 271.)

To Thomas de Mointagu, dean of Salisbury, licentiate in canon and civil law. Indult for three years to him, who, by the negligence of proctors of cardinals who have successively held the deanery, an elective major dignity, has been for



1391.

several years, and still is, put to heavy expense, alike from its fruits as from his own goods, in repairing its manors, houses, and buildings, and is bound to pay its first-fruits to the papal *camera*, and is heavily burdened with debt on account of the aforesaid, to take the fruits thereof, the daily distributions excepted, while residing elsewhere in any honest place of his choice, provided that the cure of souls, if any, be exercised by a good and sufficient vicar.

Concurrent mandate to the archbishop of Canterbury, the archdeacon of Worcester, and a foreign bishop named.

12 Kal. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 272.)

To Benedict Canturbury, rector of Cambron, in the diocese of Exeter, B.C.L. Indult for five years to take the fruits of his church while studying letters at an university; provided that the cure be exercised by a good and sufficient vicar.

Concurrent mandate to the archbishop of Canterbury, the bishop of London, and a foreign bishop.

6 Id. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 275d.)

To William Norton, rector of West Meone, in the diocese of Winchester. Indult for seven years to take the fruits of his church or other benefice which he may during that period obtain in its place, while engaged in the service of the bishop of Winchester, or studying letters at an university; provided, etc. as above (f. 272).

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Hyde and Hoseneys, and a foreign bishop.

#### DE OFFICIO TABELLIONATUS.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(ff. 288 to 313.)

The office of notary is conferred on the underwritten persons, with others out of England; the form of oath taken or to be taken being contained in the mandate or faculty to grant, and in the grant direct.

1390.

Id. Nov.

John Hacun of Rendham, priest, of the diocese of Norwich, to be examined by the abbot of Sybton in that diocese.

1391.

13 Kal. Feb.

John Warham, clerk, unmarried and not in holy orders, of the diocese of Salisbury, to be examined by the prior of Christchurch, Twynham, in the diocese of Winchester.

1390.

Id. Nov.

David Aber, clerk, etc. as above, of the diocese of St. Asaph, to be examined by the abbot of Strata Marcella, in that diocese.

*Ibid.*

John Holburime, clerk, etc. as above, of the diocese of London, to be examined by the prior of St. Mary's without the walls, London.

*Ibid.*

Thomas Wynchestre, clerk, etc. as above, of the diocese of Winchester, to be examined by the abbot of Glastonbury, in the diocese of Wells.

1390.

*Ibid.*

Thomas Lighifete, clerk, etc. as above, of the diocese of York, to be examined by the official of London.

*Ibid.*

William Modeforde, clerk, etc. as above, of the diocese of Wells, to be examined by the abbot of Glastonbury.

11 Kal. Dec.

Richard Lamport, clerk, etc. as above, of the diocese of Wells, to be examined by the bishop of Winchester.

14 Kal. Jan.

William Gylton, clerk, etc. as above, of the diocese of Dublin, who has been examined and found fit by Francis, bishop of Palestrina, vice-chancellor of the Roman church.

1391.

Id. March.

John Preston, clerk, etc. as above, of the diocese of Wells, who has been examined by the same cardinal.

4 Non. March.

William Milton, clerk, etc. as above, of the diocese of Worcester, who has been examined by the same.

1390.

Id. Nov.

John Willynton, clerk, etc. as above, of the diocese of Rochester, to be examined by the bishop.

## 1 BONIFACE IX.

1389.

Prid. Id. Nov.

Six persons, even if in priest's orders, to be chosen and examined by Thomas Southam, archdeacon of Oxford.

## 2 BONIFACE IX.

1390.

Id. Nov.

Ralph Gunton, married clerk, of the diocese of Lincoln, to be examined by the official of Canterbury.

*Ibid.*

John Raundys, married clerk, of the diocese of Lincoln, to be examined by the prior of Chylton, in that diocese.

1391.

4 Non. June.

William Aumenet, priest, of the diocese of Hereford, to be examined by the bishop.

1390.

Id. Nov.

Thomas Spaldewyk, clerk, unmarried, etc. as above, of the diocese of Lincoln, to be examined by the official of London.

*Ibid.*

John Draper, clerk, etc. as above, of the diocese of Salisbury, to be examined by the official.

1391.

2 Kal. July.

Robert de Appilton, clerk, etc. as above, of the diocese of York, who has been examined by the above-named cardinal.

8 Kal. Aug.

John Preston, priest, of the diocese of Worcester, who has been examined by the same.

4 Non. July.

John Clophill, clerk, etc. as above, of the diocese of London, to be examined by the bishop.

1391.

8 Id. July. William Denys, clerk, etc. as above, of the diocese of Salisbury, who has been examined by the above-named cardinal.

7 Id. Aug. Robert Trendele, literate layman, of the diocese of Lincoln, to be examined by the prior of St. Mary's without Bishopsgate, near London.

10 Kal. May. John Coumbe, clerk, etc. as above, of the diocese of London, to be examined by the official.

*Ibid.* John Beket, clerk, etc. as above, of the same diocese, to be examined by the same.

7 Kal. Sept. John Hepworth, *alias* Caldewell, clerk, etc. as above, of the diocese of Norwich, who has been examined by the above-named cardinal.

Non. March. John Magot, clerk, etc. as above, of the diocese of St. Davids, who has been examined by the same.

4 Id. Oct. John Morel, clerk, etc. as above, of the diocese of Lichfield, to be examined by the prior of Kenilworth.

11 Kal. Nov. Thomas Lothewy, or Lothelby, of Gravenhorst, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln, to be examined by the bishop.

9 Kal. Aug. William Peke, clerk, etc. as above, of the diocese of St. Asaph, who has been examined by the above-named cardinal.

1390.

Id. Nov. Thomas Norton, priest, of the diocese of Wells, to be examined by the dean of London.

*Ibid.* John Wodford, priest, of the diocese of Salisbury, to be examined by the same.

*Ibid.* Richard Combere, *alias* Lodelowe, priest, of the diocese of Hereford, to be examined by the official of London.

1391.

13 Kal. Feb. David Cumud, priest, of the diocese of St. Davids, who has been examined by the above-named cardinal.

1390.

Id. Nov. John de Hornse, priest, of the diocese of York, to be examined by the abbot of St. Agatha's, in that diocese.

*Ibid.* Robert Ayer, priest, of the same diocese, to be examined by the same.

*Ibid.* Belinus Nausoem, clerk, etc. as above, of the diocese of Exeter, to be examined by the abbot of Rewley, in the diocese of Lincoln.

*Ibid.* John Lynes, *alias* Sloley, priest, of the diocese of Norwich, to be examined by the archdeacon of London.

*Ibid.* John Adam, priest, of the diocese of St. Davids, to be examined by the chancellor.



1390.  
*Ibid.* Thomas Tristram, clerk, etc. as above, of the diocese of Canterbury, to be examined by the prior of Canterbury.
- Ibid.* Thomas Stanley, priest, of the diocese of York, to be examined by the bishop of Chichester.
- Ibid.* John Secol, clerk, etc. as above, of the diocese of Salisbury, to be examined by the abbot of Abingdon, in that diocese.
- 16 Kal. Jan. Four persons, two of whom may be in priest's orders, provided the remaining two be unmarried and not in holy orders, to be chosen and examined by John, bishop of Ely.
- Id. Nov. John Walthari, or Waltari, de Yrby, of Fortington, literate layman, of the diocese of Lincoln, to be examined by the abbot of Cristed, in that diocese.
- Ibid.* John Clarell, clerk, etc. as above, of the diocese of York, to be examined by the abbot of Selby.
- Ibid.* William Halstede, clerk, etc. as above, of the diocese of Lichfield, to be examined by the prior of Torkesey, in the diocese of Lincoln.
1391.  
 13 Kal. April. Stephen Pope, priest, of the diocese of Salisbury, who has been examined by the above-named cardinal.
1390.  
 Id. Nov. Thomas Hexham, priest, of the diocese of Durham, to be examined by the official.
- Id. Dec. Thomas de Burnehy, clerk, etc. as above, of the diocese of York, to be examined by the prior of Bernewell, in the diocese of Ely.
- Id. Nov. William Piers, clerk, etc. as above, of the diocese of Exeter, to be examined by the abbot of Glastonbury, in the diocese of Wells.

## DE CAPELLANATU HONORIS.\*

## 1 BONIFACE IX.

1390.  
 15 Kal. Sept. To Philip Sihalden, Augustinian canon of St. Bartholomew's priory in Smytfield, without the walls, London. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.  
 St. Peter's, Rome (f. 314.)

## 2 BONIFACE IX.

1391.  
 4 Non. Jan. To Thomas Ixnyng, Augustinian canon of Synsheived monastery, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like.  
 St. Peter's, Rome (f. 315.)
- 4 Id. Jan. To James Redenese, Augustinian canon of Dublin. The like.  
 St. Peter's, Rome (f. 315d.)

\* The letters are for the most part written in brief, as usual

1390.

2 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 317.)

To Thomas Bysschoppiston, a Carmelite. The like.

Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 317.)

To Master Thomas de Walkington, papal chaplain and auditor. The like, with enjoyment of indulgences, immunities, exemptions, and privileges granted by John XXII. and Clement VI. notwithstanding the restrictions by Innocent VI. and his successors. [In full.]

1391.

2 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 317d.)

To Robert de Greves, Augustinian canon of Kertmell priory, in the diocese of York. Conferring upon him the dignity of papal chaplain.

18 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 317d.)

To Nicholas Brunne, Cistercian monk of Vaudey, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like.

1390.

4 Non. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 318.)

To Thomas Bumsted, a Carmelite. The like.

## 1 BONIFACE IX.

Id. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 318d.)

To Thomas Ylsshawe, a Friar Minor. The like.

## 2 BONIFACE IX.

1391.

16 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 321.)

To John Kyrton, Premonstratensian canon of Neubo, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like.

13 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 321d.)

To John Levenham, a Friar Minor. The like.

11 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 323.)

To John Jordan of Burton, Gilbertine canon of Sixill, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like.

13 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 324.)

To John Hawle, a Carmelite, S.T.M. The like.

3 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 324.)

To Nicholas de Neritone, a Friar Minor. The like.

3 Non. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 325.)

To Matthew Horlee, a Friar Preacher. The like, with the usual privileges. [The latter part in full.]

## 1 BONIFACE IX.

1390.

4 Non. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 331.)

To William de Exsay, Augustinian canon of Hautenprysse, in the diocese of York. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain.

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XI.

## 2 BONIFACE IX.

## DE BENEFICIIS VACATURIS.

1391.

4 Id. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 79.)

To the provost of St. Thomas the Martyr's, Glaseney, in the diocese of Exeter. Mandate to make provision to William Lichefelde, priest, of the same diocese, according to his fitness after the usual examination in Latin, of a benefice in the common or several gift of the Augustinian prior and convent of Bodimine, value 25 marks with cure of souls, or 18 without.

## DE DIVERSIS FORMIS.

1390.

7 Id. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 89.)

To Eudo la Zouche, rector of Granesby, in the diocese of Lincoln, D.C.L. Dispensation, at the petition also of king Richard, whose kinsman he is, to him, who holds, besides the said rectory, value 30 marks, the canonry and prebend of Empingham in Lincoln, to hold for two years and to exchange one other benefice incompatible with his rectory, even if it be an elective dignity with cure, major in a cathedral or metropolitan, or principal in a collegiate church, *personatus*, perpetual administration, office, or parish church, and have cure, and to exchange meanwhile his said church and such benefice for similar or dissimilar benefices. [See f. 107.]

1391.

2 Id. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 95.)

To Gruffut ap Llewelin ap Kynwre, donsel, of the diocese of Bangor. Licence to him and his heirs to have masses and other divine offices celebrated in the oratory of the poor hospital of St. Mary the Virgin, in the said diocese, situate between two arms of the sea called Traethurtro and Abermo, eight English miles apart, in which the tide ebbs and flows twice a day (*in die naturali*) as far as the mountains which are opposite the sea; the said hospital having been begun to be founded and built by him for poor and wayfarers, and being difficult of access.

1390.

3 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 105.)

To Master Andrew Baret, papal chaplain and auditor. Mandate to summon Thomas Goldyngton, priest, of the diocese of London, and laymen concerned, and to excommunicate them until they shall make satisfaction, and come to the apostolic see to be absolved, in the circumstances set forth in the recent petition of Thomas Tollerton, priest, of the diocese of York, which contained that between him and Goldyngton a suit arose lately about the church of St. Martin Orgar, London, void by the death of Henry Churechhuel, and collated to Tollerton by apostolic authority, which cause, lawfully brought to the apostolic see, the pope committed at Tollerton's instance, to the



1390.

late Thomas de Ambrevilla, papal chaplain and auditor. After the said auditor had proceeded to a number of acts, it was set forth by Tollerton that Goldyngton, with James and Thomas Snawe, laymen of the said diocese [of London] and their servants, had inflicted divers injuries on him, and were at his instance cited by the said auditor, by the pope's furthur commission, after which the cause was committed by the pope to the above Master Baret. Upon the citation being made by Alan Norreis, clerk, of the diocese of Lichfield, the said laymen, at Goldyngton's instigation, horribly fell upon Tollerton and Alan, saying, "We defy you, ribald knaves (*scurras*) and losels, and don't care for your apostolic letters and citation, and before you go away you shall pay for it"; and beat Alan grievously, and wounded Tollerton until the blood flowed, and knocked him down, thereby incurring the greater excommunication. Moreover, also at Goldyngton's instance, they got Tollerton and Alan arrested and imprisoned by the secular court of London; and Goldyngton obtained a writ from the royal chancery by which Tollerton and Alan were ordered under penalty of 400*l.* not to leave the realm or bring their complaint before the said [papal] court, oaths and pledges being extorted from them to that effect, to the contempt of the apostolic see and scandal of many. Wherefore Tollerton has prayed the pope to commit to Master Baret the causes, civil and criminal, which he intends to bring. In addition to the above mandate the pope orders the auditor to hear and decide the causes, and to relax such oaths and pledges, and if he find that Goldyngton procured the violence and imprisonment, to deprive him of whatever right he may have in the said church, of which the value is 40 marks, and to collate and make provision of it to Tollerton.

## 4 BONIFACE IX.

1393.

7 Id. Jan.  
Perugia.  
(f. 107.)

To Eudo la Zouche, rector of Wytheryn, in the diocese of Lincoln, D.C.L. Dispensation to him—who, after the above dispensation (f. 89) here recapitulated, resigned his church of Granesby and obtained those of Witheryn and North Colingham, in the dioceses of Lincoln and York—to hold them for life, and to exchange them as often as he please for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices, even dignities with cure in cathedrals. [Cancelled by penstrokes, and in the left-hand margin: *Cancellata quia registrata alibi de anno quarto.*]

1392.

5 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 118.)

To the abbot and convent of St. Augustine's monastery, Canterbury, immediately belonging to the Roman church. Licence to the abbot and his successors to dispense monks of the monastery, having attained their twenty-second year, to be ordained priest by any catholic bishop in communion with the apostolic see.

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XII.

## 2 BONIFACE IX.

## DE EXHIBITIS.

1391.

6 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 37.)

To the abbot of St. Augustine's without the walls, Canterbury. Mandate, if the facts be as stated, to appropriate the church of Bogsle, in the diocese of Canterbury, to the prior and chapter and the capitular *mensa* of Rochester. Their recent petition contained that it had been formerly appropriated to them and the said *mensa* by king Henry, but that by an ordinance of archbishop Thobald, and also on account of the negligence of the then prior and of the chapter, secular clerks had for many years been appointed to it, who paid a yearly pension to them; and that afterwards archbishop Simon, with the consent of the prior and chapter of Canterbury, restored it to them and the said *mensa*, instituting therein a perpetual vicarage, as is said to be contained in the sealed letters patent of Simon and of the prior and chapter of Canterbury. They doubt whether this incorporation and restitution hold good, on account of the omission of some legal solemnities, and pray that, as they have to shew much hospitality, their own church being near the highway, and have to sustain more than a hundred persons, both religious and secular clerks, as well as other servitors, for which hospitality and sustentation the fruits of the said *mensa* are insufficient, the said church, the annual value of which is 46 marks, may be appropriated anew to them and to the said *mensa* whose value is 900 marks.

1390.

Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 38.)

To Richard Drayton, canon of Wells, bachelor of canon law. Confirmation to him—who holds also the church of Kemeseye, in the diocese of Worcester, and a canonry and prebend of Lichfield value together 120 marks, and has lately received from the present pope provision of a canonry of Salisbury with expectation of a prebend and dignity, *personatus*, or office with or without cure—of the provision made to him by Gregory XI. of his canonry and prebend of Wells, value 8 marks, void by the death of John Saylard at the apostolic see, as he doubts whether they were not void in some other way.

1391.

16 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 43d.)

To Thady (*Tatheo*) Okeall, clerk, of the diocese of Cloufert. Extension of successive dispensations as the son of a bishop and an unmarried woman related in the fourth degree of kindred—(i) to be ordained and hold a benefice with cure; (ii) to hold four mutually compatible benefices, with or without cure, even if canonries and prebends, and dignities, *personatus*, or offices, in cathedral or metropolitan churches, even if such dignities were major and elective, and to exchange the same



1391.

for similar or dissimilar benefices—so that he may hold an episcopal, even metropolitan dignity, and be translated thence once to a similar dignity.

6 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 44.)

To the Augustinian prior and convent of St. Mary's, Kertemelle, in the diocese of York. Grant to them and their successors that they may, as hitherto, have the cure of the parishioners of St. Michael's exercised by a hired secular priest, or by one of their canons in priest's orders, to be appointed and removed at their sole pleasure. In the foundation and endowment of their monastery, it was ordained by the ordinary that the cure of the parishioners of the said parish church which stood formerly where their monastery now is, should remain in the hands of the prior and convent, and that in the monastery church should be erected (as was afterwards done) an altar to St. Michael, at which the said parishioners should be bound to hear mass, etc. and receive the sacraments from a priest appointed and removed as above; which cure, since the said foundation, over a hundred and sixty years ago, has been exercised, sometimes by a secular, sometimes by a canon, as above.

1390.

Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 46.)

To the prior and chapter of Rochester. Indult to have six monks ordained deacon when they have arrived at their eighteenth, and priest when at their twenty-third year; the number of their monks of sufficient age having been much diminished by pestilence and other causes.

10 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 46d.)

To John Swyft, *alias* Chandelers, canon of Salisbury. Extension of successive dispensations on account of illegitimacy—(i) to be ordained and hold a benefice with cure; (ii) to hold one other compatible therewith, and to exchange both once for two similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices, after which he obtained by papal provision the church of Wyttenham, in the diocese of Salisbury; (iii) to hold four mutually compatible benefices, even if canonries and prebends, and one of them an elective dignity with cure, *personatus*, or office, in cathedral or metropolitan churches, and to exchange them as often as he pleased for four similar or dissimilar benefices, after which he resigned Wyttenham, and obtained and at present holds the canonries and prebends of Nethirbury in Salisbury, Trefflegh in Landewybreve, in the diocese of St. Davids, and Lekford in St. Mary's, Winchester, and the church of Werbelington, in the diocese of Winchester—so that he may hold any mutually compatible benefices of any number and kind, even canonries and prebends, elective dignities, even major, *personatus*, or offices, with cure, in cathedral or metropolitan, or principal dignities in collegiate churches, and even episcopal, archiepiscopal, or patriarchal dignities, and may exchange them as often as seem good to him for other mutually compatible benefices.



1390.

16 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 57.)

To the Augustinian prior and convent of St. Mary's priory, Conyngesheved (Conishead), in the diocese of York. Indult that they and their successors may have their churches of Ulveereston and Mulcastre, and chapel of Dregge, in the diocese of York (whose value with that of the priory itself is 340 marks, on which nine canons are sustained), served as has been done from time immemorial, by stipendiary secular priests removable at their pleasure.

6 Id. Dec.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 61.)

To Thady (*Totheo*) O'Keall, as above (f. 43d). Extension of dispensation as the son of a bishop, etc.—to be ordained and hold a benefice with cure—to him whose parents he asserts were of noble race, and who is a scholar of canon and civil law, and has been postulated by some of the canons to the deanery of Elphin, void by the death of Malachy O'hynneri, so that he may hold the same and three other benefices with or without cure, compatible therewith and with one another, even if canonries and prebends, and major dignities, *personatus*, or offices in metropolitan or cathedral churches, even if elective, and may exchange them as often as seem good to him for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces. [See Reg. Lat. xix. f. 284d.]

1391.

6 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 64.)

To John, king, and Philippa daughter of John duke of Lancaster, queen, of Portugal and Algarve. Dispensation to them—king John having been master of the house of Avisio, in the diocese of Evora, of the order of Calatrava under the Cistercian rule; they having, in the belief that dispensation had been granted them by the apostolic see, contracted marriage although the letters of dispensation had not been made out; and king John having been, by other letters, absolved from consequent excommunication, etc., and from his oath and profession in the said order; he having also had dispensation to marry—to remain in the marriage contracted by them, and for the survivor to contract marriage as often as desired. Past and future offspring are declared legitimate. [*J. Soares da Sylva, Memorias para a vida del rey D. Joāo I.* iv. p. 58.]

1390.

3 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 72.)

To Bertrand, bishop of Gubbio, dwelling in the Roman court. Mandate to him, by special mandate still an auditor, to surrogate Master Henry Bowet, canon of Salisbury, doctor of canon and civil law, papal chaplain, to all rights which the late Nicholas Chaddesden, clerk, had at the time of his death to the archdeaconry of Lincoln, value 600 marks, and to admit him to possession thereof. Henry's recent petition contained that a cause arose lately between him and the said Nicholas about the archdeaconry, the papal provision of which to him, on its voidance by the death of Richard Ravenser, was opposed by Nicholas, who took possession. The cause, lawfully brought to the apostolic see, was committed at Henry's instance to Master John de Dulmen, then to Master Thomas de Walkyngton, and then to two other auditors, the last of whom, Master Peter de

1390.

Florentia, had proceeded to a number of acts when Urban VI. died. Master Peter, in accordance with the general renewal by the present pope at his accession of the commissions given to papal auditors by his predecessor, proceeded to give a definitive sentence, by which he adjudged the archdeaconry to Henry and removed Nicholas. The latter's appeal was committed by the pope in the second instance to the above Bertrand, then chaplain and auditor, who had proceeded short of a conclusion, when Nicholas died in Rome during the pope's residence at Rieti (Reg. Lat. iii. f. 228*d*), being still in possession. The present mandate is made, lest a fresh adversary should arise against Henry, who is also auditor-general of causes in the court of the *camera*, and has had dispensation to hold two incompatible benefices, or two dignities, or one dignity and one benefice incompatible therewith, even if any one of such dignities have cure, be a major dignity in a cathedral, or principal in a collegiate church, and be elective, and to exchange the same as often as he wish for two similar or dissimilar benefices or dignities; notwithstanding that he is litigating in the apostolic palace about the canonries and prebends of Legton-Busard in Lincoln (*see* f. 100), and Cyrmerster and Bear in Salisbury, and the church of Clyve, in the diocese of Worcester, holds the deanery of Dublin, value 600 marks, and has formerly had provision from the present pope of canonries with expectations of prebends in Chichester, York, Beverley, Ripon, and Southwell. As soon as he gets possession of the archdeaconry, the deanery of Dublin is to be resigned.

1391.

2 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 80*d*.)

To John Prata, rector of St. John Zachary, London. Decree that the provision of the said church, value 40 marks, void by the death of John Roter, and previously reserved by the pope, shall hold good from the date of these presents, even though, as is asserted, it became void otherwise.

4 Id. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 84*d*.)

Licence at the petition of Robert Joneson de Morton, rector of two portions of Repynghale, in the diocese of Lincoln (one of the two rectors of which has two portions, and the other the third), for him and the parishioners and any others, without the licence of the ordinary, to found and build a chapel of Holy Cross, and to have mass and other divine offices celebrated therein, upon the spot in certain fields within the parish bounds, near the high road, on which for a hundred years has stood and still stands a certain wooden cross, whither, by reason of the miracles wrought there, great multitudes with offerings resort from the said diocese and from other parts of England. Bishop John, for a reason unknown, has forbidden such offerings to be made there, on account of which the cross is not held in due and wonted devotion.

17 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 92.)

To the archbishop of York and the provost of Beverley. Inhibition to admit anyone to the canonry and prebend of the altar of St. Martin in Beverley, and the church of Hornsea,



1391.

under pretext of any royal or other new title, to the prejudice of Anthony de Sancto Quintino, rector of Seterington, under penalty of 10,000 marks, half to be given to the *camera*, and half to the said Anthony. His petition contained that a cause arose, etc. verbatim as above, Reg. Lat. i. f. 270, as far as:—" . . . which appeal was committed by the same pope to Master John de Dulmen, papal chaplain and auditor, after which Urban VI. died." The present pope at his accession gave Master John the usual commission to resume the cause, and now upon Anthony's said petition, wherein he added that he doubts whether some person, by royal title or otherwise, may not intrude himself into the above canonry and prebend, or into the above church, provision of which he received lately from the pope, by whom it had been reserved, the present inhibition is made. [54 pp.]

4 Non. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 100.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury and the bishops of London and Norwich. Mandate to summon John, bishop of Lincoln, John called Thomas, clerk, of that diocese, the bishop's kinsman, and others concerned, in the matter of the canonry and prebend of Legton Busard in Lincoln, papal provision of which, on their voidance by the death of William Kynwell, was made to Master Henry Bowet, papal chaplain. Henry has been despoiled of them by the bishop, who has intruded into them the said John, his kinsman. John, or any other intruder after him, is, under pain of excommunication, deprivation of all benefices, and disability to hold any others, to resign them to Henry; and bishop John is, under penalty of 10,000 gold florins, to be paid to the *camera*, to remove his kinsman and put Henry in possession. [See above, f. 72, and below, Reg. xiv. f. 48.]

15 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 106.)

To the bishop of Durham, the abbot of Wyreby (Whitby), in the diocese of York, and another named out of England. Mandate to remove John la Pole, and restore Thomas de Walkington, papal chaplain, or his proctor, to possession of the canonry and prebend of St. Andrew's altar in St. John's, Beverley, papal provision of which he obtained, on their voidance by the promotion by Urban VI. and consecration without the Roman court, of Walter, now bishop of Durham, to the see of Coventry and Lichfield. Having held them for some time, Thomas was despoiled by the said John, clerk, of the said diocese, who still holds possession. The cause between them was committed by Urban VI. at the instance of Thomas to Master John Egidii, papal chaplain and auditor. Master John, at the instance of the late Doynus de Remis, Thomas's proctor, cited John to the apostolic palace, and upon his contumacy gave a definitive sentence for Thomas, and condemned John in fruits received and in costs, 70 gold florins of the *camera*. After Urban's death it was set forth by Thomas to the present pope that John had falsely suggested to Urban that he had received from him provision of the said canonry and prebend before Thomas surreptitiously obtained the like, upon whom



1391.

Urban had therefore imposed silence, nullifying the above proceedings; and Master Peter Gasconis, chaplain and auditor, was ordered by the present pope to inform himself thereupon. Master Peter, at the instance of Master Richard Drayton, Thomas's proctor, cited John (who appeared by Master John Scriviani, acting for John's proctor, Master John Franceys) and confirmed the former sentence. John's appeal was committed to Bertrand, bishop of Gubbio, then chaplain and auditor, who confirmed Peter's sentence, and condemned John in further fruits received and further costs, 25 florins. The pope at the petition of Thomas confirms the several sentences, and orders their execution. [7 $\frac{3}{4}$  pp.]

5 Id. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 110.)

To the bishop of London. Mandate to summon those concerned and, if the facts be as stated, to absolve John Marcheford priest, of the diocese of Ely, from sentences of excommunication and other, to dispense him on account of irregularity contracted by celebrating divine offices and taking part therein during suspension, and to rehabilitate him to hold any benefices. His recent petition contained that Richard Dryton, canon of Wells, then rector by papal provision of Terryng, in the diocese of Chichester, obtained a definitive sentence in the apostolic palace against John, who had wrongly taken possession of the church, John being condemned in fruits received and costs. The archbishop of Canterbury, the bishop of Chichester, and the dean of St. Agriculus, Avignon, were appointed to execute it. On John's refusal to obey the dean, who, as the form of the letters of execution enabled him, acted alone, Gregory XI. appointed the late William Herborth, chaplain and auditor, to enforce the sentence, and on John's repeated refusal [Urban] VI. ordered William to deprive John of all his benefices and to inflict on him disability to hold any others, which was done. John, his petition adds, is now ready to obey.

9 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 112d.)

To John Burnham, rector of Oswaldkirk, in the diocese of York. Extension of dispensation as the son of a priest to be ordained and hold a benefice with cure, so that he may hold two other mutually compatible benefices, even if one be a canonry and prebend or elective dignity, major in cathedral or metropolitan, or principal in collegiate churches, or *personatus* or office, with or without cure, and exchange them as often as seems good to him for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

3 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 113.)

To William de Wyndesore, provost of St. Mary's, Wyngham, in the diocese of Canterbury. Dispensation to hold for one year, with his provostship, which is a dignity with cure, value 100 marks, one other benefice with cure. Within such year one or other is to be exchanged for a benefice compatible with the remaining one; otherwise the provostship is to be resigned. Wyngham is near the sea-port by Sandwich, and the provost is thereby put to excessive expense in hospitality.

1391.

16 Kal. March. To the prior of Lanthony near Gloucester. Mandate to license a cemetery to be dedicated for the parishioners of St. Helen's, Abingdon, in the diocese of Salisbury. The recent petition of the vicar, Henry Bryt, and parishioners, contained that the church has had no cemetery of its own for want of a fitting ground, and that funerals are taken into the monastery of Abingdon, to which the church is appropriated, the vicar, however, taking the whole of the dues; that the abbot and convent are annoyed because those who follow the funerals make a great tumult and hinder divine worship, to the great prejudice of the vicar and parishioners, for the monks do not allow the office of the dead to be said in the monastery; and that lately when the vicar had celebrated the office of the dead in the said parish church, the monks caused the monastery doors to be shut, and refused the body burial for about three days and nights; moreover, the said gates being carelessly not kept shut, pigs have got into the cemetery and dug up corpses; the monks, likewise, without consent of friends and executors, remove, sell, and appropriate to their own use the costly tombstones. The proposed cemetery is contiguous to the parish church, and is enclosed by a stone wall.

6 Id. March. To the archbishop of York. Mandate to summon those concerned, and to remove William, prior of Kertmell in his diocese, if it be found, as the pope has heard, that he has been guilty of dilapidation, spending the proceeds in depraved uses, of simony in the admission of persons to make their profession therein, and of too frequent visits to taverns (*tabernas*), so that buildings of the monastery are falling to ruin, divine worship and hospitality are neglected, scandal given by the prior's too dishonest life, and the monastery brought to a miserable state. [See Reg. Lat. xiii. f. 87.]

4 Id. Jan. To the bishop of London. Mandate—recapitulating the licence to build a chapel of Holy Cross, as is contained in the pope's letters (*viz.* above f. 84*d*)—to grant relaxation of two years and two *quadrages* of enjoined penance to penitents who on the feast of the exaltation of Holy Cross visit and give alms to the fabric of the said chapel.

## DE DIVERSIS FORMIS.

10 Kal. May. To John Chitterne, rector of New Church, in the diocese of Winchester. Dispensation at his petition, who is master in king Richard's chancery, and holds also canonries and prebends of Salisbury and Hereford, to hold with his said church one other benefice with cure, even if it be a parish church or a dignity, major or principal respectively, *personatus*, or office, in a metropolitan, cathedral, or collegiate church, and to exchange both as often as seems good to him for similar or dissimilar benefices. [Cancelled, with a pen stroke, and note in the left-hand margin: *Cancellata quia propter sui nimiam correctionem inferius folio cxlviii. aliter registrata est.*]



1391.

Id. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 134d.)

Relaxation of three years and three *quadrage*ne of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year, and those of St. Leonard and the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week; and of a hundred days to those who on the said octaves and six days, visit and give alms for the repair or to the fabric of the parish church of St. Leonard, in the town (*opido*) of Coneglian, in the diocese of Connor (*Ceneten.* for *Conoren.*), which has been burned and is poorly endowed.

1390.

7 Id. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 135.)

To the bishop of Lichfield. Mandate, at the petition also of king Richard, to absolve, a salutary penance being imposed, William de Hypsconys, donsel, and Matilda Swyninton, *alias* Pesal, damsel, from the sentence of excommunication which they have incurred by marrying in a certain private chapel, and without banns, knowing that they were related on both sides in the third degree of kindred. They are to be separated for a time, and are then to be dispensed to remarry, past and future offspring being declared legitimate. Whichever of the two survive the other shall remain perpetually unwed.

1391.

2 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 136d.)

Relaxation of three years and three *quadrage*ne of enjoined penance to penitents who on the feasts of the Invention and Exaltation of Holy Cross visit and give alms for the conservation of the altar of St. Cross in the church of St. Columba, Scryne (Skreen), in the diocese of Meath.

1390.

10 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 143.)

To Robert [Waldeby], sometime bishop of Aire, elect of Dublin. Sending the *pallium* by the archbishop's envoy, Dominic de Sancto Johanne, clerk, of Bayonne, to be assigned to him by the bishops of London and St. Asaph, who are to receive from him the usual oath of fealty to the pope and the Roman church. [See Reg. Lat. xiii. f. 64d.]

*Ibid.*

To the above-named bishops. Mandate to assign the *pallium*, being sent as above, to receive the archbishop's oath, and to send it to the pope.

1391.

7 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 144.)

To William de Chesterton, rector of Ratlesdene, in the diocese of Norwich. Dispensation to him—who has lately received papal provision of Yakesle, in the diocese of Lincoln, on obtaining possession of which he is bound to resign Ratlesden; and who has also had provision from the present pope of canonries with expectations of prebends in Lincoln and Chichester, and of a dignity, *personatus*, or office with or without cure in Lincoln—to hold for two years, together with Ratlesdene, or with Yakesle or such dignity, *personatus*, or office with cure, one other benefice with cure, even if it be a parish church, or an elective dignity with cure, major in a metropolitan or cathedral, or principal in a collegiate church, *personatus*, or office, and to exchange meanwhile, as often as seems good to him, the other of the



1391.

said parish churches, or such dignity, *personatus*, or office with cure, or such benefice, for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices. The pope wills that within the said two years he shall exchange such incompatible benefice for another benefice incompatible (*sic*) with the said other parish church, or with such dignity, *personatus*, or office with cure. Otherwise such other parish church and dignity etc. are to be resigned. [See f. 242.]

2 Id. March. Relaxation of three years and three *quadrages* of enjoined penance to penitents who on the feast of St. Clement visit and give alms for the conservation of the church of the Benedictine priory of St. Clement without the walls, York.

10 Kal. May. To John Chytterne, rector of New Church, in the diocese of Winchester. Dispensation *motu proprio* to him, who is master in king Richard's chancery, and holds also canonries of Salisbury and Hereford, to hold for life two benefices with cure, or otherwise incompatible, even if they be parish churches or elective dignities, or *personatus*, or offices in metropolitan or cathedral churches, and such dignities be major therein or principal in collegiate churches, and to exchange the same as often as seems good to him for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices. [See f. 131d.]

9 Kal. April. To the bishop of London. Mandate to grant dispensation to Henry Harburgh, clerk, of his diocese, the son of a priest, to be ordained and hold three compatible benefices, even if one have cure, and be a dignity with cure in a cathedral or metropolitan, or be principal in a collegiate church; and to exchange them as often as seems good to him for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

2 Id. March. Relaxation of four years and four *quadrages* of enjoined penance to penitents who on the feasts of St. Mary the Virgin visit and give alms for the conservation of her church of the monastery of Carow without the walls, Norwich.

*Ibid.* The like to penitents who on the feast of St. Leonard visit and give alms for the conservation of the chapel of St. Leonard in Bosco without the walls, Norwich.

*Ibid.* The like to penitents who on the feast of St. Anne visit, etc. as above, the chapel of St. Anne, in the parish church of St. Clement in Conysforde, Norwich.

*Ibid.* The like to penitents who on the feast of St. Andrew visit, etc. as above, his church at Bernyngham Parva, in the diocese of Norwich.

*Ibid.* The like to penitents who on the feast of St. Margaret visit, etc., as above, her church at Soterle in the diocese of Norwich.

*Ibid.* The like to penitents who on the feast of Holy Trinity visit, etc. as above, the chapel of Holy Trinity, in the parish church of St. Ethelbert (*Alberti*) Catynton (*i.e.* Tatynton), in the diocese of Norwich.

1391.

*Ibid.*

The like to penitents who on the feast of St. Mary Magdalen visit, etc. as above, her church at Laufare Maudelyn, in the diocese of London.

*Ibid.*

The like to penitents who on the feast of St. Anne visit her chapel in the church of the Benedictine monastery of Thetford, in the diocese of Norwich.

*Ibid.*

(f. 152.)

The like to penitents who on the feast of the Invention of Holy Cross visit, etc. as above, the chapel of Holy Cross, in the church of the Cistercian monastery of Sybton, in the diocese of Norwich.

3 Id. March.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 152.)

Decree that the merchants of England who, having business at Bruges and not understanding the language of the inhabitants, have newly (*de novo*) founded there a chapel to St. Mary the Virgin and St. Thomas the Martyr, may choose a fit priest of their nation, secular or religious, who may celebrate mass and other divine offices therein and hear confessions; provided that the offerings be wholly reserved, according to the custom of the place, to the parish church.

15 Kal. March.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 153.)

Relaxation of three years and three *quadrage*ne of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year, and those of St. Michael, the Nativity of St. John Baptist, SS. Peter and Paul, St. Andrew, St. Laurence, St. Thomas the Martyr, St. Nicholas, St. Mary Magdalen, St. Margaret, St. Praxed, St. Catherine, the dedication, and All Saints, and during the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week; and of a hundred days to those who on the said octaves and six days, visit and give alms for the conservation of the church of St. Mary, Westwell, in the diocese of Canterbury.

6 Id. March.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 158d.)

To the archdeacons of Norfolk, Oxford, and Bedford. Mandate to execute a certain grant, as follows, and to confirm the same, made by mandate of Urban VI. to whom it was lately set forth on behalf of Thomas, prior, John Henycie, canon, and the convent of the Augustinian priory of Frethelestok, in the diocese of Exeter, that the said John, formerly for seventeen years its faithful, diligent, and laborious prior, on account of his infirmities freely resigned, and in consideration of the augmentation and abundance of their means, due to his industry, was by the said prior and convent exonerated from choir for life, had a suitable room in the dormitory assigned him, and a yearly allowance for life of 10*l.* to be paid at Easter and Michaelmas, three large cheeses, 20 lbs. of candles, and two cartloads of fuel; also, weekly, fourteen loaves called 'Miches' and seven black loaves (*nigros panes*), twenty-four gallons of the better beer; and, daily, the portions (*fercula*) of two canons, to wit, of flesh and fish, and for his one servitor a pittance with a sufficient portion at dinner and supper; moreover, if he for study or recreation absented himself, he was to have during such absence, in lieu of all the above, except the room, a yearly pension of 14*l.*; all



1391.

which is said to be contained more fully in the sealed letters of Ralph de Ryngestede, vicar-general during the voidance of the see, who confirmed the same, and of the said abbot and convent. Urban VI. at John's petition ordered the dean of London, not mentioned by name in the pope's letters (*ejus nomine proprio non expresse*), if the facts were as stated, to give papal confirmation. John's recent petition to the present pope contained that although John Appelbi, dean of London, has done so under the said letters, the prior and convent have for some years refused to observe their grant, defrauding him of his pension.

9 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 160d.)

To Walter Cook, clerk, of the diocese of Lichfield, B.C.L. Dispensation to him—who has lately had provision from the present pope of the chancellorship of London, a dignity with cure, of the church of Wermuth, in the diocese of Durham, possession of which he has not yet obtained, of canonries with expectation of prebends in London, Lincoln, and Wells, and of a dignity, *personatus*, or office, with or without cure, in London, and of a benefice with or without cure, even if a dignity with cure, in the common or several gift of the archbishop and the prior and chapter of Canterbury—to hold two benefices with cure, even if one be a dignity major and elective in a cathedral or metropolitan church, and to exchange the same as often as seems good to him for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices.

1390.

4 Non. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 172.)

Relaxation for ten years of two years and two *quadrages* of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year and that of the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week; and of a hundred days to those who during the said octaves and six days, visit the church of Elmeston (*i.e.* Elmeston), in the diocese of Canterbury, which has been robbed of its ornaments, and which by reason of the poverty of the parishioners has no bells.

## 1 BONIFACE IX.

1390.

12 Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 183.)

To the bishop of Ely. Mandate to separate for a time and then to absolve from the sentence of excommunication incurred by marrying, knowing that they were related in the fourth degree of affinity, Thomas de Morle, knight, and Anne de Dispenser, damsel, of the diocese of Norwich; to grant dispensation to them to contract marriage anew and remain therein, and to declare past and future offspring legitimate. Thomas and Anne hold Henry, bishop of Norwich, who ought to have been written to in this case, for a certain reason (not mentioned) suspect. Whichever of the two survive the other shall remain perpetually unwed.

## 2 BONIFACE IX.

1390.

5 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 183d.)

To Richard de Carleton, canon of London, D.C.L. Dispensation to him—who is a consistorial advocate, holds the church of



1390.

Aylington, in the diocese of Lincoln, and has had papal provision of the canonry and prebend of Warthille in York, about which he is litigating in the apostolic palace, and of that of Holborne in London, possession of which he has not yet got, and of canonries of London and Lincoln with expectation of prebends and dignities, *personatus*, or offices, with or without cure—to hold together with Aylington or other parish church any benefice with cure or otherwise incompatible, even if it be a dignity, major and elective, *personatus*, or office, in a metropolitan or cathedral church, and to exchange such benefices (*sic*) as often as seems good to him for similar or dissimilar benefices (*sic*).

5 Id. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 184d.)

To Thomas Fayrandgod and Richard Holn, perpetual chaplains of Holy Trinity chapel, Walsoken, in the diocese of Norwich. Indult to them and their successors to celebrate and have celebrated, even in time of interdict if privately, mass and other divine offices in the said chapel, founded by king Richard.

15 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 184d.)

Relaxation of three years and three *quadrage*ne of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year and that of the dedication, the usual octaves and six days; and of a hundred days to those who during the said octaves and six days, visit and give alms to the fabric of the church of St. Helen, Quetlex, in the diocese of York.

2 Id. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 185.)

To Michael Cergeaus, canon of Chichester, J.U.D. Dispensation to him—who is a consistorial advocate, holds canonries and prebends of Chichester and Wells, the perpetual vicarage of Sutton by Plympton, about which he is litigating in the apostolic palace, and the church of St. Ladoce, in the same diocese of Exeter; who had grant from Urban VI. to hold the said vicarage along with the said parish church, on condition of exchanging the church within a year for another benefice compatible with his vicarage; has lately had papal provision of canonries and prebends of Crediton (*Crititonie*) and Deywerton, in the dioceses of Exeter and Salisbury, possession of which he has not yet obtained, and holds under letters of the present pope canonries of Exeter and Salisbury, with expectation of prebends and of a dignity, *personatus*, or office—to hold together the said vicarage and church, and exchange them as often as seems good to him for two other similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices, even if they be residential dignities, major and elective in cathedral or metropolitan, or principal in collegiate churches, *personatus*, or offices, with or without cure.

5 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 186.)

To the bishop of London. Mandate to inform himself touching the petition of William, bishop of Rochester, and the Augustinian abbot and convent of Osney, for licence to exchange the church of Mixbury, of the patronage of the bishop, and those of Bokenhull and Cronell, of the patronage of the abbot and convent. The bishop is to grant the licence if, as the petition states, Mixbury would be much more convenient to the abbot

1390.

and convent, being situate near their possessions, and if the exchange have the assent of the chapter of Rochester and others interested.

1389.

## 1 BONIFACE IX.

5 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 191d.)

To Richard Montayne, clerk, of the diocese of Ferns. Confirmation *a die* of the extension by Urban VI. under letters, which were not made out, dated 14 Kal. Jan. anno 10, of his dispensation as the son of a priest—to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure—so that he might hold two or three other mutually compatible benefices, even if canonries and prebends in cathedral or metropolitan churches, and might exchange them for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices; with that pope's further grant that in future graces no mention of his illegitimacy needed to be made. [See f. 312.]

## 2 BONIFACE IX.

1390.

16 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 193.)

Relaxation of two years and two *quadrages* of enjoined penance to penitents who on the feast of St. Margaret visit and give alms for the conservation of the church of St. Margaret, Heinhulle, in the diocese of Canterbury.

*Ibid.*

Relaxation of two years and two *quadrages* of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year and that of the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week; and of a hundred days to those who during the said octaves and six days, visit and give alms for the conservation of the church of St. Mary the Virgin, Byrcholte, in the diocese of Canterbury.

5 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 194.)

To Thomas de Eskheved, perpetual vicar of Crostwayt, in the diocese of Carlisle, licentiate of canon law. Dispensation to him—who has also lately had papal provision of a perpetual benefice without cure, called a prebend or portion in the church of Norton, in the diocese of Durham—to hold for two years together with his said vicarage one other benefice with cure, or otherwise incompatible therewith, even if it be a dignity, major and elective, *personatus*, or office, with or without cure, in a cathedral or metropolitan church, and to exchange both as often as seems good to him for similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices. One of the two is within the said two years to be exchanged for a benefice compatible with the remaining one; otherwise the vicarage or the first obtained of such incompatible benefices is to be resigned.

Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 203.)

To Richard de Thoen (*i.e.* Thorn), canon of York, papal chaplain. Faculty to dispose of his personal property by will.

Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 208d.)

To Master Thomas de Walkington, canon of York, doctor of canon law, papal chaplain. Licence to him, who is also an auditor of causes in the apostolic palace, to resign as often as he



1390.

please his benefices for purpose of exchange into the hands of any ordinary or ordinaries without requiring the licence of the said [apostolic] see; and to such ordinary or ordinaries to receive the resignations and make the exchange, certifying the officers of the *camera* or the collector in those parts in respect of dates and names of persons and benefices.

2 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 209d.)

To John de Berford, clerk, of the diocese of Lincoln. Dispensation to him, who is S.C.L. and in his twentieth year, to hold after attaining his twenty-first year a benefice with cure.

11 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 213d.)

To John Mere, rector of Meyvot, in the diocese of St. Asaph. Dispensation to him—who has lately received from the present pope provision of a canonry of Salisbury, with expectation of a prebend and dignity therein, even major and elective, or *personatus*, or office, with or without cure, and of the canonry and prebend of Graton in Lincoln—to hold together with his said church one other benefice with cure, even a dignity in a cathedral or metropolitan church, major and elective, and to exchange both as often as seems good to him for similar or dissimilar benefices.

13 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 214d.)

Relaxation of three years and three *quadragene* to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year and that of the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the usual six days; and of a hundred days to those who during the said octaves and six days, visit and give alms to the fabric of the church of the Augustinian priory of Budlington (Bridlington), in the diocese of York, founded in honour of the Assumption.

7 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 215.)

Relaxation during ten years of five years and five *quadragene*, and of a hundred days, respectively, to penitents who on the like feasts, octaves, and days visit the church of All Saints, Gouxhill, in the diocese of Lincoln.

15 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 217d.)

To Raymund, master-general of the order of Friars Preachers, S.T.M. dwelling at the Roman court. Faculty to grant to John Garland, of the said order, S.T.B. if found fit after examination by him and four other masters of theology in the Roman court, the honour of mastership in that faculty, and the licence to teach. John was deputed by his prior provincial, in order to obtain the said degree, to read the 'Sentences' in the university of Oxford, and has made such progress in the said faculty as to be worthy of the present mandate.

1390.

15 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 220.)

Relaxation of four years and four *quadragene*, and of a hundred days, respectively, of enjoined penance to penitents who on the above feasts, octaves, and days visit and give alms to the fabric of the church of Bikelesewade, in the diocese of Lincoln.

1391.

14 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 239.)

To Francis, bishop of Palestrina, vice-chancellor of the Holy Roman church, Bartholomew, cardinal priest of St. Pudentiana's and Raynald, cardinal deacon of St. Vitus's in the Shambles.



1391.

Mandate to make diligent inquiry and report to the pope touching the life and miracles of John de Thweng (i.e. Twenge), prior of Bridlington, where in the priory church his body lies, for whose canonization king Richard, queen Anne, and many prelates and nobles of the realm have made repeated and instant petition. The cause has, according to custom, been thrice set forth in public consistory, and afterwards set forth by Philip, bishop of Squillace, S.T.M. to the pope himself.

10 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 242.)

To William de Chesterton, rector of Ratlesdene, in the diocese of Norwich. Dispensation, at the petition also of Adam, cardinal of St. Cecilia's, to hold for two years his church of Ratlesdene, value 50 marks, together with Jakesle, value 100 marks, upon his obtaining possession, which he has not yet got; notwithstanding that by the terms of the provision thereof made to him by Urban VI. by whom it had been previously reserved, he was bound to resign Ratlesdene; notwithstanding also the provision of Ratlesdene which the same pope subsequently ordered to be made to Robert Broun, clerk, of the diocese of Bath. The pope does not intend the said Robert to be otherwise prejudiced by these presents in respect of Ratlesdene. [See f. 144.]

1390.

## DE JUBILEO.

12 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 246d.)\*

To John Chaundeler, canon of Salisbury. [Indult that his confessor may grant him the indulgence of the jubilee, etc.] [An *eodem modo*, giving the *incipit* only: *Devotionis* and the date. The *incipit* in other cases, e.g. f. 256 to 258d, is *Piis et humilibus*.]

## 3 BONIFACE IX.

## DE ANNO JUBILEO.

1392.

6 Id. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 256.)

To Thomas Bradeley, Augustinian friar of St. Mary's hospital, *de Alto Passu*, without Bischupsgate, London, Thomas atte Swan, layman, Elizabeth wife of Henry Herbury, donsel, and Margaret wife of John Granisande, layman, of the dioceses of Exeter, Canterbury, and Worcester. Indult that their confessors may grant them, on the usual conditions, without coming to Rome, the indulgence of the jubilee of the year 1390. They are to visit churches in England on fifteen days, during two months after the receipt of these presents. [An *eodem modo*.] [See Reg. Lat. i. f. 233.]

3 Id. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 257d.)

To Nicholas, bishop of Dunkeld. Indult to grant that twenty-four persons of the realm of England at his choice, of either sex, may gain the indulgence of the jubilee, as above, Reg. Lat. i. f. 149. They are to visit on seven days, as above,

\* Fol. 246 *et seq.* as far as f. 268 (there is no 248) inclusive, represent a modern pagination. These 22 fols. have been wrongly bound here from another register.

1392.

*ibid.* The present indult is to hold good for three months after his arrival in the said realm. [In full.]

6 Kal. Nov.  
Perugia.  
(f. 258.)

To John de Hoo, rector of the church of East Town (*Ville-orientalis*), Yarmouth (*de Jernemuta*), S.T.M. and William Wederyngsete, priest, of the diocese of Norwich. The like indult for parishioners of the said parish. [As above, Reg. Lat. i. f. 233*d*, here in full.]

5 Kal. Nov.  
Perugia.  
(f. 258*d*.)

To Richard Mayster, rector of Carleton Colville, and John Wulterton, Friar Preacher. Indult that their confessors may grant them the aforesaid indulgence. They are to visit on seven days, within two months after the receipt of these presents, churches appointed by their confessors. [An *eodem modo*.]

## 2 BONIFACE IX.

## DE EXHIBITIS.

1391.

3 Id. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 300.)

To Master Peter de Florentia, papal chaplain and auditor. Mandate to collate and assign as below. The petition of John William, subdeacon, of the diocese of St. Davids, formerly set forth that a cause arose lately between him and Thomas Lye, priest, of the diocese of Worcester, about the perpetual vicarage of Thammbury in the latter diocese, value 90 marks, which, on its voidance by the death of John Brampton, was obtained by William under pretext of letters of Urban VI. after that pope's death, and after the revocation of his reservations by the present pope. Lye claimed the vicarage, and the cause was brought by William's appeal to the apostolic see and committed by the pope to Master John de Dulmen, papal chaplain and auditor, who was ordered, if neither William nor Lye should be found to have a right to the vicarage, to collate and assign it to the former. Afterwards it was set forth to the pope on behalf of Lye that the said auditor gave a definitive sentence adjudging the vicarage to him. William's appeal was committed by the pope to Master John Trevor, chaplain and auditor, who was ordered, if neither William nor Lye should be found to have a right, as was asserted, to collate and assign it to whichever of the two he should find fit after examination. William's recent petition contained that Master John revoked the former sentence and that Lye's fresh appeal has been committed to the above-named Master Peter. As the petition adds, it is asserted, as above, and the pope orders Master Peter, if this be found to be the case, to collate and assign the vicarage to whichever of the two is, after examination, found fit and sufficient.

3 Non. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 302.)

To the bishop, dean, and archdeacon of London. Mandate to collate and assign the perpetual vicarage of St. Giles without Crepulgate, London, value 60 marks, to John T[r]oubrugg, priest, of the diocese of Bath, bachelor of canon law, whose recent petition contained that he obtained it during the lifetime of Urban VI. on the death of Bartholomew, under pro-



1391.

vision to him by that pope of a benefice with or without cure in the gift of the bishop of Bath, and now doubts whether for certain causes such provision holds good.

1390.

4 Non. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 312.)

To Richard Montayne, perpetual vicar of Ambrisdon, in the diocese of Lincoln. Extension of successive dispensations to him as the son of a priest—(i) to be ordained, etc.; (ii) to hold two or three other mutually compatible benefices, even if, etc. as above, f. 191d, after which he obtained his vicarage, and subsequently provision from the present pope of a canonry with expectation of a prebend of Ferns—so that he may hold any mutually compatible benefices soever with or without cure, even if they be canonries and prebends, and one of them an elective dignity with cure, major in a metropolitan or cathedral, or principal in a collegiate church, and may exchange them as well as his vicarage as often as seems good to him for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XIII.

## 3 BONIFACE IX.

## DE PREBENDIS VACANTIBUS.

1392.

Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 31.)\*

To Thomas Leche, clerk, of Hereford, B.C.L. Reservation of the canonry and prebend of Llandalandaueylok in Abergwyly, value 15 marks, about to be void by Thomas Forster's obtaining the canonry and prebend of Ampilford in York, under the resignation clause of the provision made to him by Urban VI. of a canonry of York with expectation of a prebend; notwithstanding that Leche has lately had provision from the pope of a canonry, with expectation of a prebend, in Hereford and in Abergwyly, which latter shall, upon the present letters taking effect, be null and void.

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of St. Davids and Hereford, and a foreign bishop.

14 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(l. 46d.)

To Richard Possewick, of Avignon. Provision, at the petition of Adam, cardinal of St. Cecilia's, whose servant he is (*pro te . . . suo familiari continuo commensali*), of the canonry and prebend of Tassagarde in Dublin, value 20 marks, void and reserved to the pope by the death at the apostolic see of Hugh Harlain during the lifetime of Gregory XI. who

\* There are two foliations, modern in Arabic, contemporary in Roman. The former has been followed.



1392.

died without disposing thereof, as did also Urban VI. so that they are still void; notwithstanding that he has lately had provision from the present pope of a benefice without cure in the common or several gift of the archbishop, dean and chapter, and each of the canons of York.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Leighlin, Richard Yong, canon of Lincoln, and Richard Carran, canon of Dublin.

## 2 BONIFACE IX.

## [DE PROVISIONIBUS PRELATORUM.]

1390.

18 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 64d.)

To Robert, sometime bishop of Aire. Translating him to the see of Dublin, reserved to the pope during the lifetime of archbishop Robert. He is to take the usual oath of fealty to the bishops of London and St. Asaph, according to the form enclosed.

Concurrent letters to the chapter of Dublin, to the clergy, and to the people of the city and diocese, to the vassals of the church, to the suffragans thereof, and to king Richard. [See Reg. Lat. xii. f. 143; xiii. f. 122.]

1392.

8 Id. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 85.)

To Thady (Tatheo) Odonnalayn. Provision, on petition of the convent, of the Augustinian priory of St. Mary's, Clontuasgert, in the diocese of Clonfert, value 20 marks, of which he is a canon, in priest's orders, void by the removal by Maurice, bishop of Clonfert, for his faults and demerits, of Carbricus, canon, afterwards prior, during whose priorship it was reserved to the pope. (*Pro Deo.*)

1391.

6 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 87.)

To the archbishop of York. Mandate, in pursuance of other letters ordering him to deprive William, prior of Kertmell, for dilapidation, simony, etc. [Reg. Lat. Bonif. IX. xii. f. 126] to allow the convent for this turn only to proceed to the election of a new prior and to confirm the same, to receive from him the usual oath of fealty according to the form enclosed, and to send it to the pope.

6 Id. July.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 109d.)

To John Serjaint. Provision of the Augustinian abbey of St. Thomas the Martyr by Dublin, of which he is canon, in priest's orders, reserved by the present pope in the lifetime of the late abbot Thomas.

Concurrent letters to the convent, to vassals of the monastery, to the archbishop of Dublin, and to king Richard.

1390.

18 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 122.)

To Maurice Usk. Provision of the see of Aire, void by the translation, this day, of bishop Robert to the see of Dublin.

Concurrent letters to the chapter, to the clergy of the city and diocese of Aire, to the archbishop of Bordeaux, to the vassals of the church of Aire, and to king Richard.

1391.

Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 163.)

To John Framysden. Provision to him, a Friar Minor, in priest's orders, of the see of Glasgow, reserved to the pope in the lifetime of the late bishop Walter.

Concurrent letters to the chapter, to the clergy, and to the people of the city and diocese.

## DE LITTERIS DOMINORUM CARDINALIUM.

17 Kal. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 175d.)

To the bishop of Salisbury and James Dardani, archdeacon of Norfolk, collector to the *camera* in England. Faculty to carry out the exchange desired by Christopher, cardinal priest of St. Ciriac's, with another person for a similar or dissimilar benefice of any value whatsoever in England, of his canonry and prebend of Twyforth in London, of which he has not yet had possession, and provision of which was made by the present pope, on their voidance by the death of John Berkyng, before which they had been reserved to the pope, to William Waltham, canon of Wells, who exchanged them, before having possession, with the said cardinal, for a canonry and prebend of Wells, the resignations being made at the Roman court to Francis, bishop of Palestrina, vice-chancellor of the Roman church (below, f. 215). Of the names of such person and benefice, and of the dates of the collations, they are to certify the *camera* or its collector in those parts. (*Pro domino Cardinali*. The following letters under the above heading have the same subscription.)

2 Id. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 177.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury, the prior of Winchester, and the dean of Salisbury. Letters conservatory for Francis, bishop of Palestrina, vice-chancellor of the Roman church, in respect of his treasurership of Salisbury.

4 Id. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 191.)

To Landulph, cardinal deacon of St. Nicholas's *in carcere*. Reservation, *motu proprio*, of the deanery of Dublin, an elective major dignity with cure, value 100 marks, which is to be resigned by Master Henry Bowet, papal chaplain and auditor of causes in the court of the *camera*, upon his obtaining possession of the archdeaconry of Lincoln, a dignity, under the terms of the provision thereof, then void, made to him by Urban VI.

Concurrent mandate to the archbishop of Bari, the bishop of Leighlin, and Thomas Wafre, canon of Dublin.

Id. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 199d.)

To Nicholas, abbot of Nonantola, in the diocese of Modena, papal nuncio, and James ardani, Darchdeacon of Norfolk, collector to the *camera* in England. Faculty to carry out the exchange desired by Raynald, cardinal deacon of St. Vitus's in the Shambles, with another person or persons for a benefice or benefices of any value or values whatsoever, of his canonry and prebend of Lincoln, value 270 gold florins, provision of which



1391.

was made to him by Urban VI. on their voidance by the death of Luke, cardinal priest of St. Sixtus's, before which they had been reserved to the apostolic see, and of his canonry and prebend of Coringham in the same church, value 150 marks, provision of which has been made to him by the present pope, who held them at the time of his accession, he having not yet obtained possession of either. Of names and dates they are to certify the *camera* or its collector in those parts.

4 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 213.)

To Bartholomew, cardinal priest of St. Pudentiana's. Indult for five years to visit by deputy churches, monasteries, and other ecclesiastical places, and the persons thereof, in his archdeaconry of East Riding, and to receive procurations in ready money to the daily amount of 30 silver *Tournois*, 12 to the gold florin of Florence. [See f. 219.]

Concurrent mandate to the treasurer of York and two foreign bishops.

2 Non. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 215.)

To Francis, bishop of Palestrina, vice-chancellor of the holy Roman church. Mandate to carry out the exchange desired by Christopher, cardinal priest of St. Ciriaco's, of his canonry and prebend of Compton in Wells, value 40 marks, provision of which, previously reserved to the apostolic see, he obtained from the present pope, on the death of Thomas Somerset at the apostolic see, and possession of which he has not had, and by William Waltham of his canonry and prebend of Twyford in London, value 20 marks, provision of which, also previously reserved, he similarly obtained on the death of John Berking at Rome when the papal court was at Rieti, and possession of which he has likewise not had; notwithstanding that William holds, under papal letters, canonries with expectations of prebends in Salisbury and Wells, and of a dignity, *personatus*, or office with or without cure in Salisbury; has had papal provision, on their voidance, of a canonry and prebend of York, and of the parish church of Tissebury, in the diocese of Salisbury, and is litigating in the apostolic palace about that of Orpyngton, in the diocese of Rochester, the value of which two churches, together with his canonry and prebend of York, is 240 marks. The pope wills that upon William's obtaining possession under these presents of the said canonry and prebend of Compton, his letters of expectation of a prebend in Wells shall be null and void. [See f. 175d.]

## 1 BONIFACE IX.

1390.

4 Non. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 219.)

To Bartholomew, cardinal priest of St. Pudentiana's. Provision, *motu proprio*, of the archdeaconry of East Riding, value 600 gold florins, void by the death at the apostolic court of Francis, cardinal deacon of St. Eustace's. [See f. 213.]

Concurrent mandate to two patriarchs and an abbot, all out of England.



1390.

## 2 BONIFACE IX.

15 Kal. Jan. To Christopher, cardinal priest of St. Ciriac's. Provision, *motu proprio*, of the archdeaconry of Berkshire (*Barkiric*), value 120 marks, void by the death of Andrew, cardinal priest of SS. Marcellinus and Peter.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 220.)

Concurrent mandate to the archbishop of Bari, the bishop of London, and the abbot of Westminster.

1391.

6 Kal. Feb. To the bishop of Gardar (*Garden*.) dwelling in the diocese of Orkney, the archdeacon of Orkney, and Cristin de Sanday, canon of Orkney. Mandate to carry out the letters of Urban VI. ordering the bishop of Orkney and the aforesaid archdeacon and canon to collate and assign to Adam, cardinal priest of St. Cecilia's, the archdeaconry of Shetland in Orkney, so long void by the death of William Wod, that by the statutes of the Lateran Council it had lapsed to the pope, although unlawfully held by Walter de Buccania, priest, of the diocese of Aberdeen; the cardinal being unable to obtain execution of the said letters, chiefly by reason of the absence of John, bishop of Orkney.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 221d.)

1390.

## 1 BONIFACE IX.

Id. March. To Philip, bishop of Ostia. Indult for ten years to visit by deputy churches, etc. in his archdeaconry of Exeter, and to receive procurations to the daily amount of 30 silver *Tournois*, 12 to the gold florin of Florence. [Cancelled, with note in margin: *Cassata quia in quaterno de anno primo registrata est.*]

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 226d.)

1391.

## 2 BONIFACE IX.

4 Non. March. To Francis, cardinal priest of St. Susanna's. The like indult for five years in respect of his archdeaconry of York.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 228d.)

Concurrent mandate to a foreign bishop elect, and to the provost and dean of York.

6 Kal. July. To Christopher, cardinal priest of St. Ciriac's. Provision, *motu proprio*, of the canonry and prebend of Usthwyt in York, value 100 marks, void and reserved to the apostolic see by the death of John Baben[hull?] at the apostolic see in the lifetime of Urban VI. who died without disposing thereof.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 247d.)

Concurrent mandate to the bishop and official of Durham and a foreign bishop.

4 Kal. Oct. To the bishops of London and Ely, and a foreign bishop named. Mandate, *motu proprio*, to collate and assign to Pileus, bishop of Tusculum, the provostship of Wells, value 200 marks, void by the death of Walter Frelandi.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 250d.)

## DE CURIA.

Non. June. To James Dardani, collector to the camera in England. Mandate to assign from the moneys collected and to be collected by him for the camera in the said realm, to Francis Johannini

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 279.)

1391.

and Joquetus Dini, merchants of Florence, 252*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.* as the equivalent (*loco.*) of 1515 florins, 30 *Bolognoni* lent to the pope and the *camera* by Spinellus Francisci and his fellows, merchants of Florence. The collector is to make the usual two instruments, and the said merchants have hereby faculty to give him acquittance. (*De Curia*). [See above Reg. cccxiii. f. 123*d.*; and Reg. Lat. xvii. f. 187.]

Kal. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 279*d.*)

To the same. Mandate, giving exemplification of the preceding, to execute the same, without making any excuse. (*De Curia*).

## 1 BONIFACE IX.

## DE CONSERVATORIIS.

1389.

13 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 291*d.*)

To the abbots of Tyltey, in the diocese of London, and St. Albans, and the dean of London. Letters conservatory for five years for the Benedictine prior and convent of Stoke by Clare, in the diocese of Norwich.

## 2 BONIFACE IX.

1391.

6 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 292.)

To the bishop of Salisbury and the treasurer and precentor of York. The like for five years for Thomas de Karlel, archdeacon of Carlisle.

11 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 295*d.*)

To the dean of Würzburg and two other foreign deans. The like for five years for the abbot and convent of St. James of the Scots, without the walls, Würzburg.

2 Id. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 299*d.*)

To the archbishop of Canterbury, the prior of Winchester, and the archdeacon of Worcester. The like for five years for Thomas, dean of Salisbury.

5 Id. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 300.)

To the abbots of Westminster and Fountains, and the precentor of York. The like for five years for the abbot and convent of St. Mary without the walls, York.

11 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 301.)

To the archbishops of Canterbury and York and the bishop of London. The like for five years for the preceptor and brethren of the Augustinian hospital of St. Anthony, London.

6 Id. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 302.)

To the bishops of Norwich and Coventry, and Thomas Bekyngham, canon of Salisbury. The like for ten years for Master Henry Bowet, archdeacon of Lincoln, papal chaplain, in respect of his archdeaconry, his canonry and prebend of Leghton Busard in the same church, and his parish church of Clyve, in the diocese of Worcester, all which he holds by papal grant.

7 Id. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 303*d.*)

To the deans of Salisbury and Lincoln and the archdeacon of Worcester. The like for five years for Richard Newent, rector of Tredyngton, in the diocese of Worcester.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 304.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury, the prior of Winchester, and the archdeacon of Worcester. The like for five years for the dean and chapter of Salisbury, and all clerks perpetual beneficiaries therein.



1391.

6 Non. Oct. To the abbot of Leicester, and the priors of Eashby, in the  
St. Peter's, Rome. dioceses of Lincoln and Coventry. The like for five years for  
(f. 306d.) the Benedictine prior and convent of Daventre, in the diocese of Lincoln.

3 Non. Nov. To the abbot of Glastonbury, the dean of Salisbury, and the  
St. Peter's, Rome. archdeacon of Oxford. The like for five years for the abbot  
(f. 307d.) and convent of St. Peter's, Gloucester.

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XIV.

## DE EXHIBITIS.

1391.

4 Non. July. To John Exton, rector of Chippyng, in the diocese of York.  
St. Peter's, Rome. Extension of dispensation on account of illegitimacy, to be  
(f. 2.) ordained and hold a benefice with cure, so that he may hold three other mutually compatible benefices, even if they be canonries and prebends, and one of them be a *personatus*, or an office with cure, in metropolitan, cathedral, or collegiate churches, and may exchange them as often as seems good to him for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

11 Kal. Aug. To the warden and scholars of the college instituted near  
St. Peter's, Rome. Winchester by William, bishop of Winchester. Indult, on the  
(f. 12d.) said bishop's petition on behalf of the said college, commonly called 'Seinte Marie College of Wynchestre,' instituted by him for a warden and seventy poor scholars who are to study grammar, that the said warden and scholars, and their successors, may without licence of the diocesan have mass and other divine offices celebrated in their chapel, and the sacraments of penance, the eucharist, and extreme unction administered.

Kal. Aug. To the archbishop of Canterbury. Mandate, on petition of  
St. Peter's, Rome. Master Henry Bowet, archdeacon of Lincoln, papal chaplain, to  
(f. 23.) cause to be observed for his life and tenure the composition made before the official of Canterbury by John, bishop of Lincoln, and the late Richard Ravenser, archdeacon of Lincoln, respecting a certain jurisdiction, as Henry, who has by papal collation obtained the archdeaconry upon its voidance by Richard's death, doubts whether the composition was not personal only.

3 Non. July. To the bishop of St. Asaph. Mandate to absolve and reha-  
St. Peter's, Rome. bilitate Llewelyn Bach, priest, of the diocese, whose recent  
(f. 26.) petition contained that a cause arose between him and Philip Dylest, rector of Llanwryn, in the diocese, which rectory he had obtained by authority of the ordinary, and which Philip also claimed; that before a papal auditor Philip obtained a definitive sentence by which the church was adjudged to him, and silence imposed on Llewelyn, who was condemned in fruits



1391.

and costs; that he incurred excommunication, and was publicly excommunicated by one of the executors for contumacy, refusing to appear on being summoned, as also on being summoned by the ordinary and by the archbishop of Canterbury; and that finally he was seized by the secular court invoked by the ordinary and archbishop, and has been imprisoned for two years in the castle of Welshpool (*Pola*) in the said diocese. He is now ready to resign the church and make satisfaction to Philip for the said fruits and costs. On his doing this and taking an oath to obey the bishop, he is to be absolved and rehabilitated, and finally released from prison.

4 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 37d.)

To Master Peter de Florentia, papal chaplain and auditor. Mandate to collate and assign the parish church of St. Gregory, London, value 30 marks. The recent petition of Hugh Meynot, priest, of the diocese of London, contained that a cause arose lately between him and John Burton, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln, respecting the said church, papal collation of which he received on its voidance by the death of Thomas Deyster, which collation John opposed, and has intruded himself. The cause, lawfully introduced to the apostolic see, was at Hugh's instance committed by Urban VI. to Master Hermann de Bilvelt, chaplain, etc. whose commission was continued by the present pope, and who gave a definitive sentence by which John was removed and Hugh restored. John's appeal was committed by the pope to Master John de Dulmen, chaplain, etc. who confirmed the above, and his further appeal has been committed to the above-named Master Peter. As the petition adds, it is asserted by some that neither of the two has any right, and the auditor is ordered, if he find this to be so, and John not to have been intruded, to collate and assign the church to whichever of the two he find to be fit and the more sufficient; notwithstanding that Hugh has had recent provision from the pope of a canonry of London with expectation of a prebend; and that John holds the parish church of St. Peter's, London, and holds in the church of London a certain perpetual benefice without cure, called a chantry (*cantoriā*), value 15 marks. If John get St. Gregory's, he is to resign St. Peter's. Of name and date the auditor is to certify the *camera*.

3 Non. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 39.)

To Master Thomas de Walkington, rector of the poor hospital of Schirbury, in the diocese of Durham, doctor of canon law, papal chaplain. Confirmation *a die* to him, who is also auditor in the apostolic palace, of the said hospital of which he has had provision from the present pope, it having become void by the promotion by Urban VI. and consecration of John, bishop of Salisbury, as he doubts whether it was not void in some other way.

14 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 43.)

To the bishop of London. Mandate to commute into other works of piety the vow of Margaret, wife of George Frwngg, knight, dwelling in London, who when wife of the late Thomas de Naunton, knight, vowed at his command (*de . . . mandato*)

1391.

and with his consent to visit Santiago de Compostella, but who on account of her age and the number of her children, and because the said George does not consent, is unable to fulfil her vow. The bishop is to impose a salutary penance, and cause her to assign for the repair of the churches of Rome, to the collector deputed in the Roman court for the purpose by the pope, a sum equal to the expenses of the journey and the offerings which she would have made to the church of Santiago.

7 Kal. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 48.)

To the bishops of Norwich and Lichfield, and a foreign bishop named. Mandate, on petition of Master Henry Bowet, canon of Lincoln, papal chaplain, concerning the canonry and prebend of Leghton Busard, in Lincoln, canonical possession of which he obtained under a papal provision on the death of William Kynwell, and was opposed by John Thomas, rector of Weheth[a]mstede, in the diocese of Lincoln, Richard Clifford, canon of Salisbury, John Yvot, archdeacon of Buckingham, and William Kyrksted, rector of Bernak, in the same diocese, each of whom claimed the same. Henry's appeal to the apostolic see has been committed by the present pope to Master John de Dulmen, chaplain, etc. who at the instance of Henry's proctor, Master John de Scrivanis, cited the said persons repeatedly, and upon their non-appearance condemned them for contumacy, and by his definitive sentence adjudged the said canonry and prebend to Henry, imposed on them perpetual silence, and condemned them in costs. The pope confirms the sentence, and orders Henry to be placed in possession. [See above, Reg. Lat. xii. f. 100.]

14 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 61d.)

To the bishop of London. Mandate to commute into other works of piety the vows of pilgrimage of William Cressewyc and Alice his wife, citizens of London, who have both attained their fiftieth year, and who vowed to visit, William many years ago the Holy Sepulchre, and Alice, then unmarried, the churches of SS. Peter and Paul, Rome. Although William was absolved from his vow by the late Simon, bishop of Palestrina, then cardinal priest of St. Sixtus, legate in those parts, and gave certain sums for the repair of the churches of Canterbury and London, and although they, towards the fulfilment of their vow, sent at their own expense two men, one to Jerusalem and the other to Rome; and although both were afterwards absolved by Pileus, bishop of Tusculum, then cardinal priest of St. Praxed's, nuncio in those parts, with authority to so absolve, who imposed on them a certain sum as a subsidy (*in subsidium*) for the Roman church, they desire to tranquillise their consciences. They are to assign for the repair of the churches of Rome, to the collector deputed in the Roman court for the purpose by the pope, a sum equal to the expenses of their respective journeys and offerings.

4 Non. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(L. 67.)

To the bishop of Rochester. Mandate as below, at the petition of John de Cobeham, lord of Cobeham, on whose behalf it was lately set forth to Urban V. that he had formerly founded and



1391.

endowed in the parish church, where his progenitors are buried, a chantry for a college of five chaplains, one of whom, on the death or resignation of the vicar (the vicarage being in the gift of the Cluniac prior and convent of St. Saviour's, Bermundeseye), was, as master of the chantry, to fill the office of vicar; and that he had made certain wholesome statutes and ordinances for the said master and chaplains, all with the assent and authority of William, late bishop of Worcester, then bishop of Rochester, and all confirmed by the said pope. Subsequently at John's petition Urban VI. ordered the then bishop of Rochester to appropriate to the college a parish church of [John's] patronage, in order that the college might exchange it with the said priory and convent for that of Cobham; to give the necessary licence of exchange to both parties, and to the said John licence to increase the chaplains by two. Afterwards, at John's petition to Urban VI. making no mention of the preceding letters of that pope, the church of Rolvynden, in the diocese of Canterbury, of his patronage, was, by mandate to the bishop of Rochester, appropriated to the said chantry. John's recent petition to the present pope contained that under the above first letters of Urban VI. the church of Tylbury, in the diocese of London, of his patronage, has also been appropriated, and that John now desires licence to increase to thirteen the number of chaplains, successively increased by two at a time to eleven, and to make a declaration upon the above statutes and ordinances, which are in some passages obscure, and desires to have them thereupon confirmed. The bishop is ordered to grant the desired licence, and to confirm the statutes and ordinances. [See f. 207 d.]

9 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 87.)

To Ralph Tregrison, dean of Exeter, D.C.L. Faculty, he being old and infirm and his sight failing, to have coadjutors of his choice, without consulting the bishop and chapter or others. The coadjutors are first to take an oath not to alienate goods or rights of the deanery, etc.

15 Kal. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 95.)

To the prior and convent of the Benedictine monastery of St. Guthlac without the walls, Hereford. Indult, on the death or resignation of the present vicar, to put monks of their monastery into the vicarage of St. Peter's, Hereford, which church was formerly incorporated to them by papal authority, with a portion reserved for a secular priest as perpetual vicar. Their revenues have been so diminished by the pestilences which have long afflicted those parts, and by which even divers of their animals have perished, that they cannot maintain becoming hospitality, etc. The revenues of the vicarage are 50 marks, and those of the monastery 220.

11 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 104.)

To Robert Clerk, of Hedon in Holderness, priest. Extension of dispensation on account of illegitimacy, to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, after which he obtained a certain chantry in St. Mary's, Aldermarche, London, so that he may hold three other compatible benefices, even if one be an elective dignity, major or principal respectively, *personatus*,



1391.

or office, with or without cure, in a cathedral, metropolitan, or collegiate church, and may exchange them as often as he will for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 104d.)

To William, bishop of Winchester. Faculty, he being old and infirm, to have coadjutors of his choice without consulting his metropolitan, the chapter of Winchester or other. The coadjutors are to take an oath not to alienate goods or rights of the episcopal *mensa*, etc.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 106d.)

To the warden and scholars of the college instituted near Winchester by William, bishop of Winchester. Indult, at the said bishop's petition on behalf of the said college, commonly called 'Seinte Marie College of Winchestre,' instituted by him for a warden and seventy poor scholar clerks, who are to study grammar, that the said warden and scholars and their successors may, without licence of the diocesan or other, receive minor and holy orders from any catholic bishop of their choice in communion with the apostolic see.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 107.)

To the warden and scholars of the college instituted by William, bishop of Winchester in the university of Oxford. Indult, at the said bishop's petition on behalf of the said college, instituted by him for a warden and seventy scholars, who are to study theology, or canon or civil law, or arts, that they and their successors may, without licence of the diocesan or other, receive and convert to their own uses any offerings, gifts, and legacies.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 107d.)

To the warden and scholars of the college instituted near Winchester, etc. as above. The like indult *mutatis mutandis*.

4 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 108.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury, the bishop of London, and James Dardani, archdeacon of Norfolk, collector to the *camera* in England. Mandate—on petition of king Richard, who desires to found a college of ecclesiastics, and to acquire by purchase and apply thereto, to the amount of 1000 marks, lands and possessions in the realm belonging to French religious of divers orders, some of whom are schismatics—to grant licence to the owners thereof, after the said college has been founded and constructed, to sell to the king to the amount mentioned.

11 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 109.)

To the warden and scholars of the college instituted by William, bishop of Winchester, in the university of Oxford. Indult, on the petition, etc. as above, that they and their successors may, without licence of the diocesan or other, receive minor and holy orders from any catholic bishop of their choice in communion with the apostolic see.

17 Kal. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 113.)

Declaration of the validity of a marriage dispensation, under which Richard, earl of Arundel, and Philippa, relict of John de Hastings, earl of Pembroke, have married, knowing that they were related in the third degree of affinity and the fourth

1391.

degree of kindred. Their recent petition contained that Richard lately obtained dispensation from the present pope to marry within the third degree of kindred or of affinity or of both, and that for his said marriage some doctors assert the said dispensation to be sufficient, while others assert it to be invalid.

18 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 114d.)

Indult, at the petition of Bryan de Stapulton, temporal lord, and the inhabitants of the town of Carleton, in the diocese of York—containing that between their town and the parish church of Snayth, within whose bounds it lies, there is a certain navigable river called the Ayer, which is sometimes so flooded that they cannot convey their dead—to bury in the cemetery which is situated hard by the chapel of St. Mary the Virgin in the said town. [See f. 160.]

5 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 115.)

To John Oneachtayn, clerk, of the diocese of Clonfert. Extension of dispensation on account of illegitimacy as the son of a priest, to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, so that he may hold any mutually compatible benefices below the episcopal, and may exchange them as often as seems good to him for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces. (*Pro. Deo.*)

## DE DIVERSIS FORMIS.

15 Kal. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 128.)

Relaxation of three years and three *quadrage*ne of enjoined penance to penitents who on the feast of St. Thomas the Martyr visit and give alms for the repair and conservation of the hospital of St. Thomas the Martyr without the walls, York, and for the sustentation of the poor dwelling therein.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 128d.)

The like to penitents who on the feast of Corpus Christi visit and give alms for the repair of the church of All Saints, Multon in Holand, in the diocese of Lincoln.

Non. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 128d.)

To Anthony de Sancto Quintino, rector of Hornesey, in the diocese of York, bachelor of canon law. Extension of dispensation [below, xvii. 238]—to retain for one year the church of Setryngton, in the same diocese, which upon obtaining Hornesey (which he has not yet got) he was, by the terms of the provision lately made to him by the present pope on the voidance of that church (previously reserved to the apostolic see), bound to resign, on condition of exchanging one or other within the year for a benefice compatible with the remaining one—so that he, who is by both his parents of knightly race, has litigated for years in the apostolic palace and is still litigating about the canonry and prebend of St. Martin in St. John's, Beverley, and has not passed beyond the said year, may upon obtaining Hornesey retain Setryngton for life, and may exchange them as often as he please for two similar or dissimilar incompatible elective benefices, even if they be major dignities in cathedral churches, *personatus* and offices with cure.



1391.

2 Non. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 136.)

To the archbishops of Canterbury and York, and the bishop of London. Mandate to warn and, under pain of excommunication, to compel the restoration of all the letters, privileges, charters, and muniments concerning the paternal inheritance and rights of William, knight, of the diocese of Canterbury, son of the late Guy de Bryene, knight, which, when formerly by order of king Richard he was sent with Richard, earl of Arundel, to conquer certain provinces and places, situate near the realm, of certain of the king's enemies in the maritime parts, were deposited in a chest in his house in London, and which certain unknown persons breaking open the chest have carried off.

16 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 137.)

To the bishop of Hereford. Mandate to grant dispensation to William Parys and Sibyl Leton so that they may remain in the marriage contracted by them in ignorance that they were related in the third degree of affinity, declaring their past and future offspring legitimate.

4 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 137d.)

To the archbishop of Dublin. Mandate to grant dispensation to Roger Bron, Augustinian canon of St. Thomas the Martyr by Dublin, on account of illegitimacy, so that he may accept and hold all dignities, even abbatial, episcopal, and metropolitan.

16 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 139.)

Relaxation—in addition to that lately granted of three years and three *quadrages* to penitents who on the feast of St. Laurence visit and give alms for the conservation of his church of Læfford, in the diocese of Norwich—of two years and two *quadrages* to penitents who similarly visit and give alms during the octave.

10 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 134d.)

Relaxation, at the petition of Francis, bishop of Palestrina, vice-chancellor of the holy Roman church, of five years and five *quadrages* of enjoined penance to penitents who on the feasts of the Nativity, Annunciation, Purification, and Assumption of the Blessed Virgin, the Resurrection of our Lord, and the three days immediately following it (on which three days a great concourse of people takes place) and during the octaves of the said Nativity and Assumption, visit and give alms for the sustentation and conservation of the church of the Augustinian monastery of St. Mary de *Altopassu*, without the walls, London, the chapels and altars situate therein and those in the solemn hospital of the Blessed Virgin founded within the said monastery, in which hospital very many poor widows, wards (*pupilli*), and orphans are continually sustained.

1390.

16 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 135d.)

Relaxation of two years and two *quadrages* of enjoined penance to penitents who on the feast of the dedication visit and give alms for the conservation of the church of the Benedictine priory of Wylberfosse, in the diocese of York.

*Ibid.*

The like in regard to the church of Houghton, in the diocese of Durham.

*Ibid.*

(f. 136.)

The like in regard to the church of the priory of Handall, in the diocese of York.



1391.

7 Kal. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 157d.)

To Thomas, duke, and Eleanor, duchess of Gloucester. Indult to enter six times a year with twenty persons of either sex, without passing the night, any monasteries of enclosed religious of either sex.

16 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 160.)

Relaxation of seven years and seven *quadrage*ne of enjoined penance to penitents who on the feasts of Holy Trinity and the four feasts of the Blessed Virgin visit and give alms for the conservation of the chapel of St. Mary in the town of Carleton, in the diocese of York, and the oratory of Holy Trinity therein which has been newly built by Bryan de Stapulton, lord, and the inhabitants of the said town. [See f. 114d.]

1390.

3 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 169d.)

To Thomas Stowe, archdeacon of Bedford, D.C.L. Dispensation to him, who is official of London and holds the said archdeaconry, a dignity with cure, and canonries and prebends of Lincoln, Salisbury, and London, to hold for two years one other dignity, *personatus*, or office with cure, and (*aut*) a parish church, even if such dignity be elective, and be major after the pontifical in a cathedral or principal in a collegiate church, and to exchange them (*ipsa*) as often as he please during the said two years for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices.

1391.

6 Id. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 170.)

To William, son of Richard earl of Arundel, clerk, of the diocese of Chichester. Dispensation to him, who is in his eleventh year and is a student in arts, to hold any benefices without cure, even if some one of them be a canonry and prebend, and even if they be in metropolitan or cathedral churches; and upon attaining his fourteenth year to be promoted to all holy orders and hold a benefice with cure even if they (*sic*) be an elective dignity with cure, major after the pontifical in metropolitan or cathedral churches, or principal in collegiate.

13 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 188d.)

To Walter, abbot of St. Peter's, Gloucester. Faculty to him and his successors to absolve and dispense such of the monks (who, as it happens, by persuasion of the devil often come to blows) as have contracted or shall contract irregularity by celebrating or taking part in divine offices when under sentence of excommunication for such violence, except in cases specially reserved to the apostolic see; such things being sometimes perpetrated by malice and aforethought in order to give an excuse for wandering forth from the monastery to obtain absolution from the said see or from the ordinaries.

11 Kal. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 192d.)

To William Lullyngton, dean of Chichester. Licence, at the petition also of king Richard, to exchange the deanery, which is an elective dignity, major after the pontifical, for other similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefice or benefices, without requiring licence of the ordinary or other, resigning it for the purpose into the hands of any prelate (*prelati*) of his choice.

1391.

Such prelate is to certify names and dates to the *camera* or to its collector in those parts.

*Ibid.*

(f. 193.)

To Thomas Butiller, warden of the free royal chapel of Wyndesore. Indult, at the petition also of king Richard, to grant to farm or let under a yearly cess without obtaining licence of the ordinary, the fruits, rents, and profits of his wardenship, and meanwhile to absent himself therefrom, provided that it be served by a fit vicar.

17 Kal. April.

St. Peter's, Rome.

(f. 194.)

To Master Henry Bowet, archdeacon of Lincoln, J.U.D. papal chaplain and auditor. Licence to him, who is also auditor-general of causes in the court of the *camera*, to resign, as often as he please, his benefices for purpose of exchange into the hands of any ordinary or ordinaries, without requiring the licence of the apostolic see. The ordinaries are to certify the *camera* or its collector as usual.

1390.

2 Kal. Dec.

St. Peter's, Rome.

(f. 196.)

To Thomas Haxey, canon of Lichfield. Dispensation to him who is a priest and holds canonries and prebends of Lichfield and Suthwell, and the chapel of Lasduche, in the diocese of Durham, value together 110 marks, to receive and hold for three years two benefices with cure, even if one of them be an elective dignity, major after the pontifical in a cathedral or metropolitan, or principal in a collegiate church, *personatus*, office, perpetual administration, or parish church, and to exchange the same as often as seems good to him for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices.

1391.

11 Kal. Sept.

St. Peter's, Rome.

(f. 196d.)

To the bishop of Lichfield. Mandate, after due consideration, to dispense Edmund Leversegge, scholar of that diocese, of illegitimate birth, so that he may be ordained and hold three benefices, even if one have cure of souls, and be an elective dignity, major after the pontifical in a metropolitan, or principal in a collegiate church, *personatus*, administration, office, or canonry and prebend in a cathedral or metropolitan church, or a parish church; and may exchange them as often as he please for similar or dissimilar benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

4 Id. April.

St. Peter's, Rome.

(f. 197.)

To William Cullyng, canon of St. Thomas the Martyr, Glasneye, in the diocese of Exeter. Dispensation to him—who holds besides his said canonry and prebend the parish church of Opton [Pyn], in the said diocese, value together 30 marks, and who has recently had from the present pope provision, on its avoidance, of the provostship of the said church of St. Thomas, value 40 marks; of canonries of Salisbury and Exeter with expectations of prebends and dignities, *personatus*, or offices; and of a benefice with or without cure in the common or several gift of the bishop, dean and chapter, and each and singular the canons of Exeter—to hold for two years two benefices with cure, even if they be dignities, *personatus* and offices in cathe-



1391.

dral or collegiate churches, or be parish churches, and to exchange them meanwhile as often as he please for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices. One of the two he is, within the said period, to exchange for another compatible with the remaining one, otherwise the one first obtained is to be resigned. [Cancelled. Note in margin: *Cassata propter nimiam eius correcturam et registrata infra penultimo folio. See f. 234d.*]

14 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 205.)

To the bishop of London. Mandate, on petition of Thomas, earl of Nottingham, and John de Holand, earl of Huntingdon, and of king Richard, John's brother (*germanus*), to grant a dispensation whereby Thomas son of the said Thomas, and Constance daughter of John, who are in their fifth and fourth years respectively, and who are related on both sides in the fourth degree of kindred, may be espoused, and on coming to full age, married.

4 Non. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 207d.)

Relaxation of five years and five *quadrage*ne of enjoined penance to penitents who on the four feasts of St. Mary the Virgin and the feast of St. Mary Magdalen visit and give alms for the conservation of their church of Cobbham, in the diocese of Rochester, in which John de Cobbham, baron of the barony of Cobbham, is said to have founded and endowed a college of chaplains. [See f. 67.]

11 Kal. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 210d.)

To the Augustinian abbot and convent of Nottely, in the diocese of Lincoln. Indult to them to have, like some other places of their order in England, the use of Salisbury, that of St. Augustine having become, on account of the rigour of their order, too burdensome (*nimis grave*) for them. [The date is corrected in the margin from September to October by the corrector.]

*Ibid.*

To Thomas, duke of Gloucester. Indult to have mass and other divine offices celebrated in his chapel, even in his absence, provided that the governor of his household, or the dean or warden of the chapel, be present.

6 Kal. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 215.)

To the Cluniac prior and convent of Lewes. Appropriation—in consideration of their losses of arable and fruit-bearing lands, meadows, pasturages, etc. through maritime and other inundations, of the ransom they have had to pay for the prior, taken by French and Spaniards near the priory, and long held captive in France, of the destruction by the same of their possessions, the burning of their crops, and the capture of their serfs (*servos*), whereby the priory, in which there are at present 58 monks and one lay-brother, and which is situate near the king's highway, cannot sustain itself nor exercise hospitality—of the churches of their patronage of West Hothlegh, Peccham, and Dychenynge, and the chapel of Wynelesfelde, annexed to Dychenynge, value in all 80 marks, which churches have perpetual vicars instituted therein, the value of the priory itself being 1600 marks.



1391 (?).

18 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 224.)

To Anne, queen of England. Indult to enter as often as she please, with a suite of fifty honest persons of either sex, any monastery of enclosed religious women and to eat and drink therein, but not to pass the night. [Cancelled with strokes only, without marginal note. The date is incomplete, no year being indicated, and the subscription of the corrector is not added.]

1391.

4 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 224d.)

To Richard, son of Thomas earl of Kent, clerk, of the diocese of Winchester. Extension, at the petition of king Richard his uncle, of the dispensation recently granted him, then, as now, in his thirteenth year only—to accept when in his fourteenth year any benefice, even a dignity (even if major after the pontifical in a cathedral or metropolitan church), *personatus*, perpetual administration, or office, with or without cure, even if in a secular or regular church and elective—so that he may exchange it for a similar or dissimilar benefice, and may when in his eighteenth year be elected archbishop, metropolitan, or bishop of such cathedral church, secular or regular.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 225.)

Grant, at the petition of king Richard, that twenty-four of the clerks of his household to be nominated by him, beneficed or not, and who otherwise would not have the right, may wear grey or minever tippets (*almutiis de grisio sive variis*) within his chapel and without.

16 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 226.)

Relaxation of four years and four *quadragene* to penitents who on St. Nicholas's day visit and give alms for the conservation of his church of the Augustinian priory of Burscogh, in the diocese of Lichfield.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 226d.)

The like to penitents who on the feasts of St. Laurence, St. Stephen, and St. Vincent similarly visit and give alms to their parish church of Bakechild, in the diocese of Canterbury.

*Ibid.*

The like to penitents who on the feast of St. Margaret similarly visit and give alms to the chapel of her poor hospital by Langwath, in the diocese of Lincoln.

11 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 226d.)

The like to penitents who on the four feasts of the Blessed Virgin similarly visit and give alms to the chapel of St. Mary the Virgin de Pole in the parish church of Meyvot, in the diocese of St. Asaph.

16 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 227.)

The like to penitents who on the same feasts similarly visit and give alms to the church of St. Mary the Virgin, Norton, in the diocese of Canterbury.

11 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 228d.)

Relaxation of seven years and seven *quadragene* to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week; and of a hundred days to those who during the said octaves and six days, visit and give alms for the conservation of the chapel of St. Mary the Virgin of the college of scholar clerks founded near Winchester by bishop William.

1391.

*Ibid.*

(f. 229.)

To John de Wykeham, rector of Crondale, in the diocese of Winchester. Dispensation to him, who holds under letters of the present pope canonries of Chichester, Lincoln, and Exeter with expectation of prebends, and the aforesaid church, whose value is 130 marks, to hold for three years, together with the said church, one other benefice, even if a dignity, *personatus*, or office, with cure, or a parish church, and to exchange both as often as he please for similar or dissimilar benefices. He is to exchange during the said term either of such incompatible benefices for another compatible with the remaining one; otherwise the first obtained of such incompatible benefices is to be resigned. [See Reg. Lat. lxvii. f. 88d.]

2 Id. Aug.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 229d.)

To John Chaundeler, rector of Werbelington, in the diocese of Winchester. Dispensation, at the petition also of king Richard and queen Anne, to hold together with Werbelington, value 40 marks, one other parish church, or an elective dignity with cure, major after the pontifical or principal accordingly, *personatus* or office, or other benefice with cure, in a cathedral or collegiate church, and to exchange both as often as he please for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices.

14 Kal. March.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 231.)

To the archbishop of York. Mandate, on petition of John Kep, of Treyngton, and William his son, laymen, of Norwich, born serfs (*servi originarii*) of the bishop and church of Ely, to grant licence to bishop John, his oath against alienation of the property of his *mensa* notwithstanding, to free the said laymen from the yoke of serfdom (*servitutis*).

16 Kal. March.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 231.)

Relaxation of four years and four *quadragene* of enjoined penance to penitents who on the feast of the Nativity of St. John Baptist visit and give alms for the conservation of his church of the Benedictine priory of nuns, Kylborn, in the diocese of London.

11 Kal. Aug.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 231d.)

Relaxation of six years and six *quadragene* of enjoined penance to penitents who on the feast of St. Mary Magdalene visit and give alms for the conservation of the chapel of her poor hospital without the walls, Lynn (*Villelennée*), in the diocese of Norwich.

*Ibid.*

Relaxation of six years and six *quadragene* to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year, the feasts of St. Leonard and the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week; and of a hundred days to those who during the said octaves and six days, visit and give alms for the conservation of the parish church, called the chapel of St. Leonard, Eynysham, in the diocese of Lincoln.

*Ibid.*

(f. 232.)

Relaxation of six years and six *quadragene* to penitents who on the four feasts of the Blessed Virgin similarly visit and give alms to the parish church of St. Mary the Virgin, Chatham, in the diocese of Rochester.



1391.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 232d.)

The like, during ten years, to penitents who give alms for the repair of the bridge of Islepe, in the diocese of Lincoln, which is about to fall into ruin. The pope strictly forbids these present letters to be sent by *questuarii*; if this be attempted they are invalid.

*Ibid.*

(f. 233.)

Relaxation of six years and six *quadrages* to penitents who on the four feasts of the Blessed Virgin visit and give alms for the conservation of the chapel of St. Mary the Virgin in the church of the Carmelite house at Maldon, in the diocese of London.

*Ibid.*

The like to penitents who on the feast of St. Nicholas similarly visit and give alms to his chapel at Lynn (*Villelennce*), in the diocese of Norwich.

*Ibid.*

The like to penitents who on the feast of St. Roger similarly visit and give alms to his church of the Premonstratensian monastery of Beleigh, in the diocese of London.

1390.

7 Id. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 233d.)

To John Bodeln, rector of Kenn (*Hena*), in the diocese of Exeter. Dispensation to hold for two years, together with the said church and the canonry and prebend which he holds in St. Davids, value together 100 marks, one other benefice, even an elective dignity with cure, major after the pontifical in a metropolitan or cathedral, or principal in a collegiate church, *personatus*, office, or administration.

1391.

4 Id. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 234d.)

To William Cullyng, rector of Opton Pyn, in the diocese of Exeter. Dispensation, *motu proprio*, to him—who for several years last elapsed (†) has been . . . of the Roman court ( . . . *te qui a (†) pluribus annis proxime (†) elapsis (†) nostre Romane curie . . . (†) existis . . .* This is not in f. 197) and who holds the said parish church, value 20 marks, and has [recently] had from the present pope provision, upon its voidance, of the provostship of St. Thomas the Martyr, Glasneye, value 40 marks (possession of which he has not yet obtained),—to accept one other benefice with cure, even if it be a perpetual vicarage, parish church, elective dignity with cure, major or principal and united respectively, *personatus*, or office, in a metropolitan, cathedral, or collegiate church; to retain it and his parish church for life together with his provostship, whether the latter have cure or no; and to exchange as often as he please his parish church and such benefice for two similar or dissimilar benefices incompatible with his provostship. (*De Mandato*.) [This letter, which ends the volume, begins on the penultimate folio, 234d, and occupies the *recto* of 235, which is much water-stained. See f. 197.]



## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XV.

## DE BENEFICIIS VACATURIS.

1391.

4 Non. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 100d.)

To William Westwode, clerk, of the diocese of Norwich. Reservation of a benefice, value 25 marks with cure of souls or 18 without, in the common or several gift of the abbot and convent of St. Albans.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Norwich, the prior of Speneye in the same diocese, and a foreign bishop named. (*Pro Deo.*)

1390.

2 Id. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 104d.)

To the official of Dublin. Mandate to reserve to John Patrik, priest, of the diocese of Kildare (*Daren.*), if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, a benefice, value 25 marks with cure of souls or 18 without, in the common or several gift of the prior and brethren of the Augustinian hospital of St. John Baptist without the new gate, Dublin.

## DE EXHIBITIS.

1391.

13 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 184.)

To John, bishop of Lincoln. Mandate to surrogate Stephen Merston, clerk, of his diocese, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, to whatever right John Ade had in the church of Adestoke, value 40 marks, about which a cause arose between them, which, by John's appeal, was brought to the apostolic see, and during which John (who had obtained the church by exchange, made by authority of bishop John, with John Reynes for that of Adygton, in the said diocese) died at the Roman court.

## DE REGULARIBUS.

10 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 233.)

To the prior of Coventry. Mandate to summon those concerned, and to confirm the election of Rose de Everhusen, nun of Nuneton, in the diocese of Lichfield, of the order of Fontevraud, made on the death of Margaret, prioress of that monastery; the election of prior and prioress belonging, by ancient custom, to the convent, and its confirmation belonging, both by the statutes of the order and by like custom, to the abbess of Fontevraud in the diocese of Poitiers, who is an adherent of the anti-pope called Clement VII. The like confirmation of canonical elections of prior or prioress is to be made while the schism lasts.

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XVI.

## DE PREBENDIS ET DIGNITATIBUS VACANTIBUS.

1391.

3 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's Rome.  
(f. 27.)

To Thomas de Mountagu, licentiate of canon and civil law. Provision, at the petition also of the king his kinsman, of the deanery of Salisbury, a dignity with cure, value 450 marks, void by the resignation of Angelus, cardinal priest of St. Laurence's in Damaso. The deanery was held by the late James, cardinal deacon of St. George's in Velabro, on whose death the chapter (to whom by ancient, approved, and hitherto observed custom the election belongs) elected—perhaps in ignorance of Urban VI.'s reservation on their avoidance of all benefices of cardinals—Robert, bishop of London, then canon of Chichester, who got confirmation from the ordinary, whilst pope Urban made provision of the same to the late Thomas, cardinal deacon of St. Mary's in Domnica. Upon Robert's receiving from Urban provision of the see of London and his consecration, the chapter elected Mountagu, then canon of Bromesburde, in the diocese of Hereford, who likewise got confirmation from the ordinary. Subsequently, upon the death of Urban VI. and cardinal Thomas, the present pope, in accordance with the usual general reservation, at his accession, of benefices of cardinals, made provision of the deanery to the above-named cardinal Angelus, who has resigned, as above. The provision is made notwithstanding that Mountagu holds the parish church of Chaddesey, in the diocese of Wells, which is to be resigned, and the said canonry and prebend, value in all 60 marks.

Concurrent mandate to the archbishop of Canterbury, the archdeacon of Worcester, and the prior of Winchester.

## DE BENEFICIIS VACANTIBUS.

10 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 111.)

To the official of Rochester. Mandate to collate and assign to John Merys, priest, of the diocese of Canterbury, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, the perpetual vicarage of Gyllingham in the diocese of Rochester, value 60 marks, void recently by the death of William near the castle of Trys, in the diocese of Spoleto, not more than two days' journey from Rome whither he had come for his affairs and whence he was returning and where the pope was residing.

## DE PREBENDIS ET DIGNITATIBUS VACATURIS.

6 Id. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 175.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury. Mandate to make provision to William Fisscher, rector of Clayton, in the diocese of Chichester, if found fit after examination, of a canonry of Chichester, and to reserve to him, if found fit in Latin, or if he swear to be so within a year, a prebend and dignity, not major after the pontifical, *personatus* or office with or without cure, or if not found sufficiently fit, and if he do not so swear a



1391.

prebend and office without cure; notwithstanding that William holds also a certain benefice without cure, called a chantry (*cantoriā*), in Chichester. On his obtaining such dignity, *personatus*, or office with cure (*curatum officium*), Clayton is to be resigned.

Non. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 179.)

To John Rede, bachelor of canon law. Provision of a canonry of Waterford with reservation of a prebend and elective dignity with cure, major after the pontifical, *personatus* or office; notwithstanding that he holds the canonry and prebend of Downaghmore in Limerick; is litigating in the apostolic palace about the archdeaconry of Cork, of which he has not yet got possession; has recently had provision from the present pope of canonries of Ferns and Lismore, and this day of Cashel, with expectation of prebends; and has lately had provision, on its voidance, of the church of Cuslowe, in the diocese of Lincoln, of which he likewise has not yet got possession. Upon obtaining such dignity, *personatus*, or office with cure (*curatum officium*), he is to surrender his right in respect of the said church and archdeaconry.

Concurrent mandate to the prior of Kenlis, in the diocese of Ossory, the dean of Ferns, and Richard Yong, canon of Lincoln. (*Pro Deo.*)

## DE PREBENDIS VACATURIS.

11 Kal. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 203d.)

To the bishop of Hereford. Mandate to make provision to Robert Chandos, rector of Deriton, in the diocese of Chichester, if found fit after examination, of a canonry of York, and to reserve to him, if found fit in Latin, or if he swear to be so within a year, a prebend and elective dignity, not major after the pontifical, etc. as above, f. 175, as far as "notwithstanding." On his obtaining such dignity, etc. Deriton is to be resigned.

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XVII.

## DE EXHIBITIS, LIBER SECUNDUS.

4 Non. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 1.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury, the bishop of Salisbury, and a foreign bishop named. Mandate to assign a term within which, under pain of excommunication, etc. John Haseley, priest, of the diocese of Worcester, is to give up the rectory of Cleyve in the same diocese to Henry Bowet, papal chaplain, who on its voidance had papal provision, it having been previously reserved. A cause arose between Henry and the late John Bryan, clerk, and was ventilated at the apostolic see, where Henry (John dying meanwhile) obtained a definitive sentence; but Henry, bishop of Worcester, not ignorant of the said provision, has intruded John Haseley into the church. If



1391.

the bishop hinder execution he is to incur penalty of 10,000 gold florins, and is to be warned to remove John under the like penalty within a term to be fixed.

*Ibid.*

(f. 2.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury, the bishop of London, and another named. The like in respect of John called 'Thomas,' clerk, of the diocese of Lincoln, kinsman of the bishop of Worcester, the archdeaconry of Lincoln, and the same Henry Bowet, who on its voidance had papal provision thereof. A cause arose between Henry and the late Nicholas Chaddesden, clerk, and was ventilated at the apostolic see, where Henry obtained a definitive sentence, and upon Nicholas's appeal (who died meanwhile) obtained a second one under commission by the present pope. John, bishop of Lincoln, who after the first sentence had sequestered the archdeaconry by papal mandate, upon the death of Nicholas intruded John, violating the sequestration. If the bishop hinder Bowet from obtaining possession, he is to incur penalty of 10,000 gold florins, and is to be warned to remove John within a term to be fixed, under further penalty of having the church of Lincoln placed under an interdict.

2 Kal. March.

St. Peter's, Rome.

(f. 3.)

To Ralph Tregrison, canon and dean of Exeter, D.C.L. Exemption for life, in consideration of his infirmities, from the jurisdiction of the bishop of Exeter, placing him immediately under the protection of the apostolic see.

13 Kal. March.

St. Peter's, Rome.

(f. 10d.)

To the Benedictine prior and chapter of Coventry. Indult that the sub-prior or sacristan, or other fit monk of their choice, may administer sacraments and sacramentals, in time of necessity only, to servitors and other persons belonging to their church, and to extraneous persons who repair thither, the perpetual vicar of the parish church of Holy Trinity, which belongs to them, and within whose bounds their church is situate, being accustomed to do so in cases of necessity, so that it is often needful for the doors of the monastery to be opened at night, and the said vicar or his priest to be introduced into the prior's chamber or other secret places where the sick lie, the which is reputed dangerous and very unonest.

2 Id. March.

St. Peter's, Rome.

(f. 11d.)

To William Mackachathmayl, priest, of the diocese of Derry (*Deren*). Rehabilitation of him, who is a student of canon law at Oxford, and who, after having been formally dispensed by papal authority as the son of a priest to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, obtained the church of Furnay in the said diocese; he having also obtained without further dispensation, by collation of bishop Simon and the dean and chapter, a canonry of Derry, void by the resignation to them of Gilbert Odunnay, which canonry he is to resign forthwith. He has now further dispensation to hold any benefices, even if canonries and prebends or offices in metropolitan or cathedral churches, and even if one of them have cure or be an elective dignity with cure, major after the pontifical, or a *personatus*, and to exchange them

1391.

as often as seems good to him for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

14 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 21d.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury, the abbot of Bokelond, in the diocese of Exeter, and the dean of Exeter. Mandate to proceed to the execution of the sentence below given at the apostolic see against John Tyssington, minister provincial, William Chypton, guardian, John Tremur, John Edyngton, Robert Domyng, Henry Cely, William Kingeston, and John called 'Thomas,' Friars Minors, in a cause between them and Michael Cergeaux, perpetual vicar of Sutton by Plymouth, concerning a certain oratory and other buildings, which the said minister, guardian, and friars had, despite the protest of the ordinary and of the said vicar, caused to be built within the boundaries of the parish church. The cause was long ventilated at the apostolic see, where Michael obtained a definitive sentence whereby the said new work was ordered to be destroyed and demolished. His present petition adds that the said minister and others, whilst the suit was still pending, have had the oratory consecrated by a certain bishop, have publicly boasted that they would defend themselves by lay power, and, favoured by the secular power, go on daily with the building. Until the cause be terminated no divine offices are to be celebrated or heard, sacraments or sacramentals administered or received, oblations received or made in the said place, under pain of excommunication, suspension, and interdict, as well of the friars as of the parishioners.

6 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 26.)

To the bishop of London, the abbot of Langdon, in the diocese of Canterbury, and the prior of Holy Trinity, London. Mandate, on petition of John Preston, monk of St. Augustine's without the walls, Canterbury, S.T.P. papal chaplain, to compel the abbot and convent, in case of their refusal on the ground of his appointment as papal chaplain and penitentiary, to admit him to a stall in choir and place in chapter, and to provide him with commons.

15 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 57.)

To the archdeacon of Northampton. Mandate to summon the Augustinian prioress and convent of St. John Baptist, Rothewell, in the diocese of Lincoln, and others concerned, and if the facts be as stated, to assign a fitting portion from his church to John Herry, perpetual vicar of Desburgh, in the same diocese, which belongs to the priory, his petition containing that his fruits, rents, and profits are diminished.

4 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 65d.)

To John de Wynthorpe, perpetual vicar of Strubly, in the diocese of Lincoln. Extension of dispensation on account of illegitimacy to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, so that he may hold two compatible benefices only, even if one of them be a canonry and prebend in a cathedral or metropolitan church, and may exchange them as often as seems good to him for other mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.



1391.

16 Kal. April. To the bishops of Hereford and Derry (*Deren.*) and the archdeacon of Brecon, in St. Davids. Mandate to proceed to the execution of two definitive sentences in *possessorio iudicio* only, obtained at the apostolic see by John ap Jorwerth, removing Gilbert Nichol, priest, of the diocese of St. Davids, who had despoiled John of his canonry and prebend of Abergwyly, obtained by him under papal authority. John's present petition adds that while the suit was pending Gilbert resigned, and that Richard Leythwardyn, priest, of the diocese of Hereford, intruded himself. The sentences are to be proceeded with as against Richard and any other intruders, and the canonry and prebend given to John. (*Pro Deo.*)

15 Kal. March. To the archdeacon of Northampton. Mandate as above, f. 57.  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 74.)

6 Id. May. Erection into a monastery, with prior Richard as abbot—at the petition of the said prior and the convent, and of John, duke of Lancaster, the patron—of the Augustinian priory of St. Mary's, Norton, in the diocese of Lichfield, which is dependent on no monastery. (*Pro Deo.*)  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 101.)

5 Kal. May. To Malachy Ohymayr, clerk, of the diocese of Killaloe (*Laonien.*), bachelor of medicine. Extension of successive dispensations on account of illegitimacy—(i) to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, (ii) to hold two other mutually compatible benefices, even if canonries and prebends or dignities, *personatus*, or offices in metropolitan or cathedral churches, and exchange them as often as should seem good to him for similar or di-similar mutually compatible benefices—so that he may hold two other benefices compatible with the aforesaid, even if canonries and prebends, elective dignities with cure, major after the pontifical, *personatus*, or offices in metropolitan or cathedral churches, and may exchange them as often as seems good to him for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces. (*Pro Deo.*)  
St. Peter's, Rome. (f. 106d.)

16 Kal. June. To Cosmatus, cardinal priest of St. Cross in Jerusalem. Mandate to separate from the Augustinian abbot Hugh and the convent of St. Andrew's, Vercelli, and to appropriate to another church or monastery a certain dependent member of theirs in the diocese of Ely, wherein is the parish church of St. Andrew Chesterton. They have been accustomed to send thither a proctor with power to institute a priest or vicar to serve the church, and to transmit the remainder of the tithes, fruits, etc.; but on account of the distance and expense there results to them little and sometimes no utility at all; and they fear, moreover, through the malevolent and assiduous efforts of certain persons of those parts, the total loss of their rights. The present executor is chosen because, having very often visited, when in minor orders, the said member [as collector in England], he is fully informed in regard to the facts. Faculty is given to



1391.

provide from the revenues of such other church or monastery an equal or greater annual rent to the said abbey of St. Andrew's.

2 Kal. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 109d.)

To the Benedictine abbot and convent of St. Peter's, Gloucester. Appropriation of the church of Chepyng Nortum, in the diocese of Lincoln, of their patronage, value 70 marks, that of the monastery itself being 2000, with which 40 persons and more are sustained, so as to enable them, as in accordance with their statutes they have been accustomed and are bound, to send three or four monks to Oxford or other university, with 15 marks a year apiece for their sustentation, to study in theology or other lawful faculties. The appropriation is to take effect on the resignation or death of the present rector.

5 Non. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 141d.)

To the Benedictine abbess and convent of St. Mary's, Winchester. Confirmation of the appropriation of the church of Ercheffont of their patronage, value 40 marks, made to them by Ralph, bishop of Wells, then bishop of Salisbury, with consent of William Potyn, archdeacon (within whose archdeaconry Ercheffont lies), and the chapter of Salisbury, and fortified with their respective seals, the revenues of the monastery being 450, their movable goods having much diminished, many of their animals having perished, and their arable lands being uncultivated by reason of the pestilences.

## DE DIVERSIS FORMIS.

Id. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 146d.)

Relaxation of two years and two *quadragene* to penitents who on the feast of St. John before the Latin Gate visit and give alms for the repair of the chapel of St. John the Evangelist in the town of Burstall, in the diocese of Lincoln, which is very ruinous, and for the construction, newly commenced, of the bell tower.

2 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 146d.)

Relaxation during ten years of four years and four *quadragene* to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year, and that of St. Peter ad Vincula, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week; and of a hundred days to those who during the said octaves and six days visit and give alms for the conservation of the church of St. Peter ad Vincula, Crosthweyc by Spykesworth, in the diocese of Norwich.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 147.)

The like relaxation during ten years to penitents who give alms for the repair of the wooden bridge at Schelforde Parva, in the diocese of Ely. The pope strictly forbids these presents to be sent by *questuarii*; if this be attempted they are invalid.

9 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 152.)

To Roger Berwyk, perpetual vicar of Scherdestoke, or Cherdestoke, in the diocese of Salisbury, bachelor of canon law. Indult for seven years to absent himself while studying letters at an university, to enjoy the fruits, and to let them to farm.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Derry (*Deren.*), the abbot of Aleyndon (Abingdon), and the official of London.

## 1391.

16 Kal. March. Relaxation of four years and four *quadrages* to penitents who on the feast of St. Nicholas visit and give alms for the conservation of his church of Dersingham, in the diocese of Norwich.

2 Kal. March. The like to penitents who on the four feasts of the Blessed Virgin similarly visit and give alms for the conservation of the altar of St. Mary on the right side of the church of St. Augustine without the walls, Canterbury.

*Ibid.* (f. 153.) The like to penitents who on the same feasts similarly visit and give alms for the conservation of the chapel of St. Mary in the church of the Cistercian monastery of Sibton, in the diocese of Norwich.

*Ibid.* The like to penitents who on the same feasts similarly visit and give alms to the church, called chapel, of St. Mary in the fields (*campis*), in the diocese of Norwich.

16 Kal. March. The like to penitents who on the feasts of the nativity (i.e. the martyrdom), the chains, and the chair of St. Peter, similarly visit and give alms to the church of St. Peter Westlenn, in the diocese of Norwich.

*Ibid.* The like to penitents who on the feasts of the nativity and beheading of St. John Baptist similarly visit and give alms to his church at Norwich.

2 Kal. March. The like to penitents who on the four feasts of St. Mary the Virgin similarly visit and give alms to her altar in the church of St. Helen, Abyndon.

*Ibid.* The like to penitents who on the same feasts similarly visit and give alms to the chapel of St. Mary the Virgin, Morselet, Langforde, in the diocese of Norwich.

16 Kal. March. The like to penitents who on the feasts of St. John Baptist similarly visit and give alms to his poor-hospital at Shrewsbury.

7 Kal. Feb. To the abbots of St. Mary's and St. Thomas the Martyr's by Dublin, and William Pirrone, canon of Dublin. Mandate to summon John de Swinton, or Swindon, who has not obtained holy orders after holding for a year and more the treasurership of Dublin, value 50 marks, an elective dignity with cure, not major after the pontifical, void under the statutes of the church of Dublin, which provide that the holder is bound to receive holy orders within a year of his obtaining possession, and if not, be deprived. They are to collate and assign to John Teyr, clerk, of the diocese of Kildare (*Daren.*), the said treasurership, void as above, or by the death of James Stanton, who was a member of the papal court (*curialis*) and died in a wood, in the diocese of Tivoli, not more than two days' journey from Rome, where Urban VI. was residing, or void in any other way; notwithstanding that Teyr has lately had provision from the



1391.

present pope of a benefice with or without cure, in the common or several gift of the bishop, dean and chapter, and each and singular the canons of Lincoln and of Salisbury, which provisions are upon his obtaining the treasurership annulled as regards benefices with cure only.

Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 160.)

To Richard Clifford, rector of Ford, in the diocese of Winchester. Dispensation to him—who is a member of the king's household, and who holds, besides Ford, the free chapel of St. Mary Gosmonthe, in the diocese of Durham, the wardenship of the hospital of St. James by Westminster Abbey, and canonries and prebends of Lincoln, Salisbury, Wells, and Glaston (Glasney) (and who has had papal provision, on their voidance, of the canonry and prebend of Leghton Bussord in Lincoln, possession of which he has not yet obtained; *cancelled with strokes only*)—to hold together with his parish church one other benefice with cure, even an elective dignity with cure, major after the pontifical in a cathedral or metropolitan, or principal in a collegiate church, and to exchange both as often as he think good for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices.

4 Id. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 161d.)

To Thomas de Southam, archdeacon of Oxford, in Lincoln. Indult for five years to visit his archdeaconry by deputy, and to receive the due procurations in ready money to the daily amount of 30 silver *Tournois*, 12 to the gold florin of Florence.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of London, the abbot of Westminster, and John Southam, canon of Lincoln.

7 Id. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 169.)

To Richard, abbot of St. Mary's, Norton, in the diocese of Lichfield. Faculty to him, who has recently had provision from the pope, to receive benediction from any catholic bishop of his choice in communion with the apostolic see, who shall receive from him the usual oath of fealty according to the form enclosed, to be sent by the abbot under his seal to the pope; without prejudice to the bishop of Lichfield, to whom the monastery is of ordinary right subject.

11 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 175d.)

To the bishop of Limerick. Mandate, as below, on behalf of the Augustinian prior and convent of Killagh (*Belloloco*), in the diocese of Ardfert. Urban VI. learning that they had long held as appropriated to them the church of Dayngyn, in the same diocese, enjoying the fruits, a perpetual vicar's portion having never been assigned, and that they had had the church served by a secular priest, whom they recalled from year to year, to the peril of the souls of the parishioners, issued letters ordering the bishop, dean, and archdeacon of Ardfert, their names not being expressed, if they found the above to be true, to institute a perpetual vicarage with fitting portion, and to collate and assign it to John Omochlehayn priest, of the said diocese. Afterwards—upon its being stated on the part of the said John to the present pope that the said executors proceeding to carry out the mandate of Urban VI.



1391.

promulgated a definitive sentence, and that the prior and convent, as they did not in accordance therewith admit John to the vicarage within a certain term, long sustained sentence of excommunication, hardening their hearts—the pope issued letters ordering the executors to aggravate the processes (*ipsos [processus] aggravare*). The recent petition of prior Thomas and the convent contained that although they had lawfully protested, and sought to be admitted to prove that the said first letters were notoriously surreptitious and such that under them no proceedings could nor ought to be taken at the instance of the said John, inasmuch as the said executors unjustly refused to hear them, they appealed to the apostolic see; moreover, as the executors, although the time of the prosecution of this first appeal had not elapsed, proceeded further in the cause, added under pretext of the said second letters sentences of suspension and interdict, and refused to give the prior and convent a copy thereof, they appealed again to the apostolic see. The same petition added that although they made all possible diligence in the matter of the appeals, they have been delayed by the death of John the late prior on his way to the Roman court to petition for papal letters touching them, and by the great distance. The pope on the said petition now orders the bishop of Limerick to summon John and others concerned, to absolve prior Thomas and the convent from the sentence of excommunication, a salutary penance being enjoined, to remove and relax the sentences of suspension and interdict, and if he find the monastery injured by the above definitive sentence to admit their appeal and decide it.

6 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 179.)

Confirmation of certain letters of Urban VI. as below, on behalf of John, son of Michael de la Pole, knight, canon of St. John's, Beverley. Lately, on 2 Kal. Aug. anno 8 [1385], Urban VI. ordered provision to be made to him of a canonry and prebend of Beverley, which had become void by the promotion and consecration of Walter [Skirlawe], now bishop of Durham, at that date (*tunc*) of Wells, to Lichfield and Coventry; and afterwards, on 17 Kal. Jan. in the same year of his pontificate [1385], made provision of the said canonry and prebend which is called the prebend of St. Andrew's altar, thus void, to Master Thomas de Walkyngton, canon of York, then dean of Exeter, papal chaplain. The cause which thereupon arose, although it had not lawfully devolved to the apostolic court, was committed by that pope, at the instance of Thomas, to Master John Egidii, chaplain etc. who, on Thomas's statement that John after being cited had despoiled him and intruded himself, gave a definitive sentence whereby he declared the provision made to Thomas to be canonical, removed John, and condemned him in fruits and costs. And because the prebend was one to be held by a priest, and John at the time of his provision was in his twelfth year or thereabouts, of which no mention was made therein, and therefore doubted whether it might not be reputed surrepti-



1391.

tious, the same pope by other letters annulled Thomas's provision and the above sentence, imposed on him perpetual silence, ordered the cause to be remitted to his chancery, and confirmed the letters granted to John as though the said mention had been made. Afterwards, on its being set forth to the present pope by Thomas that John had signified to Urban VI. that his grace had been prior to that of Thomas, whereas Thomas's was a month earlier than John's, as would be clear from the register of petitions signed by that pope, and that it was because he had been circumvented by this signification that that pope had declared Thomas's grace surreptitious and had again annulled the sentence in his favour, the present pope, at the instance of Thomas, committed the cause to Master Peter Gasconis, chaplain etc. who confirmed the sentence of Master John. John's appeal against this was committed to Bertrand, bishop of Gubbio, then chaplain etc. who confirmed Peter's sentence, and condemned John in fruits and costs. The pope, *motu proprio*, not on John's petition, seeing that the cause was remitted by Urban VI. to the chancery, confirms the last letters granted to John by Urban VI. and annuls the sentences of the auditors Peter and Bertrand, and his own letters executory thereof, imposing silence on Thomas.

Concurrent mandate to the archbishop of York, the archdeacon of Sudbury in Norwich, and a foreign bishop named.

5 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 182.)

To James Dardani, archdeacon of Norfolk, licentiate of civil law. Indult during three years to visit his archdeaconry by deputy, and to receive procurations in ready money to the daily amount of 30 silver *Tournois*, 12 to the gold florin of Florence.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of London, the abbot of St. Peter's, Westminster, and the archdeacon of Oxford.

6 Id. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 183d.)

Perpetual appropriation, at the petition of king Richard and Robert bishop of London his kinsman, to the bishop's *mensa*, value 2000 marks, of the churches of Stebenheth, Fulham, and Hakeneye, value 330 marks, of his patronage. It was lately set forth on their behalf to Urban VI. that by reason of the yearly influx to London of nobles and others, especially in parliaments and councils of the king and realm, the bishop is put to great charges, and that the buildings on his manors are in need of repair, and also the bell-tower and nave of his church of London on account of a recent earthquake, which charges and repair he is unable to support and carry out. The appropriation, which was granted by Urban VI. for the pontificate of bishop Robert only, is now made perpetual. It is to take effect on the resignation or death of the present rectors, perpetual vicars, with fit portions assigned, being instituted.

Non. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 187.)

To James Dardani, collector to the *camera* in England. Mandate to assign to Francis Johanni[ni] and Joquetus Dini, merchants of Florence, or their proctors, from moneys collected and to be collected by him in England, the sum of 260*l.* sterling as

1391.

the equivalent (*loco*) of 1515 gold florins of the *camera*, and 30 Bolognioni, which Spinellus Francisci and his fellows, merchants of Florence, have assigned to the *camera* as a loan; the collector is to make the usual two instruments, and the said merchants have hereby faculty to give acquittance for the said sum of 260*l.* sterling. (*De curia*.) [Verbatim as above, Reg. cccxiii. f. 123*d.* except that 260*l.* is here both times indicated. See Reg. Lat. xiii. f. 279.]

1390.

15 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 197.)

Relaxation of three years and three *quadrage*ne to penitents who on the feast of the Holy Trinity and the other principal feasts of the year and that of the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week; and of a hundred days to those who during the said octaves and six days visit and give alms to the fabric of the chapel of Bolteby, annexed to the church of Feliskyrk, in the diocese of York.

2 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 203.)

Relaxation of two years and two *quadrage*ne to penitents who on Whitsun day visit and give alms for the repair of the chapel of the confraternity of Holy Trinity, in the parish church of All Saints, Northampton.

Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 205.)

To Master Thomas de Walkington, canon of York, doctor of canon law, papal chaplain. Indult to him, who is also auditor of causes in the apostolic palace, to receive the fruits of his benefices, the daily distributions alone excepted, as long as he shall be engaged in the service of the pope.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop and official of London, and a foreign bishop named.

1391.

2 Non. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 208*d.*)

Relaxation during ten years of two years and two *quadrage*ne to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year and that of the dedication, the usual octaves and six days; and of a hundred days to those who during the said octaves and six days visit and give alms for the conservation of the church of St. John Baptist, Sottroby, in the diocese of Lincoln.

12 Kal. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 215*d.*)

To Richard, Augustinian abbot of St. Mary's, Norton, in the diocese of Lichfield. Indult to him and his successors to use the mitre, ring, pastoral staff, and other pontifical insignia, and to give solemn benediction in the monastery after mass, vespers, and matins, provided that no bishop or papal legate be present.

6 Id. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 219*d.*)

Relaxation of five years and five *quadrage*ne to penitents who on the feast of the translation of St. Thomas the Martyr visit his chapel in the parish church of Gedeney, in the diocese of Lincoln.

15 Kal. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 228*d.*)

To Eleanor, duchess of Gloucester. Indult to choose as her confessor a fit priest of any religious order.



1391.

6 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 231d.)

Relaxation of two years and two *quadrage* to penitents who on the feast of St. Laurence visit and give alms for the conservation of his church at Halyngton, in the diocese of Lincoln.

12 Kal. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 238.)

To Anthony de Sancto Quintino, rector of Hornesey, in the diocese of York, bachelor of canon law. Dispensation to him, who is by both his parents of knightly race, and who has long litigated and is still litigating in the apostolic palace about the canonry and prebend of St. Martin in St. John's, Beverley, to retain for one year his parish church of Setryngton upon obtaining Hornesey (possession of which he has not yet got), although by the terms of the provision thereof, on its voidance by the present pope, by whom it had been previously reserved, he was bound to resign Setryngton. He is meanwhile to exchange one of the two churches for another benefice compatible with the remaining church. [See Reg. Lat. xiv. f. 128d.]

✓ 16 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 239d.)

To Master John Fraunceys, canon of York, papal writer and member of the pope's household. Dispensation to him—who is also abbreviator of apostolic letters, at the petition also of king Richard, whose clerk he is, and who under papal letters holds canonries with expectation of prebends in York, Lincoln, Lichfield, Southwell, and of a dignity or *personatus* with or without cure in Lincoln, the free chapel without cure of St. Laurence Spertegrove, and is expecting a benefice with or without cure in the common or several gift of the archbishop of York and the abbots and convents of Hyde by Winchester and Ramsey—to hold for seven years two benefices with cure or otherwise incompatible, even if elective dignities, major after the pontifical in cathedral or metropolitan, or principal in collegiate churches, *personatus*, administrations, offices, or parish churches, and to exchange them as often as he please for similar or dissimilar benefices. One of the two he is to exchange meanwhile for another compatible with the remaining one; otherwise the first obtained is to be resigned. (*Pro socio.*)

6 Id. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 257d.)

To the bishop of London and the Benedictine priors of Okeburn and Couwik, in the dioceses of Salisbury and Exeter. Mandate, during the present schism, to convoke to some fit place and there celebrate at the customary times a chapter-general of priors, provosts, deans, and other religious of the Benedictine order in England, dependent on the abbey of Bec Herlewin, in the diocese of Rouen. Tioldus, formerly abbot thereof, as well as the present abbot, by whose mandate such chapter-general is wont to be held, have been and are adherents of the antipope called Clement VII. Faculty is given to receive fit persons as monks, and their profession, and to institute and deprive priors, provosts and deans of such dependent houses, and to do all other things which the said abbot could do by custom or right.

4 Kal. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 261d.)

To the bishop of Lichfield. Mandate, if the facts be as stated, to absolve from excommunication incurred, and, a salutary penance being enjoined, to dispense to remain in the marriage

1391.

which they have contracted, John de Dalton, knight, and Isabella Rogeri, relict of Thomas de Lathum, who, knowing that they were related in the fourth degree of kindred, contracted marriage in the hope of more easily and more quickly obtaining licence from the apostolic see to remain therein, than of obtaining a dispensation to contract it. Afterwards a separation (*divortium*) was made by the ordinary, and subsequently Walter Dyse, a Carmelite, S.T.M. nuncio in the realms of England, Castile and Leon, Navarre, Portugal and Aragon, granted them dispensation to contract marriage anew, which they did. It is now doubted by some whether Walter had sufficient power. Offspring, past and future, is to be declared legitimate.

## DE BENEFICIIS VACANTIBUS.

9 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 268d.)

To the dean of Hereford. Mandate to collate and assign to Edward Crompe, priest, of the diocese of Worcester, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, the church of Mordeforde, in the diocese of Hereford, value 25 marks, which William Milton, sometime rector, still retains, although void by reason that he held it for a year and more without being ordained priest or obtaining dispensation.

2 Non. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 273.)

To the archdeacon of Limerick, William Wynchidon, canon of Cork, and a foreign bishop named. Mandate to collate and assign to Richard Went, treasurer of Cork, student at Oxford for seven years in canon and civil law, the perpetual vicarage of Kynsall, in the diocese of Cork, value 50 marks, void by the death of Remund de Garri. The treasurership is to be resigned.

1390.

11 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 274d.)

To John Attewel, perpetual vicar of Sutterton, in the diocese of Lincoln. Provision of that vicarage, value 40 marks, void by the death of William Scharpe at Tarano (*in castro Terrani*), in the diocese of Sabina, not more than two days' journey from Rome whither he was coming and where the pope was residing with his court.

Concurrent mandate to the archdeacon of Lincoln, John Danby, canon of York, and a foreign bishop.

15 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 294d.)

To the bishop of Ross, the abbot of Carrigillihy (*Fontevivo*), in that diocese, and Donatus de Odeaygh, canon of Ross. Mandate to summon John Omurchily, priest, of the said diocese, who is in wrongful possession of the perpetual vicarage of Lyslayg, in the same diocese, value 8 marks, void by reason that Denis Ofyni, sometime vicar, held it for a year and more without being ordained priest or obtaining a dispensation; and, if the facts be as stated, to collate and assign it to Gillacius Ohuollachayn, canon of Ross, notwithstanding that he holds a canonry and prebend of Ross, value 2 marks. (*Pro Deo*.)



## 1391.

13 Kal. March. To the abbot of Enlly, the prior of Beddkeleert, in the diocese of Bangor, and the archdeacon of Bangor. Mandate to collate and assign to Howel ap Madoc, priest, of the said diocese, the church of Llannergart, in the same diocese, value 15 marks, void by reason that David ap Gruffud Says held it for more than a year without being ordained priest or obtaining a dispensation, and void so long that by the statutes of the [Fourth General] Lateran Council its collation has lapsed to the apostolic see; notwithstanding that Howel is expecting, under letters of the present pope, a benefice with or without cure in the gift of the bishop, and has had provision of a canonry of Bangor with expectation of a prebend, which letters shall upon his obtaining Llannergart be null as far as regards a benefice with cure only. (*Pro Deo.*)

Non. Feb. To the abbot of Cella Parva, in the diocese of Tuam. Mandate to collate and assign to Matthew Ohynneri, clerk, of the said diocese, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, the church of Fuaran Mor, in the diocese of Annadown (*Eneargdunen.*), value 4 marks, void by reason that William Ohynnen, formerly a secular priest, has become a Cistercian monk of St. Anastasius's without the walls, Rome.

## 1390.

2 Id. Dec. To Henry Emote. Provision of the perpetual vicarage of Longebevoe, in the diocese of Worcester, value 18 marks, void and reserved to the pope by the death of William at the apostolic see.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Derry (*Deren.*), the abbot of St. Peter's, Gloucester, and Richard Voych, canon of Salisbury.

16 Kal. Jan. To Thomas Andrew. Provision of the perpetual vicarage of Kylpatryk, in the diocese of Meath, value 12 marks, void by the resignation of Richard Rowe at the apostolic see to Francis, bishop of Palestrina, vice-chancellor of the holy Roman church.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of St. Thomas the Martyr without the walls, Dublin, the archdeacon of Kenlis in Meath, and a foreign bishop named. (*Pro Deo.*)

## 1391.

3 Non. May. To John de Winthorpe. Provision to him, who is priest and proctor of letters of the papal penitentiary, of the church of All Saints, Waynflete, in the diocese of Lincoln, value 60 marks, void and reserved to the pope by the death of Gilbert de Rougton at the apostolic see; notwithstanding that he holds the vicarage of Strubby in the said diocese, which on obtaining All Saints he is to resign. [*See f. 65d.*]

Concurrent mandate to the treasurer, and Richard de Wynwyk, canon of Lincoln, and a foreign bishop named.

4 Id. April. To the abbots of Gar[en]don and Leicester, and the dean of Leicester. Mandate to collate and assign to John Prestwold, canon of the Gilbertine priory of Sixill, in the diocese of Lin-



1391.

coln, the perpetual vicarage of Prestwold in the same diocese, went to be held by canons of Sixill and value 30 marks, void by the death of John Waynflete.

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XVIII.

## [DE BENEFICIIS VACATURIS.]

2 Id. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 2.)

To the archdeacon of Oxford. Mandate to reserve to Henry Mulner, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, a benefice, value 25 marks with cure or 18 without, in the common or several gift of the bishop and prior and chapter of Worcester; provided it be not a canonry and prebend in a cathedral church. [The proviso is added in right-hand margin.]

1390.

2 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 55.)

To Thomas de Aslachy, clerk, of the diocese of Durham. Reservation of a benefice, value 25 marks with cure or 18 without, in the common or several gift of the bishop and prior and chapter of Durham.

Concurrent mandate to the archbishop of York, and the bishops of London and Derry (*Deren.*). (*Pro Deo.*)

1391.

4 Id. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 60.)

To the abbot of Gar[en]don, in the diocese of Lincoln. Mandate to reserve to John son of the late Henry le Tayllour of Snayth, priest, of the diocese of York, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, a benefice, value 25 marks with cure or 18 without, in the common or several gift of the Augustinian abbot and convent of Leycestir.

7 Id. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 61.)

To Thomas Fencotes, subdeacon, of the diocese of York. Reservation of a benefice, value 25 marks with cure or 18 without, in the common or several gift of the Benedictine abbot and convent of Persiore, in the diocese of Worcester.

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Kyrkestede and Berresby, in the diocese of Lincoln, and a foreign bishop named. (*Pro Deo.*)

Non. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 63d.)

To Jerwerth ap David ap Jerworth, priest, of the diocese of St. Asaph. Reservation of a benefice, value 25 marks with cure or 18 without, in the common or several gift of the Benedictine abbot and convent of the monastery of Colham or Calham, Shrewsbury (*Salopie*), in the diocese of Lichfield.

Concurrent mandate to the archdeacon of Salop, Richard Drayton, canon of Lichfield, and a foreign bishop. (*Pro Deo.*)

1390.

Non. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 70.)

To Robert de Halyngton, clerk, of the diocese of Lincoln. Reservation of a like benefice in the like gift of the Augustinian prior and convent of Markby, in the diocese of Lincoln.

Concurrent mandate to the treasurer and official of Lincoln, and a foreign bishop. (*Pro Deo.*)

1391.

7 Id. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 102d.)

To John Fraunceys, priest, of the diocese of Ely. Reservation of a like benefice in the like gift of the Augustinian prior and convent of Newenham, in the diocese of Lincoln.

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Warden and Pippewelle, in the diocese of Lincoln, and a foreign bishop. (*Pro Deo.*)

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XIX.\*

1390.

7 Id. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 137.)

To John Strode, priest, of the diocese of Bath. Reservation of a benefice, value 25 marks with cure or 18 without, in the common or several gift of the abbot and convent of Westminster.

Concurrent mandate to the archbishop of Canterbury, and the bishops of London and Derry (*Deren.*). (*Pro Deo.*)

1391.

17 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 140.)

To David Comod, priest, of the diocese of St. Davids. Reservation of a like benefice in the like gift of the Cluniac prior and convent of Clifford, in the diocese of Hereford.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Hereford, Morgan ap Eynon, canon of St. Davids, and a foreign bishop. (*Pro Deo.*)

1390.

16 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 140d.)

To Eynon ap Jevan, priest, of the diocese of St. Davids. Reservation of a like benefice in the like gift of the bishop, dean, and chapter of St. Davids.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Hereford, the archdeacon of Brecon in St. Davids, and a foreign bishop. (*Pro Deo.*)

1391.

9 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 144.)

To the official of York. Mandate to reserve to John Westende, priest, of the diocese, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, a benefice of like value in the like gift of the abbot and convent of St. Mary's without the walls, York.

7 Id. Jan.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 148d.)

To William de Enderby, clerk, of the diocese of Lincoln. Reservation of a like benefice in the like gift of the Cistercian abbot and convent of Kyrksted.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Louth Park, in the diocese of Lincoln, the official of Lincoln, and a foreign bishop. (*Pro Deo.*)

Id. March.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 160.)

To Richard Stacy, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln. Reservation of a like benefice in the like gift of the Augustinian abbot and convent of St. Osyth's, in the diocese of London.

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of London and Derry (*Deren.*), and Thomas Walkington, canon of York. (*Pro Deo.*)

\* This vol. begins with fol. cxxi. and is a continuation of the preceding, which ends with fol. cxx.



1391.

## DE PREBENDIS VACATURIS.

4 Id. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 198.)

To Robert ap Gwillim Schefft. Provision of a canonry of Abergwyli, with reservation of a prebend; notwithstanding that he has lately had from the present pope provision of a benefice with or without cure in the common or several gift of the prior and brethren of the hospital of St. John of Jerusalem in England and Wales.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Morgan, in the diocese of Llandaff, the chancellor of St. Davids, and a foreign bishop.

## 1 BONIFACE IX.

1390.

7 Id. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 199d.)

To Robert Ohuallachayn. Provision of a canonry of Killaloe (*Laonien*), with reservation of a prebend; notwithstanding that he holds a canonry and prebend of Ross, and the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Kyllhalieoyri, in the diocese of Killaloe, value altogether 9 marks.

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Clare Abbey (*de Forgio*) and Inisgadd, in the diocese of Killaloe, and Maurice Omurgysa, canon of Cashel. (*Pro Deo*.)

## 2 BONIFACE IX.

2 Id. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 222.)

To Walter Fyll. Provision to him, who has lately had dispensation as the son of a priest to hold a benefice even with cure, of a canonry of Ossory, with reservation of a prebend; notwithstanding that he holds the church of Kyltakan in the same diocese. He has hereby further dispensation to hold such canonry and prebend.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Jeriponde in the same diocese, the dean of Ossory, and a foreign bishop. (*Pro Deo*.)

1391.

11 Kal. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 230d.)

To the abbot of St. Werburg's (*Walburgis*), Chester, in the diocese of Lichfield. Mandate to make provision to John Dutton, rector of Chedul in that diocese, bachelor of canon and civil law, if found fit after examination, of a canonry and to reserve to him a prebend of St. John's, Chester; notwithstanding that he holds the said rectory and the sinecure chapel of St. Mary Barwe, in the same diocese, value together 50 marks.

## DE DIGNITATIBUS VACANTIBUS.

2 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 284d.)

To the prior of the monastery of St. Peter, Athlone (*de Innocentia*), in the diocese of Elphin, and the provost and archdeacon of Elphin. Mandate to collate and assign the deanery of Elphin, an elective dignity with cure, major after the pontifical, value 30 marks, still void by the death of Malachy Ybhyneri (*sic*), although wrongfully occupied by Gilibert Machabrichyn, priest, of the same diocese, to Thady (*Tatheo*) Okeall, canon of Clonfert, scholar of canon and civil law,



1391.

who was formerly postulated thereto, on its voidance, by some of the canons; notwithstanding that Thady holds a canonry and prebend of Clonfert, which, as soon as he obtains the deanery, he is to resign. [See Reg. Lat. xii. ff. 43*d* and 61.]

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XX.

## DE PREBENDIS VACANTIBUS.

3 Non. June  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 43*d*.)

To John Benyngton. Provision of the canonry and prebend of Stononprouyndyr in All Saints, Derby, in the diocese of Lichfield, value 15 marks, void and reserved to the pope by the death of Thomas Palmer at the apostolic see; notwithstanding that he holds a certain perpetual benefice called a chantry (*cantaria*), value 8 marks, in the said church.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Lichfield, the abbot of Darley in that diocese, and a foreign bishop.

13 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 76.)

To Thomas Kyng. Provision of the canonry and prebend of *Cridia alias* Esteridia in Kirton, in the diocese of Exeter, value 20 marks, void and reserved to the pope by the resignation of John Stauerton at the apostolic see; notwithstanding that he has lately had from the present pope provision of a benefice with or without cure in the common or several gift of the bishop, prior, and chapter of Worcester.

Concurrent mandate to the dean, and Richard Wych, canon of Salisbury, and a foreign bishop.

9 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 97.)

To William de Kellowe. Provision of the canonry and prebend of Eskombe in Aukeland, value 24 marks, void and reserved to pope Urban VI. by the death at the apostolic see of John Mombray, papal chaplain, [reader] of *littere contradicte*, auditor of causes of the apostolic palace, and referendary of Urban VI. who died without disposing thereof.

Concurrent mandate to the dean of Lanchester, the official of Durham, and a foreign bishop.

2 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 134*d*.)

To the archdeacon, and Henry Buyton, canon, of Hereford, and a foreign patriarch. Mandate to collate and assign to John Outheby, rector of Keteryng, in the diocese of Lincoln, the canonry and prebend of Welyngton in Hereford, value 30 marks, void by the death of Thomas Lexham; notwithstanding that he holds, besides Keteryng, the sinecure chapel of St. Giles, Blaston, in the said diocese, value together 70 marks, and that he has recently had from the present pope provision of canonries with expectations of prebends in Salisbury, Lichfield, York, Southwell, and of a dignity, *personatus*, administration, or office in Salisbury.

## DE BENEFICIIS VACANTIBUS.

1391.

11 Kal. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 206d.)

To the bishop of London. Mandate, at the petition of king Richard and queen Anne, to summon John Macclesfeld, clerk, of the diocese of Lichfield, and collate and assign to John Pouere, priest, of the diocese of London, if found fit after examination, the preceptory of the house of St. Anthony, London, value 200 marks, dependent on the Augustinian monastery of St. Anthony, in the diocese of Vienne, and wont to be governed by canons thereof, not a dignity nor a *personatus*, without cure of souls and not elective. Macclesfeld desiring to become a canon of St. Anthony's, Vienne, the pope lately ordered James Dardani, canon of Salerno, collector to the *camera* in England, to cause him to be received therein. The pope also ordered the collector by other letters to collate and assign to him, after he should have worn the habit for three months, the said preceptory, which was void by the death of Richard Brighous, and which Macclesfeld had administered under nomination by king Richard and without other canonical institution; the pope moreover specially reserving the preceptory to himself, 16 Kal. Jan. *anno* 1. Afterwards, the above Pouere desiring to become a canon of the said monastery, the pope ordered the bishop of London to admit him thereto. He has recently learned that Macclesfeld has not taken the habit, and that the collector has therefore not made provision to him of the preceptory. [See Reg. Lat. xxiv. f. 71d.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 208.)

To Thomas de Bekyngham, bachelor of canon law. Provision of the rectory of Aestebury, in the diocese of Lichfield, value 160 marks, void by the resignation of Nicholas de Ryssheton (under the terms of a provision lately made to him by the present pope of a canonry of Lincoln, with expectation of a prebend and dignity, *personatus*, perpetual administration, or office) made at the apostolic see to Francis, bishop of Palestrina, vice-chancellor of the holy Roman church, and thereby reserved to the pope; notwithstanding that he holds the parish church of Byssopborne, in the diocese of Canterbury, value 150 marks, and canonries and prebends of Salisbury, Lincoln, and Aberguyly, value together 120 marks. Dispensation is hereby given to hold Aestebury together with Byssopborne, and to exchange both for similar or dissimilar benefices, even if dignities with cure (and one of them major after the pontifical in a metropolitan or cathedral, or principal in a collegiate church), *personatus*, or offices, and to exchange such benefices as often as he please for similar or dissimilar, even incompatible benefices.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Salisbury and two foreign bishops.

2 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 226.)

To John de Scremerston. Provision of the poor hospital of St. Bartholomew, Twedemowthe, in the diocese of Durham (to be assigned, by its foundation ordinances, to secular clerks),



1391.

value 8 marks, void and reserved to the pope by the death at the apostolic see of John de Lowyk, rector, called warden; notwithstanding that he is expecting, under letters of the present pope, a benefice with or without cure in the common or several gift of the bishop, prior, and chapter of Durham.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Derry (*Deren.*), Thomas de Walkyngton, canon, and the official of York.

10 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 227.)

To Master Thomas de Walkington, doctor of canon law, papal chaplain. Provision to him, who is also auditor of causes of the apostolic palace, at the petition of Adam, cardinal priest of St. Cecilia's, of the poor hospital without cure of souls of Schirburi, in the diocese of Durham (to be assigned, by its foundation ordinances, to secular clerks), value to a resident 400, or to a non-resident 100 marks, void by the promotion made by Urban VI. of John to the see of Salisbury, and therefore reserved by that pope (who died without disposing thereof) in accordance with his general reservation of benefices void through promotions by him to cathedral churches; notwithstanding that he holds the parish church of Houghton, the archdeaconry of Cleveland, and canonries and prebends of Exeter, the free royal chapel of St. Martin's le Grand, London, and St. John's, Beverley, value together 460 marks, and canonries of York, Lincoln, Salisbury, St. John's Beverley, St. Peter's Howden, St. Andrews Aukelande, and Ripon, with expectation of prebends, and of a dignity, *personatus*, or office with or without cure, of York, and that he has lately had provision from the present pope of a benefice with or without cure in the common or several gift of the bishop, prior, and chapter of Durham.

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of Salisbury and Derry (*Deren.*) and a foreign canon named.

5 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 247d.)

To the abbot of Knockmoy (*Collis Victorie*), in the diocese of Tuam, Nicholas Okeall and William Olachnam, canons of Tuam. Mandate to summon Thomas Machgeillachalaid, sometime perpetual vicar of Killcherryn, in the same diocese, and, if it be found that the vicarage, value 5 marks, is void by Thomas's obtaining by collation of the ordinary the archdeaconry of Tuam, a dignity with cure, to remove him and collate and assign it to John Oneachtayn, clerk, of the diocese of Clonfert, already dispensed as the son of a priest to hold a benefice even with cure. (*Pro Deo.*)

11 Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 269d.)

To Thomas de Bekyngham, bachelor of canon law. Provision of the canonry and prebend of Welton in Lincoln, value 20 marks, void by the death during the lifetime of Urban VI. of Laurence de Nigris, collector to the *camera* in England, and therefore reserved by that pope, who died without disposing thereof; or whether they became void by the resignation of the said Laurence made to the ordinary, or by his resignation or that of Richard called 'Scharp' of Skelton, clerk, of the



1391.

diocese of York, made at the apostolic see, or by Richard's marriage, or otherwise; notwithstanding that he has recently had provision from the pope [f. 208] of the church of Astebury, value 160 marks; that he holds the church of Bisshobourn, value 150 marks, and the canonries and prebends of Landoguy in Abergwyly, and Stratton in Salisbury, value together 100 marks.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Salisbury, the archdeacon of Oxford, and a foreign bishop.

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XXI.

## 3 BONIFACE IX.

## DE PROVISIONIBUS.

1391.

Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 120d.)

To Thomas Ilshawe [see Reg. cccxii. f. 71.] Provision to him, a Friar Minor, in priest's orders, of the see of Coutances, reserved by Urban VI. during the episcopate of the son of iniquity, William, sometime bishop, and afterwards void by his adherence to Clement VII; Urban VI. having died without disposing thereof.

Concurrent mandate to the chapter, to the clergy and to the people of the city and diocese, and to the archbishop of Rouen.

1392.

8 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 155.)

To the bishop of Lincoln. Mandate, if the facts be as stated, to grant the inhabitants of the township (*villata . . . villata nuncupate*) of Belmes[t]horp, in his diocese, licence to depute a perpetual chaplain at their charges to serve their chapel of St. Mary the Virgin in Belmes[t]horp, they being separated from the parish church of Real, within whose bounds they are situate, by streams of water which make access thereto difficult.

## DE EXHIBITIS.

4 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 158.)

To the archdeacon of Oxford in Lincoln. Mandate to collate and assign to Thomas de Eltisle, canon of Salisbury, B.C.L. if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, the church of Donyngton, in the diocese of Salisbury, value 50 marks. His recent petition contained that papal provision of it was made to William Grey on its voidance by the supposed reason that the late Richard Beneger held it for a year and more without having himself ordained priest; that Thomas obtained Donyngton by exchange with Grey for Toppesfeld, in the diocese of London, the exchange being made by bishops John of Salisbury and Robert of London; that at the time of these resignations a suit was, unknown to Thomas, pending in the apostolic palace between Richard Mey, clerk, of the diocese of Exeter,

1392.

and the said Richard Beneger about Donyngton, provision of which (opposed by Mey) Beneger had obtained under papal letters on its voidance by Richard Abet's making his profession in the Carthusian house of Hyneton, in the diocese of Wells; that Beneger obtained two definitive sentences by which the church was adjudged to him, and silence imposed on Mey, but that before the sentences were executed Beneger died. As Thomas doubts whether he may not be molested, the pope orders Donyngton to be given him as above, whether it be void by Beneger's not having himself ordained priest within the lawful time, or by his death or by the resignation of William [Grey]; notwithstanding that he has canonries and prebends of Salisbury, [H]astynge, and Wulvernhamton, value together 50 marks.

3 Non. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 160d.)

To William, bishop of Winchester. Confirmation to him—who has by apostolic licence newly founded and endowed 'Seinte Marie College of Wynchestre' for seventy scholars to be instructed in grammar, with a chapel or oratory; has instituted by his ordinary authority a warden, and has appointed a removable master to instruct the said scholars; has made other statutes and ordinances; and proposes in addition to depute ten perpetual [in margin] secular priests to celebrate mass and other divine offices in the chapel, with three clerks and sixteen boys to assist them, and to be changed and removed in accordance with an ordinance he has made—of the said institution, appointment, statutes, and ordinance; with indult to depute the said number of priests, clerks, and boys, who may be changed and removed in accordance with the said ordinance. (*De mandato.*) [Compare Lat. Reg. xxv. f. 60d.]

3 Non. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 163.)

To the bishop of Salisbury. Mandate to grant licence to John de Ravenser, priest, Thomas de More, John Deynes, John de Somersby, clerks, Thomas Claymond, John Belle or Bolle, William Michel, William Tullymond and John Hulle, laymen, and Isabella relict of Thomas de Friskene, knight, of the diocese of Lincoln, to found and endow out of certain lands and possessions in the diocese, belonging to them in common, three perpetual chaplaincies called chantries (*cantorias*) in the parish churches of Leck and Leverton in the diocese, and to augment a chantry founded in Leck by Laurence de Leck; their desire being hindered by John, bishop of Lincoln, because a kinsman of his, who has to wife a daughter of Isabella, hopes to succeed to that part of such lands and possessions which belongs to Isabella.

13 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 166.)

To James, bishop of Monopoli, dwelling in the Roman court. Mandate to absolve from excommunication incurred, to grant dispensation for irregularity contracted, and to rehabilitate Richard Ellesmere, priest, Augustinian canon of St. John the Evangelist's, Hagmon, in the diocese of Lichfield, who is now at the Roman court for the purpose. Formerly, upon a disputed election of an abbot, Richard, who with certain of his



1392.

fellow canons made opposition, repaired to the Roman court in order to prosecute their intent, abandoned his regular habit, put on the habit of a secular clerk, and celebrated therein, or more truly profaned, mass and other divine offices, continuing to do so as a secular priest for some time after his return to his own parts. He has now re-entered his monastery. (*Pro Deo*.)

Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 170d.)

To John, bishop of Ely, and the Benedictine abbot and convent of Rameseye, in the diocese of Lincoln. (i) Licence, at the recent petition of king Richard, for the abbot and convent to give and grant with its appurtenances to the bishop and his successors, for their *mensa*, the manor of Chateriz (Catheriz in text. In margin: 'Charteriz. *Correctum de mandato, N. de Ben[even]to*'), situate in the diocese of Ely, and in the bishop's demesne (*sub dominio*), which both the bishop and the abbot and convent and their predecessors have claimed, and about which have arisen dissensions, suits, mutilations, homicides, etc. (ii) Appropriation to the abbot and convent of the churches of Schutlingdon and Therfeld (similarly corrected in margin from Terfeld as in the text) in the diocese of Lincoln, of their patronage, value 280 marks over and above the portions to be assigned for perpetual vicars and the other burdens to be supported by the monastery, value itself 3000 marks. The present licence and appropriation are in pursuance of an ordinance made by certain prelates and others deputed by King Richard from his council (*de consilio suo*) for the purpose of ending such dissensions, etc.

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL XXII.

## DE BENEFICIIS VACATURIS.

1392.

2 Id. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 34)

To Richard de Felton, priest, of the diocese of Lichfield. Reservation of a benefice value 25 marks with cure or 18 without in the common or several gift of the Augustinian abbot and convent of Haimon, in the same diocese.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of the monastery of Collam, Shrewsbury (*Salopie*) in the diocese of Lichfield, the archdeacon of Salop in the church of Hereford (*for Lichfield cancelled*), and a foreign bishop. (*Pro Deo*.)

*Ibid.*  
(f. 48.)

To William de Wykyn, priest, of the diocese of Lichfield. Reservation of a like benefice in the like gift of the Benedictine abbot and convent of the monastery of Collam, Shrewsbury (*Salopie*), in the same diocese.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Haugmon, in the diocese of Lichfield, the archdeacon of Salop in the church of Lichfield, and a foreign bishop. (*Pro Deo*.)



1392.

8 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 50.)

To the abbot of Oselvestan, in the diocese of Lincoln. Mandate to reserve to Hugh Dany or Davy, priest, of the diocese, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, a like benefice in the like gift of the Augustinian prior and convent of Newenham, in the same diocese.

2 Non. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 54d.)

To the bishop of Lichfield. Mandate to reserve to Nicholas de Minnshull, priest, of the diocese, if similarly found fit, a like benefice in the like gift of the abbot, prior, and convent of St. Werburg's, Chester.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 68.)

To John Hepworth, *alias* Caldewell, clerk, of the diocese of Norwich. Reservation of a benefice value 160 marks with cure or 18 without in the like gift of the abbot and convent of Peterborough; notwithstanding that he has lately had provision from the present pope of a benefice with or without cure in the like gift of the prior and convent of Eye, in the diocese of Norwich, which, as regards a benefice with cure, is hereby annulled.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop and archdeacon of Lincoln, and a foreign bishop.

15 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 78.)

To the abbot of Bardenay, in the diocese of Lincoln. Mandate to reserve to Alan de Carlton, clerk, of the said diocese, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, a benefice value 25 marks with cure or 18 without in the gift of the prior of St. John of Jerusalem in England.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 79.)

To the archdeacon of Huntingdon. Mandate to reserve to John de Wespyngton, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln, if similarly found fit, a like benefice in the common or several gift of the Premonstratensian abbot and convent of Newsum, in the same diocese.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 81d.)

To John de Kyrtton, canon of the Premonstratensian monastery of Neuwo (Newbo), in the diocese of Lincoln, papal chaplain. Reservation of a benefice with or without cure, value 40 marks, even if a chantry (*cantoria*), in the gift of the abbot and convent, and accustomed to be held by canons of the said monastery.

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Swinshed and Kirchstede and a foreign bishop.

1391.

5 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 83.)

To William Norton, rector of West Meone, in the diocese of Winchester. Reservation, at the petition of William, bishop of Winchester, of whose household he is a member, of a benefice value 100 marks with cure or 18 without in the common or several gift of the bishop and prior and chapter of Winchester; notwithstanding that he holds West Meone, and that he has lately had provision from the present pope of canonries with expectation of prebends in Wells and Salisbury, and of a dignity, *personatus*, or office in Wells. Upon obtaining possession of such benefice, West Meone is, as he has offered, to be resigned,

1391.

and his grace of provision of a canonry of Wells with expectation of a prebend and dignity, *personatus*, or office shall, as far as regards a dignity, *personatus*, or office with cure, be null and void. [See Reg. Lat. lxix. f. 94.]

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Hyde and Oseney, and a foreign bishop.

1392.

2 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 107.)

To the bishop of Lincoln. Mandate to reserve to Graciottus Racuni or Ratuni, clerk, of the diocese of Winchester, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, a benefice value 25 marks with cure or 18 without in the common or several gift of the dean and chapter of Salisbury; notwithstanding that the pope has this day ordered provision to be made to him [Reg. Lat. xxiii. 12d.] of a canonry with expectation of a prebend in that church.

2 Non. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 128.)

To the bishop of London. Mandate to reserve to John Macclesfeld the younger, rector of Denham, in the diocese of Lincoln, if found fit after examination, a benefice without cure value 18 marks in the gift of the bishop, dean, and chapter of Lichfield, even on account of (*ratione*) dignities, *personatus*, or offices, which are held (*obtinetur*) in that church; notwithstanding that he holds Denham and that he has this day had letters of provision from the pope (f. 129) of a benefice with cure in the common or several gift of the bishop, dean, and chapter of Lincoln. Upon obtaining a benefice with cure under these latter letters, Denham is to be resigned.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 129.)

To the bishop of Ely. Mandate to reserve to the same John Macclesfeld the younger, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, a benefice with cure value 25 marks in the common or several gift of the bishop, dean, and chapter of Lincoln, even on account of dignities, *personatus*, administrations or offices, which are held in that church; notwithstanding that he holds Denham (and that he has this day had letters of provision from the pope (f. 128) of a benefice without cure in the common or several gift of the bishop, dean, and chapter of Lichfield: added in bottom margin by the corrector). Upon obtaining such benefice [with cure] under these present letters Denham is to be resigned.

2 Id. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 130d.)

To the archdeacon of Lincoln. Mandate to reserve to John son of Henry Taliour of Snath, priest, of the diocese of York, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, a benefice value 30 marks with cure or 18 without in the common or several gift of the Augustinian abbot and convent of Leicester.

2 Non. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 133d.)

To the official of Ely. Mandate to reserve to William Dunstapele, rector of Graveley, in the same diocese, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, a benefice value 100 marks with cure or 18 without in the common or several gift of the bishop, dean, and chapter, and each and singular the canons of



1392.

Lincoln, even on account of dignities, *personatus* or offices, which they hold in that church. Upon obtaining such benefice with cure, Graveley is to be resigned.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 153d.)

To Thomas Bouenok (Sevenoak?), clerk, of the diocese of Canterbury. Reservation of a benefice, value 160 marks with cure or 18 without, in the common or several gift of the prior and brethren of the house of the hospital of St. John of Jerusalem, London.

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of London and Salisbury and a foreign bishop. [Here with spelling Beuenok.]

## DE BENEFICIIS VACANTIBUS.

8 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 219.)

To the abbot of Westminster, the archdeacon, and Adam Holm, canon of London. Mandate to collate and assign to William Downe, clerk, of the diocese of York, St. Peter's, Bradestrete, London, value 20 marks, void by reason that John Burton, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln, who held it, obtained St. Gregory's in St. Paul's churchyard (*atrio*), and detained it together with St. Peter's for a month and more without obtaining dispensation, and still detains it.

12 Kal. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 220.)

To the archdeacon of Oxford in Lincoln. Mandate to cause to be collated and assigned to Richard Schawe, canon of the king of England's free chapel of St. George in Windsor castle, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, the church of Farnham, in the diocese of Lincoln, value 20 marks. Richard formerly obtained dispensations on account of illegitimacy—(i) to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure; (ii) to exchange it for another; after which he obtained the church of Cherleton, and exchanged it for a canonry and prebend in the king's free chapel of St. Stephen's in Westminster palace. Upon the voidance of Farnham by the resignation, made to John, bishop of Lincoln, of Thomas Middleton, Richard was presented by the lay patron and instituted by the said bishop. Subsequently he obtained dispensation (no mention being made of his having got possession of Farnham) to hold one other benefice, and to exchange it and his canonry and prebend of St. Stephen's for two other mutually compatible benefices, after which he exchanged his canonry and prebend of St. Stephen's for a canonry and prebend of St. George's, Windsor, receiving meanwhile the fruits of Farnham, and converting them, to the sum of 100 marks, to the uses of that church. The pope has by other letters rehabilitated Richard in respect of the above, and has willed him to resign Farnham, which thus void he now orders to be given to him as above. He has hereby special dispensation to hold Farnham.

1391.

3 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 228.)

To William Kyppyng. Provision of the perpetual vicarage of Estcherche, in the diocese of Canterbury, value 30 marks,



1391.

void and reserved, by the death of Adam Smyth at the apostolic see, to Urban VI. who died without disposing thereof.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Rochester, the abbot of St. Saviour's, Faversham, in the diocese of Canterbury, and a foreign bishop.

15 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 238d.)

To Master John Trevor, doctor of canon and civil law, papal chaplain. Provision to him, who is also auditor of causes of the apostolic palace, of the parish church of Meyvot, with its chapels, in the diocese of St. Asaph, value 300 marks, void and reserved to Urban VI. (who died without disposing thereof) by the consecration at the apostolic see, of John, papal chaplain and auditor, promoted to the see of Hereford by that pope; even though a suit between the said bishop and Reginald Hilton, priest, of the diocese of Lichfield, about the said church and chapels, has remained undecided in the Roman court; and notwithstanding that he holds canonries and prebends of Wells and St. Asaph, and the precentorship of Wells, and is litigating in the apostolic palace about a canonry and prebend of Hereford, the value of all which is 100 marks, and that he has lately had provision from the pope of a canonry with expectation of a prebend in Abergwely, in Landdewibrevy in the diocese of St. Davids, in St. Davids, and in Lincoln, and of a dignity, *personatus*, or office with or without cure in Lincoln. He has hereby dispensation to hold for three years the said church and chapels with his precentorship, which has cure and is not a major dignity. One of the two is meanwhile to be exchanged for another benefice compatible with the remaining one; otherwise the precentorship is to be resigned. Upon his obtaining Meyvot the provision of a canonry of Lincoln with expectation of a prebend and dignity, *personatus*, or office shall be null and void as far only as regards a dignity, *personatus*, or office with cure.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Salisbury, the abbot of Vallecrucis, in the diocese of St. Asaph, and a foreign canon.

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XXIII.

### DE PREBENDIS VACATURIS.

1391.

4 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 2.)

To Gilbert Macinnoglay. Provision of a canonry of Killala (*Alladen*), with reservation of a prebend and elective dignity with cure, not major after the pontifical, *personatus*, or office.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop and archdeacon of Achonry (*Akaden*.) and a foreign bishop. (*Pro Deo*.)

1392.

2 Kal. Feb. To the bishop of Lincoln. Mandate to make provision to  
St. Peter's, Rome. Graciottus Racuni or Ratuni, clerk, of the diocese of Winchester,  
(f. 12d.) if found fit after examination, of a canonry of Salisbury, with  
reservation of a prebend; notwithstanding that the pope has  
this day ordered provision to be made to him [Reg. Lat. xxii. 107]  
of a benefice with or without cure in the common or several  
gift of the dean and chapter of Salisbury.

2 Non. May. To John Macclesfeld. Provision, at the petition of  
king Richard, whose secretary he is, of a canonry of York,  
St. Peter's, Rome. with reservation of a prebend and of a dignity, not major  
(f. 29d.) after the pontifical, *personatus*, perpetual administration, or  
office with or without cure, even if elective; notwithstanding  
that he has this day had from the pope [below, ff. 108 and 109]  
provision of canonries of Salisbury and Lichfield, with reserva-  
tion of prebends.

Concurrent mandate to the archbishop of Canterbury, the  
bishop of Durham, and a foreign bishop.

Kal. March. To the chancellor of Wells. Mandate to make provision to  
St. Peter's, Rome. Philip Rodde, rector of Wathley, in the same diocese, if found  
(f. 83d.) fit after examination, of a canonry of Wells, with reservation  
of a prebend; notwithstanding that he holds Wathley, value  
20 marks.

9 Kal. Nov. To Adam Orogonya. Provision to him, who is scholar in  
Perugia. canon law, of a canonry of Dromore, with reservation of a  
(f. 87d.) prebend; notwithstanding that he holds the church of Dromo-  
loinn, in the same diocese, value 3 marks.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of SS. Peter and Paul,  
Armagh, the dean of Armagh, and Richard Junge, canon of  
Lincoln. (*Pro Deo*.)

12 Kal. May. To the abbot of Barlyng. Mandate to make provision to  
St. Peter's, Rome. John Norman, clerk, of the diocese of Lincoln, if found fit  
(f. 91.) after examination, of a canonry of Lincoln, with reservation  
of a prebend; notwithstanding that the pope has lately ordered  
provision to be made to him of a canonry of Salisbury, with  
reservation of a prebend.

2 Non. May. To John Macclesfeld. Provision, at the petition of king  
St. Peter's, Rome. Richard, whose secretary he is, of a canonry of Lichfield,  
(f. 108.) with reservation of a prebend; notwithstanding that he  
has this day received from the pope provision of a canonry of  
York with expectation of a prebend and dignity, *personatus*,  
administration or office [above, f. 29d], and of a canonry of  
Salisbury with expectation of a prebend.

Concurrent mandate to the archbishop of Canterbury, the  
bishop of Durham, and a foreign bishop.

*Ibid.* To the same. The like in Salisbury, *mutatis mutandis*.  
(f. 109.) Concurrent mandate as above.



## DE DIGNITATIBUS VACANTIBUS.

1392.

2 Kal. Nov.

Perugia.  
(f. 212d.)

To the archdeacon and precentor, and Gerald Omolkarcar, canon, of Limerick. Mandate to summon William Brya, priest, of Meath, who unlawfully detains the chancellorship of Limerick (which is not elective), value 40 marks, void by the marriage of John Pilston; and to collate and assign it to Thomas son of John de Geraldinis knight, rector of Cluychirbrayn, in the diocese of Artfert. Thomas, who is of a noble race of earls, barons, and knights, and is scholar in canon law, had dispensation on account of illegitimacy to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, after which, being ordained subdeacon, he obtained Cluychirbrayn, which, as he himself has offered, he is to resign upon obtaining the chancellorship. He has hereby special dispensation to hold it.

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XXIV.

## DE EXHIBITIS. LIBER TERTIUS.

1392.

4 Id. Sept.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 14.)

To the abbot of Bordesley, in the diocese of Worcester, Richard Wych, canon of Salisbury, and a foreign bishop. Mandate to proceed to the execution against the present or any other intruders, of the sentence in the cause between Robert Prees and John Middleton, clerk, of the diocese of York. Robert's petition contained that he obtained by authority of the ordinary, on its voidance, the archdeaconry of Norfolk (to which the church of Corston, in the diocese of Norwich, is annexed), and was despoiled of it by John; that he gained a definitive sentence in the apostolic palace, by which the archdeaconry was adjudged to him, and silence imposed on John; and that he obtained the present pope's letters of execution addressed to the above three. His petition adds that while the suit was pending John gave up possession of the archdeaconry, and that another with his connivance has intruded himself into it.

*Ibid.*

(f. 30.)

To the bishop of London, the archdeacon of Northampton, and a foreign bishop. Mandate to proceed to the execution against the present or any other intruders, of the sentence in the cause between John Winchestre and Robert Osyngweld, clerk, of the diocese of Lincoln. John's petition contained that after obtaining canonical possession of the church of Brington, in the diocese of Lincoln, he was despoiled of it by Robert; that he gained a definitive sentence in the apostolic palace by which Robert was removed and himself restored; and that he obtained apostolic letters of execution addressed to the above archdeacon and two others. His petition adds



1392.

that Robert afterwards resigned the church, and that William Osyngweld, clerk, of the same diocese, similarly intruded himself into it, was admonished by the archdeacon, acting under the said letters, to give it up to John under pain of divers sentences, but in order to keep it the longer has appealed to the apostolic see.

5 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 31.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury. Mandate to summon the Cistercian abbot and convent of Thame and others concerned, touching the perpetual vicarage of Chalgrove, in the diocese of Lincoln. The recent petition of the vicar, William Athecote, contained that the fruits of the vicarage are insufficient, and that the abbot and convent had extorted from him an oath not to try to increase his portion nor to make suit against them, although the value of the church, appropriated to the monastery, is 60 marks. He fears them greatly and with reason (*merito perhorrescens*), and cannot meet them with safety in the city or diocese. The oath is to be relaxed and the fruits increased until they are sufficient.

17 Kal. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 71d.)

Grant to John Macclesfeld clerk, of the diocese of Lichfield, at the petition also of king Richard, whose secretary he is, that if, by virtue of recent letters of the pope addressed to certain judges, the then void preceptory of the Augustinian house of St. Anthony, London, dependent on the monastery of St. Anthony in the diocese of Vienne, be given him to be held by him for ten years *in commendam*, he and his ministers engaged in his service for the affairs of the said preceptory and house shall enjoy all the privileges, exemptions, liberties, immunities, and indulgences which preceptors and brothers regular of the said house have enjoyed. [See Reg. Lat. xx. f. 206d.]

6 Kal. Nov.  
Perugia.  
(f. 104d.)

Confirmation of the appropriation by John, bishop of Lincoln, with the consent of the dean and chapter, and of the archdeacon of Hontygdon, to the abbot and convent of Westminster, of the church of Aldenham, value 58 marks, that of the monastery itself being 3000. Exemplification is given of the bishop's letters, which themselves give exemplification of the king's licence by letters patent, sealed with his great seal of the chancery, for abbot William and his convent to appropriate Aldenham, which is of their patronage; in return for which they are to celebrate yearly, on the morrow of the Translation of St. Swithin, the king's coronation day, a solemn mass with music (*per notam*) at the altar of St. John Baptist in their conventual church of St. Peter, for the good estate of himself and his queen Anne, during their lifetime, and after their death their obits: *T[este] me ipso apud Westmonasterium decimo octavo die Augusti anno regni nostri quinto decimo*. The bishop's letters proceed to state that at the supplication and prayers of the king and of the abbot and convent the appropriation is made, with the above burdens imposed by the king, to take effect on the resignation or death of the rector Thomas

1392.

Atherston, a vicar's portion being deducted. An annual pension or cess is imposed of 13s. 4d. for the bishop (or for the dean and chapter during voidance of the see) to be paid on the Purification of St. Mary and the Nativity of St. John Baptist in the bishop's lodging (*hospicio*) at the Old Temple of London in Holborne; and of 3s. 8d. for the archdeacon of Huntingdon, over and above what he was entitled to receive from the rector, to be paid on the Nativity of St. John the Baptist in the parish church. Dated in the Chapter House of Lincoln, 2 Nov. 1391, the 29th year of the bishop's consecration. The consent of the dean and chapter, and that of William Welburne, doctor of civil law, archdeacon of Huntingdon, is dated in the same place, 3 Nov. 1391.

6 Id. Nov.  
Perugia.  
(f. 121d.)

To Roger de Anglia and Ambrose de Senis, Friars Minors. Faculty to choose and lead with them twenty-four friars of the order, of any nation, for the conversion of the empire of the Tartars and other northern infidels and schismatics; seeing that otherwise many converts, especially in the Caspian (*Caspicis*) mountains, where there are ten thousand and more, will relapse on account of the dearth of friars. (*Pro Deo*.) [Wadding, *Annales Minorum*, ix, 106, from lib. 4 (*sic*).]

6 Kal. Nov.  
Perugia.  
(f. 122.)

To the abbot of Hyde, the archdeacon of Ely, and a foreign bishop. Mandate to collate and assign to Walter Wylmot, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln, the church of Toft, in the diocese of Ely, of lay patronage. Walter's recent petition contained that lately, on the death of William, the late rector, John de Mandour, canon of Wells, patron of Toft, presented him to the ordinary, but that they doubt for certain causes whether the presentation holds good. The church, whose value is 24 marks, is to be given to Walter, on whose behalf John has also petitioned, notwithstanding that he expects a benefice with or without cure in the common or several gift of the abbot and convent of Hyde, by grant of the pope under the form for poor clerks, which letters, upon his obtaining Toft by virtue of these presents, are to be null and void so far as regards a benefice with cure only.

15 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 126d.)

To the prior and convent of Sempringham, in the diocese of Lincoln. Power, on their recent petition—which contained that formerly in the Marsh (*in loco de Marisco*) of Holand, in the diocese of Lincoln, where there is a hermitage of theirs, on account of the miracles wrought there through the merits of St. Thomas the Martyr a chapel dedicated to him was founded and was appropriated to their monastery; that at the time of the foundation there was in the said place, which is distant two miles from any parish church, no habitation of man, but that now it has by God's blessing become very populous—for them to depute and remove a chaplain, and for the chaplain to administer ecclesiastical sacraments.



1392.

4 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 141.)

To John de Lanum, rector of Swaby, in the diocese of Lincoln. Extension of successive dispensations to him as the son of a priest—(i) to be ordained and hold a benefice with cure; (ii) to hold another compatible benefice and exchange both, under which dispensations he held Wodalle and exchanged it for Swaby—so that he may hold two or three other mutually compatible benefices with or without cure, even if they be canonries and prebends, or dignities, *personatus*, or offices in metropolitan or cathedral churches, and such dignities be major therein or principal in collegiate churches, and may exchange them as often as seems good to him for other benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

9 Kal. Nov.  
Perugia.  
(f. 169d.)

To William le S[c]rop, knight, lord of the kingdom of Man and the Isles. Licence to build a castle in the place commonly called 'Patrikysholm,' near and belonging to the church of Sodor, situate in his said kingdom, whose buildings have been destroyed by the invasion of enemies of the kingdom, and cannot, through the slenderness of its means, be repaired, whereby divine worship (*cultus*) has been almost utterly (*quasi penitus*) diminished, and divine [offices] have for a long time (*a diu*) not been celebrated. He intends to repair the church, to which the castle will serve as a defence. (*De mandato*.) [See ff. 198d. and 221d.]

8 Id. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 198.)

To the bishop of Lichfield. Mandate to grant dispensation in respect of the marriage of Hugh de Ardern and Cicely, of the diocese of Lincoln. Lately it was set forth to Urban VI. that they married, Hugh being ignorant of the existence of an impediment, and Cicely knowing thereof, and that at length it came to Hugh's notice that he and Cicely's former husband, John de Honford, were related in the fourth degree of kindred, that Cicely and Agnes, Hugh's former wife, were related in the same, and likewise Hugh and Cicely. Urban VI. ordered the bishop to absolve Cicely from sentence of excommunication incurred by her and to grant dispensation to remain in the marriage so contracted, declaring past and future offspring legitimate. As the recent petition of Hugh and Cicely to the present pope contained that Hugh and John were related in the third degree of kindred, whereby the above mandate is made void, it is now renewed.

9 Kal. Nov.  
Perugia.  
(f. 198d.)

To William le Scrop, knight, lord of the kingdom of Man and the Isles. Absolving and freeing him from his vow to visit the basilicas of SS. Peter and Paul at Rome, on condition of his converting, as he has offered, the expenses of his journey and the offerings which he would have made there, to the repair of the church of Sodor. (*De mandato*.)

#### DE DIVERSIS FORMIS.

6 Kal. Nov.  
Perugia.  
(f. 207d.)

To Walter, abbot of St. Peter's, Gloucester. Indult for him and his successors to bless priests' vestments and other ecclesiastical ornaments belonging to their monastery and to priories,



1392.

churches, and ecclesiastical places immediately subject and dependent; to consecrate chalices of the same; to reconcile such churches and their cemeteries; and to confer minor orders on monks and other persons of the monastery and of its said priories, churches, and places. (*De mandato.*)

10 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 206.)

Relaxation of two years and two *quadrages* of enjoined penance to penitents who on the feast of St. Katherine visit and give alms for the conservation of her chapel in the church of Halisworch, in the diocese of Norwich.

2 Kal. Nov.  
Perugia.  
(f. 211.)

The like relaxation, during ten years, to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year and that of the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week; and of a hundred days to those who during the said octaves and six days visit and give alms for the conservation of the chapel situate over the gate of the Carmelite house of Brunham, in the diocese of Norwich.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 211d.)

The like, without the ten years' clause, for the church of St. Margaret, Thirkeby in Fleg, in the diocese of Norwich.

8 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 217d.)

To Roger Kyrkeby, perpetual vicar of Gaynford, in the diocese of Durham. Indult of non-residence for seven years to him, who has studied canon law for several years, and to take the fruits and let them to farm while studying letters at an university.

9 Kal. Nov.  
Perugia.  
(f. 221d.)

Exhortation to give alms for the repair of the church of Sodor, which, with its buildings, is so destroyed by the invasion of enemies that its own resources are insufficient for its repair, on account of which divine worship therein is almost utterly diminished; with perpetual relaxation of seven years and as many *quadrages* of enjoined penance to penitents who do so. The pope strictly forbids these present letters to be sent by *questuarii* outside the province of Thronthjem, and if this be attempted they are invalid. [See f. 169d.] (*De mandato.*)

*Ibid.*  
(f. 222.)

To William le Scrop, knight, lord of the kingdom of Man and the Isles. Indult that his confessor may give him dispensation not to fast (*jejunare*) on fasting days, and to eat flesh and milk-meats thereon and on days of abstinence (*quibus eius carniū est prohibitus*). (*De mandato.*)

5 Kal. Nov.  
Perugia.  
(f. 227.)

To Master James Floriani, papal chaplain and auditor. Mandate to proceed to the execution of the mandate below, addressed to John de Dulmen, in the cause between John William, subdeacon, of the diocese of St. Davids, and Thomas Lye, priest, of the diocese of Worcester, about the perpetual vicarage of Thornnbury, in the diocese of Worcester. John William under pretext of letters of Urban VI. obtained and held it on its voidance by the death of John Brampton, and Thomas opposing this provision, John appealed to the present

1392.

pope, who committed the cause to Master John de Dulmen, papal chaplain and auditor. Dulmen, after proceeding to a number of acts short of a conclusion, was ordered by the pope, in case it should appear that neither had any right to the vicarage, to collate and assign it to John. Afterwards, it being set forth to the pope on the part of Thomas that the auditor had given a definitive sentence by which he had adjudged the vicarage to him, and that John had appealed, the pope committed the appeal to John Trevor, papal chaplain and auditor. Trevor, after similarly proceeding (as above), was ordered, in case it should appear that neither had any right to the vicarage, to collate and assign it to whichever of the two should on examination be found to be the more sufficient. John's recent petition contained that Trevor revoked Dulmen's sentence, collated the vicarage to him, and gave him provision and that Thomas appealed. The appeal was committed to Peter, bishop of Sagona, then papal chaplain and auditor, and upon his absenting himself from the Roman court, to Master Thomas de Walkington, papal chaplain and auditor, who revoked Trevor's sentence, collated the vicarage to Thomas, and gave him provision, John's appeal against which sentence the pope committed to Master James Floriani, who has proceeded to a number of acts. (*Pro Deo.*) [*See Reg. Lat. xii. f. 300.*]

## DE REGULARIBUS.

- 10 Kal. Feb. To John Yong, Cistercian monk of Tintern, in the diocese  
St. Peter's, Rome. of Ferns. Dispensation, as the son of a priest religious, to  
(f. 272.) be promoted and appointed to dignities of his order, even  
abbatial. (*Pro Deo.*) [A quaternion, ff. 245-268 inclusive, is  
missing.]
- 11 Kal. June. To Thomas Swynshed, Augustinian canon of the priory of  
St. Peter's, Rome. St. Thomas the Martyr, in the diocese of Lichfield. Dispensa-  
(f. 298d.) tion on account of illegitimacy to be promoted and elected  
to any dignities, even abbatial, administrations, or offices of  
his order.
- 8 Id. Nov. To John Kendy, Augustinian canon of St. Mary's, Louth, in  
Perugia. the diocese of Armagh. Dispensation, as the son of a priest  
(f. 316d.) religious and a married woman, to accept the abbey of Bangor,  
in the diocese of Down, provision of which the pope intends  
this day to make to him.



## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XXV.

## DE EXHIBITIS.

1392.

2 Non. March.

St. Peter's, Rome.

(f. 11.)

To the Augustinian abbot of Brun, in the diocese of Lincoln. Mandate to appropriate to the prior and convent of Sempringham, who have begun to rebuild their church, which is prostrated to the ground with age, the church of Hacumby of their patronage, in the said diocese, value 30 marks, that of the monastery being 600 marks; a perpetual vicar's [portion] is to be reserved.

3 Id. Feb.

St. Peter's, Rome.

(f. 12.)

To Thomas Colman, canon of the Augustinian priory of Launde, in the diocese of Lincoln. Dispensation on account of irregularity contracted, and rehabilitation so that he may hold any benefices of his order. Lately it was set forth to Urban VI. on behalf of William Fraukener (*sic* for Faulkener, as below, and at the corresponding place in f. 13d), rector of Hatheysegge, in the diocese of Lichfield, that he obtained a definitive sentence in the apostolic palace in his cause long ventilated there against William Alwold, clerk, of the same diocese, and the above Thomas Colman, then prior of Launde, respecting the said church, provision of which on its voidance Fraukener had obtained under papal letters, and which Alwold with Colman's help unlawfully occupied; that pending the execution of the sentence by Andrew Baret, canon of Lincoln, acting without his two colleagues, Alwold under pretence of an exchange resigned the church, and Aswold (*sic* here) and Colman had Richard Brentinghi (*sic*), clerk, of the said diocese, intruded into it; that Urban VI. ordered Baret and his colleagues to proceed against Richard as though the above sentence had been delivered against him, and the bishop of Lichfield to take the church into his own hands, cause it to be served in spirituals, and give any surplus of its fruits to Fraukener; that nevertheless Alwold, Brentinghi, and Colman, in contempt of the sentences incurred, celebrated divine offices and caused Faulkener (*sic* here, and in the several further mentions of the name) to be summoned before the secular courts, and outlawed and condemned in 80 marks. Urban VI. ordered Baret and his colleagues, if they found the above to be true, to deprive Alwold, Brentinghi, and Colman of all their benefices, and to render them unable to hold others. Baret deprived Colman, as his recent petition contained, of his priory, and the other two of their benefices, after which Colman repented, got absolution, and now prays for dispensation and rehabilitation.

*Ibid.*

(f. 12d.)

To Richard Brentynghy, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln. Dispensation on account of irregularity contracted, and rehabilitation so that he may hold any benefices. Lately, etc. as



1392.

above, *mutatis mutandis*. [Here with the readings Hauersegge, Faulkener, and Alwold, throughout.]

4 Id. March. To Thomas Wardroper, rector of Burton Novary (cancelled, St. Peter's, Rome. and in margin: Stykeney, *Correctum de mandato, N. de Ben-*  
(f. 21.) [*even*to), in the diocese of Lincoln. Extension of dispensation, as below, f. 100. [There are three margin additions, each subscribed as above, and all incorporated in f. 100. The letter is cancelled with strokes, and in the margin is: *Cancellata quia inferius propter sui nimiam correctionem folio c. aliter registrata est.*]

7 Kal. March. To the archbishop of Canterbury, the bishop of London, and a foreign bishop. Mandate, on petition of Richard Clyfford, to execute against the present or any other intruder the definitive sentence gained by him in the apostolic palace, the execution of which was committed to the above, in the cause between him and John called 'Thomas,' clerk, of the diocese of Lincoln, respecting the canonry and prebend of Lerhtonburssarde in Lincoln, which Richard obtained on their voidance by authority of the ordinary, and of which John despoiled him. It has come to the knowledge of Richard that John, while the suit was pending, made a pretended exchange of the said prebend of Lechtonburssarde (*sic* here) for another in the said church with William Ascheton, priest, of the diocese, who now occupies it.

6 Non. March. To the abbot of Pippewelle. Mandate, if necessary, to augment the portion reserved to the vicar of Desburgh, in the diocese of Lincoln. Lately it was set forth to Urban VI. on behalf of the Augustinian prioress and convent of St. John Baptist, Rothewell, in the diocese of Lincoln, that Richard Clare, earl of Gloucester, founded the priory, but died before he had sufficiently endowed it. As he left no male issue, his patrimony was divided among his daughters, who neglected to assign a fitting endowment, on account of which the prioress and convent, fourteen in number, could not expend for their food and clothing, and that of their servants, beyond 4 marks and four fields (*agris*) of land, in one of which the priory was situated, so that some of them were compelled, for the sustentation of themselves and the other nuns, with the opprobrium of mendicity, to beg alms after the fashion of friars of the mendicant orders. Wherefore king Richard granted them his patronage of Desburgh, in order that it might be appropriated to them, which Urban VI. ordered the bishop to do, a fitting portion for a perpetual vicar being reserved. The recent petition of John Harry, the vicar, contained that the portion assigned by the bishop is insufficient.

4 Id. March. To Robert de Halton, priest, of Lincoln. Extension of St. Peter's, Rome. dispensation on account of illegitimacy to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, so that he may hold two other  
(f. 47.)

1392.

mutually compatible benefices, even if canonries and prebends and dignities, *personatus*, or offices in cathedrals, and may exchange them as often as seems good to him for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

3 Non. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 60d.)

Confirmation of the institution made by William, bishop of Winchester, by his ordinary authority, for his college of St. Mary of Winchester at Oxford, commonly called 'Seinte Marie College of Wynchestre'—newly founded by him, with apostolic licence, for seventy scholars to study theology, canon or civil law, or arts—of a warden, ten secular priests for the performance of divine offices in the chapel which he has lately constructed there, three clerks and sixteen boys to assist the said priests; and of the statutes and ordinances made by him for the above and for the government of the college. (*De mandato.*) [There are several additions and corrections in the margin, e.g. the date is corrected from *quarto* to *tertio*. They are subscribed as usual, viz. *Correctum de mandato.*]

4 (sic) Non. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 60d.)

To William, bishop of Winchester. Indult to him—who has by apostolic licence newly founded and endowed the college of St. Mary by Winchester, commonly called 'Seinte Marie College of Wynchestre,' for a warden and seventy scholars to be instructed in grammar, with a chapel or oratory, and proposes to depute ten secular priests to celebrate mass and other divine offices in the chapel, with three clerks and sixteen boys to assist the said priests, [all] to be changed and removed by the warden and scholars at their sole pleasure (*nutum*)—to depute the said number of priests, clerks, and boys; and to the warden and scholars to change and remove them at pleasure. (*De mandato.*) [Cancelled with strokes, and in margin: *Cancellata quia propter magnam sui correctionem fuit et est alibi registrata, N. de Ben[even]to, i.e. Reg. xxi. f. 160d.* There are no marginal corrections, not even of the date.]

5 Id. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 64.)

To the prior of Mottisfont (*Montisfontes*), in the diocese of Winchester. Mandate to summon Thomas Bole, rector of the church or chapel of Kingsworthy (*Wortharegis*), who has buried the body of John Wytthe, layman of Kingsworthy, in a cemetery which he has had consecrated near the said chapel by Simon, bishop of Aconry (*Akuriem, i.e. Akaden*), receiving the funeral oblations, to the injury of the abbot and convent of Hyde, who have from time immemorial had the sole right of burying the bodies of those who die in Kingsworthy in the cemetery of the parish church of St. Bartholomew, Hyde, which is appropriated to them, and of receiving the funeral oblations. The prior is to decide what is just without appeal.

2 Non. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 83.)

To the Augustinian abbot of Brun, in the diocese of Lincoln. Confirmation of the appropriation by Henry, bishop of Norwich, by his ordinary authority, of the church of Holy Trinity, Caistor



1392.

(*de Castro*), value 40 marks, to the Gilbertine prior and convent of Shouldham, value 200 marks, to whose patronage it belongs, the said priory's buildings (*domus*) having been overthrown almost from their foundations by floods of river and sea (*aquarum et maritimorum fluctuum*), fires, and a strong wind, and its possessions in great part destroyed—as is said to be contained more fully in a public instrument fortified with the seals of the bishop and chapter. A fitting portion for a perpetual vicar, a secular clerk, is to be assigned, if this has not been done.

2 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 90.)

To John de Campeden, rector of Chiriton, in the diocese of Winchester. Licence to him, who has also the poor hospital of St. Cross by Winchester, and a canonry and prebend of Southwell, in consideration of his age and infirmity to depute one or more coadjutors.

4 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 100.)

To Thomas Wardroper, rector of Stykeney, in the diocese of Lincoln. Extension of successive dispensations to him as the son of a priest and a married woman—(i) to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, by virtue of which he obtained Burton Noveray in the same diocese; (ii) to hold one other compatible benefice, and exchange both once for two other similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices, even if one had cure, by virtue of which he resigned Burton Noveray for Stykeney—so that he may hold two other mutually compatible benefices, even if canonries and prebends and dignities, *personatus*, or offices in cathedrals, and may exchange them as often as seems good to him for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces. (*De mandato*.) [See f. 21.]

7 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 115d.)

To John Wilmenton, clerk, of the diocese of Wells. Extension to him, who has studied philosophy for two and civil law for eight years at Oxford, of dispensation on account of illegitimacy to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, after which he caused himself to receive the tonsure, so that he may hold two other mutually compatible benefices, even if one of them have cure or be a dignity, *personatus*, or office, with cure, and the other be a canonry and prebend, in metropolitan, cathedral or collegiate churches, and may exchange them as often as seems good to him for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

1391.

4 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 145.)

To Gilbert Macinnoglay, clerk, of the diocese of Ardagh. Extension of dispensation on account of illegitimacy to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, after which he received the tonsure, so that he may hold two mutually compatible benefices, even if canonries and prebends, or one of them a dignity, elective and major after the pontifical or principal respectively, *personatus* or office, in cathedral or collegiate churches, and may exchange them as often as he



1391.

please for similar or dissimilar compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces. (*Pro Deo*.)

15 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 151.)

To Master John Trevor, papal chaplain and auditor. Mandate, at the petition also of Adam, cardinal priest of St. Cecilia's, to surrogate Richard Benet, priest, of the diocese of Norwich, member of the cardinal's household, and to collate and assign to him the perpetual vicarage of Walpole in the said diocese, value 40 marks, provision of which he obtained under papal letters on its voidance by the death of Walter Colton, which provision Geoffrey Watteson, priest, opposed, and despoiled him of the vicarage. The cause was committed by the present pope to the said auditor, before whom the cause was pending when Geoffrey died. (*Pro Deo*.)

1392.

14 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 158.)

To the bishop of London. Mandate to grant to Robert Burk, knight, and the inhabitants (*universitatis*) of the town of Hodesdon, situate within the bounds of the parish church of Brokesburne, who on account of frequent inundations of rain and the too great distance cannot go thereto, if the facts be as stated, to have as often as such floods happen masses and other divine offices celebrated, and women churched, in the chapel of St. John, Hodesdon, by a chaplain of their choice.

7 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 158d.)

To the prior of Lanthony near Gloucester. Mandate (re-capitulating the circumstances contained in the late petition of Henry Bryt, vicar, and the parishioners of St. Helen's, Abingdon, in the diocese of Salisbury [Reg. Lat. xii. f. 115d.]) to summon the abbot and convent of Abingdon, and others concerned, and to proceed according to the pope's former mandate [*ibid.*] ordering the prior to grant licence to the parishioners to have a cemetery of their own. The recent petition of the same contained that the licence granted by the prior has been contested by the abbot and convent on the ground that they were not cited by him, and that they have obtained the committal of the cause to Master Branda de Castillione, papal chaplain and auditor, who has proceeded to a number of acts short of a conclusion, which cause the pope hereby calls in to himself.

## DE DIVERSIS FORMIS.

4 Non. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 171.)

Grant and donation in perpetuity, *motu proprio*, to the warden and the seventy scholars, ten secular priests, three clerks, and sixteen boys of 'Seinte Marie College of Wynchestre' at Oxford, whose yearly value does not exceed 300 marks, of the manors or granges of Sutton, Russebrugge, and Neweburi, in the county of Essex, that of Chiselhurst in Kent, an inn called 'Monticofysyn' (i.e. Monte Jovis Inn) within the gate of Aldgate, four messuages in Little Jewry, in the city of London, other immoveable goods, advowsons and patronage of churches and chapels, escheats and reliefs etc. in Essex and Kent, all which belong to the Augustinian monastery or hospital of SS. Nicholas and Bernard, Montjoux, in the diocese of Sion, and

1392.

are useless thereto because the inhabitants of the county of Savoy, in which the monastery is situate, are enemies of King Richard; because the said possessions are in large part detained by laymen and other powerful inhabitants of England, out of whose hands it is probable that the provost and convent are unable to recover them; and because they are adherents of the antipope called Clement VII. The grant includes, besides the above, the advowsons and patronage of the church of Haverynge, commonly called Horn-churche, and of any other benefices, and also of chapels annexed to and dependent on Haverynge in Essex and Kent, belonging to the said monastery. The pope's intention is that, upon the said monastery returning to its fealty and devotion to the present pope or his canonical successors, the college shall make compensation in lieu of the said manors, etc. (*De mandato.*)

*Ibid.*  
(f. 178.)

The like for similar reasons to the same 'Seinte Marie College of Wynchestre' at Oxford, of the following possessions in England of the Benedictine monastery of St. Valery (*Walerici*)-sur-Mer, immediately subject to the Roman church, in the diocese of Amiens:—the manors, called 'Sancte Valeries' of Takele, Esthalle, Walles, Wydynton, Bylchangre, and Lyndeselle; an annual cess of 10 marks from the manor called Bacons; parish churches, perpetual vicarages, chapels, portions, and other immoveable goods; the advowsons and patronage of benefices in the realm belonging to St. Valery's; annuities and pensions in Takele, Bilchangre, Wydy[n]ton, and Lyndeselle aforesaid, as also in Bradewelle, Middelborne, Manewedan, Boliton, Machynges, Clenefeld, Tylyngham, and in the hundred of Daneseye; and all their other possessions in England outside Middlesex. The pope's intention is as above. (*De mandato.*)

*Ibid.*  
(f. 178.)

The like for similar reasons to the warden and the seventy scholars, ten secular priests, three clerks, and sixteen boys of 'Seinte Marie College of Wynchestre' near Winchester, whose yearly value does not exceed 200 marks, which is insufficient, of the following possessions in England of the Benedictine priory of Hamele in the Rys, in the diocese of Winchester, or of the monastery of Holy Trinity, Tiron, in the diocese of Chartres, upon which the said priory depends:—the manors, lands, etc. of Hamele in the Rys, Howne, and Westworldham, situate within the counties of Sutht, Berk, Wilteres, and Dors (*sic*), and anywhere else in the realm; moreover of all manors, lands, etc. within the realm belonging to the Benedictine monastery of Holy Trinity at Mont Ste. Catherine by Rouen; with the advowsons and patronage of the parish churches of Hamele, Houwe (*sic*), and Westworldham aforesaid, as also of Hermondsworth, and of their perpetual vicarages and of other churches, vicarages, and chapels in England, belonging to the said monasteries. The pope's intention is as above. (*De mandato.*)

*Ibid.*  
(f. 180.)

The like for similar reasons to the same 'Seinte Marie College of Wynchestre' near Winchester, of the following possessions of the monastery of St. Valery-sur-Mer:—the lands, etc.



1392.

of Istelworth, Heston, Twykenham and Hampton in Middlesex, with the advowsons and patronage of their churches or chapels and their vicarages. The pope's intention is as above. (*De mandato.*)

14 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 192d.)

To Robert, archbishop of Dublin. Indult, while in the service of king Richard, to say the canonical hours according to the Roman manner, which he has hitherto observed, and not to be bound against his will to observe any other use (*morem*) or order; provided that as often as he happens to be present at the said hours in his church of Dublin he observe the custom of that church.

4 Non. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 195.)

Perpetual appropriation, *motu proprio*, for similar reasons, as above, to 'Seinte Marie College of Wynchestre' at Oxford, of the church of Havering called Hornchurch, in the diocese of London, with annexed chapels, value 100 marks, the appropriation to the monastery of SS. Nicholas and Bernard, Montjoux, in the diocese of Sion (as above, f. 171), being dissolved. A vicar's portion is to be reserved, if this has not been done. The pope's intention is as above. (*De mandato.*)

*Ibid.*  
(f. 196.)

The like appropriation to 'Seinte Marie College of Wynchestre' near Winchester, of the parish churches or chapels of Istelworth, Heston, Twykenham, Hampton, Hermondesworth, Hamele, Howne, West Worldham, with other chapels annexed thereto, value 300 marks (corrected in margin for 200 in text), in the dioceses of London and Winchester, their appropriation to the monasteries of St. Valery-sur-Mer, Holy Trinity at Mont Ste. Catherine by Rouen, Holy Trinity, Tiron, and to the priory of Hamele in the Rys, dependent on the last named, in the dioceses of Amiens, Rouen, Chartres, and Winchester, being dissolved. Vicars' portions are to be reserved, if this has not been done. The pope's intention is as above. (*De mandato.*)

5 Id. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 198d.)

To John, Augustinian abbot of St. Thomas the Martyr by Dublin. Faculty to him, to whom the pope has lately made provision of that abbey, to receive benediction from any catholic bishop of his choice in communion with the apostolic see. The bishop is to receive the usual oath of fealty according to the form enclosed, which the abbot is to send to the pope by his sealed letters patent; without prejudice to the archbishop.

14 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 203.)

To the bishop of Lincoln. Mandate to separate for a time, and then to absolve from excommunication incurred, Richard Quinchald and Isabella Amable, who married clandestinely, knowing that they were related in the third degree of affinity, inasmuch as Richard had cohabited with Joan Rokeby, who is related to Isabella in the third degree of kindred. They are afterwards to have dispensation to contract marriage anew, past and future offspring being declared legitimate. The survivor is to remain perpetually unwed.



## 1392.

7 Kal. March. Exhortation to give alms for the repair and conservation of the chapel of St. Andrew in Casterflegh, in the diocese of Norwich; with relaxation, during ten years, of two years and two *quadrage*ne to penitents who do so. The pope strictly forbids these present letters to be sent by *questuarii*; if this be attempted they are invalid.

*Ibid.* The like for the chapel of Holy Trinity, in the church of Haryngworthe, in the diocese of Lincoln.

*Ibid.* To the bishop of Lichfield. Mandate to grant dispensation to Nicholas, donsel, son of Nicholas de Montegomery, knight, and Joan, damsel, daughter of Nicholas de Langeforde, knight, who married in ignorance that they were doubly related in the fourth degree of kindred, to remain in the marriage so contracted, declaring their past and future offspring legitimate.

14 Kal. March. Relaxation of two years and two *quadrage*ne to penitents who on the feast of St. George visit and give alms to the fabric of his church of the Benedictine monastery of Thetford, in the diocese of Norwich.

*Ibid.* To Robert, archbishop of Dublin. Indult to visit churches, monasteries, etc. of his city and diocese by deputy, and to receive moderate procurations in ready money.

13 Kal. Aug. Relaxation of — of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year (*in nativitate, etc.*) visit and give alms to the church of Harnham, in the diocese of Salisbury, dedicated to St. George, in which Blessed Theobald, confessor, is venerated. [Without the usual subscription and abridged as indicated. Cancelled by strokes, without marginal note.]

## 1391.

17 Kal. Dec. Decree, on petition of the guardian and Friars Minors of their house in London, in regard to the body of John Hastynges, earl of Pembroke, whose will was that he should be buried in their church, but whom the prior and Friars Preachers of Hereford caused to be buried in their church, or ratified the burial made therein. The pope issued a mandate to the bishops of London and Lichfield to decide the matter, and now for certain reasons calls up the cause to himself and inhibits them from proceeding therein. [Wadding, *Annales Minorum*, ix. 425.]

4 Id. Dec. To the archbishop of Canterbury. Mandate to separate for a time, and then to absolve from excommunication incurred, Thomas Huchyn and Margery Comper, who intermarried knowing that they were related in the third degree of affinity. They are afterwards to have dispensation to contract marriage anew, past and future offspring being declared legitimate. The survivor is to remain perpetually unwed.

4 Kal. Jan. To the dean of Killala (*Alladen*). Mandate to summon John Oceandunan, sometime rector of Cayslanconcubir, in that diocese, who, as the pope has heard, was during the lifetime of

1391.

Urban VI. an adherent of the antipope called Clement VII. and was therefore *ipso jure* deprived. If the dean find the facts to be so, he is to declare John to have been and to be deprived, and is to remove him. (*Pro Deo.*)

*Ibid.*  
(f. 244.)

To the same. Mandate to collate and assign to Gilbert Macunoglay, clerk, of the diocese of Ardagh the above church, value, as he asserts, not more than 12 marks, formerly held by the above John, who, as the pope has this day heard, was an adherent of the antipope, and whom he has ordered the dean by other letters to deprive and remove. Seeing that if John so adhered the church was and is thereby void and reserved to the pope by decree of Urban VI. the pope now orders the dean, if he deprive John, to make collation of it as above. (*Pro Deo.*)

*Ibid.*  
(f. 264.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of two years and two *quadrage*ne of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year and that of the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week; and of a hundred days to those who during the said octaves and days visit the parish church of Houghton, in the diocese of Durham.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 264d.)

The like for ten years for the chapel of St. Mary the Virgin in the cemetery of the parish church of Clyngham, in the diocese of Norwich.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 265.)

The like for ten years for the church of the Benedictine nuns' priory of Handall, in the diocese of York.

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XXVI.

### DE DIVERSIS FORMIS.

#### 4 BONIFACE IX.

1393.

6 Kal. Feb.  
Perugia.  
(f. 113.)

To Maurice Macnamyn, perpetual vicar of St. Brandan's, Killtesquyg, in the diocese of Clonfert. Extension of dispensation as the son of a priest—to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, after which he obtained his vicarage, value 2 marks, which is insufficient for his sustentation—so that he may hold one other benefice, even with cure, value not exceeding 12 marks, and may exchange both for two similar or dissimilar benefices, even if one or both have cure. (*Pro Deo.*)

15 Kal. Aug.  
Perugia.  
(f. 114.)

To Walter Freen, clerk, of the diocese of Hereford, M.A. Extension of dispensation as the son of a priest—to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, after which he received the tonsure—so that he may hold two other mutually compatible benefices, even if they be canonries and prebends

1393.

and dignities, *personatus* or offices, in metropolitan, cathedral and collegiate churches, and such dignities have cure in metropolitan or cathedral, or be principal in collegiate churches, and may exchange them as often as he wishes for similar or dissimilar benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 114d.)

To John Freen, priest, of the diocese of Hereford, M.A. The like extension of a like dispensation, after which he was ordained priest. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

## DE REGULARIBUS.

Id. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 133d.)

Exemption of Walter Summirton, Friar Preacher, papal chaplain, in consideration of his services to the pope and the Roman church, from the statute and ordinance made by the pope on the 8th day before the Ides, following the example of some of his predecessors, against the abuses, brought to his hearing by king Richard and others—to wit, that some Friars Preachers, abusing their immunities, liberties and privileges as papal chaplains, refuse to obey their superiors, and to be present at and celebrate divine offices, although provided for, like other friars who are not chaplains, from the alms of their houses. [Ripoll, *Bullarium Prædicatorum* ii., 337.]

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XXVII.\*

## [DE BENEFICIIS VACANTIBUS.]

3 Non. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 18d.)

To Walter Cook, B.C.L. Provision of the canonry and prebend of Holborn in London, void and reserved to the pope—in accordance with the reservation lately made by him of all benefices void by the death of members of his court (*curiales*) when following the Roman court from place to place, however distant such place might be from the said court—by the recent death, without having had possession, near Monte Rotondo, in the diocese of Sabina, less than two days' journey from the Roman court, whither he was following the pope and his court from Perugia to Rome, of Richard Carleton, advocate of the papal consistory and *curialis*, to whom provision thereof was made on their voidance by the death of Thomas Brightewell, during whose life they had been reserved by the pope. The value thereof and of the church of

\* Of the two foliations, modern in Arabic, and contemporary in Roman numerals, the former has been followed.



1393.

Brompton in Pykering Lith, in the diocese of York—provision of which, being void in a certain way and likewise previously reserved to the pope, has also been this day made to him by other letters [Reg. Lat. xxix. f. 83d]—is 120 marks. Notwithstanding that he is litigating in the apostolic palace about the church of Maydyston, in the diocese of Canterbury, and the chancellorship of London [Reg. xxx. f. 29], and has lately had from the pope provision of the canonries and prebends of Kydyngton [Major, added in Reg. xxx. f. 30] in London, Sydlesham in Chichester, and Morton Waden in Hereford, of none of which he has yet got possession, and whose value together is 500 marks; of canonries of London, Lincoln, and Wells, with expectation of prebends and dignities, *personatus*, or offices; and of a benefice with or without cure and a dignity with cure in the common or several gift of the archbishop and prior and chapter of Canterbury. On obtaining possession of the prebend of Holborn, the provision of a canonry of London with expectation of a prebend and dignity, *personatus*, or office, as regards such canonry and prebend only, and the provision of a canonry and prebend of Kydyngton, are to be null.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Westminster, John Mere, canon of Lincoln, and a foreign bishop.

## DE EXHIBITIS.

15 Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 62d.)

To Griffen Yonge, canon of Abergwily. Extension, at the petition also of Queen Anne, of successive dispensations on account of illegitimacy—(i) to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure; (ii) to hold two benefices, even if one had cure, after which he obtained the canonry and prebend of Gertprynge in Abergwily, and the church of Flaunynys, in the diocese of Bangor—so that he may hold any benefices of any number and kind, with and without cure, compatible with one another and with the above, even if canonries and prebends and elective dignities, major or principal respectively, *personatus*, perpetual administrations or offices, in metropolitan or cathedral and collegiate churches, and may exchange them as often as seems good to him for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces. [See Reg. Lat. lxi. f. 80.] [Water-stained.]

3 Non. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 75d.)

To Philip Lowe, rector of Holy Trinity, in the diocese of Cork. Extension to him, who has studied civil law at Oxford, of dispensation as the son of a priest to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, so that he may hold other mutually compatible benefices with or without cure, even if canonries and prebends and elective dignities with cure, major or principal respectively, *personatus* or offices in metropolitan or cathedral or collegiate churches, and may exchange them as often as he wish for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces. (*Pro Deo*.) [Water-stained.]

1393.

*Ibid.*  
(*f.* 101*d.*)

To the archbishop of Dublin. *Mandate*, on petition of the Augustinian prior and convent of St. John Baptist, Lau[nde], in the diocese of Lincoln, and of king Richard, who has proposed to found in the monastery church, and to contribute towards the endowment of, a chapel or chantry in which three masses are to be said daily by three canons, to cause to be appropriated to the said monastery, for the relief of the burdens of the prior and convent and for the maintenance of the said chantry, three churches of their patronage to the value of 100 marks, the income of the monastery being 600. [Badly water-stained.]

17 Kal. Aug.

Perugia.  
(*f.* 107*d.*)

To Master Andrew Baret, papal chaplain and auditor. *Mandate* to surrogate Thomas de Weston, rector of Langnewenton, in the diocese of Durham, licentiate of civil law, whose petition contained that a cause arose between Peter de Stapilton, priest, of the diocese of York, and John Henley, canon of Chester [le Street], in the diocese of Durham, about the church of Seggesfeld, in the diocese of Durham, of which church, void by reason that the said John, its sometime rector, obtained and held it together with Holuchton in the same diocese, Peter received papal provision, which provision John opposed, retaining Seggesfeld. The cause was committed by Gregory XI. at Peter's instance to the late William Herborth, papal chaplain and auditor, and by Urban VI. to another, who adjudged the church to Peter. John's appeal was committed successively to John Egidii and Bertrand, bishop of Gubbio, the latter of whom reversed Herborth's sentence. Peter's appeal was committed to the late Peter Gasconis, and successively to divers others, and finally to Thomas de Ambrevilla, during whose hearing Urban VI. died. The present pope committed the cause to the above Master Andrew Baret. Seeing that, as the petition added, Stapilton, while the cause was pending before Baret, has obtained another benefice with cure, whereby Seggesfeld has become void, Thomas is to be surrogated to him as regards his right to Seggesfeld at that time, and the church, whose value is 200 marks, is to be collated and assigned to him; notwithstanding that he holds, besides Langnewenton, the wardenship of the poor hospital of Gretham, a perpetual portion without cure in the parish church of Derlyngton, and the canonry and prebend of Lamesley, in Chester [le Street], value altogether 100 marks. (*De mandato.*) [Water-stained.]

1392.

17 Kal. Jan.

Perugia.  
(*f.* 157.)

To William Scot, perpetual vicar in the chapel of St. Stephen, within the palace of Westminster. Extension of dispensation on account of illegitimacy as the son of a priest to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, so that he may hold two other mutually compatible benefices with and without cure, even if canonries and prebends or dignities in cathedral or collegiate churches, and may exchange them as often as seems good to him for other mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

1393.

17 Kal. Sept.

Assisi.  
(f. 167.)

To Walter, bishop of Durham. (The word *nostro* in the address *Venerabili fratri nostro* is corrected by a marginal note to *Waltero*.) Faculty to dispense ten persons of his city and diocese, of illegitimate birth, to be ordained and hold two compatible benefices apiece, even if one of them have cure and be in a cathedral church, and to exchange them as often as they please for similar or dissimilar compatible benefices. [Water-stained.]

6 Id. July.

Perugia.  
(f. 169d.)

To Ralph [Sel]by, archdeacon of Buckingham. Dispensation, *motu proprio*, and in consideration of king Richard, whose — (*illegible*) he is, to hold together with his archdeaconry which is a benefice with cure, or with any other dignity, *personatus*, or office, or benefice with cure, which he may in future obtain, one other elective dignity with cure, major after the pontifical in a metropolitan or cathedral, or principal in a collegiate church, *personatus* or office, or benefice with cure, and to exchange the same as often as seems good to him. [Water-stained.]

17 Kal. Sept.

Assisi.  
(f. 182d.)

To Walter, bishop of Durham. Faculty to make provision for this time only, to fit persons of his choice, of twenty benefices secular and regular in his city and diocese, so long void that the collation of them has by the statutes of the [Fourth General] Lateran Council lapsed, even if they or any of them be elective dignities with cure in Durham. Of names, etc. the *camera* or the collector in those parts is to be informed. [Water-stained.]

11 Kal. Nov.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 187.)

To the bishop of Lichfield. Mandate to grant dispensation to intermarry to Nicholas Boterhale and Agnes Palmere, who are related in the third degree of kindred. [Water-stained.]

9 Kal. April.

Perugia.  
(f. 188.)

To John Howbert, rector of Garthorp, in the diocese of Lincoln, bachelor of canon and civil law. Extension of dispensation on account of illegitimacy to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, so that he, who is of knightly (*militari*) race, may hold two other benefices compatible with Garthorp, and may exchange them for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

4 Id. May.

Perugia.  
(f. 189d.)

To Gervase Johannis ap Eynon, rector of Llandoget, in the diocese of St. Asaph. Extension of dispensation as the son of a priest to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, so that he may hold two other mutually compatible benefices, even if one be a canonry and prebend or an elective dignity, major or principal respectively, *personatus*, or office in a metropolitan, cathedral or collegiate church, and may exchange them as often as he please for similar or dissimilar compatible benefices.

## DE DIVERSIS FORMIS.

8 Id. Oct.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 194.)

To Master Henry Bowet, archdeacon of Lincoln, doctor of canon and civil law, papal chaplain. Indult for two years to visit by deputy churches etc. and the persons thereof in his



1393.

archdeaconry, and to receive procurations in ready money to the amount of 30 silver [gros] *Tournois* a day, 12 to the gold florin of Florence.

Concurrent mandate to the dean and precentor of Lincoln, and a foreign bishop.

1392.

4 Id. Dec.  
Perugia.  
(f. 197.)

Relaxation of three years and three *quadrage*ne of enjoined penance to penitents who on the feast of the Assumption visit and give alms for the repair of the church of the Augustinian monastery of St. Mary the Virgin, Inysgad, in the diocese of Killaloe (*Laonien.*), which is so destroyed alike in respect of its buildings as of its books, chalices, etc. and likewise of its temporal goods, that it is threatened with ruin.

1393.

6 Kal. June.  
Perugia.  
(f. 198.)

To Richard Courteney, clerk, of the diocese of Exeter. Dispensation to hold, after he is in his fourteenth year, any benefice with cure, even an elective dignity, major or principal respectively, *personatus*, administration with or without cure, or office, in a cathedral or metropolitan or collegiate church, and to exchange it as often as he please for a similar or dissimilar benefice.

## DE CONSERVATORIIS.

3 Kal. Feb.  
Perugia.  
(f. 212d.)

To the abbot of Westminster, the prior of Bernewelle, in the diocese of Ely, and the chancellor of Salisbury. Letters conservatory, to hold good during fifteen years, for Ralph Selby, archdeacon of Buckingham. (*Militanti ecclesie.*)

15 Kal. March.  
Perugia.  
(f. 213.)

To the archbishops of Canterbury and York, and the bishop of London. The like during fifteen years for the master and brethren of the hospital of St. Lazarus of Jerusalem, of Burton Lazar, in the diocese of Lincoln. (*Militanti ecclesie.*)

3 Kal. June.  
Perugia.  
(f. 216d.)

To the abbot of Evesham, the prior of Lanthony by Gloucester, and the archdeacon of Llandaff. The like during fifteen years for the Benedictine abbot and convent of St. Mary's, Tewkesbury. (*Militanti ecclesie.*)

5 Kal. June.  
Perugia.  
(f. 218d, orig.  
ccxxvii.)

To the abbots of Westminster, Waltham, and Selby. Mandate, to hold good during fifteen years, to absolve John bishop of Salisbury—on whose behalf the pope has this day issued to the same three abbots letters conservatory [f. 221d.]—and others from excommunication etc. which they may incur from the archbishop of Canterbury. The bishop's petition contained that sometimes when he or his officials, commissaries, or servants have lawfully appealed to the apostolic see from charges made by the archbishop, nevertheless the archbishop, who is *legatus natus* in his province, proceeds by excommunication, suspension, interdict, sequestration, or otherwise. The abbots are hereby ordered in such cases of lawful appeal to absolve from excommunication and suspension, and to relax interdict and sequestration. (*Iustis petentium desideriis.*)

1393.

*Ibid.* To the same. Letters conservatory to hold good during fifteen years for John, bishop of Salisbury, and his episcopal mensa. (*Ad hoc nos Deus.*)  
(f. 221d. orig. cccxxviii.)

8 Id. Oct. To the archbishop of Dublin, and the abbots of Waltham and St. Peter's, Rome. St. Albans. The like, to hold good during ten years, for the Augustinian prior and convent of Launde, in the diocese of Lincoln. (*Militanti ecclesie.*)  
(f. 220, orig. cccxxx.)

6 Kal. Nov. To the archbishop of Dublin, the abbot of St. Albans, and the St. Peter's, Rome. treasurer of York. The like, to hold good during ten years, for the Benedictine abbess and convent of Helnestowe, in the diocese of Lincoln. (*Militanti ecclesie.*)  
(f. 220.)

[This and the preceding four folios are bound out of order, thus:—cccxxvi, cccxxix, cccxxx, cccxxvii, cccxxviii.]

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XXVIII.

## 4 BONIFACE IX.\*

## DE DIGNITATIBUS VACANTIBUS.

9 Kal. Sept. To the dean and the treasurer of Ferns, and John Trevor, Assisi. canon of St. Asaph. Mandate to collate and assign to Robert Collyn, priest, of the diocese of Ferns, the archdeaconry of Ferns, a dignity with cure, not major after the pontifical, value 20 marks, which he obtained by collation and provision of Thomas, bishop of Ferns, under his ordinary authority, on its voidance by death of Robert Done, and doubts whether the bishop's collation holds good.  
(f. 7d.)

## DE PREBENDIS VACANTIBUS.

16 Kal. Nov. To Denis Odubgilla, priest, of the diocese of Kilmaedugh. St. Peter's, Rome. Reservation of the deanery of Kilmaedugh, which has cure of souls, and is an elective major dignity, value 33 florins, and is to become void by the promotion, made by the pope, and by the forthcoming consecration of Gregory, elect of the same.  
(f. 14d.)

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of Kilmaedugh and Clonfert, and the abbot of Petra, Kilmaedugh. (*Pro Deo*)

8 Id. Oct. To the bishop of Kilmaedugh, the abbot of St. Augustine's St. Peter's, Rome. de Petra, Kilmaedugh, and the dean of Kilmaedugh. Mandate to summon and remove Gilbert Oltham, priest, of the diocese, who unlawfully holds the archdeaconry of Kilmaedugh, which has cure of souls, is not a major dignity, and is not elective,  
(f. 15d.)

\* The first 50 ff. are wanting. The modern Arabic foliation has again been followed.

1393.

value 7 marks, and to collate and assign it to Laurence Odoodelinga, clerk, of Kilmacduagh, it being void and reserved to the pope under John XXII's constitution *Execrabilis*, by reason that Maurice Ochahil held it for a year and more together with the church of Gnomor (*degnomor*), in the diocese of Tuam, which has cure of souls. (*Pro Deo*.)

## DE DIVERSIS FORMIS.

9 Kal. Feb.

Perugia.

(f. 27d.)

Relaxation of two years and two *quadrage*ne of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week; and of a hundred days to those who during the said octaves and six days visit and give alms for the conservation of the church of St. Andrew and St. John Baptist, Kyngesbury, in the diocese of London.

2 Non. Feb.

Perugia.

(f. 28.)

The like, *mutatis mutandis*, for the altar of St. Mary in the parish church of Saltria Juet, without the gates of the Cistercian monastery of St. Mary's, Juet, in the diocese of Lincoln.

*Ibid.*

(f. 28d.)

The like, *mutatis mutandis*, for the altar of St. Mary called 'Nativitas Cristi,' in the chapel of St. Michael, Schefford, in the diocese of Lincoln.

*Ibid.*

The like, *mutatis mutandis*, for the altar of St. Mary in the chapel of 'Woburne Chapell,' in the diocese of Lincoln.

*Ibid.*

(f. 30.)

The like, *mutatis mutandis*, for the altar of St. John Baptist in the Augustinian priory church of Launde, in the diocese of Lincoln.

*Ibid.*

(f. 30d.)

The like, *mutatis mutandis*, for the altar of St. Mary in St. Mary's hospital, in the street called 'Fysscheresgate,' Nottingham.

Prid. Non. Feb.

Perugia.

(f. 38.)

The like, *mutatis mutandis*, for the Friars Preachers' church of Holy Trinity, Thefford, in the diocese of Norwich. [Ripoll, *Bullarium Prædicatorum*, II. 336.]

1392.

Id. Nov.

Perugia.

(f. 44.)

The like, *mutatis mutandis*, for the church of St. Mary, Abghyrch (Abchurch), London.

## 3 BONIFACE IX.

1391.

5 Id. Nov.

St. Peter's, Rome.

(f. 48.)

The like, *mutatis mutandis*, for the parish church of St. Helen, Aberdon (Abingdon), in the diocese of Salisbury. [Cancelled with strokes. Marginal note: [*Cass*]ata quia . . . anno tertio.]

1392.

5 Id. Nov.

Perugia.

(f. 50d.)

To Master John Trevaour, canon of St. Asaph, J.U.D. papal chaplain. Licence for any ordinary or ordinaries, to whom he (who is also auditor of causes of the apostolic palace) may

## 4 BONIFACE IX.



1392.

happen to resign simply or for purposes of exchange his benefices present or future, to carry out such exchanges between him and other persons, any general papal reservations notwithstanding.

4 Id. Dec.  
Perugia.  
(f. 51d.)

To William Gyloth, perpetual vicar of Lyde, in the diocese of Canterbury. Dispensation to him, to whom the pope has lately ordered provision to be made of a benefice with or without cure in the common or several gift of the archbishop and the prior and chapter of Canterbury, to hold two benefices with cure even if one be an elective dignity with cure, major after the pontifical, in a metropolitan or cathedral, and principal in a collegiate church, and to exchange them as often as seems good to him for similar or dissimilar benefices. [The following is cancelled with strokes, without marginal note:—One of them he is to exchange meanwhile for another compatible with the remaining one, otherwise the first such benefice obtained is to be resigned; provided also that the cure of souls in them be not neglected. The date 16 Kal. in the text has been cancelled and corrected in the margin.]

Non. Dec.  
Perugia.  
(f. 56.)

Relaxation of five years and five *quadrages* to penitents who on the feasts of St. Peter and the dedication visit the church of St. Peter at Pleas (*de Placida*), in the diocese of Lincoln.

10 Kal. Dec.  
Perugia.  
(f. 57.)

Revocation of a decree of Urban V. touching the Benedictine abbot and convent of St. Werburg's, Chester. Clement VI. exempted them and their monastery from the jurisdiction of the ordinary, the bishop of Lichfield, of the metropolitan, the archbishop of Canterbury, and of the archdeacon of Chester, and bound them to pay 10 marks, at the rate of 5 florins a mark, every three years to the apostolic *camera* on the feast of SS. Peter and Paul. Afterwards it was represented to Urban V. by the late abbot Thomas and the convent that abbot William had procured the exemption for personal reasons and without the knowledge or consent of the convent and of the founder, Edward prince of Wales, and that on its account very many inconveniences and losses had befallen the monastery, no mention having been made of the payment of 10 marks; wherefore Urban V. revoked it [above Reg. cclxi. f. 35d.]. His revocation is hereby annulled and revoked, the letters of Clement VI. are to remain in force, and the 10 marks are to be paid. (*De mandato.*)

3 Non. Dec.  
Perugia.  
(f. 59.)

To the bishop of Kilfenora. Mandate to grant dispensation to Donald Macelaudohega, donsel, and Mora Inymencomora, damsel, to marry, notwithstanding that they are related in the third degree of kindred.

10 Kal. Dec.  
Perugia.  
(f. 61d.)

To Henry, abbot of the Benedictine monastery of Chester, immediately belonging to the Roman church. Grant of the same indulgence as was granted by Clement VI. and Innocent VI. to the late abbots William and Richard respectively

1392.

(to meet the persecutions to which the exemption of the monastery exposed the abbot), by which they could not be suspended, interdicted, excommunicated, deposed, nor fined, nor the goods of the abbot or of the monastery, belonging to the abbatial *mensa*, be sequestrated by any ordinary, official, or minister, on account of any contract, delict, or matter which might arise, notwithstanding Innocent IV.'s constitution about exempt [religious] which begins 'Volentes,' and other constitutions, etc.

Non. Dec.  
Perugia.  
(f. 62.)

To John Collom of Haversham, rector of Waldegrave, in the diocese of Lincoln. Indult to him, who is a priest, to study civil law for seven years at an university.

1393.

4 Non. Jan.  
Perugia.  
(f. 67.)

To Hugh Herle, archdeacon of Durham. Indult to visit by deputy, churches, persons, etc. in his archdeaconry, and receive moderate procurations in ready money.

Concurrent mandate to the archbishop of York, the prior of Durham, and the archdeacon of Northumberland.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 69.)

To Henry Repham, perpetual vicar of Osbernby, in the diocese of Lincoln. Dispensation to him, to whom the pope has lately ordered provision to be made of a canonry of Southwell, with expectation of a prebend, and of a benefice with or without cure in the common or several gift of the bishop, dean and chapter, and each and singular the canons and *personæ* of Lincoln, to hold two mutually incompatible benefices, even if elective, dignities, major in metropolitan or cathedral, or principal in collegiate churches, *personatus* or offices, and to exchange them as often as seems good to him for similar or dissimilar benefices.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 75a.)

Ordinance—on the recent petition of the Gilbertine prior of St. Catherine's without the walls, Lincoln, containing that the perpetual vicarage of Newerk (*Newerchia*), in the diocese of York, has been accustomed to be served by regular clerks of the said monastery, and the church of Meer in that of Lincoln by secular clerks only, and that the presentation to both belongs to the prior and convent—that on the resignation or death of the present vicar and rector the said vicarage and church shall be served by canons of the priory to be instituted or removed by the prior.

Kal. July.  
Perugia.  
(f. 83d.)

Relaxation of five years and five *quadragene* of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year and those of St. Michael and the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week; and of a hundred days to those who during the said octaves and six days visit and give alms for the conservation of the chapel of St. Michael, Wormestorre, in the diocese of Wells.

2 Non. June.  
Perugia.  
(f. 90a.)

To Master Thomas de Sudburia, dean of Wells, D.C.L. papal chaplain. Faculty to him, who is also auditor of causes of the apostolic palace, to dispose of his personal property by will, and



1393.

to make provision from his ecclesiastical moveables for the decent and honest cost of his burial [and] for the moderate remuneration of those who have served him, be they kinsmen or others, and otherwise to convert them to pious uses; the cost of his debts and of the repair of buildings in his deanery and other benefices, destroyed or deteriorated by his negligence, being first deducted.

4 Non. Jan.

Perugia.  
(f. 98.)

Relaxation of two years and two *quadrage* of enjoined penance to penitents who on the feast of St. Peter, martyr, visit the altar of St. Peter, martyr, and St. Anne, in the Friars Preachers' church of Holy Trinity, Ffysseharton by Salisbury. [Ripoll, *Bullarium Prædicatorum* II. 332.]

7 Id. Jan.

Perugia.  
(f. 98d.)

To William, master general of the order of Sempringham. Indult for him and his successors to consecrate and bless nuns of the order, unconsecrated altars, vestments (*paramenta*), chalices, books, patens, bells, and other ornaments; to confer the clerical tonsure and minor orders on canons and persons of the order; and to give solemn benediction after masses, vespers, and matins, provided that no bishop or papal legate be present.

1392.

14 Kal. Jan.

Perugia.  
(f. 99d.)

To William Gyloth, perpetual vicar of All Saints, Lyde, in the diocese of Canterbury, B.C.L. Indult of non-residence for seven years while studying letters at an university, and to receive and let on farm the fruits of his vicarage.

1393.

Non. Jan.

Perugia.  
(f. 99d.)

Relaxation of six years and six *quadrage* to penitents who on Easter Monday or Tuesday visit the high altar in the above church of All Saints, Lyde.

1392.

16 Kal. Dec.

Perugia.  
(f. 103.)

To Richard Maudeleyn, canon of All Saints, Derby. Dispensation to him, who is in his twentieth year and holds a canonry and prebend of All Saints, Derby, value 16 marks, to be ordained priest, and hold a benefice with cure, and exchange it as often as seems good to him for a similar or dissimilar benefice.

1393.

10 Kal. Feb.

Perugia.  
(f. 116.)

To Master Thomas de Walkyngton, archdeacon of Cleveland, doctor of canon law, papal chaplain. Indult for one year to visit by deputy churches, persons, etc. in his archdeaconry, and to receive procurations in ready money to the amount of 30 silver [*gros*] *Tournois* a day, 12 to the gold florin of Florence.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Salisbury, the abbot of Westminster, and a foreign canon.

9 Kal. Feb.

Perugia.  
(f. 117.)

Relaxation of two years and two *quadrage* of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year and that of the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the



1393.

six days of Whitsun week ; and of a hundred days to those who during the said octaves and six days visit and give alms for the conservation of the altar of St. Mary in the chapel called [the chapel] of St. Mary's chantry, Nouesle, in the diocese of Lincoln.

1392.

9 Kal. Dec.  
Perugia.  
(f. 118.)

To Thomas Wyke, Friar Minor, S.T.M. Dispensation to him, who on account of the leprosy with which he has been smitten is segregated from the common fellowship (*consortio*) of his order, and is without means of subsistence, to hold a benefice even if an office without cure (*simplex*), or a poor hospital, or a hermitage.

1393.

17 Kal. Jan.  
Perugia  
(f. 119.)

Relaxation of three years and three *quadrage*ne of enjoined penance to penitents who on the feast of the nativity of St. John visit the church of the house of the hospital of St. John of Jerusalem, Kynnduyn, in the diocese of Elphin.

4 Kal. June.  
Perugia.  
(f. 134d.)

Relaxation of four years and four *quadrage*ne of enjoined penance to penitents who on the feast of the Assumption visit the church of St. Mary the Virgin, Hennyngburg, in the diocese of York, where divers miracles are wrought.

5 Kal. June.  
Perugia.  
(f. 134 d.)

To the bishop of Lincoln. Mandate as below, at the petition of Robert Aschebey, subprior, Hamund Terfordi, John Balli, Henry Wermynghon, William Kant or Kauc, John Billingborwe, Richard Napton, William Gryffin, Thomas Lodolowe, Alan Turman, Thomas Chiborai, William Bowton, and John Drawton, monks of the Cluniac priory of St. Andrew, Northampton, which contained that whereas by ancient and immemorial custom twenty days' notice ought to be given of a visitation, nevertheless John, prior of Bermondessey, in the diocese of Winchester, and Henry, prior of Derby, in the diocese of York, both of the order of St. Benedict, pretending that they were sub-delegates of William, archbishop of Canterbury, deputed by the apostolic see as vicar or visitor general of the Cluniac order in England, suddenly ordered the said subprior and others (as above, but with Thyberay for Chiborai) to admit them to visit the priory. The subprior and monks (here Tyberay) appealed to the apostolic see, but the two priors, although not ignorant of the appeal, at the instance of John, prior of Northampton, fulminated sentence of excommunication against them (here and below, *passim*, spelling Willingborwe) and put the priory under an interdict. The prior and monks appealed anew to the apostolic see. The three priors, with the help of John Glasyer, layman, of the diocese, and others forcibly (*manu armata*) entered the priory, removed the subprior from his office, and ordered, and would have (*intendebant*) compelled, the said monks to consent to certain dilapidations and alienations made by prior John, from which comminations and mandates the said subprior and monks again appealed. And although they intimated the appeal to the three priors, nevertheless the prior of Northampton with a multitude of armed men drove them out,

1393.

laid violent hands on Henry [Wermynghton], and despoiled them of their food and portions due from the common goods of the priory, certain books and other things, to the value of 1000 florins and more. The subprior and monks, forced to wander about miserably and beg their bread, petition the pope to commit the causes, criminal and civil, which they propose to bring against the said three priors and John Glasyer and their accomplices, to some approved person (*probo*) in England (in *partibus*), with power to deprive prior John, if he be found guilty of the said dilapidations, to order alimnt for them while the suit is pending, to restore them to the priory, and to absolve them absolutely or provisionally (*simpliciter vel ad cautelam*) from the excommunication, and to relax the interdict. The pope orders the bishop, if the violent laying on of hands be proved, to publicly declare prior John and his accomplices excommunicate until they make satisfaction and come for absolution to the apostolic see; to summon the three priors, John Glasyer, and others, and absolve the subprior and monks as petitioned above.

Kal. June.  
Perugia.  
(f. 143.)

Indult on petition of the master and chaplains of the chantry of Muston, in the diocese of Lincoln, for them and their successors to celebrate in the chapel situate within the manse or manor of Muston masses and other divine offices, and to administer to members of their households and servants the eucharist and other ecclesiastical sacraments; saving the right of the parish church.

10 Kal. Feb.  
Perugia.  
(f. 144.)

Relaxation of four years and four *quadrages* of enjoined penance to penitents who on the feast of the Assumption visit and give alms for the conservation of the chapel of St. Mary, Stanyr (or Scanyr) in the diocese of York.

2 Non. Feb.  
Perugia.  
(f. 145.)

Relaxation of two years and two *quadrages* of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year and those of the dedication and the Invention and Exaltation of Holy Cross, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week; and of a hundred days to those who during the said octaves and six days visit and give alms for the conservation of the church of All Saints, Holleslee, in the diocese of Norwich.

10 Kal. Feb.  
Perugia.  
(f. 145.)

Relaxation of seven years and seven *quadrages* of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year and those of Holy Cross and the dedication, the usual octaves and six days; and of a hundred days to those who during the said octaves and six days visit and give alms for the conservation of the chapel of Holy Cross, in the Benedictine monastery of Selby, in the diocese of York.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 145d.)

Relaxation of four years and four *quadrages* of enjoined penance to penitents who on the feast of St. John similarly visit and give alms to the church of St. John's hospital, Cambridge.



1393.

- 15 Kal. March. To the bishop of Salisbury and the abbots of Westminster and Waltham. Mandate, on petition of king Richard, to correct and reform the statutes, ordinances, and customs of the collegiate chapel in Windsor Castle, summoning, if expedient, the dean and any of the canons and ministers.  
Perugia.  
(f. 146.)

- 9 Kal. Feb. Relaxation of two years and two *quadrage* of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year and that of the dedication, the usual octaves and six days; and of a hundred days to those who during the said octaves and days visit and give alms for the conservation of the parish church of SS. Peter and Paul, Honyngge, in the diocese of Norwich.  
Perugia.  
(f. 154d.)

- 10 Kal. Feb. The like, *mutatis mutandis*, for the chapel of St. Mary's hospital, Canterbury.  
Perugia.  
(f. 155.)

- 9 Kal. Feb. The like, *mutatis mutandis* (the feast of St. Laurence, martyr, is added in margin), for the parish church of St. Andrew, Bakton, in the diocese of Norwich.  
Perugia.  
(f. 155d.)

*Ibid.* The like, *mutatis mutandis* (e.g. 'repair' instead of 'conservation'), for the chapel of St. Mary the Virgin in Witton by Dromholm, in the diocese of Norwich.  
(f. 156.)

- 5 Id. Feb. Relaxation of six years and six *quadrage* to penitents who on the feasts of the Invention and Exaltation of Holy Cross, and that of the dedication, visit and give alms for the conservation of the chapel of St. Cross, in the parish church of Haule, in the diocese of Norwich.  
Perugia.  
(f. 168d.)

- 14 Kal. May. To the abbot of Sautre, and the archdeacons of Buckingham and Ely. Mandate to correct and reform the statutes, ordinances, and customs of the chapel or hospital of the poor of St. John, Arnistoren, in the diocese of Lincoln, going thither in person, and summoning, if expedient, the patron, rector, and ministers thereof.  
Perugia.  
(f. 186.)

*Ibid.* To the bishop of Salisbury. Mandate to grant dispensation after diligent consideration of the circumstances, to Denis Richer scholar, of the diocese of Coutances, as the son of an unmarried man and a married woman, to be ordained and hold any mutually compatible benefices with or without cure, of any number and kind, even if canonries and prebends or elective dignities, major or principal respectively, *personatus* or offices, in metropolitan, cathedral, or collegiate churches, and to exchange them for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices; and to grant that his illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.  
(f. 186d.)

*Ibid.* To John Gryme, clerk, of the diocese of Lincoln. Dispensation to him, who is scholar of civil law and in or about his eighteenth year, to hold a benefice with cure, even an elective dignity, major or principal respectively, *personatus* or office, in a metropolitan, cathedral, or collegiate church.  
(f. 187.)



1393.

10 Kal. June.

Perugia.

(f. 193.)

To Thomas, abbot, and the convent of Theokesburye. Indult for the abbot and his successors to freely use the ring in the monastery and its subject priories, and in parish and other churches and places belonging to the monastery, to give solemn benediction after masses, vespers, and matins, and likewise at table (*necnon in mensa, correctum de mandato*, added in margin), provided that no bishop or papal legate be present, to bless unblessed vestments (*vestimenta et paramenta*) and other ornaments, and to consecrate unconsecrated chalices and patens.

12 Kal. June.

Perugia.

(f. 193.)

To John, bishop of Salisbury. Licence, saving the prerogative of cardinals and notwithstanding the pope's confirmation, as below, to interpret, modify, restrict, change, declare, add to, and diminish, with the counsel and assent of the dean and chapter, the concord made between them as below. The petition of bishop John, and of Thomas, dean, and the chapter, lately set forth that a cause having arisen between the bishops of Salisbury and the deans and chapter about the visitation of the cathedral church, the perception of its oblations, the celebration of divine offices in the chapels within the close (*clausum*), the jurisdiction of the dean, the perception of the fruits of the deanery during its voidance, and other articles; and the causes having been long ventilated alike in the apostolic palace and without the Roman court, bishop John and the said dean and chapter, on the intervention of king Richard, made a concord, which the pope confirmed, saving the prerogative of cardinals holding or to hold canonries and prebends or dignities, *personatus*, or offices or other benefices in Salisbury, [The remainder of the volume, viz. ff. 194-213 and 214-234, consists of letters *de exhibitis anno xiii*, none of which concern this calendar.

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XXIX.

## DE BENEFICIIS VACANTIBUS.

3 Non. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 53d.)

To Walter Cook, rector of Brompton in Pykering Lith, in the diocese of York, B.C.L. Provision of that church, void and reserved to the pope by the death without having had possession of Richard Carleton, as above [Reg. xxvii. f. 18d], to whom provision thereof was made on the death of Richard Thorn, during whose lifetime it was reserved to the pope. The value of the said church, together with that of the canonry and prebend of Holborn in London, provision of which (likewise previously reserved) the pope has also this day made to

1393.

him [*Ibid.*], is 120 marks. Notwithstanding etc. as above [*Ibid.*]. On obtaining Brompton the said chancellorship, which is a dignity, and Maydiston are to be resigned.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Westminster, Thomas Weston, canon of London, and a foreign bishop.

## DE BENEFICIIS VACATURIS.

5 Id. Jan.  
Perugia.  
(f. 150.)

To the archdeacon of Limerick. Mandate to reserve to John Harchor, rector of Athenedisce, in the diocese of Limerick, according to his fitness, after the usual examination in Latin, a benefice with or without cure, not being a canonry and prebend in a cathedral church, value 25 marks with cure or 18 without, in the common or several gift of the bishop, dean, and chapter of Limerick. On obtaining such benefice with cure he is to resign his rectory.

## DE EXHIBITIS.

8 Kal. Sept  
Assisi.  
(f. 195.)

To Master Andrew Baret, papal chaplain and auditor. Mandate to surrogate, etc. The recent petition of William Cuylling, rector of Opton Pin in the diocese of Exeter, contained that a cause arose lately between the late John de Edneues, priest, and John Raw, canon of St. Thomas the Martyr's, Glasney, about the provostship of the same, a dignity, provision of which (on its voidance by Master Thomas de Walkington, papal chaplain and auditor, obtaining by papal authority the deanery of Exeter, which has cure) Edneues obtained by the same authority, which provision Raw opposed, despoiling him and taking the fruits. The cause, lawfully introduced to the apostolic see, was committed by Urban VI. at the instance of Edneues to John, bishop of Hereford, then chaplain, etc. before whom Edneues appeared. The bishop, proceeding *in possessorio* only, removed Raw and restored Edneues. Before the cause *in petitorio* was resumed Urban VI. died, and the present pope committed it to the above Master Baret; and as before the said sentence was executed Edneues also died without the Roman court, the pope now orders the auditor to surrogate Cuylling to Edneues in the said cause *in petitorio*, and if he find that Edneues had, and that Raw has, no right, to collate and assign to Cuylling the said provostship, wont to be governed by canons of St. Thomas's, whose value, he asserts, does not exceed 60 marks, whether it be void by Walkington's obtaining possession of the said deanery, or, likewise by papal authority, of the church of Houghton in the diocese of Lincoln, or otherwise; notwithstanding that Cuylling holds his aforesaid church, and a canonry and prebend of St. Thomas's, value together 26 marks; has lately had provision from the pope of canonries, with expectation of prebends, of Exeter, Salisbury, and Wells, and of a dignity, *personatus*, or office, with or without cure, of Salisbury; of a benefice with or without cure in the common or several gift of the bishop, dean and chapter and each and singular the canons of Exeter, of another in the like gift of the



1398.

Augustinian prior and convent of Plymton in that diocese, and another in the like gift of the prior and brethren of the Hospitallers in England; and has lately had dispensation to hold for two years two benefices with cure, even if dignities, *personatus*, or offices, in cathedral or collegiate churches, or parish churches, and to exchange them as often as he pleased for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices. On obtaining the provostship such graces are, as far only as regards benefices incompatible therewith, to be null and void, and his parish church is to be resigned. (*Pro Deo*.)

## DE PROVISIONIBUS.

3 Id. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 243d.)

Provision to Tydeman, Cistercian abbot of Beaulieu, in the diocese of Winchester, of the see of Llandaff, void by the death of bishop Edmund, during whose lifetime it was reserved by the present pope.

Concurrent letters to the chapter of Llandaff, to the clergy and to the people of the city and diocese, to vassals of the church, to the archbishop of Canterbury, and to king Richard.

6 Kal. Feb.  
Perugia.  
(f. 254d.)

Translation of Maurice, bishop of Clonfert, to the see of Tuam, from which William is being translated to Clonfert; considering that he and William will be able to rule Tuam and Clonfert more usefully, and that if the provision to Tuam were delayed, that church might be exposed to divers perils, and suffer grave detriment in spiritualities and temporalities.

Concurrent letters to the chapter of Tuam, to the people and to the clergy of the city and diocese, to vassals of the church, to the suffragans of Tuam, and to king Richard.

## PRO DOMINIS CARDINALIBUS.

16 Kal. Feb.  
Perugia.  
(f. 281d.)

To Master Paul de Dugmano, papal chaplain and auditor. Mandate, *motu proprio*, to surrogate, etc. as below, Adam, cardinal priest of St. Cecilia's. It has recently come to the pope's notice that a cause arose lately between cardinal Adam and Robert Manfelde, priest, of the diocese of York, about the provostship of St. John's, Beverley, provision of which, on its voidance by the death of John de Thoresby, was made to the cardinal by papal authority, which provision Robert opposed, intruding himself. The cause was committed by the present pope to Master Paul, who has proceeded to a number of acts, short of a conclusion. As it had been set forth to the pope on the part of Christopher, cardinal priest of St. Cyriac's, that Robert similarly opposed his papal provision of the canonry and prebend of Ustwayt in York, intruding himself and taking the fruits, and that Christopher, on account of the power and malice of Robert, had no hope of obtaining justice in those parts nor of causing him to be cited there, the pope committed the cause, at the cardinal's instance, to Nicholas [bishop] elect of Potenza,



1393.

then chaplain, etc. notwithstanding that the cause did not by its nature lawfully devolve to the Roman court. The auditor was to cite Robert, if necessary, by public edict posted on the doors of St. Peter's, Rome, where the pope was then residing, and in other public places on the continent (*citra mare*) near England (*illis partibus vicinis*), to resign the said canonry and prebend to cardinal Christopher, with fruits taken, or else to allege before the auditor cause why; which the auditor proceeded to do. And seeing that Robert was contumacious, the said auditor, with the counsel and assent of his co-auditors of the apostolic palace, to whom he made a faithful relation, and while the cause between cardinal Adam and Robert was pending before the above Master Paul, pronounced against Robert, being in possession of the said provostship, sentence of excommunication, deprivation of all his benefices, and disability in future to hold them or others. As, accordingly, all Robert's right in regard to the provostship is void, the pope orders Master Paul to surrogate cardinal Adam to him in respect of the said provostship, whose value is 400 marks, and to collate and assign it to him. (*Pro domino Cardinali.*)

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XXX.

## DE EXHIBITIS.

3 Non. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 25)

To Master Paul de Dugmano, papal chaplain and auditor. Mandate to surrogate, etc. as below, Walter Cook, clerk, of the diocese of Lichfield, B.C.L., whose recent petition contained that a cause arose lately between John Leuesham, priest, of the diocese of York, and the late Richard Carleton, about the church of Brompton in Pykering Lith, papal provision of which, on its voidance by the death of Richard Thoern, was made to Carleton, which provision Leuesham opposed, taking the fruits; and that the cause was committed by the present pope to the above Master Paul, at Carleton's instance. As the petition adds, while the cause was pending, Carleton died [as related above, Reg. xxvii. f. 18*d*]. The auditor is ordered to surrogate Cook in respect of Carleton's right. The value of the said church, etc. [as above, Reg. xxix. f. 83*d*]. Notwithstanding, etc. [as above, Reg. xxvii. f. 18*d*].

1392.  
3 Kal. Jan.  
Perugia.  
(f. 29.)

To Master James Floriani, papal chaplain and auditor. Mandate to collate and assign, as below. The recent petition of Walter Cock (Cook), clerk, of the diocese of Lichfield, B.C.L. contained that a cause arose lately between him and Roger Holm, canon of London, about the chancellorship of London, papal provision of which was made to Walter on its voidance

1392.

by reason that Roger obtained it by authority of the ordinary, being a dignity with cure, not major below the pontifical, and held it, without a dispensation, along with his parish church of Warmuth, in the diocese of Durham, contrary to John XXII.'s constitution *Execrabilis*, which provision Roger opposed. The cause, although not lawfully devolving by its nature to the Roman court, was committed by the present pope to Master James. As, the petition adds, it is asserted that neither of them has any right, the pope orders the auditor, if he find this to be the case, to collate and assign the chancellorship, whose value is 100 marks, to Walter, whether it be void as above, or by the deprivation of Roger, or if he be not yet deprived in the Roman court, in the event of his being so deprived under the processes begun against him in that court at the instance of Adam, cardinal priest of St. Cecilia's [see f. 298]; notwithstanding that Walter has lately had provision from the present pope of the canonries and prebends of Kydyngton Major in London, Syddlesham in Chichester, and Morton Wadon in Hereford, the parish church of Maydiston, in the diocese of Canterbury, about which he is litigating in the apostolic palace, of none of which he has yet got possession; of canonries of London and Lincoln and Wells, with expectation of prebends, and of a dignity, *personatus*, or office, with or without cure, of Wells; and of a benefice without cure in the common or several gift of the archbishop, etc. of Canterbury, the value of all which is 600 marks. Upon obtaining the chancellorship he is to resign, if meanwhile he get it, the said parish church [of Maydiston].

1393.

14 Kal. Sept.  
Assisi.  
(f. 54d.)

To the bishop of Kilmore (*Triburnen*). Mandate to collate and assign to Tiernacus Macuegheanarch, priest, of the diocese of Clogher, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, the parish church *alias* comorbanship (*Comurbania*), of Clomecoys, in that diocese, value 10 marks, provision of which he obtained from the bishop, by his ordinary authority, on its voidance by the resignation, made to the bishop, of John Macuegheanarch, and now doubts whether, for certain causes, the provision holds good.

3 Non. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 73.)

To Bertrand, bishop of Gubbio, dwelling in the Roman court. Mandate to surrogate, etc., as below. The recent petition of Walter Cook, clerk, of the diocese of Lincoln, B.C.L. contained that a cause arose lately between William Dynghere, clerk, of the diocese of Exeter, and the late Richard Carleton, priest, about the canonry and prebend of Holborn in London, papal provision of which, on their voidance by the death of Thomas Brychtewell, was made to Carleton, which provision Dynghere opposed, taking the fruits, and that the cause was committed by the present pope to the said bishop at Carleton's instance. As the petition adds, while the cause was pending Carleton died [as above, Reg. xxvii. f. 18d]. The bishop is ordered to surrogate Cook in respect of Carleton's right. The value of the said canonry and prebend, as well as of the church of Brompton, provision



1393.

of which the pope has made to Cook, is 120 marks. Notwithstanding, etc. [as above, *ibid.*]. On obtaining the canonry and prebend of Holborn, the provision of a canonry of London, with expectation of a pretend and dignity, *personatus*, or office, as far as regards a canonry and prebend only, and that of the canonry and prebend of Kydyngton, are to be null and void.

4 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 85.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury. Mandate to grant licence for the foundation of a monastery of the order of St. Clare, as below. It having been set forth to Urban VI. on the part of William Cary, donsel, of the diocese of Exeter, that he proposed, having obtained licence from king Richard, to erect the parish church of the Blessed Virgin and All Saints, Clovely, of which he is patron, and whose value was 50 marks, into a collegiate and regular church of the order of St. Augustine, and therein to found and endow a college of seven regular priests of the said order, who should wear cassocks (*vestes talares*) like secular priests, with a small cross of red and white on (*circa*) the breast on the outer garment (*in superiori veste*), and of whom one should be warden, and exercise the cure of souls of the parishioners, Urban VI. granted faculty to the then archbishop of Canterbury, his name not being expressed, to proceed thereto, instituting members of the said order, or receiving the profession of priests willing to enter it. William's recent petition to the present pope contained that he cannot find priests willing to join the order, and now proposes to found and build a monastery for an abbess and twenty-four nuns of St. Clare, to which order he has a special devotion, with a church or oratory, cemetery, bell tower, bell, dwellings, and other necessary offices, and to endow it out of his own goods and the fruits of the said church. The archbishop is ordered to grant him licence to carry out this foundation, a portion of the said fruits being reserved for a secular priest, who on the resignation or death of the present rector shall have cure of the parishioners' souls.

17 Kal. July.  
Perugia.  
(f. 184d.)

To the bishop of Salisbury. Mandate to absolve and to grant dispensation on account of irregularity, as below, to William Sleaford, dean, and the chapter of St. Stephen's chapel in the royal palace of Westminster, whose recent petition contained that a cause arose between them and the abbot and convent of Westminster, the latter asserting that the said chapel lay within the bounds of the parish of St. Margaret's church, [which is] within the cemetery of the said monastery; that the said church of St. Margaret, with all chapels within the parish, is appropriated to the abbot and convent; that the said chapel, which is collegiate, belongs to them; that they receive the parochial tithes and oblations which the said parish church has been wont to receive from its subject chapels, as also the funeral and all other parochial rights arising in the said chapel; and that they exercise jurisdiction alike in the said parish and in the said chapel; all which dean William and the chapter denied. The cause was committed by Gregory XI. at the instance of the



1393.

abbot and convent to the late Nicholas, archbishop of Naples, then papal chaplain and auditor, who, upon the contumacy of the dean and chapter, promulgated sentence of excommunication against the dean and each of the chapter, of suspension against the chapter, and of interdict upon the chapel. After the cause had long been heard by divers auditors, the abbot and convent obtained a definitive sentence, letters executory being issued to Augustine, bishop of Perugia, then bishop of Penna, the dean of Arches, and the archdeacon of Oxford (*Osonien*) in the church of Lincoln, the former of whom promulgated the sentences. As the dean and chapter remained contumacious, Peter Counnbe, monk of Westminster, as the bishop's sub-executor, published the sentences, but they, not in contempt of the keys, but in ignorance of the law, have continued to celebrate divine offices. They are now ready to submit, and to make satisfaction to the abbot and convent.

## DE DIVERSIS FORMIS.

Non. July.  
Perugia.  
(f. 291.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury. Mandate to restore Clement, Premonstratensian abbot of St. Radegund's, in the diocese of Canterbury, who obtained it on its cession, made by the late canon Richard, then abbot, to George, abbot of Barlyngge, and John, abbot of Wellebeke, and who was afterwards forced to resign it to the said abbot John, who has intruded John Strete, a canon thereof. (*Pro Deo.*)

15 Kal. Sept.  
Assisi.  
(f. 203d.)

Perpetual appropriation, *motu proprio*, to the episcopal *mensa* of Salisbury — the spiritualities thereof being too slender, and its temporalities being from various causes at present in the hands of the king — of the canonry and prebend of Chesmister, *alias* Chernister, and Bere. Upon these presents taking effect the canonry and prebend of Potern, which is united to the said *mensa*, and the name thereof, are to be suppressed and extinet, their fruits remaining perpetually to the *mensa*. (*De mandato.*)

5 Kal. Aug.  
Perugia.  
(f. 292.)

To the bishop of Lincoln. Mandate to summon the Premonstratensian abbot and convent of Croxton in the same diocese, and, if the facts be as stated, to cause them to make a fit provision for life out of the goods of the monastery, lest he be obliged to beg, to Thomas Abbot, of Wymundham, priest, of his diocese, who was presented by them for ordination, and who afterwards, by no fault of his own, had his right hand amputated by another priest. (*Pro Deo.*)

4 Id. May.  
Perugia.  
(f. 210d.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of three years and three *quadrages* of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year and that of the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week; and of a hundred days to those who during the said octaves and six days, visit and give alms for the repair of St. Helen's chapel, Langham, in Roteland, in the diocese of Lincoln.

1393.

Kal. Sept.

Assisi.  
(f. 220.)

Declaration that Walter, bishop of Durham, and Thomas Weston, rector of Langneuton, in his diocese, were unaware of the falsity of certain letters fabricated under the pope's name and bull, a duplicate of which Thomas, believing at the time that they were true and valid, sent to the bishop, whose envoy he was to the pope, and the original of which he afterwards, upon finding them false, presented in person to the pope. The said letters, which the pope has by other letters declared false, and of which exemplification is here given, are addressed to Walter, bishop of Durham, begin '*Romani pontificis providentia*,' and are dated at Perugia, 5 Kal. Aug. *anno quarto*. The pope therein exempts Walter, whilst bishop of Durham, and his officials, etc. from the jurisdiction and power, metropolitan and legatine, of the archbishop of York, now and for the time being, and takes them under his protection and that of the apostolic see, so that the archbishop cannot suspend, excommunicate, depose, or fine the bishop and his said officials, etc. interdict their places or sequester their fruits, make processes or fulminate any sentences against them, all such being decreed null beforehand. (*De mandato*.)

8 Id. Oct.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 223d.)

To Walter, Augustinian prior of Launde, in the diocese of Lincoln. Faculty to grant dispensation to six persons of his choice, of illegitimate birth, to be named to James Dardani, canon of Salerno, papal chaplain, or other collector to the *camera* in England, to be ordained and hold one benefice only, even with cure, and to exchange it once only for a similar or dissimilar benefice.

*Ibid.*

(f. 224.)

To the same. Faculty to grant dispensation to four persons of his choice, to be named as above, who have attained their twentieth year, to hold a benefice with cure, even if a dignity, *personatus*, or office with cure, or a parish church, and to exchange it as often as they please for a similar or dissimilar benefice.

*Ibid.*

(f. 224d.)

Relaxation of seven years and seven *quadragene* and of a hundred days to penitents who visit as above [f. 210d] and give alms for the repair of the church of St. John Baptist, of the monastery of Launde. If similar indulgence, not yet expired, have been granted by the present pope, perpetually or for a time not yet elapsed, with the exception of that lately granted, namely for four years and four *quadragene*, the present letters shall be null and void.

*Ibid.*

(f. 227.)

To William, rector, called master of the college of perpetual chaplains and beneficed clerks of Holy Trinity in the church of Arundel, in the diocese of Chichester. Dispensation to hold together with the said college, founded by Richard, earl of Arundel, in which residence is required, a benefice with cure on which he shall meanwhile not be bound to reside.

3 Non. Nov.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 229d.)

To the bishop of Lincoln. Mandate to grant dispensation to remain in the marriage contracted by them, declaring past and future offspring legitimate, to Roger Beuerege and Juliana



1393.

daughter of Reginald Gelleton, both of Seyton, who married in ignorance that Gerborgia, Roger's former wife, was related to Juliana in the third degree of kindred.

3 Non. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 233.)

Declaration of the non-reservation to the apostolic see of the archdeaconry of Meath. The pope recapitulates the mandate issued by Gregory [XI.] to the bishop of Meath, in which the bishop's name was not expressed, in the long standing cause between Hugh, then cardinal deacon of St. Mary's in Porticu, and the late Matthew Crompt about the said archdeaconry [Reg. cclxxxiv. f. 127d.] The bishop proceeded, during the lifetime of Gregory and Matthew, to assign an annual pension to the cardinal and to surrogate Matthew to him in respect of the archdeaconry. Urban VI. made provision thereof, void and reserved by the adhesion of cardinal Hugh to the anti-pope called Clement VII, to the late Lewis, cardinal deacon of New St. Mary's. Subsequently a cause arose about the said archdeaconry between Landulph, cardinal deacon of St. Nicholas in Carcere Tulliano, to whom provision thereof was made on its voidance by the death, without having had possession, of cardinal Lewis, and Thomas Sprot, clerk, of London, Matthew's successor, who opposed the provision. The cause, lawfully introduced to the apostolic see, was committed by the present pope, at the instance of Thomas, to Master Paul de Dugmano, chaplain, etc. and is still pending. As many doubt whether the archdeaconry, on account of the aforesaid, has remained reserved to the apostolic see, the pope declares hereby that from the time of the assignment of the said pension it did and does not remain, and was and is not, generally nor specially, reserved in any way to the apostolic see.

6 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 235.)

To William Ferybi, priest, of the diocese of York. Dispensation, at the petition of Bartholomew, cardinal priest of St. Pudenciana's, to hold together for life (corrected in margin in place of 'for three years,' as in the text) two benefices with cure, even if parish churches or elective dignities.

15 Kal. July.  
Perugia.  
(f. 235.)

To Thomas de Montecuto, dean of Salisbury, licentiate of canon and civil law. Extension of dispensation, at the petition also of king Richard, whose kinsman he is, so that he may retain for life the church of Chaddesey—which by the terms of the provision lately made to him by the pope of the deanery, an elective major dignity with cure, void and previously reserved, he was to resign, and which he afterwards, before obtaining possession of the deanery, had dispensation to retain therewith for two years, the pope willing him to exchange during that period one or other for a benefice compatible with the remaining one, otherwise at the end of that time to resign the church—after the lapse of the said two years, which are about to end, or to exchange it for any other benefice incompatible [with the deanery], even if an elective dignity, major in a metropolitan or cathedral, or principal in a collegiate church, *personatus* or office, with cure, and to exchange the same or



1393.

both as often as seems good to him for two similar or dissimilar mutually incompatible benefices. (*De mandato.*)

8 Id. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 237d.)

To John Stacy, rector of Blonham, in the diocese of Lincoln. Dispensation to him, who is clerk of the king's household and holds canonries and prebends of York, Lincoln, and Gnosale in the diocese of Lichfield, to hold for two years together with Blonham another parish church, elective dignity, major or principal respectively, *personatus* or office, with or without cure, in a cathedral or metropolitan or a collegiate church. Within that time one of the two is to be exchanged for another benefice compatible with the remaining one, otherwise Blonham is to be resigned.

17 Kal. Sept.  
Assisi.  
(f. 240d.)

To Walter, bishop of Durham. Faculty to grant dispensation to ten persons of his choice who have attained their twentieth year, to hold a benefice with cure, even if an elective dignity, major in a metropolitan or cathedral or principal in a collegiate church, *personatus* or office, and to exchange it as often as they please for a similar or dissimilar benefice.

14 Kal. July.  
Perugia.  
(f. 241d.)

To Walter Metforde, *alias* Hakeborn, clerk, of the diocese of Salisbury. Dispensation to him, who is studying civil law at Oxford, to hold in his nineteenth year any benefice with cure, even if an elective dignity, major or principal respectively, *personatus* or administration with or without cure, or office in a cathedral, metropolitan, or collegiate church, and to exchange it as often as he please for a similar or dissimilar benefice.

## 5 BONIFACE IX.

11 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 247.)

Relaxation of three years and three *quadrage*ne of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year and those of the dedication and Holy Cross, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week; and of a hundred days to those who during the said octaves and days visit and give alms for the conservation of the parish church of Bokles, in the diocese of Norwich. [Cancelled with strokes, and in the margin: *Cancellata quia registrata est de anno quinto.*]

## 4 BONIFACE IX.

3 Non. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 249.)

Relaxation of seven years and seven *quadrage*ne to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year and those of St. James in the month of July and the dedication, the usual octaves and six days; and of a hundred days to those who during the said octaves and days visit and give alms for the sustentation and recreation of the chapel of St. James's poor hospital without the walls, London.

1392.

16 Kal. Jan.  
Perugia.  
(f. 252d.)

To Robert Broun, rector of Ratlesden, in the diocese of Norwich. Dispensation for seven years to him, who has only the tonsure and who has served for eight years and is still

1392.

serving in the office of the collectorship (*collectorie*) of the *camera* in England, while serving in the said office or studying letters at an university, not to be promoted to holy orders on account of his said church, which he has recently obtained, nor of any other which he may meanwhile obtain.

Concurrent mandate to the archdeacon of Norfolk and of Oxford in Lincoln, and the official of Canterbury.

1393.

17 Kal. Sept.

Assisi.  
(f. 262.)*Ibid.*

(f. 262d.)

To Walter, bishop of Durham. Indult to choose one or more coadjutors, to be appointed or removed at his pleasure.

To the same. Faculty to grant dispensation to ten persons of his city and diocese, who have already had dispensation on account of illegitimacy to hold one benefice, so that they may hold two other mutually compatible benefices, even if one have cure or be in a cathedral, and exchange them as often as they please for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices.

## DE PREBENDIS ET DIGNITATIBUS VACATURIS.

5 Kal. Nov.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 281d.)

To Thomas Karlelle. Provision to him, who is a priest and has studied canon law for some time, at the petition of Cosmatus, cardinal priest of St. Cross in Jerusalem, of a canonry of St. Davids, with reservation of a prebend and dignity, even with cure, not major, *personatus* or office; notwithstanding that the pope has lately ordered provision to be made to him of a benefice with or without cure in the common or several gift of the bishop, dean and chapter, and each and singular the canons and *personae* of Exeter.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Hereford, the prior of Haverford, in the diocese of St. Davids, and John Trevor, canon of St. Asaph.

## DE PREBENDIS VACANTIBUS.

4 Id. May.

Perugia.  
(f. 293.)

To Thomas Leche, B.C.L. Provision of the canonry and prebend of Norton in Hereford, value 10 marks, void and reserved to Urban VI. (under his general reservation of all benefices void through papal collation) through John Harold, dean of Hereford, obtaining by authority of that pope and during his lifetime the canonry and prebend of Bolinghope, united to the deanery. On the death of Urban VI, who died without having disposed of Norton, the present pope declared that all such benefices reserved by Urban VI. and void at his death remained void and at the pope's sole disposal, under which declaration he makes the present provision; notwithstanding that Leche has lately had provision from the present pope of the canonry and prebend of Landelandaveylok, in Abergwili, value 10 marks, and of canonries of Hereford and Abergwili, with expectations of prebends. Upon obtaining Norton the expectation in Hereford is to be null and void.

Concurrent mandate to the prior of Wenkok (*sic*), in the diocese of Hereford, the archdeacon of Hereford, and a foreign bishop.



1393.

13 Kal. Aug.

Perugia.  
(f. 298.)

To William de Waltham, B.C.L. Provision of a canonry and prebend of London, as below. Lately the pope reserved all benefices void by papal deprivations; after which it was set forth to the pope on the part of Adam, cardinal priest of St. Cecilia's, that he had provision from the present pope, on its voidance, of the church of Warmouth, in the diocese of Durham, previously reserved, after and against which reservation Roger de Holm, sometime canon of London, intruded himself, taking the fruits; and that the pope committed the cause at the cardinal's instance to Master Thomas de Walkington, papal chaplain and auditor, who was, if he found the facts to be as above, to warn Roger under pain of excommunication, deprivation and disability, to give up the benefice to the cardinal, and make him satisfaction for fruits received, all which the auditor did, but Roger refused and refuses to obey, thereby incurring the said sentences. The cause was committed to Master John Trevor, papal chaplain and auditor, who declared Roger to be excommunicate, deprived, and unable to hold any benefices, whereby a canonry and prebend of London, value 50 marks, which he then held, has become void, whereof the pope now makes provision to William de Waltham; notwithstanding that he holds canonries and prebends of Salisbury and Wells, value together 130 marks, and a canonry and prebend of York, value 40 marks, and has lately had papal provision of the church of Orpyngton, then void, in the diocese of Rochester, value 100 marks, and recently of a dignity, *personatus*, or office, with or without cure, when void, in Salisbury.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Salisbury, Richard Yonge, canon of Lincoln, and Richard de Holm, canon of Salisbury.

18 Kal. July.

Perugia.  
(f. 316.)

To the archbishop of Cashel. Mandate to collate and assign to Thomas Wyot, perpetual vicar of Kalcolme or Kalcome, in the diocese of Ossory, if found fit after examination, the canonry and prebend of Ferns, value 20 marks, which became void and reserved to the pope (under his late reservation of void benefices of collectors to the *camera*) by the death of John Karlele, collector in Ireland, although Richard Montayne, priest, of the diocese of Ferns, unduly detains them; notwithstanding that he holds Kalcome, value 10 marks, and has lately had provision from the present pope of the perpetual vicarage of Bray, then void, in the diocese of Salisbury, value 50 marks, and of a benefice with or without cure, when void, in the common or several gift of the bishop, prior, and chapter of Winchester. On obtaining the said canonry and prebend, the last named provision is, as Thomas has offered, to be null and void.

3 Non. July.

Perugia.  
(f. 353d.)

To William Langbrok, licentiate of canon law. Provision of a canonry and prebend of Wells, as below. Lately the pope reserved all benefices void at the apostolic see; after which it was set forth to him on William's behalf that a cause arose between him and Raynald, cardinal deacon of St.



1393.

Vitus's in the Shambles (*in Macello*), about the canonry and prebend of Wormestorre in Wells, and the treasurership of the same, which William obtained, on their voidance in a certain way, by authority of the ordinary, and held for some time, and papal provision of which, void in another way, was made to the said cardinal, which provision William opposed, holding possession and taking the fruits. The cause, lawfully introduced to the apostolic see, was committed by Urban VI. at the cardinal's instance to the late Oderic de Ragoma, papal chaplain and auditor, who adjudged them to the cardinal and imposed silence on William, who was then absent from the Roman court, condemning him in fruits and costs. William, who did not give them up and has not yet done so, incurred by his contumacy sentences of excommunication, suspension, and interdict, and afterwards, by Urban VI.'s further mandate to the said auditor, of deprivation of his benefices and disability to hold any others, from which sentences he was by the present pope provisionally absolved, received dispensation on account of irregularity, if any, and was rehabilitated, and on their voidance, by the cardinal's resignation made to the pope, received provision of the said canonry and prebend and treasurership. After all this, Master Andrew Baret, papal chaplain and auditor, who asserted that he had papal provision of the canonry and prebend, renounced the same to the pope, whereby they are void and reserved to the apostolic see. The pope therefore makes provision thereof, value 60 marks, to William; notwithstanding that he holds the said treasurership, value 160 marks.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop and official of Salisbury and the abbot of Glastonbury.

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XXXI.

## 5 BONIFACE IX.

## DE BENEFICIIS VACATURIS.

1394.

Non. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(*l. 5.*)

To John Dardisse, clerk, of the diocese of Kildare (*Laren*). Reservation of a benefice, not being a canonry and prebend in a cathedral, value 25 marks with cure or 18 without, in the common or several gift of the archbishop, dean, and chapter of Armagh.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop and dean of Kildare and Richard Yong, canon of Lincoln. (*Pro Deo*.)

Non. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(*l. 10d.*)

To David ap Gruffrud Voya, priest, of the diocese of St. Davids. The like reservation in the like gift of the bishop and chapter and each and singular the canons of St. Davids.

Concurrent mandate to the dean of Hereford, John Trevor, canon of St. Asaph, and a foreign bishop. (*Pro Deo*.)

1393.

4 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 28.)

To Oweyn ap Jevan Dew, priest, of the diocese of St. Davids. The like in the like gift of the bishop, dean and chapter, and each and singular the canons of Hereford.

Concurrent mandate to the dean of Hereford, John Trevor, canon of St. Asaph, and David ap Jakke, canon of Hereford. (*Pro Deo.*)

Id. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 28d.)

To Michael Robert, priest, of the diocese of Exeter. The like in the like gift of the Benedictine prioress and convent of Polslo, in the same diocese.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of St. Rumon (*Romanus*), Tavistock (*Stavistochie*), the prior of St. Germans, in the diocese of Exeter, and a foreign bishop.

1394.

17 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 40.)

To Denis *alias* Donald Omolbride, priest, of the diocese of Kilmore (*Triburnen.*). Reservation of one, two, three, or more benefices, one of which may have cure, to the value of 24 marks if one have cure, or 18 if none have cure, in the gift of the bishop of Kilmore; provided that none be a canonry and prebend in a cathedral church, and notwithstanding that the pope has recently made him provision of a canonry of Ardagh (*Ardechaden.*), with expectation of a prebend.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Meath, the official of Kilmore, and a foreign bishop. (*Pro Deo.*)

17 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 48.)

To John Appelby, perpetual vicar of Tylney, in the diocese of Norwich, M.A. Reservation of a benefice, value 100 marks with cure or 18 without, in the common or several gift of the bishop, prior, and chapter of Ely. On obtaining such benefice with cure, Tilney is, as he has offered, to be resigned.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Bery, in the diocese of Norwich, the archdeacon of Norwich, and a foreign bishop.

1393.

3 Non. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 88d.)

To Oweyn ap Jevan Dew, priest, of the diocese of St. Davids. Reservation of a benefice, value 25 marks with cure or 18 without, in the common or several gift of the Benedictine prior and convent of Brecon; notwithstanding that the pope has recently [f. 28] ordered provision to be made to him of a benefice in the gift of the bishop, dean, and chapter of Hereford, which provision is, as regards a benefice with cure only, annulled.

Concurrent mandate to the treasurer and chancellor of St. Davids, and John Trevor, canon of St. Asaph. (*Pro Deo.*)

1394.

17 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 94.)

To William Roche, precentor of Waterford. Reservation of one, two, three, or more benefices, one of which may have cure, to the value of 25 marks if one have cure, or 18 if none have cure, in the common or several gift of the bishop, dean, and chapter of Lismore, provided that none be a canonry and prebend in a cathedral. On obtaining such benefice with cure his precentorship, which is a dignity with cure, not principal, value 7 marks, is to be resigned.

Concurrent mandate to the archbishop of Cashel, the archdeacon of Lismore, and a foreign bishop. (*Pro Deo.*)



1394.

Non. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 108d.)

To Richard Hullister, subdeacon, of the diocese of Dublin. Reservation of a benefice, not being a canonry and prebend in a cathedral, value 25 marks with cure or 18 without, in the common or several gift of the archbishop, dean and chapter, and each and singular the canons of Dublin.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Kildare (*Daren.*), Richard Yong, canon of Lincoln, and Thomas Wasser, canon of Dublin. (*Pro Deo.*)

## DE BENEFICIIS VACANTIBUS.

1393.

9 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 121.)

To the bishop of Killfennora, the abbot of Clare abbey (*de Forgio*), in the diocese of Killaloe, and a foreign bishop. Mandate to collate and assign to Laurence Odendehuga (*i.e.*, Odoudelinga), clerk, of noble birth, of the diocese of Kilmacduagh, who has studied canon and civil law for some time, the perpetual vicarage of Ardrathyn in the said diocese, value 3 marks, void by the resignation, made fourteen years and more ago to bishop Nicholas, of Gregory Yleham, and still void; notwithstanding that the pope has recently ordered provision to be made to him of the archdeaconry, then void, of Kilmacduagh, a dignity with cure, value 7 marks, on whose fruits he cannot live. He has hereby dispensation to hold the archdeaconry and vicarage together for five years. (*Pro Deo.*)

1394.

Id. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 147.)

To the dean, archdeacon, and treasurer of Limerick. Mandate to summon Richard Bondwill, priest, and if it be found that the church of Athlacach, value 15 marks, in the diocese of Limerick, is, although unlawfully detained by the said Richard, void because Thomas Hunt held it for two years and more without being ordained priest, and has been so long void that by the statutes of the Lateran Council it has lapsed to the apostolic see, to collate and assign it to Thomas de Sancto Jacobo, canon of Limerick, S.C.L.; notwithstanding that the pope has recently ordered provision to be made to him of a canonry of Limerick, with expectation of a prebend and dignity, *personatus*, or office in Limerick [Reg. Lat. xxxii. f. 263], and of the perpetual vicarage of Ballagady, possession of which he has not yet got, in the same diocese, value 10 marks, which is upon obtaining Athlacach to be resigned. (*Pro Deo.*)

Non. Feb.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 202d.)

To the prior of St. Thomas the Martyr's by Botamam, in the diocese of Cloyne (*Colonen.* corrected in margin to *Clonen.*), the dean of Cloyne, and Robert Roche, canon of Cloyne. Mandate to summon Lucas Isycrata, who has held the perpetual vicarage of Castlemagner (*Vilecastri in Maygnierid*) in the said diocese, value 12 marks, for a year and more without being ordained priest, and to collate and assign it, thus void, to Nicholas Oconyll, clerk, of the said diocese, who is S.C.L. at Oxford, and who has had dispensation as the son of a priest to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure. (*Pro Deo.*)



1394.

Non. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 222.)

To John Inglewod, perpetual vicar of Mitteford, in the diocese of Durham. Provision to him, who is priest, at the petition of Adam, cardinal priest of St. Cecilia's, a member of whose household he is, of the said vicarage, value 40 marks, void and reserved to the pope by the death at the apostolic see of John Skendelby, also a member of cardinal Adam's household, who had obtained two definitive sentences there against David Howyk, clerk, of the said diocese, by whom the papal provision made to Skendelby on the voidance by the death of Thomas Wham was prevented from taking effect; notwithstanding that Inglewod has lately had provision from the present pope of a canonry of Aukland with expectation of a prebend, and of a benefice with or without cure in the common or several gift of the prior and convent of Brydlington, and of the bishop, prior, and chapter of Durham and of Carlisle. Upon obtaining the vicarage those graces are, as far as regards benefices with cure, to be null and void.

Concurrent mandate to the archdeacons of Cleveland and Northumberland, and a foreign bishop.

6 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 229.)

To the dean and archdeacon and Thomas Omolcorkara, canon of Limerick. Mandate to summon John Odoughe, priest, of the diocese of Cashel, and if it be found that the perpetual vicarage of Clonelche, value 5 marks, in the diocese of Limerick, is, although unlawfully detained by the said John, void because Gerald Omolcharchra held it for three years and more without being ordained priest or otherwise, to collate and assign it to William Hamond, priest, of the diocese of Limerick. (*Pro Deo.*)

3 Non. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 238d.)

To Simon Worgan, perpetual vicar of St. Peter's, Kermerdyn, in the diocese of St. Davids. Provision to him, who is priest, of the said vicarage, value 20 marks, void and reserved to the pope by the death of Robert Nykelyng at the apostolic see; notwithstanding that he has recently had from the pope provision of the perpetual vicarage, then void, of St. John Baptist, Kaerdys (*sic*) (Cardiff), in the diocese of Llandaff, value 20 marks. [Upon obtaining St. Peter's] St. John's is to be resigned.

Concurrent mandate to canons Richard Yong of Lincoln, John Sampson of St. Davids, and Henry Ware of Llandaff.

5 Id. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 239d.)

To the dean, Thomas Omulcorera, and Malachy Ohymayr, canons of Limerick. Mandate to summon Thomas Oflamnara, priest, of the diocese of Limerick, and if it be found that the perpetual vicarage of Killcurnayn, value 10 marks, in the diocese of Limerick, is, although unlawfully detained by the said Thomas, void because Philip Lussel held it for a year and more without being ordained priest, or otherwise, to cause it to be collated and assigned to Matthew Macgillapadeyg, clerk, of the diocese of Killaloe. (*Pro Deo.*)

7 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 244.)

To the prior of Stanley, in the diocese of Worcester. Mandate to collate and assign to Nicholas Whyte, priest, of the diocese of Armagh, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin,

1394.

the perpetual vicarage of Preys in the diocese of Lichfield, value 40 marks, void and reserved to the pope by the death at the apostolic see of Stephen Hethe.

Non. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 253.)

To the abbot of Westminster, the dean of Lincoln, and a foreign bishop. Mandate to collate and assign to John de Aston, priest, perpetual vicar of Colston Basset, in the diocese of York, the parish church of Ilkyston in that of Lichfield, value 40 marks, void by the resignation of Thomas made to Richard, bishop of Lichfield. Upon obtaining Ilkyston the said vicarage is to be resigned.

3 Non. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 263d.)

To the dean, archdeacon, and chancellor of Limerick. Mandate to summon John Rowte, and others concerned, and to collate and assign to Maurice Hunte, who has studied at Oxford, the church of Dromond, in the diocese of Limerick, value 20 marks, void because the said John held it for a year and more without being ordained priest. (*Pro Deo*.)

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XXXII.

## DE DIGNITATIBUS VACANTIBUS.

14 Kal. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 26.)

To John Macclesfeld, canon of York. Provision to him, at the petition of king Richard, a member of whose household he is, of the provostship of Wells, value 300 marks, void at the apostolic see by the resignation of Pileus, bishop of Tusculum, made by his proctor, Frederick de Junipereto, clerk, of the diocese of Arezzo, to the pope; whether it be void as above, or by the deprivation of Roger Holm, or otherwise; notwithstanding that he has lately received from the present pope *in commendam* for a certain time not yet elapsed, the preceptory of St. Anthony's, London, value 600 marks, and had provision of canonries with expectation of prebends in York, Salisbury, and Lichfield, and of a dignity, *personatus*, or office, with or without cure in York. Upon obtaining the provostship, the said letters of provision for York shall be null and void as far as regards a dignity, *personatus*, or office with cure (*curatum*).

Concurrent mandate to the archbishop of Dublin, the bishop of Durham, and the official of Canterbury.

8 Kal. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 34.)

To the dean and Matthew Macoy . . . [water-stained], canon of Killaloe, and Richard Yong, canon of Lincoln. Mandate to collate and assign as below. It has been lately set forth to the pope on the part of Cornelius Odeayg, subdeacon, of Killaloe, bachelor of canon law, that he (who had, without mention of his illegitimacy, obtained the tonsure) received dispensation on account of such illegitimacy to be promoted to all



1394.

holy orders and hold a benefice even with cure, after which he obtained, by authority of the ordinary, without further canonical dispensation, the perpetual benefices called rectories of the parish churches of Dissertmolacala, Killnafearwagy, and Kyllkady, in the same diocese, the cure of souls in which is performed by perpetual vicars; that he obtained dispensation from Pileus, bishop of Tusculum, then cardinal priest of St. Praxed's, papal nuncio, to hold one other benefice even if in a cathedral and if an elective dignity, and to exchange the aforesaid benefices as often as seemed good to him for similar or dissimilar benefices, under pretext of which he obtained, also by authority of the ordinary, canonries and prebends of Killaloe and Kilfenora; that he then by virtue of the first dispensation was ordained subdeacon; that afterwards, without mention of his having got the above benefices and canonries, he obtained papal dispensation to hold all dignities, short of the pontifical, even if elective, relying on which he obtained, also by authority of the ordinary, the archdeaconry of Killaloe, void by the death of Cornelius Ykenendig, and without obtaining possession thereof retained all his other benefices and canonries; and that the pope by other letters has rehabilitated him, willed him to resign all his benefices, and granted him dispensation to hold four mutually compatible benefices with or without cure, even if canonries and prebends, or dignities, *personatus*, or offices, with or without cure, and such dignities major after the pontifical in metropolitan or cathedral or principal in collegiate churches, and elective, or archiepiscopal or episcopal, and to exchange them for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. As the pope has learned that the said archdeaconry, which is not an elective dignity and not major, and has cure of souls, value 60 marks, is still void, as above, and also the said rectory of Dissertmolacala (because held for a year and more along with the said other rectories), value 10 marks, he orders them to be collated and assigned to Cornelius, who has studied civil law for three years, and who has hereby dispensation to hold them together for life. [Water-stained.]

16 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 37d.)

To the chancellor of Ross, William Wynchedon, canon of Cork, and a foreign bishop. Mandate to collate and assign to Matthew Ohdyrsgol, perpetual portionary called 'rector' in the parish church of Grenagh, in the diocese of Ross, who has studied canon law for many years at Oxford and Vienna (*Wyenne*) in the diocese of Passau, the archdeaconry of Ross, which has cure but is not major nor elective, value 18 marks, void by the death of Andrew Yhuollachayn; notwithstanding that he holds the said perpetual portion without cure called a 'rectory' in Grenagh, and another in Tolagh, in the same diocese, value together 6 marks.

5 Id. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 80d.)

To the abbot of Kells (*Coneria*), the prior of Mokmore (Muckamore), in the diocese of Connor, and Richard Yong, canon of Lincoln. Mandate to collate and assign to Nicholas Goldop, priest



1394.

of the diocese of Connor, who, supported by the favour of king Richard, took possession, without canonical institution, of the archdeaconry and its fruits of Connor, which is a major dignity with cure, not elective, and to which the parish church of Irow (Irue) is annexed, the value of both being 6 marks, on its voidance by the death of John de Onell. The pope has this day by other letters rehabilitated Nicholas, who has studied canon and civil law for six years, and has willed him to resign.

16 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 85d.)

To the archdeacon of Cork, Richard Yong, canon of Lincoln, and Cornelius Odai, canon of Killaloe. Mandate, on petition of the chapter of Elphin, to collate and assign to Malachy Oflannaga, clerk, of that diocese, scholar of canon law, who has hereby dispensation for the purpose (and has already had dispensation on account of illegitimacy to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, after which he was received by authority of the ordinary as a canon of Elphin), the deanery of the same, an elective major dignity, value 8 marks, whether void by the death, as the pope has heard, of Malachy Ymergi, or by that of Constantine Ylannagy, late deans, or otherwise. Malachy is to cease to be canon.

DE PREBENDIS VACANTIBUS.

8 Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 160d.)

To Richard Possewik, of Avignon (*Avinione*), canon of Dublin. Reservation of the canonries and prebends of St. Davids and Landewybrevy, in the diocese of St. Davids, value together 45 marks, which are to become void by the promotion made by the pope and the forthcoming consecration of John, elect of St. Asaph, who was papal chaplain and auditor, and member of the household of Adam, cardinal priest of St. Cecilia's; notwithstanding that he has lately [Reg. Lat. xiii. f. 46d.] had provision from the present pope of the canonry and prebend of Tassegard in Dublin, then void and previously reserved to the pope, value 20 marks, of which he has not yet got possession and that the pope has ordered provision to be made to him of a benefice without cure in the common or several gift of the archbishop, dean and chapter, and each and singular the canons of York.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Hereford, Richard Wyche, canon of Salisbury, and a foreign bishop. [Here with spelling Possewy.]

1393.

14 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 201d.)

To the bishop of Cloyne. Mandate to collate and assign to Geoffrey Galuy, canon of Cork, S.C.L. if found fit after examination, the canonry and prebend of Kylbrogayn in the same, value 6 marks, void by the death of Vincent Whyt; notwithstanding that he holds therein the canonry and prebend of Kylbryttan, which, upon obtaining the above, are to be resigned.

1394.

11 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 208d.)

To the bishop of Comacchio (*Comacien.*), the abbot of Carrigillihy (*de Fontevivo*), and the prior of St. Mary's, in the diocese of Ross. Mandate to collate and assign to Donatus

1394.

Odonwayn, clerk, of the diocese of Ross, the canonry and prebend of Island (*Insula*) in Ross, value 5 marks, void by the death of Donatus Yhuollachayn; notwithstanding that the pope has recently ordered provision to be made to him of the void perpetual vicarage of Kylkyerayn, in the same diocese, value 8 marks, of which he has not yet got possession.

Non. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 232d.)

To the priors of St. John's by Leuenchac (Latteragh), and St. Rogan's, Lochra, in the diocese of Killaloe, and a foreign dean. Mandate to collate and assign to Donald Okenedig, clerk, perpetual beneficiary in lay fee called rector in the parish church of Lochyn, in the diocese of Killaloe, who is by both parents of noble birth, and has studied canon law for three years, the canonry and prebend of Lochkyn in the same, value 8 marks, so long void by the death of Cornelius Maginahuna, that their collation has, by the statutes of the Lateran Council, lapsed to the apostolic see; notwithstanding that he holds his said perpetual benefice called in lay fee, and has recently had from the pope provision of the then void parish church of Nenach, in the same diocese, value 15 marks, and of a benefice, with or without cure, even if a dignity, *personatus*, or office, in the gift of the bishop of Killaloe.

DE PREBENDIS ET DIGNITATIBUS VACATURIS.

6 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 263.)

To Thomas de Sancto Jacobo. Provision of a canonry of Limerick, with reservation of a prebend and dignity, even if elective, not major, *personatus* or office; notwithstanding that the pope has recently ordered provision to be made to him of the then void perpetual vicarage of Balegade, in the same diocese, of which he has not yet got possession, and which is, upon obtaining such dignity or *personatus*, to be resigned.

Concurrent mandate to the archdeacon, and John Archer, canon, of Limerick, and Richard Yong, canon of Lincoln. (*Pro Deo*.)

DE PREBENDIS VACATURIS.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 299.)

To the archbishop of Cashel. Mandate to make provision to Gerald son of Maurice Ricardi, knight, canon of Limerick, who has studied civil law for four years and a half, if found fit after examination, of a canonry of Cloyne, with reservation of a prebend; notwithstanding that he holds the canonry and prebend of Effyn in Limerick, the parish church of Moynachy in the same diocese, and that the pope has this day made him provision of a canonry of Lismore, with expectation of a prebend.

13 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 302d.)

To the dean of Killaloe. Mandate to make provision to Nemea Ohangaly, perpetual vicar of Usgean, value 2 marks, in the same diocese, priest, scholar of canon law, if found fit after examination, of a canonry of Killaloe, with reservation of a prebend in the gift of the bishop, value 18 marks.



1391.

## DE CONSERVATORIIS.

Non. June. To the dean and archdeacon of Hereford, and the archdeacon of Kermerdyn (Carmarthen) in St. Davids. Letters conservatory for five years for John Park, rector of Wythynden, in the diocese of Worcester.

5 Non. July. To the bishop of Salisbury, the abbot of St. Augustine's, St. Peter's, Rome. Canterbury, and the dean of London. The like for the prior and chapter of Norwich.

6 Kal. July. To the abbots of Buckfast (*Bukfestrie*) and Torre, in the diocese of Exeter, and the precentor (*preceptori*) of Exeter. The like for Ralph, bishop of Wells.

6 Id. Nov. To the abbots of Gerewdon, Oselvesdon and Coumbe, in the dioceses of Lincoln and Lichfield. The like for the Augustinian abbot and convent of St. Mary's in *Pratis*, Leicester.

*Ibid.* To the abbots of St. Mary's in *Pratis*, Leicester, Gerewdon, and St. Peter's, Gloucester. The like for the dean and chapter of St. Mary's Newark, Leicester.

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XXXIII.

## DE DIVERSIS FORMIS.

1393.

4 Kal. Dec. To Master John Fraunceys, canon of St. Mary's, S[ou]thwell, St. Peter's, Rome. papal writer and member of the pope's household. Licence to him, who is also abbreviator of apostolic letters, to resign into the hands of any ordinaries, for purpose of exchange, without leave of the apostolic see, any benefices or dignities below the episcopal, and to such ordinaries to carry out the exchanges. (*Pro socio*.)

4 Id. Nov. To John Alhart, priest, of the diocese of Ossory. Extension of dispensation on account of illegitimacy to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, so that he may hold two other mutually compatible benefices with or without cure, secular or regular, even if canonries and prebends, or one of them an elective dignity with cure, major in a metropolitan or cathedral, or principal in a collegiate church, or abbatial, or a regular priory, and may exchange them as often as seems good to him for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces. (*Pro Deo*.)

3 Id. Nov. To the abbot of St. Mary's, Tryme, in the diocese of Meath. St. Peter's, Rome. Mandate to relax an unlawful oath, as follows. The petition of Richard Petir, rector of St. Mary's, Birewell (Burwell), in the



1393.

diocese of Norwich, contained that he deputed John Bernardi, clerk, of the diocese of Ely, as his proctor and agent (*gestorem*) for the administration of the goods of the said church, and that when John rendered his account, it was found that Richard was indebted to John in the sum of 220 marks, and that although Richard entered into a bond to pay, nevertheless John, moved, as is believed, by the intention of disposing of the said church as he chose, with the help of some of his friends caused Richard, under pretext of the bond, to be arrested and imprisoned. Released for a time from prison by the intervention of their common friends, but fearing to be again imprisoned, Richard, under constraint, bound himself anew under penalty of 1000 marks, half to be paid to the *camera* and half to John, that he would pay 60 marks during the year dating from Christmas 1392, and 40 in successive years until the 220 marks should be fully paid; that meanwhile he would not without John's leave exchange or resign the said church, and would live in the university of Cambridge, or within twenty miles of it; that he would constitute John his proctor for the exchange of the said church, which he did, and would not revoke such constitution under the aforesaid penalty; to all which Richard, against his will, bound himself by oath before a public notary and witnesses. His petition added that he has kept the above as far as regards the payment of the 220 marks, and intends to keep it, but feels himself burdened by the rest, which was extorted unlawfully and by fear. The pope orders the abbot, if he find the above to be true, and provided that Richard make satisfaction in regard to the 220 marks, to relax the oath as far as regards the unlawful agreements, namely, the non-exchange, the non-revocation and residence in or near Cambridge.

## DE FRUCTIBUS PERCIPIENDIS.

1394.

2 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 143.)

To John Chaundeler, canon of Salisbury. Indult to take without keeping residence [the fruits], the daily distributions alone being excepted, of his prebend of Calne and treasurership of Salisbury, and of his other benefices requiring residence, while residing on any of his benefices or in the Roman court or elsewhere.

Concurrent mandate to the deans of London and Wells, and a foreign bishop.

2 Kal. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 144.)

To John de Lynne, rector of Bernes, in the diocese of Winchester. Indult while resident at Bernes to take without keeping residence the fruits of his perpetual benefice without cure, called a minor canonry in London, of small annual value, on account of which he is bound to be present at canonical hours or divine offices by day and night.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Westminster, and the archdeacons of Bedford and Oxford in Lincoln.

1394.

## DE PROVISIONIBUS.

7 Kal. Nov. To Henry Thrillowe. Provision to him, a Friar Minor in  
St. Peter's, Rome. priest's orders, of the see of Annadown, reserved by the present  
(f. 161.) pope in the lifetime of bishop John.

Concurrent letters to the chapter of Annadown, to the clergy and to the people of the city and diocese, to the archbishop of Tuam, and to king Richard.

## PRO DOMINIS CARDINALIBUS.

11 Kal. Oct. To the archbishop of Dublin. Mandate to summon Thomas  
St. Peter's, Rome. Evordon, canon of Dublin, who, as Landulph, cardinal deacon  
(f. 190.) of St. Nicholas in Carcere Tulliano, has set forth to the pope, after the cardinal had obtained by papal authority the deanery of the same, a dignity (on its voidance by Master Henry Bowet, papal chaplain, obtaining by the same authority the archdeaconry of Lincoln, which has cure of souls), and had held it quietly for some years, intruded himself and despoiled the cardinal thereof. Thomas, who has also despoiled him of movable goods to the value of 4000 gold ducats and more belonging to him on account of the deanery, has been helped by officers of king Richard in Ireland, by Robert Corl, canon of Dublin, and by others. He has also in many ways vexed the cardinal's proctors in the court of the said officers, and—to use their words—by royal writs. If the above be found to be true, the archbishop is to assign a term for Thomas to give up possession of the deanery to the cardinal, and restore the said goods or their value, and fruits received; and to warn Robert and others, cleric and lay, against assisting Thomas; otherwise, to deprive of their benefices Thomas and those of the others who are clerks, and to render them unable to hold others, invoking, if necessary, the secular arm. (*Pro domino Cardinali.*)

1393.

3 Kal. Dec. To Nicholas, elect of Potenza, dwelling in the Roman court.  
St. Peter's, Rome. Mandate, *motu proprio*, to surrogate to the clerk named below,  
(f. 199.) who has died while his suit was pending. Marinus, cardinal deacon of New St. Mary's, who has recently set forth to the pope that a cause arose lately between John Maundone, canon of Wells, and the late Hugh de Herle, clerk, and himself about the archdeaconry of Durham, papal provision of which was made to him on its voidance through the deprivation by Urban VI. of Pileus, bishop of Tusculum, which provision John and Hugh, each claiming the archdeaconry, opposed, and John still opposes, preventing its taking effect. The cause, lawfully introduced to the apostolic court, was committed by Urban VI. at the cardinal's instance to John, bishop of Hereford, and then to the late Master Henry Godebarn, chaplains and auditors, and by the present pope in succession to Masters John de Dulmen and Richard Yong, and to the above bishop elect, then chaplain and auditor. The bishop is, moreover, to make



1393.

provision to the cardinal of the said archdeaconry, which is wont to be held by secular clerks, and whose value is 250 marks. (*Pro domino Cardinali.*)

1394.

11 Kal. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 203.)

To James Dardani, archdeacon of Norfolk, collector to the camera in England. Power to carry out the exchange desired by Raynald, cardinal deacon of St. Vitus's in the Shambles (*in Macello*), of his canonry and prebend of Beckingham in St Mary's, Southwell, for some other benefice in England. (*Pro domino Cardinali.*)

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XXXIV.

## DE PROVISIONIBUS PRELATORUM.

1394.

17 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 10.)

To Gerald Caneton. Provision to him, an Augustinian friar, in priest's orders, of the see of Cloyne, void and therefore reserved (under the pope's late reservation of cathedral churches void through papal deprivation) by the recent deprivation by the pope of Richard, sometime bishop, although absent, for his faults and demerits.

Concurrent letters to the chapter, to the clergy and to the people of the city and diocese, to vassals of the church, to the archbishop of Cashel, and to king Richard.

5 Id. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 29.)

To Robert [Read]. Provision to him, a Friar Preacher, S.T.M. of the see of Lismore and Waterford, void by the death of Thomas, during whose lifetime it was reserved to the pope.

Concurrent letters to the chapter of Waterford and Lismore, and of Lismore and Waterford, to the people and to the clergy of Lismore and Waterford, and of Waterford and Lismore, and to the archbishop of Cashel, and to king Richard. (*De mandato.*) [Burke, *Hibernia Dominicana* (1762), 467; from Ripoll, *Bullarium Prædicatorum* II. 345.]

16 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 32.)

To John Omachan. Provision to him, priest, of the diocese of Achonry, of the see of Derry, void by the translation this day of John [Dongan] to Down.

Concurrent letters to the chapter, to the clergy and to the people of the city and diocese, to the archbishop of Armagh, and to king Richard.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 36.)

Translation of John bishop of Derry to the see of Down, void by the death of bishop John, during whose lifetime it was reserved to the pope.

Concurrent letters to the chapter, to the clergy and to the people of the city and diocese, to the archbishop of Armagh, and to king Richard.



1394.

12 Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 39.)

To John Trevor. Provision to him—who is canon of St. Asaph, doctor of canon and civil law, papal chaplain and auditor of causes of the apostolic palace, in priest's orders—of the see of St. Asaph, void by the death of Alexander, during whose lifetime it was reserved to the pope.

Concurrent letters to the chapter, to the clergy and to the people of the city and diocese, to vassals of the church, to the archbishop of Canterbury, and to king Richard.

1393.

Non. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 48.)

To Peter [de Bosco]. Provision to him, who is archdeacon of Cernès (*Sarnen*.) in Bordeaux, B.C.L., papal secretary and chamberlain, of the see of Dax, void by the death of John, during whose lifetime it was reserved to the pope.

Concurrent letters to the chapter, to the clergy and to the people, to the vassals, to the archbishop of Auch, and to king Richard. (*De mandato*.) [*Fœdera*.]

7 Id. March.

St. Peter's, Rome  
(f. 67.)

Translation of Henry, bishop of Greenland, who is present at the apostolic see, from the see of Greenland (*Garden*.) to that of Orkney, void by the translation this day of John bishop thereof to Greenland. The translations are made for the greater utility of both sees.

Concurrent letters to the chapter, to the clergy and to the people of the city and diocese, and to the archbishop of Thronhjem.

## DE LITTERIS DOMINORUM CARDINALIUM.

1393.

14 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 129d.)

To the archbishop of York, the bishop of Tuy, and the master of the schools (*scolasticus*) of St. John's, Liège. Mandate to proceed to the execution, against any intruders, of certain papal letters as below. Poncellus, cardinal priest of St. Clement's, has set forth to the pope that in his cause at the apostolic see against John Bodelisham, canon of Lincoln, about the archdeaconry of Leicester, of which he obtained collation by papal authority, holding possession in peace for some time, which possession the said John then hindered, he gained a definitive sentence and letters of execution; and that while the cause was pending John Elvet, clerk of the diocese of Durham, despoiled him and has intruded himself. Power is hereby given them to deprive Elvet if disobedient, and to render him unable to hold any benefices, etc. (*Pro domino Cardinali*.)

1394.

7 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 136d.)

To the archbishop of York, etc. as f. 129d. Mandate, recapitulating the above circumstances and mandate, to fix a term in which John Elvet, or other intruder, is to resign and make satisfaction for fruits received, under pain of deprivation and disability to hold any benefices. Faculty is hereby given to publish processes, monitions, and citations in Flanders and other places on this side of the sea, near England, which shall be binding as though personally served. (*Pro domino Cardinali*.)

1394.

8 Id. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 148.)

To Bartholomew, cardinal priest of St. Martin's in Montibus. Provision, *motu proprio*, of the treasurership of Salisbury, void by the death at the apostolic see of Francis, bishop of Palestrina, vicechancellor of the Roman church, the value of which, together with that of the canonry and prebend of Aleystonia in Lincoln, provision of which the pope has also this day made to him, is 1500 florins.

Concurrent mandate to the patriarch of Grado and the bishops of Durham and Gubbio. (*Pro domino Cardinali.*)

## DE PLENARIA REMISSIONE.

1393.

(ff. 169 *sqq.*)

[Indults to the underwritten persons that the confessor of their choice may give them, being penitent and having confessed, plenary remission once only in the article of death; with the usual safeguards.]\*

- 5 Id. Nov. Margaret Owsthorp, of Stepynge, in the diocese of Lincoln.  
4 Id. Nov. Richard de Woderoue and Elisabeth his wife, of the same diocese.  
15 Kal. Dec. Peter Cranswik, layman, of the diocese of York.  
17 Kal. Dec. John, bishop of Ely.  
15 Kal. Dec. William Marchford, citizen of London.  
6 Kal. Dec. Cicely de Langedale, of the diocese of York.  
18 Kal. Dec. Richard Sandwell, nobleman, and Joan his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
*Ibid.* John Beauchampe, nobleman, donsel, and Margery his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of Worcester.  
12 Kal. Dec. Joan Mortimer, of the diocese of Meath.  
6 Kal. Dec. John de Craven, layman, and Alice his wife, of the diocese of York.  
18 Kal. Dec. Henry Toursey, Cistercian abbot of St. Mary's, Thame.  
6 Kal. Dec. Eustace Ravenser, Benedictine prioress of Stickseswold, in the diocese of Lincoln.  
Id. Nov. Roger de Stansfeld, nobleman, donsel, of the diocese of York.  
*Ibid.* Alice wife of the same, noblewoman, of the same diocese.  
18 Kal. Dec. John Holm, layman, and Alice his wife, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
*Ibid.* John Assche, layman, of the diocese of Lichfield.  
Id. Dec. Robert Acon or Aton, layman, and Joan his wife, of the diocese of York.

\* The first and subsequent indults, with only a few exceptions indicated below, are in brief, consisting of salutation, address, incipit, viz. *Provenit*, date, and tax, placed as usual between the initial and surname of the *corrector* thus:—N. xiiii. de Ben[even]to. They are all dated at St. Peter's, Rome, anno 5. The model is thus:—Bonifacius, etc. Dilecto filio M. Salutem, etc. Provenit, etc. Datum Rome . . . . Quinto. N. xiiii. de Ben .

1393.  
 15 Kal. Dec. Robert Lewte, and Alice his wife, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
*Ibid.* William Sewale of Kilpesham, layman, of the same diocese.  
*Ibid.* Richard Porter, priest, of the diocese of Lichfield.  
*Ibid.* Stephen Kyrkeland, priest, of the diocese of Carlisle.  
 Id. Dec. Joan de Wymundham, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
 18 Kal. Dec. Emma Dartoun, of the diocese of Lichfield.  
*Ibid.* Simon Wedon, layman, and Cicely his wife, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
 Id. Dec. William son of Thomas, priest, of the same diocese.  
*Ibid.* Stephen Madyngle, priest, canon of the Augustinian priory of Bysschemele, in the same diocese.  
*Ibid.* Nicholas Hermer, layman, and Alice his wife of the same diocese.  
*Ibid.* Hugh Torp, priest, of the diocese of York.  
 Kal. Dec. Richard Chambernon, nobleman, donsel, of the diocese of Exeter.  
 Id. Dec. John Lynn, priest, of the same diocese.  
 5 Kal. Jan. Roger Hillari, knight, nobleman, and Margaret his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of Lichfield.  
 6 Kal. Jan. John Campedene, canon of Oseney.  
 Id. Dec. Cicely Burley, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
*Ibid.* Agnes Maunswell, of the diocese of York.  
 7 Kal. Jan. John Grygge, layman, and Margaret his wife, of the diocese of Ely.  
 Id. Dec. Susan Gorth, of the diocese of Waterford.  
 1394.  
 8 Id. Jan. Walter de Clifford, donsel, nobleman, of the diocese of London.  
 5 Non. Jan. Robert Walton, donsel, nobleman, of the same diocese.  
*Ibid.* Peter Barablanche, donsel, nobleman, and Alice his wife, damsel, noblewoman, of the same diocese. (*De mandato.*)  
 1393.  
 4 Kal. Jan. William Blockeley, priest, of the diocese of Worcester.  
 Id. Dec. Robert Verney, donsel, nobleman, and Eleanor his wife, of the same diocese.  
 1394.  
 2 Id. Jan. Richard Werplok, priest, of the diocese of Norwich.  
 14 Kal. Feb. Alice Karte, nun of Romsey.  
 4 Id. Jan. William Morel, priest, of the diocese of Norwich.  
*Ibid.* William Bemanny, priest, of the same diocese.  
 5 Id. Jan. Joan Bemanny, of Briiselle, widow, of the same diocese.  
 12 Kal. Feb. Edmund Haxton, donsel, nobleman, of the diocese of Salisbury.



1394.

- 5 Id. Jan. Adam Elyngton, rector of Henlee-on-Thames.
- 12 Kal. Feb. John Worynghcy, priest, of the diocese of Ely.
- 4 Kal. Feb. Joan, relict of John Harsik of Boston, layman, widow.
- Ibid.* Stephen Wrythe, layman, and Margaret his wife, of the diocese of Norwich.
- Ibid.* Agnes Warde, of the same diocese.
- Ibid.* William Takel, donsel, nobleman, and Matilda his wife, of the same diocese
- Ibid.* Thomas Lomb of Walssyngham, layman, of the same diocese.
- 8 Kal. Feb. Giles Pyry, layman, and Joan his wife, of the same diocese.
- 4 Id. Jan. William Clerk, of North Elmham, layman, of the same diocese.
- 4 Kal. Feb. Roger Reche (Roche, Rethe, Rothe), of Bury, layman, and Alice his wife, of the same diocese.
- 9 Kal. Feb. Adam Lyster, of Bury, layman, and Margaret his wife, of the same diocese.
- Ibid.* Stephen Stubbard, of Bury, layman, and Agnes his wife, of the same diocese.
- Ibid.* William Spyser, layman, and Mabel his wife, of the same diocese.
- 4 Kal. Feb. Thomas Steyward, of Bery, layman, and Agnes his wife, of the same diocese.
- Kal. Feb. Simon Sarson, layman, and Beatrice his wife, of the diocese of Lincoln.
- 4 Kal. Feb. Michael Lalford, 'draper,' layman, and Alice his wife, of the diocese of Norwich.
- Kal. Feb. Roger Drury, rector of Beketon, in the diocese of Norwich.
- Ibid.* John Bayle, of Hesete, layman, and Alice his wife, of the same diocese.
- Id. Feb. Geoffrey Gayselee, layman, and Margaret his wife, of the same diocese.
- 4 Id. Feb. Roger Hood, 'burges,' of Bishop's Lynn, layman, and Agnes Pyke his wife, of the same diocese.
- Ibid.* Simon Cook, of Walsyngham, layman, and Agnes his wife, of the same diocese.
- Ibid.* Richard Denby, layman, and Anabilla his wife, of the same diocese.
- Ibid.* John Benne, layman, and Audria his wife, of the same diocese.
- Ibid.* Roger Walsyngham, priest, of the same diocese.
- 8 Id. Feb. John Herlsan, monk of Ryvause (Rievaulx), in the diocese of York.
- 1393.
- 4 Kal. Jan. Otho Chambernon, donsel, nobleman, and Agnes his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of Exeter.

1394.  
 8 Id. Feb. Robert Godlyn, layman, and Alice his wife, of the diocese of York.  
 Id. Feb. William Dornay, priest, of the diocese of Norwich.  
*Ibid.* Alice Franke, widow, of the same diocese.  
 3 Id. Feb. John Barsham, priest, of the same diocese.  
 Id. Feb. Robert Burgeys, layman, of the same diocese.  
 10 Kal. March. John Beketon, esquire, and Alice his wife, of the same diocese.  
 11 Kal. March. Alice de Cambrygge, widow, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
*Ibid.* Robert Scherman, layman, and Isabella his wife, of the same diocese.  
*Ibid.* John Couper, layman, and Amice his wife, of the diocese of Ely.  
 2 Kal. March. William Wolchuoode, of Rode Karliton (Carlton Rode), and Joan his wife, of the diocese of Norwich.  
 4 Kal. March. Margery Kartere, of the same diocese.  
*Ibid.* Osbert de Mundeforde, esquire, and Elisabeth his wife, of the same diocese.  
 Non. March. John Wace, of Waynflet, donsel, nobleman, and Alice his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
 2 Kal. March. John Stonham, of Berton Byndych (Barton Bendish), priest, of the diocese of Norwich.  
 3 Id. March. John Cranewys and Agnes his wife, of the same diocese.  
 8 Kal. March. William Blyelyngge, citizen of Norwich.  
 9 Kal. March. Roger Mayot, citizen of Norwich.  
 Id. Feb. William, rector of Colneye, in the same diocese.  
 8 Kal. March. William son of William Roberti, layman, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
 4 Non. March. John Crispyn, esquire, and Alice his wife, of the diocese of Norwich.  
 Id. March. Henry Duntun, priest, of the diocese of London.  
*Ibid.* William Dannbury, layman, and Anne his wife, of the same diocese.  
*Ibid.* Thomas Maldon, a Carmelite, S.T.P. of the same diocese.  
*Ibid.* John Leonardi, layman, and Matilda his wife, of the same diocese.  
*Ibid.* John Basset, priest, of the same diocese.  
*Ibid.* Ralph Henham, priest, of the same diocese.  
 2 Id. Marci John Burgeyn layman, and Alice his wife, of the diocese of Ely.  
*Ibid.* Simon Gregori, layman and Margaret his wife, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
*Ibid.* Thomas Capron, layman, and Isabella his wife, of the same diocese.

1394.

- 16 Kal. April. John Ewel, layman, of the diocese of London.  
 2 Id. March. Thomas Fremund, donsel, of the diocese of Chichester.  
 12 Kal. March. William de Lahall, layman, and Joan his wife, of the diocese of Durham.  
 13 Kal. April. John de Kyma, priest, of the diocese of York.  
*Ibid.* Thomas Lorymer, layman, and Isabella his wife, of the same diocese.  
 14 Kal. April. John Todde, layman, and Matilda his wife, of the diocese of Durham.  
 13 Kal. April. Robert Conyers, knight, nobleman, and Joan his wife, of the diocese of York.  
 12 Kal. April. Hugh Robyneson, layman, and Joan his wife, of the diocese of Durham.  
 10 Kal. April. Walter Cuper, layman, and Joan his wife, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
 2 Kal. March. William Ledys, of Partney, layman, of the same diocese.  
*Ibid.* Joan Cartar, of Cand[l]esby, in the same diocese.  
 10 Kal. April. Ralph Wyson, of Ingoldemels, priest, of the same diocese.  
*Ibid.* William Borel, priest, of the same diocese.  
*Ibid.* Rose de Grenwyk, of the same diocese.  
*Ibid.* John de Leky, lay-brother of the Cistercian monastery of St. Mary's, Revesby, in the same diocese.  
 11 Kal. April. Alice Bewseys, of the diocese of Chichester.  
 10 Kal. April. Richard Peyntowr, layman, and Matilda his wife, of the diocese of Norwich.  
*Ibid.* Alice Reynold, of the diocese of London.  
*Ibid.* Robert Archer, layman, of the same diocese.  
 11 Kal. April. Thomas Wawtone, a Carmelite, of the same diocese.  
 8 Kal. April. Isabella Fegge, of the diocese of Norwich.  
 10 Kal. April. Thomas Draper, layman, and Joan his wife, of the diocese of London.  
 9 Kal. April. Aubrey (*Alberico*) Veer, earl of Oxford, and Alice (*Alasie*) his wife, of the diocese of London.  
 6 Kal. April. Nicholas Hamure, layman, and Joan his wife, of the same diocese.  
 7 Kal. April. Robert Neuport, donsel, nobleman, and Margery his wife, damsel, noblewoman, of the same diocese.  
 11 Kal. April. Henry Tylmastone, a Carmelite.  
 ——— Sampson Grenwyche, layman, and [N. his wife]. [Unfinished, and cancelled with a stroke, without note.]  
 5 Kal. April. Constance, wife of John de Gunby, layman, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
*Ibid.* Matilda, relict of Thomas Asfordby, of Farlethorp, layman, widow, of the diocese of Lincoln.



1394.

*Ibid.*

William Ledys, priest, of the diocese of York.

3 Kal. April.

John Harwad, priest, of the same diocese.

16 Kal. April.

Thomas, archbishop of York.

Kal. April.

William Philippenson, layman, and Alice his wife, of the diocese of York.

*Ibid.*

Alice de Hamurton, of the same diocese.

*Ibid.*

William Wederingsete, priest, of the diocese of Norwich.

5 Kal. April.

William Hexthorpe, priest, of the diocese of York.

2 Kal. April.

William Sotheron, priest, of the same diocese.

Kal. April.

Agnes de Edynsoure, of the same diocese.

4 Non. April.

Hugh Fulwod and Agnes his wife, of the same diocese.

6 Kal. April.

John Haverell, canon of the Cistercian monastery of St. Mary's, Coggrissale, in the diocese of London, papal chaplain. [Cancelled with strokes, without note.]

Robert Beele, prior of Mathersay priory, in the diocese of York. [Unfinished and undated. Similarly cancelled.]

2 Kal. April.

Alice de Aldham, of the diocese of York.

3 Non. April.

Alice Eggefeld, of Norwich.

4 Non. April.

Robert Selby, priest, of the diocese of York.

6 Id. April.

Alice Yeram, of the diocese of Norwich.

Non. April.

Joan de Fryston, of the diocese of York.

3 Id. April.

Walter Ogan, layman, and Margaret his wife, of the diocese of St. Davids.

2 Non. April.

Katherine Gylys, of the diocese of Norwich.

Kal. April.

John Gulle, of Bostan, layman, and Joan de Bostan his wife, of the diocese of Lincoln.

8 Id. April.

Robert Carleton, layman, and Agnes his wife, of the same diocese.

3 Id. April.

William Whatmamstede, priest, monk of St. Albans.

*Ibid.*

John Macrell, prior of Tynemouth.

*Ibid.*

Agnes Cartere, of the diocese of Norwich.

Id. April.

Margaret Perys, of the diocese of Lichfield.

*Ibid.*

Gralamus le Wolf, clerk, of the diocese of Worcester, bachelor of canon law.

*Ibid.*

John Paxton, donsel, nobleman, and Joan his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of Lincoln.

11 Kal. March.

Peter Jonson, of Frykenay, layman, and Agnes his wife, of the same diocese.

*Ibid.*

John Elde-smori, of Wyntorp, layman, and Joan his wife, of the same diocese.

2 Id. April.

William de Foletby, Cistercian monk of Rewesby, in the same diocese.

1394.

- 4 Non. April. Elena de Dalby, of the diocese of York.
- 2 Non. April. William de Stanelay, layman, and Alice his wife, of the same diocese.
- 16 Kal. May. Alice de Welle, relict of William Elward, layman, widow, of the diocese of Lincoln.
- Id. April. Joan de Multon, Gilbertine nun of Catley, in the same diocese.
- 16 Kal. May. William Clerk, of Berston, literate, of the diocese of Lichfield.
- Id. April. Robert Popilton, layman, and Megot his wife, of the diocese of York.
- 17 Kal. May. William Hempton, priest, of the diocese of London.
- 10 Kal. May. William Asschewell, priest, of the same diocese.
- Ibid.* John Scrope, knight, nobleman, and Elisabeth his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of York.
- 5 Kal. May. Lewis de Tany, preceptor of the house of St. Anthony, Cloyne. (*Clonien.*)
- 4 Kal. May. John Browderer, citizen of London.
- 10 Kal. June. Walter Whytyng and Margaret his wife, of the diocese of Ferris.
- 14 Kal. June. William Cheyne, donsel, nobleman, of the diocese of Lincoln, papal master usher. (*De mandato.*)
- 3 Kal. June. Catherine, relict of John Harsyk, knight, widow, of the diocese of Norwich.
- 4 Non. June. Bernard Obryen, prince of Thomond (*Thotomania*).
- 9 Kal. July. Robert Taylur, priest, of the diocese of London.
- 10 Kal. July. Margaret Dawe, of the same diocese.
- 7 Kal. July. John Eston and Joan his wife, citizens of London.
- Ibid.* John atte Cherche, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.
- 10 Kal. July. John Bosse, layman, and Isabella his wife, of the diocese of Norwich.
- 12 Kal. July. John Bosse, rector of Nauton (Naughton), in the same diocese.
- Ibid.* John Coktegge, priest, of the same diocese.
- 10 Kal. July. John Grosser, layman, of the diocese of London.
- Ibid.* William Pollard, layman, and Agnes his wife, of the same diocese.
- 12 Kal. July. Robert Polle, layman, and Margery his wife, of the diocese of Norwich.
- 7 Kal. July. John Lyncolne, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.
- 10 Kal. July. John Baroun, layman, and Damia *alias* Cassandria his wife, of the diocese of Norwich.
- 12 Kal. July. Isabella Redes, of the diocese of London.
- Ibid.* William Gaytrig, perpetual chaplain of St. Giles's without Cripulgate, London.



- 1394.
- 6 Kal. July. Geoffrey de Sutton, Cluniac monk of Castelaere, in the diocese of Norwich.
- Ibid.* Thomas, prior of the same.
- Non. June. John de Holand, earl of Huntingdon, going with some persons in his company against the Turks and other enemies (*nonus, sic*) of Christ.
- Non. July. John Torp, layman, and Joan his wife, of the diocese of York.
- Ibid.* John Puge, layman, of the same diocese.
- 2 Non. July. Willian Hudson, layman, of the same diocese.
4. Kal. July. Hugh Draper, layman, of the diocese of Lincoln.
- Ibid.* Roger Mabyly, priest, of the same diocese.
- 2 Non. July. Margaret Rose, of the diocese of York.
- 3 Kal. July. John Weston, layman, of the diocese of London.
- Ibid.* Sarah (*Sarre*) Caper, of the same diocese.
- Non. Feb. John Marduarean, clerk, of the diocese of Achonry (*Archaden*). (*Pro Deo*.)
- Non. July. Margaret Warde, of Kyrkeby, of the diocese of Norwich.
- 6 Id. Aug. Stephen Derby, knight, nobleman, and Avice his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of Salisbury.
- 2 Id. Aug. John Hunte and Joan his wife, citizens of London.
- 4 Kal. Sept. William Godman *alias* Sturte, clerk, of the diocese of Worcester. (*De mandato*.)
- 6 Kal. Sept. Richard Leytwardyn, rector of Chyrtham, in the diocese of Canterbury.
- Ibid.* John Watton, priest, of the diocese of Salisbury.
- Ibid.* John Elme, priest, of the diocese of Ely.
- Non. Sept. John Storion the elder, layman, of the diocese of Winchester.
- 4 Non. Sept. Reginald Thorneys, and Margaret his wife, citizens of London.
- 15 Kal. Oct. John Dabriggecourt, knight, nobleman, and . . . his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of Lichfield.
- 16 Kal. Oct. Richard Chambernon, knight, nobleman, and Catherine his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of Exeter.
- 11 Kal. Oct. Richard Iork, of the diocese of Durham.
- 17 Kal. Sept. Thomas Bernard, citizen of London.
- Ibid.* Thomas Brangwayn and Alice his wife, citizens of London.
- 6 Non. Oct. John Newman and Isabella his wife, citizens of London.
- 3 Id. Oct. Philip Keys, priest, of the diocese of Worcester. [Here, as in each case below, the R of Reys, which the scribe had written, has been made into a K by the addition of a stroke from the pen of the corrector.]



1394.  
*Ibid.* John Raynaldi and Joan his wife, citizens of London.  
 Kal. Oct. Joan Shyrborne, Benedictine nun of Stratforde, in the diocese of London.  
 3 Id. Oct. Richard Waltham and Alice his wife, citizens of London.  
*Ibid.* John Kyng and Elisabeth his wife, of the diocese of Worcester.  
*Ibid.* William Benyngton and Alice his wife, citizens of London.  
*Ibid.* John Campyon and Denise his wife, citizens of London.  
 2 Kal. Nov. William, Benedictine abbot of Mochylney, in the diocese of Wells.  
 6 Kal. Nov. Rose Calfe, of the diocese of Down.  
 5 Kal. Nov. Richard Russell, donsel, nobleman, and Margaret his wife, noblewoman, of the same diocese.  
 Kal. Oct. John Kynge, layman, and Margaret his wife, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
 17 Kal. Nov. Nicholas Tokenan, Cluniac monk of St. Pancras, Lewes.  
 Kal. Oct. Sabilla Lavinton, of the diocese of Salisbury.  
 4 Non. Nov. Robert Gowsill, donsel, nobleman, of the diocese of York.  
 Non. Oct. Joan Dammory, of London.  
 Kal. Nov. Nicholas Fyngalis and Rosina Graunte his wife, citizens of Dublin.  
*Ibid.* Thomas Snell, priest, of the diocese of Lismore.  
 2 Id. Oct. John Paxton, layman, and Joan his wife, of the diocese of Lincoln.

## DE ALTARIBUS PORTATILIBUS.

1393.  
 [Indults to the underwritten persons to have a portable altar.]\*  
 16 Kal. Dec. Richard Meves, donsel, nobleman, and Margaret his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of London.  
*Ibid.* William Asshe, donsel, nobleman, and Margery his wife, noblewoman, of the same diocese.  
 15 Kal. Dec. John Colvile, knight, nobleman, of the diocese of Ely.  
*Ibid.* Joan, baroness de Basset, noblewoman.  
*Ibid.* Roger Hamkottes, clerk, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
 Id. Nov. Elisabeth, relict of Edmund Flambert, widow, of the diocese of Ely.  
 Kal. Dec. William Chaumbernon, priest, of the diocese of Exeter.  
 5 Id. Dec. Nicholas Stroubrigge, donsel, nobleman, and Elisabeth his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of York.  
 18 Kal. Jan. Thomas Fraunceis, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.

\* In brief, as above. The type is: Bonifacius, etc. Dilecto filio M. Salutem, etc. Sincere, etc. Datum Rome . . . Quinto. N. x. de [Ben[even]to.

1393.  
*Ibid.* Robert Morwod, donsel, nobleman, and Matilda his wife, noblewoman, of the same diocese.  
*Ibid.* William Muscell, priest, of the same diocese.  
*Ibid.* Robert Kyrkeby, priest, of the diocese of York.  
*Ibid.* Roger Nubrygge, rector of Sekyndon, in the diocese of Coventry and Lichfield.  
*Ibid.* Michael Roberto (*sic*), priest, of the diocese of Exeter.  
 Id. Dec. Thomas Musgrave, knight, nobleman, of the diocese of Carlisle.  
*Ibid.* Thomas Aschaby, donsel, nobleman, and Alice his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
 13 Kal. Jan. Robert Verney, donsel, nobleman, and Eleanor his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of Worcester.  
*Ibid.* Roger Hyllary, knight, nobleman, and Margaret his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of Lichfield.  
 Id. Dec. Ralph Neumarche, knight, nobleman, and Elisabeth his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of York.  
*Ibid.* John Elvet, clerk, of the diocese of Durham.  
*Ibid.* John Kallynghalle, donsel, nobleman, and Joan his wife, damsel, noblewoman, of the same diocese.  
*Ibid.* Gilbert Elvet, donsel, nobleman, and Matilda his wife, of the same diocese.  
 2 Kal. Jan. William Spaldewyk, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
*Ibid.* John Haderesham the younger, donsel, nobleman, of the diocese of Winchester.  
*Ibid.* Thomas Joop, donsel, nobleman, and Margaret his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of Chichester.  
*Ibid.* William Fisscher, priest, of the same diocese.  
 1394.  
 4 Non. Jan. Robert Burdet, donsel, nobleman, and Joan his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of Coventry and Lichfield.  
 Non. Jan. William Blockeley, priest, of the diocese of Worcester.  
 6 Id. Jan. William son of Simon Sarson, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
 1393.  
 6 Kal. Dec. Roger Weston, sacristan of the chapel of St. Mary and the Holy Angels, in the church of York.  
 1394.  
 Kal. Jan. Thomas West, donsel, nobleman, and Cicely his wife, damsel, noblewoman, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
 5 Id. Jan. Walter Methros, donsel, nobleman, and Joan his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of Exeter.  
 Id. Jan. Richard Werpek, priest, of the diocese of Norwich.  
 2 Id. Jan. Robert Semour, donsel, nobleman, of the diocese of Exeter.



1393.  
Id. Nov. William Bergh, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.
1394.  
5 Kal. Feb. Thomas Borow, of Tyid, priest, of the diocese of Ely.  
6 Id. Feb. Roger Walsyngham, priest, of the diocese of Norwich.  
4 Kal. Feb. Thomas Swan, rector of Dodebrok, in the diocese of Exeter.  
Kal. Feb. Thomas de Grymesy, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
10 Kal. March. John Beketon, esquire, and Alice his wife, of the diocese of Norwich.  
Non. March. William Hulle of Boston, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
10 Kal. March. William de Wylughby, knight, nobleman, and Lucy his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
2 Kal. March. John Stonham, of Berton Byndich, priest, of the diocese of Norwich.  
6 Id. March. Robert Wretele, layman, of the diocese of London.  
4 Kal. March. John Abbot, priest, of the diocese of Ely.  
Id. March. Thomas Maldon, a Carmelite, S.T.P. of the diocese of London.  
15 Kal. April. John Carter, of Halton, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
*Ibid.* William de Orby, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
*Ibid.* Gilbert Pore, of Fryskenay, priest, of the same diocese.  
2 Id. March. Thomas Fremund, donsel, nobleman, of the diocese of Chichester.  
15 Kal. April. Richard Faulkener, *alias* Leche, of New Salisbury, donsel, nobleman, and Alice his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of Salisbury.  
10 Kal. April. William Borel, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
*Ibid.* John de Leky, Cistercian lay brother of St. Mary's, Revesby, in the diocese of Lincoln.  
14 Kal. April. Robert Kychin, of Spyllesby, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
*Ibid.* John Cowper the elder, of Bolinbrok, priest, of the same diocese.  
3 Id. March. Thomas Hyll, of Walsoken, priest, of the diocese of Norwich.  
11 Kal. April. Henry Tylmastone, a Carmelite, of the diocese of Canterbury.  
5 Kal. April. Thomas Towres, esquire, and Catherine his wife, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
6 Kal. April. John Haverelle, canon of the Cistercian monastery of St. Mary's Coggyssale, in the diocese of London, papal chaplain.  
Kal. April. William Hopkin, chaplain of Saltassche, in Cornwall, in the diocese of Exeter.  
*Ibid.* John Averey, canon of St. German's, in Cornwall, in the same diocese.



1394.

- 6 Id. April. William Genow, rector of St. Edmund's, Lumbarde Strete, London.
- Ibid.* John Tyschethe, of Mablethorpe, donsel, nobleman, and Catherine his wife, of the diocese of Lincoln.
- Kal. April. John Claymonde, of Frampton, layman, and Matilda his wife, of the same diocese.
- 2 Id. April. William Pykyt, of Halton priest, of the same diocese.
- 17 Kal. May. Robert Dany, perpetual vicar of Byrstal, in the diocese of York.
- Ibid.* Adam Lychefelde, rector of All Saints' in North Strete, York.
- 16 Kal. May. Robert Otteley, priest, perpetual vicar of St. Martin's in Conyng Strete, York.
- Id. April. Thomas Skelton, donsel, nobleman, of the diocese of Carlisle.
- Ibid.* Thomas atte Forde, priest, of the diocese of Lichfield.
- 17 Kal. May. William Couper, priest, of the diocese of York.
- Ibid.* Walter Cras, rector of Hersyngton, in the diocese of Wells and Bath.
- 3 Id. April. Ralph Bret, of Fryskenay, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.
- 2 Non. April. Richard Trevonon, donsel, nobleman, of the diocese of Exeter.
- Id. April. Simon Plauntfolly, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.
- 15 Kal. May. Robert Spek and Joan his wife, citizens of London.
- 17 Kal. May. John Sleggh, donsel, nobleman, and Margaret his wife, of the diocese of London.
- Ibid.* John Seharburgh, donsel, nobleman, and Joan his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of York.
- Ibid.* William Parker, donsel, nobleman, and Joan his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of London.
- 6 Kal. May. Richard Hullister, priest, of the diocese of Dublin.
- 16 Kal. June. John de Wythynton, priest, of the diocese of Lichfield.
- 15 Kal. June. Simon Soman, or Seman, and Isabella his wife, citizens of Lincoln.
- 14 Kal. June. William Cheyne, donsel, nobleman, of the diocese of Lincoln, papal master usher.
- 3 Kal. June. Katharine, noblewoman, relict of John Harsyk, knight, widow of the diocese of Norwich.
- 3 Non. June. Roger de Stoke, rector of Llannarmon, in the diocese of St. Asaph.
- Non. June. Ralph Hatton, priest, of the diocese of Lichfield.
- Ibid.* Thomas Dautre, priest, of the diocese of York.
- Ibid.* Bernard Strange, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.
- 12 Kal. July. John Coktegge, priest, of the diocese of Norwich.

1394.  
*Ibid.* Robert Agasse, priest, of the same diocese.  
 7 Kal. July. John atte Cherche, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
 10 Kal. July. John Chalers, priest, of the diocese of Ely.  
 4 Id. July. Robert Speek, layman, and Joan his wife, of the diocese of London.  
 6 Id. Aug. John Erdeston, vicar of Prees, in the diocese of Lichfield.  
*Ibid.* John Kolston and Joan his wife, citizens of York.  
*Ibid.* John Wytehevyd, layman, and Marion his wife, of the diocese of Canterbury.  
 Kal. Aug. Henry Julian and Helen (*Elene*) his wife, citizens of London.  
*Ibid.* John Basset, of Cristehale, lord of the place of Walyngton, nobleman, and Felicia his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of London.  
 Id. Aug. Richard Chambernon, knight, nobleman, and Catherine his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of Exeter.  
*Ibid.* John Withelond, priest, of the same diocese.  
*Ibid.* Alexander Chambernon, donsel, nobleman, and Joan his wife, noblewoman, of the same diocese.  
*Ibid.* Joan Chambernon, damsel, noblewoman, of the same diocese.  
 2 Non. Aug. Stephen Derby, knight, nobleman, and Avise his wife, of the diocese of Salisbury.  
 16 Kal. Sept. Robert Thornuwr, priest, of the diocese of York.  
 Id. Aug. John Gardiner, priest, of the diocese of Exeter.  
*Ibid.* John Martin, donsel, nobleman, of the same diocese.  
 5 Kal. Sept. William Sawston, layman, and Isabella his wife, of the diocese of London.  
 2 Kal. Sept. William Godman, alias Sturtte, clerk, of the diocese of Worcester.  
 4 Id. Sept. Laurence Aldrethorp, canon of St. Paul's, London.  
 Kal. Oct. John Newerk, donsel, nobleman, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
 3 Id. Oct. Philip Keys, priest, of the diocese of Worcester.  
 14 Kal. Nov. John Dautesey, knight, nobleman, and Elisabeth his wife, of the diocese of Salisbury.  
*Ibid.* Edward Dautesey, rector of Yate, in the diocese of Worcester, bachelor of canon and civil law.  
 6 Kal. Nov. John Claypole, rector of St. Nicholas Acon, London.  
 2 Kal. Nov. William Stryve, donsel, nobleman, and Agnes his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of London.  
*Ibid.* Matlida Eythrope, of London.  
 8 Id. Nov. William, abbot of St. Edmunds Bury.  
 16 Kal. Nov. John de Scalby, layman, and Matilda his wife, of the diocese of York.



1394.  
*Ibid.* Thomas Chapelayn and Joan his wife, citizens of Salisbury.  
*Ibid.* Laurence Drw, donsel, nobleman, and Lucy his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of Salisbury.  
*Ibid.* John Chitterne, priest, of the same diocese.  
*Ibid.* Walter Blounte, knight, nobleman, and Sancha his wife, of the same diocese.  
*Ibid.* Robert Corbet, knight, nobleman, and Joan his wife, noblewoman, of the same diocese.  
*Ibid.* Thomas Blount, knight, nobleman, and Joan his wife, noblewoman, of the same diocese.  
6 Kal. Nov. Thomas Kyng, clerk, of the diocese of Worcester. (*De mandato.*)  
12 Kal. Sept. John de Brinke, *alias* Dubelen, and Elisabeth his wife, citizens of London.

## DE CONFSSIONALIBUS.

[Indults to the underwritten persons to choose their confessors, who shall hear their confessions and give them absolution, enjoining a salutary penance.]\*

1393.  
16 Kal. Dec. Richard Meves, donsel, nobleman, and Margaret his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of London.  
*Ibid.* Andrew Neuport, donsel, nobleman, and Margaret his wife, of the same diocese.  
4 Id. Nov. John de Forthyngton, and Elisabeth his wife, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
15 Kal. Dec. John Northfelde, rector of Chikerel, in the diocese of Salisbury.  
14 Kal. Dec. John Inglewod, priest, of the diocese of Durham.  
Id. Nov. Elisabeth, relict of Edmund Flambert, widow, of the diocese of Ely.  
*Ibid.* Thomas Fovent, clerk, of the diocese of Salisbury.  
Id. Dec. John Campedene, Augustinian canon regular of Oseney.  
8 Kal. Jan. Simon Albone, Augustinian canon of Neunham priory.  
*Ibid.* William Lewes, priest, Cistercian monk of Woborne, in the diocese of Lincoln.  
1394.  
14 Kal. Feb. John Umfray, priest, of the diocese of Bath and Wells.  
8 Kal. Feb. Cristine Hullys, nun of Rumsy.  
*Ibid.* Philip de Tilney, knight, nobleman, and Grace his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of Lincoln.

\* In brief, as above. The type is: Bonifacius, etc. Dilecto filio M. Salutem, etc. Benigno, etc. Datum Rome . . . Quinto. N. x. de Ben[even]ta.



1394.  
 Kal. Feb. Roger Stayard, rector of Felsham, in the diocese of Norwich.  
 10 Kal. March. William de Wilughby, knight, nobleman, and Lucy his wife, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
 6 Id. March. John Augustini, priest, of the diocese of London.  
 5 Id. March. Thomas, Augustinian abbot of St. Osith's, in the same diocese.  
 16 Kal. April. William Spensere, of Braytoft, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
 2 Id. March. Thomas Fremund, donsel, nobleman, of the diocese of Chester.  
 17 Kal. April. Marion de Mortuo Mare, widow, of the diocese of Norwich.  
 10 Kal. April. Simon Scalflet, of Ingoldemelis, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
*Ibid.* Alan Scalflet, of Ingoldemelis, layman, and Mary his wife, of the same diocese.  
*Ibid.* Sampson Grenwyche, layman, and Margery his wife, of the diocese of Canterbury.  
 Kal. April. John Brykkelsworth, rector of South Hormesby by Tetford, in the diocese of Lincoln.  
*Ibid.* Robert Beele, prior of Mathersay, in the diocese of York.  
 6 Id. April. Alice Yeram, of the diocese of Norwich. [Cancelled with strokes only, without marginal note. No fee indicated.]  
*Ibid.* Peter Jay, priest, of the diocese of London.  
*Ibid.* William Genou, rector of St. Edmund's in Lumbard Strete, London.  
 8 Id. April. John Belle, of Boston.  
 5 Kal. May. Robert Oweyn, priest, of the diocese of London.  
 15 Kal. June. John Carbarton, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
*Ibid.* Nicholas de Ketelthorp, priest, of the same diocese.  
 16 Kal. June. John Bodel, priest, of the diocese of Canterbury.  
*Ibid.* Richard Erdesle, clerk, of the diocese of Exeter.  
 16 Kal. March. Eleanor, duchess of Gloucester, and her children. Indult that their confessor may hear their confessions and give absolution, enjoining a salutary penance, even in cases for which the apostolic see ought to be consulted; and may also administer to them ecclesiastical sacraments.  
 4 Kal. June. William Cheyne, donsel, nobleman, of the diocese of Lincoln, papal master usher. (*De mandato.*)  
 3 Kal. June. Alan de Sutton, Benedictine monk of Ely.  
*Ibid.* Catherine, relict of John Harsyk, knight, widow, noblewoman, of the diocese of Norwich.  
 3 Non. June. John de Dutton, rector of Chedil, in the diocese of Lichfield.  
*Ibid.* Roger de Stoke, rector of Llannarmon, in the diocese of St. Asaph.  
 Non. June. Alan Norreys, clerk, of the diocese of Lichfield.

1394.  
 2 Kal. June. William Bowre, Benedictine monk of St. Peter's, Gloucester.  
 7 Kal. July. John Lyncolne, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
 6 Kal. July. Geoffrey de Sutton, monk of Castleacre.  
*Ibid.* Simon de Sutton, monk of the same.  
 16 Kal. Sept. Stephen Derby, knight, nobleman, and Avice his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of Salisbury.  
 4 Kal. June. John de Norton, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
 16 Kal. Oct. Nicholas Julyan, priest, of the same diocese.  
*Ibid.* William Mote, *alias* Wyllyngton, rector of Normanton, in the diocese of York.  
*Ibid.* Richard Chambernon, knight, nobleman, and Catherine his wife, of the diocese of Exeter.  
 11 Kal. Oct. Richard Jork, of the diocese of Durham.  
 2 Kal. Oct. Richard Madlegh, Cistercian monk of Dore, in the diocese of St. Davids (*sic*).  
 3 Id. Oct. Philip Keys, priest, of the diocese of Worcester.  
 Kal. Oct. Nicholas Southam, priest, of the same diocese.  
*Ibid.* Agnes Alleslee, of the diocese of London.  
*Ibid.* Henry Benyngton, priest, of the same diocese.  
 7 Id. Oct. Matthew Yslam, monk of St. Edmunds Bury.  
 14 Kal. Nov. Edward Dautesey, rector of Yate, in the diocese of Worcester, bachelor of canon and civil law.  
 6 Kal. Nov. John Claypole, rector of St. Nicholas Acon, London.  
 16 Kal. Nov. William Hatton, donsel, nobleman, of the diocese of Lichfield.  
*Ibid.* William Dyonys, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
 17 Kal. Nov. John Cammel, citizen of Salisbury.  
 16 Kal. Nov. Walter Worthe, layman, and Agnes his wife, of the diocese of Winchester.  
 4 Kal. Nov. Thomas Kyng, clerk, of the diocese of Worcester.

## DE LOCIS INTERDICTIS.

[Indults to the underwritten persons to celebrate, or have celebrated, masses privately in places under interdict] \*

1393.  
 Id. Nov. William Bergh, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.  
 1394.  
 6 Id. Feb. Roger Walsyngham, priest, of the diocese of Norwich.  
 Non. Feb. Thomas Woleward, priest, of the diocese of Salisbury.  
 Kal. Feb. Thomas de Grymesy, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.

\* In brief, as above. The type is Bonifacius, etc. Directo filio M. Salustio, etc. Devotionis tue sinceritas, etc. Datum Rome Quinto N. s. de Bon[even]to

1394.

- 2 Id. March. Thomas Fremund, donsel, nobleman, of the diocese of Chichester.

1393.

- 5 Kal. Dec. Simon Marchford, priest, of the diocese of Ely. (*De mandato.*)

1394.

- 16 Kal. May. Robert Otteley, priest, perpetual vicar of St. Martin's in Conyng Strete, York.

- 17 Kal. May. William Gonou, rector of St. Edmund's in Lumbard Strete, London.

----- Simon Seman, and Isabella his wife, citizens of Lincoln. [Address only and salutation.]

- 10 Kal. June. William Cheyne, donsel, nobleman, of the diocese of Lincoln, papal master usher. (*De mandato.*)

- Id. Aug. Richard Chambernon, knight, nobleman, and Catherine his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of Exeter.

- 2 Non. Aug. Stephen Derby, knight, nobleman, and Avice his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of Salisbury.

- 3 Id. Oct. Philip Keys, priest, of the diocese of Worcester.

- 16 Kal. Nov. John Chitterne, priest, of the diocese of Salisbury.

- Ibid.* Walter Blounte, knight, nobleman, and Sancha his wife, noblewoman, of the same diocese.

## DE LITTERIS ANTE DIEM.

[Indults to the underwritten persons to celebrate, or have celebrated, masses before daybreak.]\*

1393.

- Id. Nov. William Bergh, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.

1394.

- Kal. Feb. Thomas de Grymesy, priest, of the same diocese. [Cancelled with strokes, without note. No fee.]

- Kal. March. John Stonham, of Berton Byndich, priest, of the diocese of Norwich.

- 2 Id. March. Thomas Fremund, donsel, nobleman, of the diocese of Chichester.

- 16 Kal. May. Robert Otteley, priest, perpetual vicar of St. Martin's in Conyng Strete, York.

- 15 Kal. June. John Norton, priest, of Lincoln.

- Ibid.* Ralph de Crumwell, knight, nobleman, and Matilda his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of Lincoln.

- 4 Kal. June. William Cheyne, donsel, of the diocese of Lincoln, papal master usher. (*De mandato.*)

- Non. June. William Gaytrygge, priest of the chantry of the gild (*Fraternitatis*) of St. Giles, near Crepulgate without the walls, London.

\* In brief, as before. The type is: Bonifacius, etc. Dilecto filio M. Salutem, etc. Sincere devotionis affectus, etc. Datum Rome . . . Quinto. N. x. de Ben[even]to.



1394.  
 2 Non. Aug. Stephen Derby, knight, nobleman, and Avise his wife, noblewoman, of the diocese of Salisbury.  
 3 Id. Oct. Philip Keys, priest, of the diocese of Worcester.  
 16 Kal. Nov. John Chitterne, priest, of the diocese of Salisbury.  
*Ibid.* Walter Blounte, knight, nobleman, and Sancha his wife, noblewoman, of the same diocese.

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XXXV.

## 6 BONIFACE IX.

## DE DIVERSIS FORMIS.

1395.  
 6 Kal. March. To William Nicolai, of Schefelde. Extension of dispensation on account of illegitimacy to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, after which he received the tonsure, so that he may hold two other mutually compatible benefices with or without cure, even if they be canonries and prebends or dignities, *personatus*, or offices in metropolitan, cathedral, or collegiate churches, or in regular places, and such dignities be major in the two former, or principal in the two latter, and may exchange them as often as he pleases for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

1394.  
 2 Id. Nov. To the bishop of Carlisle. Mandate to absolve from the sentence of excommunication incurred, imposing a salutary penance, and afterwards to dispense (first separating them for a time) to contract marriage anew, declaring their past and future offspring legitimate, Thomas Warcop, of Lambertfet, donsel, and Margaret Plumland, damsel, who married knowing that Margaret and Joan de Smerdal, Thomas's first wife, were related in the third degree of kindred, and therefore Thomas and Margaret in the third degree of affinity. The survivor is to remain unmarried.

1395.  
 4 Kal. Nov. To the inhabitants (*universitati*) of the town of Strengesham, in the diocese of Worcester. Indult to them—who have lately obtained an indult from the present pope to have in time of necessity their dead buried by any fit priest of their choice, at the church, otherwise called chapel, built in the said town; the monastery of Pershore, where their dead have been from time immemorial buried, being difficult of access in winter on account of floods—to have their dead thus buried at any time soever, even when no such necessity exists. [Note in left-hand margin: *Cancelletur alia si reperiatur, quia per istam corrigitur.*]

1395.

11 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 22d.)

To John Ixworth, of Cambridge, rector of Sevenok, in the diocese of Rochester, B.C.L. Dispensation to him—who is priest, has lately taken his degree of B.C.L. at Cambridge, has followed the Roman court for some years, and still does so; to whom the said church, value 50 marks, collation of which he received by papal authority, has been adjudged at the cost of great labour and expense; and to whom the present pope has lately made provision of canonries of Salisbury, London, and Westbury, in the diocese of Worcester, with expectation of prebends, and of a major dignity in London, *personatus* or office, with or without cure—to hold for life, together with the said parish church, one other elective dignity with cure, major or principal respectively, *personatus* or office, in a metropolitan, cathedral, or collegiate church, and to exchange both as often as seems good to him for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices.

12 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 28.)

Relaxation of seven years and seven *quadrage*ne to penitents who, on the principal feasts of the year, those of the dedication, Holy Trinity, SS. Philip and James, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week; and of a hundred days to those who, during the said octaves and six days, visit and give alms to the fabric of the church of St. Asaph.

8 Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 51.)

Relaxation of two years and two *quadrage*ne to penitents who, on the principal feasts of the year, and that of the dedication, the usual octaves and days; and of a hundred days to those who, as usual, visit and give alms for the repair of the parish church of St. Andrew on the Hill, Lincoln.

4 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 71.)

To William de Lalanad, clerk, of the diocese of Lincoln. Dispensation to him, which is in his twenty-first year, and has studied civil law for several years, to be promoted to all holy orders, and hold and exchange a benefice even with cure.

## DE REGULARIBUS.

6 Non. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 82d.)

To the abbot and convent of St. Albans, immediately subject to the Roman church. Indult that whenever, as often happens, the abbot is prevented by absence or by infirmity or otherwise from admitting the professions of novices in the said monastery, its priory and cells, from absolving them and other monks, and granting them dispensation for irregularity when contracted, the claustral prior may do so in his stead.

Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 84.)

To the bishop of Chichester. Mandate to summon John Symonde, priest, of the diocese of Rochester, and others concerned, and to make order touching the chapel of St. Edmund, near Dotteforde, which belongs to the Augustinian prioress and convent of the monastery of Dotteforde (Dartford), in the diocese of Rochester, is not a benefice, requires no canonical institution, and has been unlawfully taken possession of by the said John.



1395.

9 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 87d.)

To the Benedictine abbot and convent of St. Peter's, Gloucester. Licence, except on days when it is prohibited by the canons to do so, to eat flesh meat from Septuagesima Sunday to Quinquagesima Sunday inclusive, their statutes and those of the order forbidding the same, although it is commonly permitted in many monasteries of their order in England. Nobles and other guests have to eat flesh, for there is no supply of fish, their monastery being 40 English miles from the sea.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 88d.)

To the abbot and convent of St. Albans, immediately subject to the Roman church, and all priors and rectors of its dependent or otherwise subject priories, cells, churches, chapels, portions, and benefices. Indult to let to farm their fruits, possessions, etc. to any persons, even laymen. [Cancelled with strokes, and note in the left-hand margin: *cancellata quia propter suu nimiam, etiam in dato, correctionem de anno undecimo registrata est.* The date has been altered in the margin from *sexto non. Oct. anno sexto* to *duodecimo kal. Maii anno undecimo.* See Reg. Lat. lxxix. f. 280d.]

6 Non. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 88d.)

To the abbot of the monastery of St. Albans, immediately subject to the Roman church. Indult to him and his successors to bless chalices, patens, sacerdotal vestments and other ecclesiastical ornaments belonging to the said monastery and its dependent or otherwise subject priories, cells, churches, chapels, and other places.

Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 93d.)

Confirmation at the recent petition of the prioress and convent of the Augustinian monastery of Derteforde, living according to the institutes and under the care of the order of Friars Preachers, in the diocese of Rochester, of (i.) John XXII's licence [*Cal. Lett.* II. 217] to Edward [II.], king of England, to found and build a monastery of the above order, which Eleanor, queen of England, his mother, had intended to do, but was prevented by death; (ii.) his grant [*Cal. Lett. ibid.*] dated at Avignon, 6 Id. June, anno 5, exemplification of which is here given, to such monastery when founded of a certain privilege, on the model of his similar privilege to the prioress and sisters of the monastery of Beaumont (*de Bellomonte*), situate in Valenciennes (*Valencenis*), of freedom from tithes from their possessions; from annual rent or *cess* therefrom to the diocesan bishops; from pedages, tolls (*tholonea*), and other exactions to kings or other secular persons; from procurations to papal legates or nuncios; and from tenth or other portion, or any subvention, even though the papal letters thereabout expressly mention that they extend to any places and monasteries soever, exempt or not exempt—unless they make full and express mention of the preceding privilege and monastery; exemption from the jurisdiction of patriarchs, archbishops, diocesan bishops, and others; and enjoyment of the privileges of the Friars Preachers; (iii.) the founding in the town of Derteforde, in virtue of the above licence, of the above monastery by the successors of the said king, who died without doing so. [See Reg. Lat. xxxviii.



1395.

f. 6d. Ripoll, *Bullarium Præd.* ii. 353, omitting date of John XXII.'s privilege, as well as the above part (iii.).]

12 Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 109.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury and the bishops of Norwich and Tuy. Mandate to carry out the ordinances, here recapitulated, of Benedict XII. touching apostates in regard to Thomas Fornessete, Augustinian canon of Walsingham, bearer of these presents, who having left his order desires to be reconciled to it.

8 Kal. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(119d.)

To Walter Cook. Provision of the canonry and prebend of Milton Ecclesia, in Lincoln, value 100 marks, void by exchange with Master Andrew Baret, papal chaplain and auditor, for the canonry and prebend of Holborne in London, the resignations having been made to the pope; with dispensation *motu proprio* to hold the same with his other benefices.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Tuy, the archdeacon of Durham, and William Waltham, canon of Salisbury.

#### DE FRUCTIBUS PERCIPIENDIS.

Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 150.)

To William Langbrok, treasurer of Wells, licentiate of canon law. Indult to take the fruits of his treasurership of Wells and other benefices, the daily distributions alone being excepted, while engaged in the service of king Richard, or of John, duke of Lancaster, or while studying letters at an university, or residing in any of his benefices.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Salisbury, the abbot of Glastonbury, in the diocese of Wells, and the official of Salisbury.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 152.)

To John Wodeman, perpetual vicar of South Pederton, in the diocese of Wells. Indult for seven years to take the fruits of his vicarage and other benefices, the daily distributions alone being excepted, while studying letters at an university.

Concurrent mandate to the prior of Bruton, in the diocese of Wells, the chancellor of Wells, and the archdeacon of Barnastapol, in Exeter.

12 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 154.)

To Master Thomas de Walkington, archdeacon of Cleveland, doctor of canon law, papal chaplain. Indult for seven years to him, who is also auditor of causes of the apostolic palace, to take the fruits of his archdeaconry and other benefices, the daily distributions alone being excepted, while studying letters or residing in any of his benefices.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Salisbury, the abbot of Ossney, and the prior of St. Frideswide's.

Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 155.)

To John Rympton, perpetual vicar of Kyngesbury Episcopi, in the diocese of Wells. Indult as above, f. 152.

Concurrent mandate as above, *ibid.*

#### DE OFFICIO NOTARIATUS.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(ff. 154-156.)

The office of notary public is conferred, or ordered to be conferred, on the underwritten persons, the form of oath taken, or to be taken, being in each case appended.

1394.

- 4 Non. Dec. William Ferrou, unmarried clerk, not in holy orders, of the diocese of Winchester, who has been found fit after examination by Master Bartholomew Francisci, provost of St. Stephen's, Prato, in the diocese of Pistoja, papal notary, regent of the chancery of the holy Roman Church.
- 6 Kal. Dec. John Irdeslegh, unmarried clerk, not in holy orders, of the diocese of Lichfield; by the abbot of Cokyrland, if found fit after examination.

1395.

- Non. Jan. Robert Bryan, priest, of the diocese of York; by the prior of Dray, in the same diocese, if found fit after examination.
- 3 Kal. April. Thomas Hylbrond (or Kylbrond, as in the oath appended), priest, of the diocese of Norwich; by the prior of St. Nicholas's, Spaldyng, if found fit after examination.
- Non. April. John Panoth, unmarried clerk, not in holy orders, of the diocese of Llandaff, who has been found fit after examination by Peter, bishop of Dax [papal chamberlain].
- 11 Kal. May. Maurice Ocoggaran, unmarried clerk, not in holy orders, of the diocese of Limerick (Lincoln, in the oath appended), who has been found fit by the above Master Bartholomew.
- 16 Kal. June. William Folke, clerk, of the diocese of London; by the abbot of St. John's, Colchester, if found fit after examination.
- 12 Kal. June. Hugh Astbury, unmarried clerk, not in holy orders, of the diocese of Lichfield; by the bishop of Norwich, if found fit after examination.
- 9 Kal. June. Lewis ap Mereduth, priest, of the diocese of St. Davids, who has been found fit by the above Master Bartholomew.
- Kal. June. Four persons, even if in holy orders, or married, to be chosen by John, bishop of Ely, and if found fit after examination by him.
- 7 Kal. July. John Robynton, unmarried clerk, not in holy orders, of the diocese of Lichfield; by the abbot of St. Albans, if found fit after examination.
- Ibid.* Thomas Gaunt, of Kyrkhamerton, unmarried clerk, not in holy orders, of the diocese of York; by the abbot of Walden, if found fit after examination.
- 7 Id. Aug. Adam Bodi, unmarried clerk, not in holy orders, of the diocese of Salisbury; who has been found fit after examination by Peter, bishop of Dax, papal chamberlain.
- 10 Kal. Aug. Four persons, even if in holy orders or married, to be chosen by Alexander, prior of Norwich, and if found fit after examination by him.
- 12 Kal. Nov. Robert Cathorpe, unmarried clerk, not in holy orders, of the diocese of Lincoln, who has been found fit by the above Master Bartholomew.
- 2 Id. Jan. William Purcell, unmarried clerk, not in holy orders, of the diocese of Ossory, who has been found fit by the same.



1395.

*DE PROVISIONIBUS.*

13 Kal. Nov. To Gilbert *alias* Comedinus Macbradaych. Provision of the  
St. Peter's, Rome. see of Ardagh (*Archaden.* with variants, *Archadien. Ardechaden.*),  
(f. 211d.) void by the death of bishop John, during whose lifetime it was  
reserved to the pope.

Concurrent letters to the clergy and to the people of the city  
and diocese, to vassals of the church, to king Richard, to the  
chapter of Ardagh, and to the archbishop of Armagh.

*DE LITTERIS DOMINORUM CARDINALIUM.*

Kal. Feb. To Raynald, cardinal deacon of St. Vitus's in the Shambles.  
St. Peter's, Rome. Reservation *motu proprio* of the canonry and prebend of  
(f. 261.) Bychull cum Gnaresbouch, in York, value 100 marks, which  
are shortly to become void by the promotion by the pope, and  
the forthcoming consecration of Edmund, elect of Exeter.

Concurrent mandate to the patriarch of Grado, the provost of  
Beverley, and the dean of Lincoln. (*Pro domino Cardinali.*)

18 Kal. Feb. To Christopher, cardinal priest of St. Ciriac's. Reservation  
(f. 262d.) *motu proprio* of the canonry and prebend of Wyforde, in  
Lichfield, value 70 marks, and the canonry and prebend of  
Lincoln, value 24 marks, which are to become void in the  
same way.

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of Anglona, Castro, and  
St. Asaph. (*Pro domino Cardinali.*)

Id. July. To Henry, cardinal priest of St. Anastasia's. Reservation  
St. Peter's, Rome. and assignation for life *motu proprio* of a yearly provision of  
(f. 263d.) 200 gold florins of the *camera* on the fruits of the archdeaconry  
of Taunton, to be paid by the archdeacon on or within a month  
after the feast of the Nativity of St. John Baptist, under pain  
of excommunication, not to be removed except in the hour of  
death. (*Pro domino Cardinali.*)

8 Id. Sept. To Landulph, cardinal deacon of St. Nicholas's in Carcere  
St. Peter's, Rome. Tulliano. Licence to resign to the archbishop of Dublin (cor-  
(f. 264d.) rected in margin from bishop of Ossory, as originally in text) his  
deanery of Dublin, which he holds by grant of the apostolic  
see, for the purpose of exchanging it against any other benefice,  
without requiring the licence of the said see; and to the  
archbishop to carry out the exchange. The archbishop is to  
certify the *camera* or its collector in those parts of date and  
names. (*Pro domino Cardinali.*)



## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XXXVI.

1395.

## DE EXHIBITIS.

7 Kal. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 81.)

To William, archbishop of Canterbury. Faculty to erect the parish church of Maydenston, value 200 marks, on the resignation or death of the present rector, into a collegiate church, and to institute therein a college of a master with cure of souls of the parishioners, chaplains, and clerks, to the number of twenty-four or other number, and to endow the said church.

11 Kal. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 92d.)

To the archdeacon of Durham (corrected in margin from the official of Salisbury, as originally in text). Mandate to collate and assign to William de Waltham, canon of Salisbury, if found fit after examination, the canonry and prebend of Chalk in Wilton—in the church of which monastery, in addition to the abbess and convent, there are a number of secular canons holding prebends—value 150 marks, which he obtained by exchange with John Colseye (corrected in margin from Robert called Magister hospitii, as originally in text) for a canonry and prebend of Wells, the exchange being made by John, bishop of Salisbury, who had power from Ralph, bishop of Wells. As William doubts whether for certain causes the bishop's collation of the said canonry and prebend holds good, they are to be collated to him whether they be void as above or by the resignation made to the pope of Angelus, cardinal deacon of St. Lucy's in *Septem solis* (Sette Sale), or in any other way; notwithstanding that he holds the church of Algarkerke, in the diocese of Lincoln, and canonries and prebends of York and Salisbury, and that the pope has lately ordered provision to be made to him of a canonry and prebend of London then void, the value of all which is 300 marks, and also under date of 5 Id. Nov. anno 1 of a dignity, *personatus*, or office, with or without cure, void or to be void, in Salisbury.

14 Kal. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 135d.)

To the archbishop of Cashel, and the deans of Cloyne and Limerick. Mandate to collate and assign to Nicholas Oconeill, clerk, of the diocese of Cloyne, the canonry and prebend of Iniscar in Cloyne, value 3 marks, which he obtained by authority of bishop Gerald on their voidance by the death of Robert Roche, and doubts whether for certain causes the bishop's collation holds good. (*Pro Deo*.)

## DE DIVERSIS FORMIS.

4 Kal. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 147.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury and the bishops of London and Tuy. Mandate to cause to be observed the statute and ordinance made by Michael, late bishop of London, in the cause in which both parties had recourse to him, namely the late John Barnet, then archdeacon of London, and all the rectors of parish churches in the archdeaconry, about a certain yearly pension which they were bound to pay to him in common, and refused. The bishop, with the consent of the dean and chapter, ordained

1395.

that each rector should pay as yearly pension certain pence and shillings to the archdeacon for the time being, as was contained in a public instrument under the seals of the bishop, and of the dean and chapter. At the petition of Thomas [Baketon], archdeacon of London, Urban VI. confirmed the bishop's ordinance, giving exemplification thereof; and the recent petition of the same to the present pope contains that some of the rectors refuse to observe it.

3 Id. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 148.)

To Thomas de Aston, archdeacon of Stowe. Indult for life to him, who is a septuagenarian and has divers infirmities, to visit his archdeaconry by deputy and receive moderate procurations in ready money.

Concurrent mandate to the dean of London and the archdeacons of Norfolk and Buckingham.

6 Id. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 161)

To Nicholas Slake, canon of the free royal chapel of Windsor [corrected in margin from archdeacon of Chester, cancelled]. Extension, at the petition of king Richard, whose continual commensal chaplain he is, of successive dispensations on account of illegitimacy—(i.) to be ordained and hold any three mutually compatible benefices, even if one were a dignity, *personatus* or office, or a canonry and prebend in a cathedral or collegiate church, and had cure of souls, and to exchange them as often as he pleased for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices, after which he was ordained and obtained the above canonry and the archdeaconry of Chester; (ii.) to hold four benefices, even if one were an elective major dignity with cure, *personatus* or office, and to exchange them as often as he pleased for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices; with grant that his illegitimacy needed not to be mentioned in future graces—so that he may hold any benefices, of any number and kind, with or without cure, even if pontifical dignities, *personatus* or offices in metropolitan or cathedral churches, and may exchange them as often as he pleases for similar or dissimilar benefices.

1394.

8 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 162.)

Relaxation of seven years and seven *quadrage*ne of enjoined penance to penitents who, on the principal feasts of the year, and those of St. Patrick and the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week; and of a hundred days to those who during the said octaves and days visit and give alms for the repair of the church of Dublin, whose bell-tower has fallen and thrown down a great part of the church.

1395.

14 Kal. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 164).

To John Maydenhithe, rector of St. Dunstan's by the Tower of London, B.C.L. Dispensation to him,—who holds canonries and prebends of St. Martin's-le-Grand London, Salisbury, and Hergredebreay (Heytesbury) in the diocese of Salisbury, value together with St. Dunstan's 150 marks—to hold two incompatible benefices, even if they be dignities, *personatus* or



1395.

offices [with or without cure] in metropolitan or cathedral churches, and one of them an elective major dignity therein, and to exchange them as often as seems good to him for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 164d.)

To Richard Pittes, rector of Wyly, in the diocese of Salisbury. The like to him who holds also a canonry and prebend of Salisbury, value together with the said church 90 marks.

7 Kal. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 176.)

Relaxation of enjoined penance to penitents:—(i.) seven years and seven *quadrages* to those who on the principal feasts of the year and those of St. Thomas of Canterbury visit and give alms for the repair, conservation, or fabric of the church of Canterbury and the tomb in which his body was placed after his canonization and now lies, or either of them; (ii.) three years and three *quadrages* to those who on the said feasts and on every Wednesday from the beginning of Lent until Whitsun day similarly visit and give alms to the chapel called the Crown in which there is preserved a part of the saint's head, the altar at which he was martyred, and the tomb in which his body lay before canonization, or any one of them.

10 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 178d.)

Exhortation to give alms towards the repair of the cloister of the Benedictine priory of St. Mary, Worcester, which the prior and chapter have not means to do; with relaxation during ten years of seven years and seven *quadrages* of enjoined penance to penitents who do so.

3 Non. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 181.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of three years and three *quadrages* of enjoined penance to penitents who, on the principal feasts and that of the dedication, the octaves of certain of them and the six days of Whitsun week; and of a hundred days to those who, during the said octaves and days, visit and give alms for the conservation of the church of Kildare (*Daren*).

4 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 187d.)

Appropriation *motu proprio* to the episcopal *mensa* of Ely, of the parish church of Summersham, in the diocese of Lincoln, in the gift of the bishop of Ely; to take effect on the resignation or death of the present rector, who is a cardinal of the holy Roman church. A fitting portion for a perpetual vicar is to be reserved. (*De mandato*.)

12 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 188.)

Relaxation of three years and three *quadrages* of enjoined penance to penitents who on the feast of Holy Trinity visit and give alms for the conservation of the chapel of Holy Trinity, Wetenaston, in the parish of Lappeley, in the diocese of Lichfield.

8 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 189.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of three years and three *quadrages* to penitents who, on the principal feasts of the year and that of the dedication, the usual octaves and days; and of a hundred days to those who, during the said octaves and days, visit and give alms for the conservation of the church of the Augustinian monastery of St. Catherine, Floxton, in the diocese of Norwich.



1395.

13 Kal. Aug. The like for visits and alms to the parish church of Marcham  
St. Peter's, Rome. in the same diocese.  
(f. 189d.)

2 Non. Sept. To Richard Lopham, clerk, of London. Dispensation to him,  
St. Peter's, Rome. who is in his fifteenth year, to hold a benefice with cure, even if  
(f. 195.) elective and if a dignity, major in a cathedral or metropolitan,  
or principal in a collegiate church, *personatus*, or office.

6 Id. Sept. To Richard, king of England. Indult to him—to whom the  
St. Peter's, Rome. pope has lately granted an indult whereby clerks and priests,  
(f. 195d.) religious or secular, members of his household, who have been  
wont to say the canonical hours with him after the manner  
(*morem*) of the Friars Preachers, which differs somewhat from  
that of the Roman church, might be free to do so, and not be  
bound to observe any other mode—that in case of their absence,  
with intent to return to him, they may during two months have  
the same liberty. [Ripoll, *Bullarium Præd.* ii. 352.]

2 Kal. Sept. Ordinance, on information of king Richard and the minister  
St. Peter's, Rome. and Friars Minors of the English province and others to the  
(f. 199.) effect that an increasing number of members of the order in  
that province, without licence of their superiors, go or send to  
the Roman court, and get themselves received as papal chaplains,  
abuse the immunities, liberties, and privileges thereof, despise  
the obedience and correction of their superiors, and run about  
through the world, that all such shall be subject to their superiors  
in all things, and be present at divine offices by night and day  
as if they were not such chaplains.

15 Kal. Oct. Relaxation of seven years and seven *quadragene* of enjoined  
St. Peter's, Rome. penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year  
(f. 200.) and those of the dedication, St. Keranus, bishop, and St.  
Canicus, abbot, the usual octaves and six days; and of a hun-  
dred days to those who during the said octaves and days, visit  
and give alms for the conservation of the church of Ossory.

10 Kal. Oct. To Richard Hals, rector of St. Ives in Cornwall, B.C.L. Dis-  
St. Peter's, Rome. pensation to him, who holds also a canonry and prebend of St.  
(f. 205.) Cross, Crediton, value together with his said church 70 marks,  
to hold two benefices with cure or otherwise incompatible, even  
if one of them be an elective dignity with cure, major or prin-  
cipal respectively, in a cathedral or collegiate church, and to  
exchange them as often as seems good to him for two similar or  
dissimilar incompatible benefices.

2 Non. Sept. To Maurice Macgallenanem, canon of Ardagh. Extension  
St. Peter's, Rome. of dispensation on account of illegitimacy, to be ordained  
(f. 206d.) and hold a benefice even with cure, after which he obtained  
his canonry by ordinary authority, so that he may hold any  
mutually compatible benefices, of any number and kind, with  
and without cure, and exchange them as often as he pleases for  
similar or dissimilar [mutually] compatible benefices. His  
illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

1395.

9 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 213d.)

To Ralph Selby, archdeacon of Buckingham. Indult for two years to visit his archdeaconry by deputy and receive procurations in ready money to the daily amount of 30 silver [*gros*] *Tournois*, 12 to the gold florin of Florence.

Concurrent mandate to the dean of London, and the priors of Barnwell and Anglisey, in the diocese of Ely.

3 Non. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 214d.)

To Richard Ofeargayl, clerk, of the diocese of Ardlagh. Extension of dispensation as the son of a priest, to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, so that he may hold any mutually compatible benefices, of any number and kind, with and without cure, and may exchange them as often as seems good to him for similar or dissimilar mutually incompatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

15 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 216d.)

To Ralph, bishop of Bath and Wells. Faculty for five years to reconcile churches, chapels, and cemeteries of his diocese by a fit priest, the water having been blessed by himself or by any other bishop.

12 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 217.)

To Llewelyn ap Rys, rector of Langeby, in the diocese of Bangor. Extension of dispensation on account of illegitimacy, to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, so that he may hold two other compatible benefices, even if canonries and prebends in cathedral or collegiate churches, and may exchange them as often as he pleases for similar or dissimilar mutually compatible benefices. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

10 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 217d.)

To Walter Cook. Provision of the archdeaconry of Berkshire (*Burchirie*) in Salisbury, value 120 marks. Cook received provision by papal authority of the canonry and prebend of Warthill in York, on their voidance by the death of Richard Carleton, but did not obtain possession; and Christopher, cardinal priest of St. Ciriac's, received from the pope provision of the archdeaconry, void by the death of Andrew, cardinal priest of SS. Marcellinus and Peter, and previously reserved, and likewise did not obtain possession. Cardinal Christopher and Walter (who had formerly received by authority of the ordinary collation of the said archdeaconry on its voidance, as was wrongly believed, otherwise than by the death of cardinal Andrew, under pretext of which collation he believes that he obtained possession) have, for the purpose of exchange, resigned the said benefices to the pope, who has admitted the resignations. The provision is made notwithstanding that Cook is litigating in the apostolic palace about the church of Brompton in Pykering Lith, in the diocese of York, the canonry and prebend of Holborn, and the chancellorship of London, a dignity with cure, value altogether 240 marks, has lately received from the pope provision of a canonry of Lincoln with expectation of a prebend, and has had dispensation to hold two benefices with cure, even if one were an



1395.

elective major dignity in a cathedral or metropolitan church, and to exchange them as often as seemed good for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices. He has hereby dispensation to hold the archdeaconry with the said chancellorship, and to exchange both as often as seems good for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices, even if in cathedral or collegiate churches, major or principal respectively, with cure and elective. Upon obtaining the archdeaconry and chancellorship, the said church is to be resigned. [See Reg. xxxvii. f. 220d.]

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Tuy, William Waltham, and Richard Holm, canons of Salisbury.

12 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 221d.)

Relaxation of three years and three *quadrage*ne to penitents who, on the feast of St. Edmund, visit and give alms for the conservation of the chapel of St. Edmund, king and martyr, Spytlothestrete, *alias* Herwyk, in the parish of Holmeswelle, in the diocese of Lincoln.

11 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 229d.)

To William Flete, rector of St. Peter's, Staunford, in the diocese of Lincoln, bachelor of canon law. Dispensation to hold one other benefice with cure, and exchange it, as well as St. Peter's, whose value is 20 marks, as often as seems good, for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 230.)

To John Brocle (corrected in margin from Brocke, as in the text), rector of Great Horkysleygh, in the diocese of London. Dispensation to hold one other benefice with cure, even if a dignity, *personatus*, or office in a collegiate church, and to exchange it, as well as his said parish church, whose value is 20 marks, as often as seems good, for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices.

3 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 230d.)

To Richard Corteney, canon of Lincoln. Extension, at the petition also of his uncle, William, archbishop of Canterbury, to him, who is in his fourteenth year and of noble birth, of the dispensation granted to him when in the same year—to hold any benefice with cure, even if a dignity, *personatus*, administration with or without cure, or office, in a cathedral, metropolitan, [or collegiate church, and such dignity] were [in a cathedral or metropolitan] church major after the pontifical, or principal in a collegiate, and were elective, and to exchange it as often as he pleased for a similar or dissimilar benefice—so that he, who holds canonries and prebends in Lincoln, London, Wells, and Chichester, in the conventual church of Wylton, and in the royal chapel of Boscham, and holds the deanery of St. Michael's, South Mallyng, in the dioceses of Salisbury and Chichester, value together 320 marks, may hold two mutually incompatible benefices, even if one be an elective dignity with cure, major in a cathedral or metropolitan, or principal and united in a collegiate church, and may exchange them as often as seems good for similar or dissimilar benefices.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 231.)

To John Prophete, dean of Hereford. Dispensation, at the petition also of William, archbishop of Canterbury, to him, who



1395.

holds together with his deanery, which is an elective major dignity with cure, canonries and prebends in Lincoln, St. Asaph, Abergwyly, Ledbury, and Tamworth, the free sinecure chapel of St. Tiriot, in the dioceses of St. Davids, Hereford, and Lichfield, value together 370 marks, to hold for three years two mutually incompatible benefices, even if one be an elective dignity with cure, major in a cathedral or metropolitan or principal and united in a collegiate church, and to exchange them meanwhile as often as seems good for similar or dissimilar benefices.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 231d.)

To Henry Broun, rector of Cheyham, in the diocese of Winchester. Dispensation, at the petition of the same archbishop, of whose household he is a continual inmate, and registrar of his letters, to hold for three years, etc. as in the preceding. The value of Cheyham is 40 marks.

12 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 240.)

To John, bishop of St. Asaph. Faculty to confer the office of notary on twelve persons, even if married or in holy orders, to be examined by him; with the form of oath appended.

14 Kal. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 240.)

To John Bernardi, rector of Lythum, in the diocese of York, licentiate of civil law. Dispensation to him, who holds also the canonry and prebend of Shyldon in Aukeland, value, together with Lythum, 165 marks, to hold one other benefice with cure, even if it be a dignity, *personatus* or office, in a cathedral or metropolitan or a collegiate church, even a major dignity, or be a perpetual vicarage with obligation of residence by the statutes of Otho and Ottobon, and to exchange it, as well as Lythum, as often as seems good, for two incompatible benefices.

2 Non. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 248.)

Relaxation of five years and five *quadrages* of enjoined penance to penitents who on the feasts of the Blessed Virgin visit and give alms for the conservation of her chapel by the gate, on the wall of the monastery of St. Mary's, York.

6 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 249d.)

The like to penitents who, on the principal feasts of the year and that of the dedication, the usual octaves and days; and of a hundred days to those who during the said octaves and days, visit and give alms for the conservation of the altar of St. James in the church of the Benedictine priory of St. Gutlæ without the walls, Hereford.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 250.)

The like in favour of the chapel of All Saints in St. Peter's monastery, Gloucester, commonly called the chapel of Walter Froucest[re], abbot.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 250d.)

The like, with the addition of the feast of St. Leonard, in favour of St. Leonard's chapel in the church of the Benedictine priory of Stanley Monachorum, in the diocese of Worcester.

15 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 252d.)

To the bishop of Hereford and the abbots of Strata Marcella and Vallecruis, in the diocese of St. Asaph. Mandate as above, Reg. Vat. ccxiv. f. 346.

1395.

Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 257.)

Relaxation, during ten years, of three years and three *quadragene* to penitents who, etc. as above, f. 249*d*. visit and give alms for the fabric or repair of the parish church of St. Mary, Kypax, in the diocese of York.

4 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 257*d*.)

The like to penitents who, etc. as above, f. 249*d*. visit and give alms for the completion of the church of St. Peter, Crowmere, in the diocese of Norwich, the building of which has been begun.

5 Non. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 265.)

To the abbots of Dorchester, New Abbey (*Novomonasterio*) by the Tower, and Langley, in the dioceses of Lincoln, London, and Norwich. Mandate—as the pope has learned that a contention has arisen between prelates, rectors, and the secular clergy, of the one part, and the Friars Minors and Friars Preachers, of the other part, of the province of England, about the hearing of confessions and the absolution of those who wish to confess—to cause to be observed the constitution *Vas electionis*, *doctor eximius* of John XXII. [Extrav. Commun. V. iii. 2], of which exemplification is here given, about the sacrament of penance. The pope further orders the three abbots not to permit the friars and those who confess to them to be molested by the said secular clergy, compelling by ecclesiastical censure without appeal.

15 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 276.)

Relaxation as above, f. 257, to penitents who, etc. as above, f. 249*d*. visit and give alms for the conservation of the church of St. Mary, of the Augustinian priory of Stonlee, in the diocese of Lincoln.

12 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 281*d*.)

To John, bishop of St. Asaph. Faculty to grant dispensation to six persons of his kindred, on attaining their twentieth year, to hold a benefice with cure, even if an elective dignity, major or principal respectively, *personatus* or office, and to exchange it as often as they please for a similar or dissimilar benefice.

14 Kal. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 282.)

To Thomas Pattesle, rector of St. Giles's, Tyd, in the diocese of Ely. Dispensation to hold one other benefice, even . . . benefices, as above, f. 240. The value of Tyd is 80 marks.

2 Id. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 288.)

To the bishops of London and Salisbury. Mandate to receive the oath of fealty, according to the form enclosed, from Tydeman, recently translated from the see of Llandaff to that of Worcester, to save him the labour and expense of a journey to Rome, and to send it by his letters patent under seal to the pope.



## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XXXVII.

## DE BENEFICIIS VACATURIS.

1395.

12 Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 2.)

To Richard Ofeargayl, clerk, of the diocese of Ardagh. Reservation of a benefice with cure, value 25 marks, in the common or several gift of the Augustinian prior and convent of Dristernach and (*nec non*) in the similar gift of the Augustinian prioress and convent of Lochsed, in the diocese of Meath.

Concurrent mandate to the archbishop of Armagh, the bishop of Dax, and the official of Armagh. (*Pro Deo.*)

19 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 87d.)

To the dean of Ferns. Mandate to reserve to Walter Ogdredi, clerk, of the diocese of Ferns, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, a benefice, value 25 marks with cure or 18 without, in the common or several gift of the Cistercian abbot and convent of St. Mary's vow, Tintern (*de voto Sancte Marie de Tynterna*) in the said diocese.

Kal. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 104.)

To Jerward ab David, priest, of the diocese of Bangor. Reservation of a like benefice in the gift of the bishop of St. Asaph, provided it be not a cathedral canonry and prebend.

Concurrent mandate to the provost of Dorla, in the diocese of Mainz, and the dean and archdeacon of St. Asaph. (*Pro Deo.*)

4 Non. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 139d.)

To Howel ap Jevan, priest, of the diocese of St. Davids. Reservation of a like benefice in the common or several gift of the bishop and chapter of St. Davids, provided, etc. as above; notwithstanding that the pope has recently ordered provision to be made to him of the vicarage of Llanrystat, in the same diocese, then void, which is, upon his obtaining such benefice with cure, to be resigned.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Hereford, and the abbots of Strata Florida and Tallay, in the diocese of St. Davids. (*Pro Deo.*)

Non. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 166.)

To Maurice Macgillauanem, clerk, of the diocese of Ardagh. Reservation to him, who is scholar of canon and civil law, of a benefice with cure, value 25 marks, in the common or several gift of the bishop, dean and chapter, and each of the canons of Ardagh.

Concurrent mandate to the archbishop of Armagh, the bishop of Dax, and the archdeacon of Armagh. (*Pro Deo.*)

## DE LITTERIS DOMINORUM CARDINALIUM.

4 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 217.)

To Master Hermann de Biluelt. Mandate, *motu proprio*, to surrogate Philip, bishop of Ostia, to the late John Stacy, clerk, in respect of the canonry and prebend of Massan in York, value 200 marks, and to collate and assign the same to him. A cause arose between the said cardinal and Stacy about the said canonry and prebend, provision of which the former asserted



1395.

to have been made to him by papal authority on their voidance at the apostolic see by the death of John Mombray, papal notary, during whose lifetime they had been reserved, which provision Stacy opposed, hindering it from taking effect and intruding himself. The cause, although not lawfully devolving to the Roman court, was committed by Urban VI. to Master John Egidii, who cited Stacy, and to the late [Master] Henry Godbarn; by the present pope to Master John de Dulmen, chaplains and auditors, and then to the above Master Hermann, while the cause was pending before whom Stacy has died in possession. (*Pro domino Cardinali.*)

10 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 220d.)

To Christopher, cardinal priest of St. Ciriac's. Provision of the canonry and prebend of Warthill in York, value 40 marks, which he has obtained by exchange with Walter Cook for the archdeaconry of Berkshire, as above, Reg. xxxvi. f. 217d.

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of Anglona and Salisbury, and Thomas Weston, canon of London. (*Pro domino Cardinali.*)

## DE CONSERVATORIIS.

1394.

5 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 241.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury, the bishop of Salisbury, and the abbot of St. Augustine's, Canterbury. Letters conservatory for five years for the prior and chapter of Norwich.

15 Kal. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 242d.)

To the priors of Thetford and Ixeworth, in the diocese of Norwich, and the archdeacon of Sudbury. The like for the Benedictine prior and convent of Eye, in the said diocese.

1395.

3 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 244.)

To the bishops of London, Winchester, and Norwich. The like for John, bishop of Ely.

Non. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 244d.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury, and the abbots of Westminster and Malmesbury. The like, not to expire by the death of the grantor, at the complaint also of king Richard their patron, for the abbot and convent of St. Peter's, Gloucester, and their priories and members.

3 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 245.)

To the bishop of Salisbury, the archdeacon of Buckingham, and the treasurer of Salisbury. The like for five years for Richard Clifford, archdeacon of Ely.

17 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 246.)

To the bishop of London, the abbot of St. Mary's, York, and the dean of Lincoln. The like for the abbot and convent of St. Albans, and its dependent priories.

4 Non. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 246d.)

To the bishop of Winchester, the abbot of 'Newhous,' in the diocese of Lincoln, and the prior of Coventry. The like for John de Schepeye, canon and dean of Lincoln.

8 Id. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 248d.)

To the archbishops of Canterbury and York, and the bishop of Exeter. The like for the dean and chapter of Hereford.

1395.

12 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 250d.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury, the bishop of Hereford, and the abbot of Westminster. The like for ten years for John, bishop, and the chapter of St. Asaph.

Non. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 251.)

To the abbots of Whytteby and Byland (*Billelanda*), and the prior of Gisburne, in the diocese of York. The like for five years for Master Thomas de Walkington, archdeacon of Cleveland, papal chaplain.

## DE CURIA.

15 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 275.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury. Mandate to enquire, etc. as below, inasmuch as the pope's ears do not cease to be stricken with the reports of the ever-growing strength in England and Wales, and especially in the province of Canterbury, of a certain crafty (*dolosa*) and bold sect of pseudo-christians, who call themselves the poor men of the treasure of Christ and His disciples, and whom the vulgar call by the sounder (*saniori*) name of Lollards, like dry tares (*quasi lolium aridum*). These—not men, but damnable shades of men (*virorum ombre damnose*), some of whom are in a measure (*prope modum*) lettered, do not fear, to the subversion of all ecclesiastical order, under a pretended humility, devotion, and abstinence, to publish, preach, and openly also to write and affirm against the orthodox faith and the Holy Roman and universal church, in whose bosom they learned letters to the confusion and eternal damnation of themselves and many, a number of erroneous, detestable, and heretical articles, of which the pope has thought good to express a few [viz. the 4th, 3rd, 11th, 5th, and 7th]. They assert with polluted mouth that in the sacrament of the Eucharist, which is shown to Christian people by the hands and ministry of priests, the body of Christ, which they say has never left (*exiit*) heaven, is present not objectively, but only subjectively by grace (*non realiter sed habitualiter tantum existat*), and in that way any faithful man and woman can, according to the law of God (*de lege Dei*), without any miracle make the sacrament of His bread (*facere sacramentum sui panis*). They add that the law of continence for priests and holy virgins is the cause of greatest sins, which the pope denies, the continent man being able by holy fasts and assiduous prayers, with the grace of God, to preserve his integrity unsullied (*intemperatam*); that exorcisms and blessings in church of wine, bread, water, oil, salt, wax, incense, the altar stone, church walls, vestments, mitres, pastoral or pilgrims' staves, are practices of necromancy; that special prayers for the dead are a false foundation of alms, and other detestable and erroneous articles. The archbishop is to make enquiry against all, both men and women, of the said sect, in his city, diocese, and province, and warn and require them to return to the unity of the catholic faith; and on their refusal, to strip those who are ecclesiastics of all prerogative of their order, and leave them to be punished by the secular power, and to leave those who are laymen to be



1395.

punished by the secular judge; declaring them and their defenders anathema, and laying the places where they dwell and through which they pass under interdict; depriving them of ecclesiastical burial, and causing their goods to be applied to the revenue (*fisco*) of their immediate lord; invoking, if expedient, the aid of the secular arm; compelling contradictors and rebels, ecclesiastical and mundane, by ecclesiastical censure, without appeal. The archbishop is urged to act without fear or pusillanimity, otherwise the pope will be compelled, against his will, to provide severely against his negligence. (*De curia*.) [For the text of the *Conclusiones Lollardorum* of 1395, see Wilkins's *Concilia*, iii. 221; Lewis, *Wiclif*, 337; Shirley, *Fasc. Zizan.* 360.]

*Ibid.*  
(f. 276d.)

To the archbishop of York. The like: an *eodem modo*. (*De curia*.)

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XXXVIII.

## DE REGULARIBUS.

4 Non. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 1.)

Confirmation, at the petition of king Richard and of the abbot and convent of St. Albans, immediately subject to the Roman church, of the bull (*Religiosam vitam eligentibus*) of privileges granted by Honorius III. at the Lateran, 10 Kal. March, *anno* 3 [1219], to abbot William and his brethren present future, verbatim exemplification of which is here given, with the exception of the subscription of one of the subscribing cardinals, which on account of its age could not be read and inserted. [The exemplification is not taken from the Register of Honorius, viz. Reg. Vat. x. f. 60d. whence the abstract in *Cal. Lett.* i. 63 is made, but evidently from the original bull. It differs from Reg. Vat. x. f. 60d. in having less good readings of place names and in adding the formal subscriptions, namely, in addition to that of pope Honorius, Guy of Palestrina, Conrad of Porto and St. Rufina, cardinal bishops; Leo of St. Cross in Jerusalem, Stephen of the Twelve Apostles, Gregory of St. Anastasia's, Thomas of St. Sabina's, cardinal priests; Guy of St. Nicholas in Carcere Tulliano, Oct[avianus] of SS. Sergius and Bacchus, Gregory of St. Theodore's, Stephen of St. Adrian's, cardinal deacons; *datum*, etc. The bull is printed by Dugdale, *Monasticon*, ii. 232, who supplies the missing subscription—that of Nicholas, cardinal bishop of Tusculum. It is there inaccurate, John being added at the end of the list of kings, and the church of Winslawe being omitted.]

2 Kal. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 4.)

Inhibition—at the recent petition of the custos, guardian, and brethren of the house of Friars Minors at Cambridge, containing that from of old they have, on account of the university there, been wont to receive a very great multitude of brethren of the



1395.

order, of divers regions and provinces, and to minister to them food and other necessities out of the procurations of alms from the bounds of their house; and that near the said bounds, in or near Ware, in the diocese of London, a certain small house of the order has been founded, whose brethren extend the bounds of their procurations so far towards Cambridge and other parts that the said multitude incurs very great loss—to the said brethren of Ware to extend their bounds, for the purpose of making procurations of alms or preachings, more than five miles towards any parts which, before their foundation, belonged to the bounds of the house at Cambridge, except to the town of Poketich, in the said diocese.

Concurrent mandate to the archbishop of York and the bishops of London and Ancona. [Here Pokerich.] [Wadding, *Annales Minorum*, ix. 437.]

Kal. Nov.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 5.)

To the Augustinian prioress and convent of Derteforte, living according to the institutes and under the care of the order of Friars Preachers, in the diocese of Rochester. Appropriation to them, who are in no small need, of the parish churches, value 60 marks, that of their monastery being 600, of Norton Escudemo, alias Norton Bavent, and Wittelee, in the dioceses of Salisbury and Winchester, the patronage of which was formerly given them by certain lay patrons, and which were appropriated to them by ordinary authority, a vicar's portion in each having been reserved. They doubt whether for certain causes such donations and appropriations hold good. [Ripoll, *Bullarium Prædicatorum*, ii. 352.]

Kal. Nov.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 6d.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury. Mandate, at the recent petition of the above prioress and convent of Derteforde—with (as above, Reg. Lat. xxxv. f. 93d.) (i) narration of John XXII.'s licence to king Edward II. to found and build; (ii) exemplification, as it is said to be, of that pope's privileges, Avignon, 6 Id. June, anno 5; (iii) narration of the foundation of the said monastery by the said king's successors at Derteforde—to inform himself, and if, upon inspection of the original letters of the licence and privileges, he find the facts to be as stated, and the above exemplification to agree with the original, to confirm by apostolic authority the said grant of licence, privileges, and foundation. [Cancelled with strokes, and in the left-hand margin: *Cancellata quia alibi [i.e. apparently Reg. xxxv. 93d.] propter sui nimiam correctionem registrata est, N. de Ben-[even]to.*]

6 Non. Oct.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 8d.)

Indult perpetual, at the petition of Richard king of England and of the abbot and convent of St. Albans, immediately subject to the Roman church, that, in consideration of the dangers and expense of the journey to the apostolic see for confirmation, abbots elect shall, *eo ipso*, and without any other confirmation, be esteemed true abbots and administer as such, as if their election had been confirmed by the apostolic see, and that they may be blessed by any catholic bishop in communion with

1395.

the said see. The pope wills that the abbot and convent—in compensation for first fruits and common and minute services, and other burdens accustomed to be paid at times of voidance to the pope, the *camera* and the college of cardinals, and the households and officials of them and the pope, on account of confirmation and provision—shall pay in future twenty marks and no more to the collector in England yearly and perpetually at Michaelmas, and shall be compelled thereto by ecclesiastical censure.

Kal. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 41d.)

Declaration that the present pope's annulment of the grant by Urban VI. to the late Nicholas, abbot, and the convent of the Augustinian monastery of St. Mary's, Cirencester, in the diocese of Worcester—that in future voidances the convent should be free, notwithstanding any apostolic reservations, to proceed to the election of a new abbot who, when thus canonically elected, should without confirmation be esteemed true abbot, and should, without licence of the diocesan, archdeacon or other, freely administer; and that both such abbots as should be thus elected and those who should be appointed by the apostolic see might receive benediction from any catholic bishop in communion with the apostolic see—is not to be extended to the election of John Lekhampton, who, being then prior, was, on the death of Nicholas, in virtue of Urban VI.'s grant, and before the said annulment, elected abbot, and received benediction from Robert, archbishop of Dublin; with annulment of whatever may have been or shall be done by the ordinary or other against abbot John and the monastery on account of the above.

4 Kal. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 50.)

To the prior and chapter of Norwich. Renovation and confirmation, with exemplification, of the letters *Ad hoc sumus* of Celestine III. to the prior and monks of Holy Trinity, Norwich, dated at the Lateran, 4 Kal. Nov. anno 4, which are beginning to be consumed with age, and which the pope has caused to be diligently inspected in his chancery. Pope Celestine—hearing that the bishop removes the possessions of their monastery against their will, sends away brethren endowed with the treasure of learning and with letters who have opposed [such removal], and constrains (*cohibuerit*?) them lest their complaints should pass beyond the bounds of his diocese—grants that they may repair to the presence alike of the pope (*vestram*, evidently for *nostram*) as of others who have jurisdictions, and prohibits the said diocesan from removing the possessions of their monastery, or sending away any of their brethren from their house, or promulgating sentence of excommunication, suspension, or interdict against them, their clerks or servants, without manifest and reasonable cause.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 55.)

To the same. Renovation and confirmation, with exemplification, of the letters *Solet annuere* of Alexander IV. to the prior and convent of Norwich, dated at the Lateran, 5 Kal. March, anno 2 [*Cal. Lett.* i. 327], which are beginning to be consumed by age, and which the pope has caused to be similarly



1395.

inspected. The said pope confirmed the assignment to them by bishops of Norwich, with consent of the patrons, of the churches of Len[n]i (Lynn), Yarmouth (*Gernemua*), and Andeby, whereof they have constituted priories, causing, with consent of the diocesan, a prior and three monks, together with secular priests having the cure of souls, to dwell in each church.

7 Kal. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 64d.)

To the prior of Angleseye, in the diocese of Ely. Mandate to inform himself touching the recent petition of the Augustinian prior and convent of Speneye, in the diocese of Norwich, in regard to the gift by Mary, relict of Humphrey de Bassingburne, knight, of lands and meadows for the sustentation of four canons in the said priory, two of whom she ordained to celebrate masses and other divine offices in the priory, and two in the parish church of Wikis. As the divine offices, day and night, are sung (*cum nota . . . decantentur*), though with difficulty, in the church of the priory, in which there are at present, besides the prior, eight canons only, it is prayed that all the canons should be present at them, that the said parish church should be served by secular priests, and that the two canons should be sent back to the priory. If the facts be as stated, this is to be done.

12 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 66.)

To the Benedictine prior and convent of St. Mary's, Worcester. Perpetual appropriation to their office of hospitality, which is too slenderly endowed, its value not exceeding 10 marks, of the church of Homulton, in the same diocese, of the prior's patronage, value 18 marks, so that on the resignation or death of the present rector it may be served by one of the monks or by another fit priest appointed and removed at the sole pleasure of the prior.

14 Kal. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 72.)

To the Augustinian prior and convent of Bromhill, in the diocese of Norwich. Appropriation of the church of Croxton, in the same diocese, value 25 marks, that of the priory being 80 marks, its lay patrons having recently given them the patronage with a view to its appropriation; so that it may be served by one of the canons, or by another fit priest appointed as above.

13 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 73.)

To the prior and chapter of Worcester. Confirmation of the perpetual appropriation by Henry, bishop of Worcester, with licence of Richard, king of England and France, founder and patron of Worcester, of the church of Stoke Prioris, to the office of the chamberlain (*camerarius*), whose fruits are insufficient for the supply of shoes and clothing to the monks and the support of certain other burdens. The bishop's letters, exemplification of which is given, and which are dated at Hertlebury Castle, 1 Dec. 1389, the fifteenth year of his consecration, reserve a portion for a perpetual vicar to be instituted by the bishop, and order a yearly pension of 6s. 8d. payable at Michaelmas to be paid to the bishop. The value of the church, the patronage of which belongs to the prior and chapter, is 50 marks; the value of the capitular *menæ* is 1700 marks.



1395.

Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 106.)

To the abbot of Byle, in the diocese of London. Mandate to reserve to John Herst, Benedictine monk of St. John's, Colchester, in the diocese of London, according to his fitness after the usual examination in Latin, a benefice, with or without cure, value not exceeding 80 pounds *petits Tournois*, in the common or several gift of the abbot and convent of the said monastery, and accustomed to be held by monks thereof.

8 Id. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 107.)

To the prior and chapter of Norwich. Renovation and confirmation of the letters *Ex parte* which are beginning to be consumed with age, which the pope has caused to be diligently inspected in his chancery, and of which exemplification is given, of Innocent III. to the archbishop of Canterbury, the abbot of Chertsey (*Sertesia*), and the archdeacon of Colchester, dated at the Lateran 3 Kal. April *anno* 3, ordering them to carry out that pope's mandate prohibiting the bishop from compelling the prior and monks to receive into their college persons not examined by them according to ancient custom; from instituting a prior from another college without their consent, and expelling the one they elect in accordance with their ancient right; and from removing unjustly from the houses of their obedience fit persons who know well how to govern their house, and substituting less fit persons by whom the goods of the same houses are dilapidated; prohibiting likewise the archdeacons of the diocese and their officials who burden churches, vicars, and priests of the said monks in regard to the assignment of chrism, holy oil, and other matters, suspending them and putting their churches under an interdict, and who interfere with the free and ancient right [of the monks] to admit anyone to choose his sepulture among them.

5 Id. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 107d.)

To the Augustinian prior and convent of Lanthony, in the diocese of Worcester. Perpetual appropriation of the perpetual vicarages, served by secular priests, of the parish churches of Payneswyk, Prestebury, and St. Owen (*Audoeno*), in the same diocese, which they have long held to their own uses, value together 80 marks, that of the monastery being 800; so that on the resignation or death of the present vicars, the vicarages may be served by canons of the monastery appointed and removed at the sole pleasure of the prior.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 108d.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury. Mandate, at the recent petition of king Richard, his kinsman Thomas earl of Nottingham, and the prior and chapter of Rochester, to appropriate the parish church of Fyndon, in the diocese of Chichester, value 50 marks, to the church of Rochester, whose value is 1000. The said earl proposes to give the patronage thereof to Rochester, so that the church shall be perpetually appropriated thereto by the apostolic see for the use of the capitular *mensa*, and that the prior and chapter shall cause masses and other divine offices to be said perpetually, namely, those of St. Andrew for the prosperity of the said earl, and after his death those of the dead for the souls of himself, his progenitors, relatives, kinsmen,

1395.

friends, benefactors and all faithful dead, at the altar of SS. Andrew and Ithamar on the east side of the high altar, by a fit monk to be chosen by the precentor, and shall be bound to celebrate the anniversary of his obit. On the resignation or death of the present rector, the church may be served by a monk of Rochester, to be appointed and removed at the sole pleasure of the prior.

6 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 110.)

To the Benedictine prioress and convent of Legburn, in the diocese of Lincoln. Confirmation, with exemplification, of the appropriation made to them by the late John, bishop of Lincoln, of the moiety of the parish church of Legburn, of their patronage, value 6 marks, that of the priory being 60. The bishop's letters are dated in the chapel of the manor of Buckeden, in the said diocese, 21st Aug. 1387, indiction 10, the 10th year of Urban VI. and the 25th of the bishop's consecration; witnessed by Masters John de Burghe, S.T.P., and William de Gretwelle, papal notary public, [rectors] of the parish churches of South Colyngam and Twyforde, in the dioceses of York and Lincoln; attested by the bishop's scribe, John Collon of Haversham, of the diocese of Lincoln, clerk, papal and imperial notary public; and approved and confirmed—saving an annual pension of 20d. to be paid on the feast of the Annunciation—by the subdean and chapter of St. Mary's, Lincoln, in the absence of the dean, in the chapter-house of Lincoln, 24th Aug. 1387, in the presence of John Kyngton, clerk, of the diocese of Salisbury, papal notary public, along with Masters Richard de Wynnewyk and Thomas la Ware, rectors of the parish churches of Walton and Manchester, in the diocese of Lichfield. They set forth that the lands and tenements of the priory are uncultivated on account of the dearth of cultivators and the rarity of men, arising out of the unwonted pestilences and epidemics; that the other moiety of Legburn is already appropriated to them; and that if a vicar's portion were separated from the fruits little or nothing would be left, wherefore the said moiety shall be served by a stipendiary chaplain removeable at the pleasure of the nuns; and reserve a yearly pension or cess of 3s. 4d. for the bishop, to be paid in the episcopal palace of Lincoln on the feast of the Purification of the Blessed Virgin.

2 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 112d.)

To the archbishop of Armagh. Mandate touching the provision made to Walter Calfe, monk of the Benedictine church of Down (*Dunen.*), by the present pope, of the priory of Down, void and previously reserved to the pope by the provision made by Urban VI. to the late John of the see of Down. The recent petition of John Sely, monk of the same church (who on the recent voidance of the see was elected bishop by the chapter, another person, however, receiving provision from the apostolic see), contained that Walter, before his provision, without the then prior's licence, and with the intention of apostatizing, put off the habit of his order, and left the said church, and went to Scotland and lands occupied by schismatics, adherents of the anti-



1395.

pope called Clement VII. whereby he incurred excommunication, being otherwise unfit to hold the priory, which he obtained from the present pope, as above, without absolution and without making mention of the aforesaid. The pope orders the archbishop, if Sely wishes to and does accuse Calfe, to summon the latter and others concerned; and if on the facts being proved he deprive him, to collate and assign to Sely, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, the said priory, which is an elective major dignity with cure, value 60 marks.

4 Id. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 115d.)

To the bishop of Freisingen. Mandate to collate and assign to Patrick Ohykyga, monk of the Benedictine monastery of St. Mary of the Scots, Vienna, in the diocese of Passau, priest, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, the conventual Scots priory, value 26 marks of pure silver, of St. Peter without the walls, Ratisbon, dependent on the Scots monastery at Ratisbon, and accustomed to be served by monks thereof, being of the Scots nation. The said priory became void and reserved to the apostolic see by the promotion of Matthew to be abbot of the said Scots monastery at Ratisbon by Gregory XI. who, as also Urban VI. died without disposing of it. After Patrick, who is of the Scots nation, has got peaceable possession of his priory, he is to be transferred from his said monastery of St. Mary's to the said Scots monastery, Ratisbon.

4 Kal. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 118.)

To the prior and chapter of Norwich. Renovation and confirmation of the letters *Cum a nobis petitur* of Alexander IV. to the prior and convent of Norwich, dated at the Lateran 7 Kal. March, anno 2, which are beginning to be consumed with age, and which the pope has caused to be diligently inspected in his chancery, confirming the grant made by former bishops of the see and by Walter the then bishop, by their letters patent, to clerks of the prior and convent, dwelling on manors and churches belonging to the prior and convent, to have cognisance of and to determine causes belonging to the ecclesiastical forum arising thereon. [Cancelled with strokes, and in margin: *Cancellata quia, propter sui nimiam etiam dati correctionem, de anno decimo aliter registrata est.*]

Non. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 119d.)

To the prior of St. Gregory's, Canterbury. Mandate to absolve from sentences incurred, and to grant dispensation on account of consequent irregularity to Simon called 'Mudiston,' canon of the Augustinian priory of St. Mary Magdalen, Combewelle, in the diocese of Canterbury, between whom and Roger Tyshurst (who asserted that he obtained the priory by authority of the ordinary, and that Simon despoiled him thereof) a suit arose and was long heard in the apostolic palace, where before a certain papal auditor Roger obtained a definitive sentence, by which Simon was removed and condemned in fruits and costs, and himself restored, obtaining also letters of execution addressed to the abbot of Westminster and two others not here named. Although Simon was excommunicated etc. for contumacy, he continued



1395.

to celebrate divine offices, but now desires to return to the bosom of the church.

2 Non. March. To Walter, Augustinian prior of Launde, in the diocese of Lincoln. Exemption, as long as he lives and is prior of Launde, from the jurisdiction of the archbishop of Canterbury, the bishop of Lincoln, and any other judges ordinary, subjecting him to the apostolic see alone.

14 Kal. June. Indult, on petition of the Augustinian prior and convent of Wroxeston, in the diocese of Lincoln, that on the resignation or death of the perpetual vicar of the parish church of Wroxeston, situate within the limits (*septa*) of, and appropriated to, the said monastery, they may cause the church to be served by one of their canons, or by a secular priest, removable at their sole pleasure, the bishop's dues etc. being paid by them. The value of the vicarage is 15 marks, that of the monastery 100.

Kal. Feb. To John Preston, monk of St. Augustine's without the walls, St. Peter's, Rome. S.T.M. papal chaplain. Grant to hold a benefice with cure, even one accustomed to be held by secular clerks, and to exchange it as often as he will for a similar benefice.

*Ibid.* To John Colchestre, otherwise called Pak, monk of St John's, Colchestre, papal chaplain. The like.

5 Id. March. To the prior and convent of Launde, in the diocese of Lincoln. Appropriation of the parish church of Assheby Folville in the said diocese, of their patronage, value 60 marks, that of the monastery being 700 marks. The cure of souls is to be exercised by a canon of the monastery appointed and removed at the pleasure of the prior.

12 Kal. Feb. To the prior of Holy Trinity, London. Mandate to absolve, etc. as below, Robert Bartone, monk of Westminster, who before the abbot, claustral prior, and other of the monks was accused by certain of his enemies (*emulis*) of having, as was wont to be done in those parts at a certain time of year, eaten in a certain supper room (*cenaculo*) with certain of the monks and secular persons of either sex, and of having, while vespers were being sung in the monastery church, talked alone with a woman, for which he was condemned by the abbot to ten days' penance. On five successive nights, putting off his habit with a view to avenge himself upon (*ad se vindicandum de*) his accusers, he wandered forth, lightly and without leave, returning to the monastery on each night. On the sixth, as he was returning, he was caught by certain who were watching him, put in a close prison, and penanced there, and has lost his distributions, voice, and place at table (*mensa*), in choir, and in chapter. Although Robert, who is a priest, on account of the above incurred sentences of suspension, interdict, and excommunication, under which sentences he lay when he was brought back from prison to the monastery, he in ignorance of the law celebrated divine offices. He is to be absolved, a wholesome penance being enjoined; and, after being suspended

1395.

for a time from the exercise of his orders, is to receive dispensation on account of irregularity, and to be restored to his stall in choir and his voice and places in chapter and at table.

2 Non. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 171.)

To John Mermachian, Augustinian canon of SS. Peter and Paul, Armagh. Dispensation to him, who is priest, as the son of a priest-religious, to be elected and appointed to any offices, administrations and dignities of his order. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

4 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 172.)

To the Benedictine abbot and convent of Persshore, in the diocese of Worcester. Confirmation, with exemplifications, of the appropriation made by the ordinary of the churches of Braddewey, in the said diocese, and St. Peter's the Great, Worcester, of their patronage, value together, with all their rights and appurtenances, 50 marks, that of the monastery, which is weighed down with debt and whose refectory and infirmary need repair, etc. being 1000 marks. The letters of Henry, bishop of Worcester, which are dated at Worcester 6 Id. Feb. 1384, the 10th year of his consecration, state that the value of Broadway is 9 marks, besides the portion of the greater tithes which has been anciently received by the monastery, and that of St. Peter's the Great 16 marks; that the licence of [Richard] king of England and France has been granted; that portions are to be assigned for perpetual vicars to be presented to the bishop; and reserve for the bishop, to be paid in the episcopal palace of Worcester at Michaelmas a yearly pension or cess of 40*d.* from the fruits of each church. The letters confirmatory of prior John and the chapter are dated at the chapter house 12 Sept. 1388. [ $7\frac{1}{2}$  pages.]

17 Kal. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 175*d.*)

To John Clyslampton (for Chyslampton, as below, f. 272), Cistercian monk of Rewley by Oxford. Dispensation to hold a benefice with cure accustomed to be held by secular clerks, and to exchange it as often as seems good to him for a similar or dissimilar benefice with cure.

12 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 206.)

Indult, on petition of the Augustinian abbot and convent of Keynesham, in the diocese of Wells, that on the resignation or death of the perpetual vicar of the parish church of Keynesham, which is contiguous (corrected in margin from *infra septa*) and appropriated to the monastery, they may cause the church to be served by one of their canons, or by any secular priest, removable at their sole pleasure, the bishop's dues, etc. being paid by them. The value of the vicarage is 40 marks, that of the monastery 250.

n.d.  
(f. 209.)

To Egelina, Benedictine abbess of Schaston (Shaftesbury), in the diocese of Salisbury. Confirmation, at the petition also of king Richard, of the provision of the monastery, formerly made to her, with consent of the convent, by John, bishop of Salisbury, on its voidance by the death of Joan; although Lucy (*Lucia* in margin, corrected from *Licia*) Fitzherberde, nun thereof, is said to have appealed to the apostolic see against the said provision, asserting that she was elected by the greater



1395.

part, which election she neglected to present within the statutory time to the bishop or his vicar for confirmation. [Unfinished and cancelled by strokes, with note in the margin: *Registrata est de provisionibus.*]

2 Non. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 212d.)

To the archbishop of Canterbury and the bishop of Hereford. Mandate, as below, at the petition of Alexander, prior, and the chapter of Norwich, containing that the visitation, correction, and punishment of the monks belongs to the prior for periods of seven years, that the custody of privileges and muniments concerning the bishop and chapter belongs to the chapter, and that the nomination, removal, and visitation of the rector, called master, of the poor hospital of St. Paul of the Normans, Norwich, accustomed to be governed by monks of the said church, to which it is annexed, belongs to the said prior; and that nevertheless bishop Henry has hindered and does hinder prior Alexander in his right of visitation, correction, and punishment by enquiring into certain excesses committed by Thomas de Tutistallis (? Tunstallis), chamberlain (*camerarium*), John Kyrkeby, infirmarian, John Dancer, succentor of the said church, and by Thomas Lenne, rector of the hospital; as also by absolving Richard de Bilney, monk of the same church, against whom prior Alexander had issued sentence of excommunication for disobedience and other excesses; has monished the chapter to exhibit privileges and muniments concerning them and the bishop before a certain judge in a question then pending between the bishop and the prior and chapter; has interdicted a syndic or proctor of prior Alexander and the chapter in his defence of their causes in the Norwich consistory; and has inflicted other injuries upon them. Of the questions between bishop Henry and prior Alexander and the chapter, some are pending in the Roman court before Master Paul de Dugmano, papal chaplain and auditor, and some before certain judges in the said parts; and the petition adds that the causes pending in the said court can be better settled (*liquere*) in the said parts than there, and that the pending of all the suits involves their church in great inconvenience and expense. The pope therefore calls up all the causes to himself, and orders the above archbishop and bishop, if the parties consent, to make thereon an amicable composition and concord. If they cannot induce the parties to do so, they are to hear the causes short (*usque ad calculum*) of a definitive sentence, and then within two years are to transmit them and the parties themselves, in respect of the articles upon which they have failed to be brought to a concord, to the apostolic see to receive sentence. Bishop Henry is meanwhile to be inhibited under pain of excommunication from doing anything against the prior and chapter while the causes are pending.

10 Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 215d.)

To the bishop of Meath. Mandate to collate and assign to John Schorbrun, Augustinian canon of St. Thomas the Martyr by Dublin, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, the independent priory of St. Mary's, Lowth, of the same order,



1395.

in the diocese of Armagh, a dignity with cure and conventual, value 150 marks, provision of which he received by ordinary authority of archbishop John as having lapsed to him by the statutes of the [Fourth General] Lateran Council, it having become void through the deprivation, by the archbishop, for his faults, of Patrick, sometime canon, then prior. John doubts whether the collation and provision holds good.

1394.

## DE FRUCTIBUS PERCIPIENDIS.

12 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 222.)

To John Robtot, perpetual vicar of Meere, in the diocese of Salisbury. Indult for seven years to take the fruits of his benefices, while studying letters at an university, and to give them to farm to any, even lay, persons.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Tuy, the dean of Wells, and the archdeacon of Oxford in Lincoln.

1395.

Kal. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 232.)

To John bishop of Ely. Indult that priests and clerks, being members of his household present and future, may take the fruits of their benefices while engaged in his service, and may give them to farm to any persons.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of London, the abbot of Waltham, and the official of Ely.

12 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 240d.)

To William Fyscher, rector of Clayton, in the diocese of Chichester. Indult for seven years to take the fruits of his benefices while studying letters at an university, or residing on any of his benefices; and to give them to farm, or let them at a yearly rent (*responsione*) to clerks or laymen.

Concurrent mandate to the prior of St. Bartholomew's without the walls, London, the archdeacon of Norfolk, and the official of Canterbury.

14 Kal. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 244.)

To John Schepeye, dean of Lincoln, D.C.L. Indult for ten years to take the fruits of his canonry and prebend of Nas-sington and of his deanery, a major elective dignity with cure, to which some parish churches are annexed, and on account of which he is bound to reside 36 weeks in the year at Lincoln at no small expense, while resident in his said prebend or any of the said churches, provided that he reside one month yearly at Lincoln.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Winchester, the abbot of Neuhows in the diocese of Lincoln, and the prior of Coventry.

Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 247.)

To William Hardy, perpetual vicar of Skydbroke in the diocese of Lincoln. Indult, while dwelling in some honest place, to take and give to farm the fruits of his vicarage, on which not by his fault but on account of certain conspiracies of some of his parishioners against him, and through fear of certain enemies (*emulorum*) of his, he cannot reside without danger of death.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Telesse, the dean of Lincoln, and the prior of St. Catherine's without the walls, Lincoln.

1395.

6 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 248.)

To John Snael or Snael, perpetual vicar of Benigton in the diocese of Lincoln. Indult for seven years to take the fruits of his vicarage while studying letters at an university or resident at the Roman court.

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Nubo and Rufford, and the prior of Benigton, in the dioceses of Lincoln and York.

1394.

12 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 249.)

To Stephen Vaggescombe, rector of Peusesey, in the diocese of Salisbury. Indult for seven years to take and give to farm to any, even lay, persons, the fruits of his benefices while studying letters at an university; notwithstanding that he has had like indults by ordinary authority for two and three years successively, of which latter one year remains.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Tuy, the dean of Wells, and the archdeacon of Bedford.

1395.

6 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 250.)

To Thomas Attetruche or Attetruthe, perpetual vicar of Aston, in the diocese of Lichfield. Indult for life to take and give to farm to any, even lay, persons the fruits of his benefices while residing at the Roman court or studying letters at an university.

Concurrent mandate to the deans of Lincoln and Lichfield, and the archdeacon of Derby. [Here Attetruthe.]

Non. July.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 254d.)

To Walter Cook, perpetual vicar of Holbech, in the diocese of Lincoln. Indult for seven years to take and give to farm to any, even lay, persons, the fruits of his benefices while residing in the Roman court or studying letters at an university.

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of St. Mary's de Pratis, Leicester, and Ramesey, and the dean of Lincoln.

8 Kal. Aug.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 253.)

To Robert Weston, *alias* Ely, rector of Formyngho, in the diocese of Lincoln, M.A. Indult for seven years to take and give to farm to any, even lay, persons the fruits of his benefices while residing at the Roman court or studying letters at an university.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Tuy, and the priors of Bermundeseye and Bernewelle, in the dioceses of Winchester and Ely.

4 Kal. Oct.

St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 261.)

To Ralph, bishop of Wells. Indult for five years that six of his clerks or chaplains, being members of his household, of his choice, may take and give to farm to clerks or laymen, or let at a yearly cess, the fruits of their benefices while engaged in his service or studying letters at an university.

Concurrent mandate to the archbishop of Canterbury, the bishop of Exeter, and the official of Wells.

1394.

2 Id. Nov.

St. Peter's, Rome.\*  
(f. 268.)

To Thomas Lydyard, Augustinian canon of Cirencester. Conferring on him the dignity of papal chaplain, with the enjoyment of all indulgences, immunities, exemptions, liberties

## DE CAPELLANATU HONORIS.

\* The following letters are all dated from St. Peter's, Rome.



1394.

and privileges granted by John XXII. and Clement VI. to papal chaplains; the restrictions by Innocent VI. Urban V. Gregory XI. and Urban VI. notwithstanding.

- Id. Nov.  
(f. 268.) To Master John Pres, priest, of the diocese of Llandaff. The like.
- 2 Kal. Jan.  
(f. 269.) To John Ludschelffte, Benedictine monk of Snelllessale, in the diocese of Lincoln. The like.
- 1395.
- Id. Feb.  
(f. 269d.) To Thomas Beverley, Augustinian canon of Hautemprise, in the diocese of York. Conferring upon him the dignity of papal chaplain.
- 4 Non. March.  
(f. 269d.) To Hugh de Bottesforth, Augustinian canon of Thurgurton, in the same diocese. The like.
- 4 Non. March.  
(f. 270.) To John de Leyth or Leych, priest, Friar Minor. The like
- 2 Kal. March.  
(f. 270.) To Robert de Castello, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln. The like, with the usual privileges.
- 11 Kal. April.  
(f. 271.) To Master William Bothe, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln. The like.
- 3 Kal. April.  
(f. 271d.) To Master John Stonham, of Berton Byundich, priest, of the diocese of Norwich. The like.
- 11 Kal. April.  
(f. 272.) To John Chyslampton, monk, of Rewley by Oxford. The like.
- 13 Kal. May.  
(f. 272.) To Matthew Lethe or Leche, of Notyngnam, Premonstratensian canon of St. Mary's Dale, in the diocese of Lichfield. Conferring upon him the dignity of papal chaplain.
- 6 Kal. May.  
(f. 272d.) To Richard Wyke, a Carmelite. The like.
- 3 Id. Jan.  
(f. 272d.) To Thomas de Burgh, canon of St. Andrew's priory, without the walls, York, of the order of Sempringham under the rule of St. Augustine. The like.
- 2 Non. May.  
(f. 272d.) To Master Thomas Sandwyche, *alias* Franleyn, priest, of the diocese of London. The like, with the usual privileges.
- 3 Non. May.  
(f. 272d.) To John Bondel, canon regular of the priory of Holy Trinity, Ipswich, in the diocese of Norwich. Conferring upon him the dignity of papal chaplain.
- 4 Kal. June.  
(f. 273.) To William Worghan, a Friar Minor. The like.
- 5 Non. July.  
(f. 274d.) To Walter Loryng, a Carmelite. The like, with the usual privileges.
- 2 Id. July.  
(f. 275.) To Master Thomas Polton, priest, of the diocese of Salisbury. The like.
- 11 Kal. Aug.  
(f. 275d.) To John Dadesley, a Friar Preacher. The like.



1395.

17 Kal. Aug. To Master William Bachelor, rector of Halesworth, in the  
(f. 275d.) diocese of Norwich. The like.

2 Id. Oct.

(f. 276d.)

To John Dryffalde, canon of the monastery of St. Mary's Watton, of the order of St. Gilbert of Sempringham, under the rule of St. Augustine. Conferring upon him the dignity of papal chaplain.

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XXXIX.

## 7 BONIFACE IX.

1396.

## DE BENEFICIIS VACANTIBUS.

8 Kal. Aug.

St. Peter's, Rome.

(f. 47.)

To the bishop of Badajoz, the archdeacon of Leighlin, and Congal Oleachloyr, canon of the same. Mandate to collate and assign to Maurice Oleachloyr, clerk, the perpetual vicarage of St. Fyntan, Cloneygneat, in the same diocese, value 10 silver marks, void by reason that Maurice Odeoroghayn, sometime rector of St. Mary's, Roschonayl, in the diocese of Kilkenny (Ossory) (*Kilginnien*), who then held the vicarage, obtained the said rectory and held the vicarage therewith for six years and more without a dispensation. (*Pro Deo*.)

10 Kal. July.

St. Peter's, Rome.

(f. 47.)

To the abbot of Rewley, in the diocese of Lincoln. Mandate, if he find the facts to be as stated, to collate and assign to John Newlyn, priest, perpetual beneficiary in the church of St. James Garlikhrth, London, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, the church of Dorney in the diocese of Lincoln, value 60 marks, so long void by the resignation made to bishop John of the late John Bannebury, that it has lapsed by the statutes of the Lateran Council to the apostolic see, although the Benedictine abbess and convent of Burnham assert that it belongs to them.

14 Kal. Sept.

St. Peter's, Rome.

(f. 66d.)

To Augustin MacBradaich, clerk, of the diocese of Kilmore (*Triburnen*). Reservation of the perpetual vicarage of St. Patrick, Drong, value 12 marks, to which is united the church of St. Brigid, Learach, in the said diocese, shortly to become void by the promotion, made by the pope, and the forthcoming consecration of Gilbert, elect of Ardagh.

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of Tuy and Meath, and the archdeacon of Kilmore. (*Pro Deo, pro medietate*.)

7 Id. Jan.

St. Peter's, Rome.

(f. 138d.)

To the archdeacon of Aghadoe (*de Achadeo*), in the church of Ardferf. Mandate to collate and assign to John Flemyng, priest, of the diocese of Ardferf, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, the perpetual vicarage of Cacyrbresleam in the same diocese, value 8 marks, which he, who had received dispensation as the son of a clerk to be ordained and hold

1396.

a benefice even with cure, obtained after receiving the tonsure, and held for a year and more without being ordained priest, and without having dispensation for the purpose. He has been rehabilitated by other letters of the pope, who has willed him to resign.

2 Id. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 150.)

To the precentor, and Dennis Ochachyearna and Gerald Thoberrd, canons of Limerick. Mandate to summon Nicholas Oeachbuayg, the unlawful occupier, and to collate and assign to Gyllaseanayn Ohalphyn, priest, of the same diocese, who has lately received dispensation as the son of a priest to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, the perpetual vicarage of Kylscanyll in the same diocese, value 5 marks, void by reason that Richard Burchs, who had no dispensation, held it for a year and more without being ordained priest. (*Pro Deo.*)

2 Id. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 154.)

To the official of Achonry (*Akaden.*). Mandate to collate and assign to Cornelius Magoreachtaid, clerk, of the said diocese, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, the perpetual benefice called a rectory, in the parish church of Culobynd and Ranna in the same diocese, of lay patronage, value 5 marks, void [and reserved to the pope] by the death at the apostolic see of Bernard Higerá.

8 Id. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 157.)

To the archdeacon of Aghadoe in the church of Ardfert. Mandate to collate and assign to Mark Otonia, priest, of the said diocese, who has lately had dispensation as the son of a priest to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, the perpetual vicarage of Killerochayn, in the same diocese, value 10 marks, void by the death of Dennis Ossulluayn.

5 Kal. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 183.)

To the bishop of Clogher. Mandate to collate and assign to Trivet (*Triuotus*) Macamnarig, clerk, of the diocese of Kilmore (*Triburnen.*), the perpetual vicarage of Fignasadin in that diocese, value 12 marks, void by the death of Thomas Macamnarig.

5 Non. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 211d.)

To the abbot of St. Mary's, Boyle (*de Buellio*), in the diocese of Elphin, and the dean and archdeacon of Elphin. Mandate to collate and assign to Isaac Macbrechamayn, priest, of the said diocese, who lately received dispensation as the son of a priest and an unmarried woman related in the third degree of kindred to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, the perpetual vicarage of St. Mary's Killmaccallan, in the said diocese, value 7 marks, void by the death of Macrobius Macbrechamayn, although Isaac's father Dermit, priest, of the same diocese, unlawfully occupies it, who, or any other unlawful occupier, is to be removed.

7 Id. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 225.)

To the archdeacon of Durham. Mandate to collate and assign to John de Tesedale, perpetual vicar of Crosby in the diocese of Carlisle, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, the church of Aldestownemore in the diocese of Durham,



1396.

value 50 marks, void by the death of Thomas de Brydkyrke, although the Augustinian prior and convent of Hextildesham, in the diocese of Durham, who are to be removed, unlawfully occupy it. Upon obtaining Aldestownemore, Crosby is to be resigned.

3 Non. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 235.)

To the bishop of Tuy, and the dean and archdeacon of Limerick. Mandate to collate and assign to Nicholas Bull, priest, of the diocese of Limerick, bachelor of canon law, the perpetual vicarage of Corbomordi, in the same diocese, value 8 marks, void by reason that the said Nicholas, who held it, has obtained, by authority of the ordinary, the archdeaconry of Arlfert, a dignity with cure; notwithstanding that the pope has this day, by other letters, ordered provision to be made to Nicholas anew, of the said archdeaconry, whose value is 24 marks, as he doubted whether the said collation held good. He has hereby dispensation to hold for three years therewith the said vicarage.

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XL.

## DE PREBENDIS VACATURIS.

7 Id. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 81.)

To Henry Carthynt (corrected in margin from Cathynt), canon of Limerick. Reservation to him, who is a priest, of prebends in Limerick and Cloyne, notwithstanding that he has lately received provision from the present pope of the deanery, then void, of Lismore.

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of Noli (*Neaulen.*) and Limerick, and Edmund Ade, canon of Limerick. (*De mandato.*)

## DE BENEFICIIS VACANTIBUS.

14 Kal. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 122.)

To Master John Fraunceys, rector of Saltwode, in the diocese of Canterbury, bachelor of canon law, papal writer and member of the pope's household. Provision, *motu proprio*, of the said rectory, value 70 marks, which has become void by the promotion and consecration of Thomas, bishop of Lismore and Waterford, and thereby reserved to the pope in accordance with his late reservation of all benefices to become void through papal promotions to cathedral churches.

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of Tuy, London, and Lichfield. (*Pro socio.*)

5 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 167.)

To the dean of London. Mandate to reserve to John Wytinge, clerk, of the diocese of Salisbury, and to collate and assign to him, upon its voidance, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, the church of Byforde, in the diocese of Hereford, value 40 marks, to become void shortly by reason that Lewis,



1396.

son of John Suw, rector thereof, is bound to resign it under the terms of the provision recently made to him by the pope of the church of Chesterton, in the diocese of Lincoln, then void and previously reserved to the pope.

## DE BENEFICIIS VACATURIS.

8 Id. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 178.)

To Richard de Horncastria. Reservation of a benefice for secular clerks, value 25 marks with cure or 18 without, in the common or several gift of the bishop, prior, and chapter of Ely, and (*necnon*) of the abbot and convent of St. Edmundsbury.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Dax and the abbots of Kyrkestde and Rewesby. (*Pro Deo*.) [Here with the description: priest, of the diocese of Lincoln.]

## DE DIVERSIS FORMIS.

Id. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 230.)

To John Breche, or Brethe, rector of Ewell (*de Ewellen*), in the diocese of Winchester. Dispensation to hold for life, together with the said church, value 80 marks, one other incompatible benefice, even if an elective dignity, major in a metropolitan or cathedral, or principal in a collegiate church, *personatus* or office, with or without cure, and to exchange both as often as he please for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices. [In right-hand margin: *Cancelletur alia, cum reperiatur, quia per istam corrigitur.*]

9 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 233.)

To John Schirburne, chancellor of York, S.T.M. Dispensation, in order to help towards the heavy expense of keeping up the decency of his estate (*status*), to hold for seven years, together with his chancellorship, which is an elective dignity with cure, not major, one other benefice with cure, even if an elective dignity, major or principal respectively, *personatus* or office, with or without cure, in a metropolitan, or cathedral, or a collegiate church, and meanwhile to exchange both as often as seems good to him for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices; provided that he exchange during the said term either his chancellorship or one of such other benefices for another compatible with the remaining one; otherwise the chancellorship or other such incompatible benefice is to be resigned.

16 Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 238.)

To John Arlam, layman, of the diocese of Durham. Appointing him papal serjeant-at-arms. (*De mandato*.)

## DE REGULARIBUS.

8 Kal. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 243.)

Appropriation anew, with exemplifications, to the abbot and convent of St. Werburg's, Chester, of the church of Astbury, and of the churches of Aston and Weston-on-Trent, of their patronage, value together 300 marks, that of the monastery being 2000, as they doubt whether the two appropriations formerly made by Richard, bishop of Lichfield, by his ordinary

1396.

authority, hold good. The bishop's letters for the appropriation of Astbury—dated in the chapel of his manor of Heywoden, in the year of the Incarnation 1393[-4], indiction 1, anno 5 Boniface IX. the last day of January, in the presence of Masters Richard Conyngeston, D.C.L. and John Sutton, canons of Lichfield, and John Layot, rector of Denford in the diocese of Lincoln, witnesses, and attested by William Thurbache, clerk, of the diocese of Hereford, public notary by papal and imperial authority, the bishop's scribe and registrar—state, among other things, that the land from which they were wont to derive the greater part of their victuals, being situate by the seashore, has been irrecoverably destroyed (*deleta*) by the tides, that their buildings are in need of repair, that the rents and services which their tenants and serfs used to pay have been irrecoverably diminished and withdrawn under pretext of pestilences, that the licence of the king of England and France has been granted, that a portion is to be reserved for a perpetual vicar to be presented to the bishop for institution, and impose a yearly pension, cess, or rent of 2 marks to be paid at Michaelmas to the bishop, 26s. 8d. to the dean and chapter of Lichfield, the like to the prior and chapter of Coventry, and the like to the archdeacon of Chester, the latter to be paid in the collegiate church of St. John's, Chester. The said notary notes and approves the erasure 'of the words 2 marks and 26s. 8d. in the 25th line, and 26s. 8d. in the 26th line, reckoning from the top.' The ratification by the dean and chapter of Lichfield is dated in their chapter house, 9 April 1394; and that by the prior and chapter of Coventry in their chapter house, 10 April in the said year, and the consent of William de Neuagh, archdeacon of Chester, at Chester, 12 April 1394. Similar letters for the appropriation of Aston and Weston-on-Trent, dated in the said chapel of Heywode, 20 September 1395, indiction 3, anno 6 Boniface IX. with the above Masters Conyngeston and Sutton, and also William Norton, of the diocese of York, notary public, as witnesses, and attested as above, impose one yearly pension only—13s. 4d. for the archdeacon of Derby, to be paid in the church of St. Peter, Derby, at Michaelmas. The ratification of the prior and chapter of Coventry is dated 15 January, and that of the dean and chapter of Lichfield 13 January, and the consent of John de Endeby, archdeacon of Derby, 18 January, all in the same year [*i.e.* 1395-6]. [10 pp.]

*Ibid.*  
(l. 246.)

Appropriation anew, with exemplification, on petition of John Layet, dean, to the deanery of St. John Baptist's, Chester, of the church of Pleymondestow, in the diocese of Chester, of his patronage, value 50 marks, the value of the deanery being 200, as he doubts whether the appropriation formerly made thereof, on its voidance, by Richard, bishop of Lichfield, by his ordinary authority, holds good. The bishop's letters of appropriation of the said church (here once spelt *Leymondestowe*)—granted on petition of dean John Wodehous, dated in the chapel of the



1396.

bishop's palace, Lichfield, 22 October in the year of the Incarnation 1393, indiction 2 (*sic*), *anno* 4 Boniface IX. in the presence of Master Richard Conyngeston, D.C.L. the bishop's official, and Master John Sutton, canons of Lichfield, and Master William Rodbourn, public notary, as witnesses, and attested by the above William Thurbache, here not styled registrar—state that the licence of Richard, king of England and France, and lord of Ireland, has been given, order that the church shall be served by a stipendiary and resident priest as chaplain, to be appointed and removed by the dean, impose a yearly cess or rent of 3s. 4d. to be paid to the bishop, and the like to the dean and chapter of Lichfield, to the prior and chapter of Coventry, and to the archdeacon of Chester, the latter to be paid in St. John Baptist's, Chester. The ratification by the dean and chapter of Lichfield is dated 23rd October, and that by the prior and chapter of Coventry 25th October, in their respective chapter houses, and the consent of William de Neuagh, archdeacon of Chester, at Chester, 30 October, all in the same year [*i.e.* 1394].

Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 269.)

To the prior of the Benedictine priory or cell of St. David, Kylpek, in the diocese of Hereford. Indult to cause, on the resignation or death of the perpetual vicar, the vicarage of Dewchurche, value 35 marks, which with its annexed chapels is annexed to the priory, value 60 marks, to be served by a secular or regular priest appointed and removed at the pleasure of the prior. (*De mandato.*)

*Ibid.*

To the prior of the Benedictine priory or cell of St. Leonard, Stanley, in the diocese of Worcester. The like indult to cause to be served by a secular or regular priest the perpetual vicarages, which are appropriated to the priory, of Erlingam and Coueley, in the said diocese, value 50 marks, that of the priory being 160. (*De mandato.*)

3 Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 276.)

To the bishop of Durham. Mandate to absolve from sentences incurred Reginald de Wermouthe, monk of Durham, who left the said church and his order for about a year, and has now returned to it, to grant him dispensation on account of irregularity contracted, if any, so that he may hold any dignities, administrations or offices of his order, and to rehabilitate him.

6 Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 278.)

To John Rypun, monk of Durham, papal chaplain. Grant to hold a benefice, with or without cure, even if accustomed to be served by secular clerks, and to exchange it as often as seems good to him for a similar or dissimilar benefice. [*Hist. Dunelm. Script. Tres*, clxxviii. with spelling Ripon.]

## DE FRUCTIBUS PERCIPIENDIS.

10 Kal. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome  
(f. 292.)

To Richard Pullynge, perpetual vicar of St. Andrew's, Depham, in the diocese of Norwich. Indult, for seven years, to take and give to farm to any, even lay, persons, the fruits



1396.

of his benefices, while studying letters at an university, or residing in the Roman court or on any one of his benefices.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Ely, the abbot of St. James's, Walden, and the prior of Bernwell, in the dioceses of London and Ely.

13 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 293.)

To John Frizelle, rector of Uldalle, in the diocese of Carlisle. Indult, for seven years, to take and give to farm the fruits of his rectory while engaged in the service of the prior of Tynmuith, he being unable to reside without danger by reason of the whirlwinds of war (*guerrarum turbines*) which have afflicted and at present afflict those parts.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Alnwyk, and the officials of York and Durham.

6 Id. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 296.)

To Peter Gerves, perpetual vicar of St. Constantine's, in Cornwall. Indult, for ten years, to take and give to farm, even to laymen, the fruits of his benefices while studying letters at an university.

Concurrent mandate to the archbishop of Canterbury, the abbot of Rewley near Oxford, in the diocese of Lincoln, and the precentor (*cantori*) of Exeter.

10 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 297.)

To Peter Duke, vicar of Seynt Marichurche, in the diocese of Exeter. Indult, for seven years, to take the fruits of his benefices while studying letters at an university, or residing in the Roman court or on any one of his benefices.

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Glastonbury in the diocese of Bath, and Tavistock, and the chancellor of Exeter.

5 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 298.)

To Thomas de Gretham, rector of Riton, in the diocese of Durham. Indult, for life, to him, who is in his fifty-sixth year, cannot reside with comfort by reason of the continual wars and strife (*lites*) there and other inconveniences, and desires to serve God in some cloister or other honest place, to take the fruits of his rectory while residing in such cloister or honest place.

Concurrent mandate to the prior of Durham, the dean of St. Mary's, Chester-le-Street, and the archdeacon of Cleveland.

#### DE PROVISIONIBUS.

3 Non. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 314.)

Translation of Robert, bishop of Carlisle, to the see of Chichester, void by the translation this day of Robert to the see of York. The archbishop of Canterbury and the bishop of Salisbury are to receive his oath of fealty to the pope and the Roman church, according to the form enclosed.

Concurrent letters to king Richard [*Fæderus*], to the chapter of Chichester, to the clergy and to the people of the city and diocese, to the vassals of the church, and to Robert, archbishop of York.

1396.

## DE LITTERIS DOMINORUM CARDINALIUM.

10 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 341.)

To Christopher, cardinal priest of St. Ciriac's. Provision, *motu proprio*, of the archdeaconry of Esdinringhit in York, value 160 marks, void by the death without the Roman court of Bartholomew, cardinal priest of St. Pudentiana's, legate in certain parts, and reserved to the pope in accordance with his late reservation of voided benefices of cardinals.

Concurrent mandate to the archbishop of Canterbury, and the bishops of London and Tuy. (*Pro domino Cardinali.*)

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XLI.

1395.

## DE BENEFICIIS VACATURIS.

18 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 161.)

To the archdeacon of Kenlys in Meath. Mandate to reserve, and to collate and assign to Richard Corre, clerk, of the diocese of Meath, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, a benefice, value 25 marks with cure of souls or 18 without, in the gift of the bishop of Meath.

1396.

## DE EXHIBITIS.

4 Id. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 245.)

To Master Godfrey Bothorn, rector of Hasselt, in the diocese of Liège, papal writer and member of the pope's household. Confirmation of the provision of Hasselt lately made to him by the present pope on its voidance by resignation at the apostolic see, made for the purpose of exchange with Adam [Eston], cardinal priest of St. Cecilia's, for the church of St. Alban's, Cologne; as he now doubts whether it was not in another way that Hasselt became void. (*Pro Deo.*)

## DE DIVERSIS FORMIS.

4 Non. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 274d.)

To Walter Cook, canon of Lincoln. Faculty to found on the land of his parents in the town of Knolle in the parish of the town of Hampton, in the diocese of Lichfield, Knolle being distant a mile or thereabouts from the town of Hampton, a chapel with cemetery, bell-tower, and bell, in honour of St. John Baptist, St. Laurence martyr, and St. Ann, and to endow the same for a secular priest as chaplain or rector, who shall celebrate masses and other divine offices, baptise the infants and bury the dead of Knolle instead of as hitherto at the said parish church, access to which is difficult in time of rain and snow, hear the confessions and solemnize the marriages of the inhabitants, and minister all other sacraments. (*De mandato.*)

## DE LITTERIS DOMINORUM CARDINALIUM.

14 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 289.)

To the bishops of Adria (*Adrien.*), Ferrara, and Bologna. Mandate, *motu proprio*, to collate and assign to Adam [Eston], cardinal priest of St. Cecilia's, the Benedictine priory, value



1396.

200 gold florins, of St. Agnes, Ferrara, void by the death of Andrew de Avenantibus. (*Pro domino Cardinali.*)

## DE REGULARIBUS.

Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 299.)

To the archbishop of York. Mandate, if he find the circumstances to be as stated, to grant licence and otherwise proceed as below. A statement was made to Urban VI. on behalf of Thomas, earl of Nottingham, that the number of the monks in the Benedictine priory of St. Benedict at Kyrkeby, in the diocese of Lichfield, founded and endowed by his progenitors for seven monks, and subjected by them to the monastery of St. Nicholas, Angers, had long been not kept up, and that at the will of a certain knight two monks only resided; that the rule was not observed; that the goods were not expended for pious uses and the priory's rights neglected; that on account of the dissolute life of the prior and French monks living there, and of their servants who were at discord with the English, and on account of the wars between the two realms, the buildings were partially falling; and that the earl desired the priory to be turned to better uses. Urban VI. ordered the bishop of Lichfield to transfer the priory to the Carthusians, and to convert it into a house of that order, due provision being made to the prior and monks, if any. Upon the earl's recent petition, containing that no step has been taken towards the execution of the said mandate, the pope orders the archbishop to grant him licence, upon king Richard's licence being obtained, to found, on his domain in the island of Morholm (*sic*), in the diocese of Lincoln, a Carthusian house in honour of the Visitation of the Blessed Virgin, St. John the Evangelist, St. Edward the Confessor, and all other saints; the archbishop is further ordered to transfer to it the said priory, which is to be separated from St. Nicholas's, and whose name is to be extinguished, and to appropriate to it the churches of Belton and Epeworth, situate in the said island and of the earl's patronage. In the Carthusian house thus founded there are to be a prior and twelve monks.

## DE FRUCTIBUS PERCIPIENDIS.

5 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 317d.)

To Roger Wylle, perpetual vicar of Myddelton *alias* Mylton, in the diocese of Exeter. Indult for life to him, who is in priest's orders, to take the fruits of his benefices while studying letters at an university.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Dax, the abbot of Tavistock, and the dean of Exeter. [*See Reg. xliii. f. 231.*]



## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XLII.

## DE PROVISIONIBUS.

1396.

12 Kal. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 8.)

To John Colschestre. Provision to him, a Benedictine monk of Colchester, in priest's orders, of the see of Orkney, void by the death of bishop Henry, during whose lifetime it was reserved to the pope.

Concurrent letters to the chapter, to the clergy and to the people of the city and diocese, to the archbishop of Thronthjem (*Nidrosien.*), and to Margaret, queen of Norway.

3 Kal. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 9d.)

To Gregory (inserted in margin), bishop of Kilmacduagh (*Duacen.*). Provision anew of that see, void by the death of bishop Nicholas, during whose lifetime it was reserved to the pope. Upon the pope's learning, on 3 Id. Oct. *anno* 4, of the death of Nicholas, he made provision of the see to Gregory, who was then dean and in priest's orders. Before the papal letters of provision were made out, and without the pope's mandate, Gregory had himself consecrated and assumed the administration of the episcopal *mensa*, afterwards causing all the above to be set forth to the pope in consistory. As the provision, by reason of his neglect to have the letters expedited and lodged in the chancery within a year, is void, he is now absolved from the sentence of excommunication incurred, is rehabilitated, and receives fresh provision as above.

Concurrent letters to the chapter, to the clergy, to the people of the city and diocese, to the archbishop of Tuam, and to king Richard.

2 Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 13.)

To John de Heremo. Provision to him, an Augustinian friar, papal minor penitentiary, in priest's orders, of the see of Bazas, which was reserved to the pope by Urban VI. during the episcopate of the late bishop John, became void by that bishop's adherence to the antipope called Clement VII. and had not been disposed of by Urban VI. when he died. The present pope translated thither from Aire the late Maurice, who died before the papal letters were made out.

Concurrent letters to the chapter, to the clergy and to the people of the city and diocese, to the vassals of the church, to the archbishop of Auch, and to king Richard.

1395.

4 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 18.)

To Michael Oluchan. Provision of the Augustinian monastery of SS. Peter and Paul, Armagh, whereof he is a canon, in minor orders, reserved to the pope during the abbottship of Nicholas, now a canon thereof, and void by reason that Milo, archbishop of Armagh, by ordinary authority, deprived Nicholas for his faults and unworthiness.

Concurrent letters to the convent, and to the archbishop of Armagh.

1396.

7 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 44.)

Translation of Robert, bishop of Lismore, to the see of Carlisle, void by the death of bishop John (*sic*), during whose lifetime it was reserved to the pope. He is to take the usual oath of fealty before the bishops of Chichester and St. Davids, according to the form enclosed.

Concurrent letters to the chapter, to the clergy and to the people of the city and diocese, to vassals of the church, to the archbishop of York, and to king Richard.

6 Non. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 55.)

To Peter, bishop of Nantes. Appointment anew, during the pope's pleasure and after the example of Urban VI, as administrator of the see of Coutances in the islands of Jersey and Guernsey (*Gerseyo et Greneseyo*) only, with the disposal of the goods of the episcopal *mensa* therein of that see. Lately Urban VI. with the counsel of the cardinals, to whose number the present pope then belonged, made provision to Peter, on its voidance, of the see of Nantes. Afterwards learning that Peter could not obtain administration of the episcopal *mensa* because those who held the temporal dominion in those parts were adherents of the antipope called Clement VII, Urban VI. seeing that—although the church of Coutances, in the province of Rouen, was also in such [schismatic] parts and was detained by a certain schismatic—the clergy and people of the said islands were, as they still are, obedient to him and the Roman church, appointed Peter, a master of theology, administrator during his pleasure of the church of Coutances in the said islands only, which appointment expired with that pope's death.

Concurrent letters to the clergy and to the people of the islands of Jersey and Guernsey, in the diocese of Coutances, and to king Richard.

7 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 73d.)

To Thomas Spackford (*sic*). Provision to him, priest, of the diocese of Exeter, B.C.L. of the united sees of Waterford and Lismore, void by the translation this day [f. 44] of bishop Robert to Carlisle.

Concurrent letters to the chapter, to the clergy and to the people of the city and diocese, and to vassals of the church of Waterford; the like for Lismore; to the archbishop of Cashel, and to king Richard.

2 Id. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 97.)

To John Bruchilla. Provision to him, a Friar Preacher, in priest's orders, of the see of Llandaff, void by the death of bishop Andrew, during whose lifetime it was reserved to the pope.

Concurrent letters to the chapter, to the clergy and to the people of the city and diocese, to the vassals of the church, to the archbishop of Canterbury, and to king Richard. (*De mandata*.) [Ripoll, *Bullarium Prædicatorum*, ii. 358.]

2 Non. July.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 113.)

To Sibyl, prioress of the priory of Ambresbury, of the order of Fontevrault, in the diocese of Salisbury. Confirmation of her election by the convent, to whom by ancient custom it belongs; the abbess of Fontevrault, to whom by like custom the



1396.

confirmation belongs, being an adherent of the antipope called Clement VII.; notwithstanding if at the time thereof she had not reached her thirtieth year, being aged twenty-eight, and notwithstanding the lapse of time in seeking confirmation.

Concurrent mandate to the convent.

DE BENEFICIIS VACATURIS.

11 Kal. March. To Robert Kychyn of Spyllesby, priest, of the diocese of Lincoln. Reservation of a benefice, not a canonry and prebend in the cathedral church, value 40 marks with cure of souls or 18 without, in the common or several gift of the bishop, dean and chapter, and each and singular of the canons of Lincoln.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Monopoli, and the abbots of Bar[de]nay and Haunby, in the diocese of Lincoln. (*Pro Deo.*)

13 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 148.)

To Theodoric Oconchur, rector of Dubhacha, in the diocese of Artfert. Reservation of one, two, or more benefices, not a canonry and prebend in the cathedral church, value together 25 marks if one of them have cure of souls, or if not 18, in the common or several gift of the bishop and chapter of Ardfert; notwithstanding that he holds Dubhacha, which is without cure.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Monte Corvino, and the archdeacon and the chancellor of Artfert. (*Pro Deo.*) [The scribe has dated this reservation *anno primo*. The rest of the volume is, however, of the seventh year, and the rubric at the head of this same folio is *de beneficiis vacaturis anno septimo*.]

11 Kal. March.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 172d.)

To John Bysschop, priest, of the diocese of Norwich. Reservation of a benefice, value 40 marks with cure of souls or 18 without, in the common or several gift of the Cluniac prior and convent of Lewes.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Monopoli, the abbot of Westminster, and the prior of St. Mary Overay, in the diocese of Winchester.

4 Id. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 182d.)

To the bishop of Bath. Mandate to reserve to John Cary, clerk, of the diocese of Exeter—who has already had dispensation on account of a blemish (*macula*) in his right eye to receive all holy orders and hold a benefice even with cure—if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, a benefice value 30 marks with cure of souls or 25 without, in the common or several gift of the Augustinian abbot and convent of Kymesham, in the diocese of Wells.

13 Kal. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 193.)

To Gilbert Ossullewayn, archdeacon of Aghadoe in Ardfert. Reservation to him—who has already had dispensation as the son of a deacon (i) to receive all holy orders and hold a benefice even with cure; (ii) to hold his archdeaconry, provision of which, on its voidance, was ordered by papal authority to be made to him—of one, two, or three benefices, not a canonry and prebend in the cathedral church, value together 25 marks if one of them



1396.

have cure of souls, or if not 18, in the common or several gift of the bishop of Ardfert and the Augustinian prior and convent of St. Mary's, Killaha (*de Bello loco*), in the same diocese; with dispensation to hold such benefice or benefices, even if one of them have cure, together with the said archdeaconry, which has cure of souls, and is a dignity, not major after the pontifical, value 12 marks.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Tuy, and the priors of St. Michael's Mount (*Sancti Michaelis de Rupe*) and Ynysfach-lynd (Inisfallen), in the diocese of Ardfert.

3 Non. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 255.)

To Maurice Macgillananach, archdeacon of Kilmacduagh (*Duacen.*). Reservation of one or two benefices, even if one have cure of souls or be a canonry and prebend in the cathedral church, value together 25 marks with cure or 18 without, in the common or several gift of the bishop and chapter of Kilmacduagh; with dispensation as above on account of his archdeaconry, which has cure and is a dignity, not major after the pontifical.

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of Noli (*Naulen.*) and Kilfenora and the dean of Kilmacduagh. (*De mandato.*)

1395.

18 Kal. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 271.)

To Nollan Omundh, priest, of the diocese of Clogher. Reservation, on petition also of Arthur, bishop of Clogher, whose chaplain he is, of a benefice, not a canonry and prebend in the cathedral church, value 25 marks with cure of souls or 18 without, in the gift of the bishop for the time being.

Concurrent mandate to the dean of Clogher, Richard Jong, canon of Lincoln, and the official of Clogher.

1396.

7 Id. Jan.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 279d.)

To the prior of Wyksop, in the diocese of York. Mandate to reserve to John Thorp, perpetual vicar of Dryngley, in the diocese of York, priest, if found fit after the usual examination in Latin, a benefice value 60 marks with cure of souls or 18 without, in the common or several gift of the abbot and convent of St. Mary's without the walls, York.

1395.

4 Non. Dec.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 280d.)

To John Jordan, clerk, of the diocese of Dublin. Reservation of a benefice, not a canonry and prebend in the cathedral church, value 25 marks with cure of souls or 18 without, in the gift of the archbishop of Dublin.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Tuy, the abbot of St. Mary's, Dublin, and the official of Meath. (*Pro Deo.*)

## LATERAN REGESTA, VOL. XLIII.

1396.

DE EXHIBITIS.

15 Kal. Feb.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 9.)

To Master Henry Westerholt, papal chaplain and auditor of causes of the apostolic palace. Mandate to collate and assign to John Rede, canon of Limerick, the archdeaconry of Cork, value 10 marks. It was formerly set forth to the present pope on John's behalf that a cause arose between himself and the late Robert Roche, priest, concerning the said archdeaconry, provision of which (being then void by reason that Robert, who held the perpetual vicarage of Kynsale, obtained collation of and unduly held therewith the said archdeaconry, which has cure of souls, against John XXII's constitution *Execrabilis*, and without obtaining dispensation) was by papal authority ordered to be made to him, which mandate of provision Robert prevented from taking effect. Urban VI at John's instance committed the cause, although not lawfully devolved to the Roman court, to an auditor named, and the present pope successively to two others named, and then to the above Master Henry, whilst the cause was pending before whom Robert died in possession. The pope ordered the auditor to surrogate John to Robert's right, if any, at the time of his death, to admit him to possession of the archdeaconry, and to collate and assign it to him. John's recent petition contained that afterwards the auditor admonished William Gulton, priest, of the diocese of Dublin, then at the Roman court, who had meanwhile claimed and seized (*apprehenderat*) possession of the archdeaconry, to resign it to John, which was done. The pope hereby ratifies this resignation and orders as above; notwithstanding that John holds the canonry and prebend of Donoghmore (*de dewanghmar*) in Limerick, of which he has been despoiled, and is litigating in the apostolic palace about the canonry and prebend of Regale in Cashel, value altogether 12 marks; has recently had provision made to him of the deanery of Waterford, a dignity value 20 marks, under the present pope's late letters of provision of a canonry thereof, with expectation of a prebend and dignity, *personatus*, or office; and has lately had provision from the pope of canonries of Ferns and Lismore, with expectation of prebends, and of the parish church, then void, of Crissellow, in the diocese of Lincoln, possession of which he has not yet got, and which upon obtaining the said deanery he is bound to resign. Upon getting possession of the said deanery John is also, as he has offered, to resign the archdeaconry, if meanwhile he obtain possession of it. (*Pro Deo.*)

3 Id. May.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 47.)

To Master Paul de Dugnano (*sic*), papal chaplain and auditor. Mandate to surrogate John Leuesham, priest, of the diocese of York, to whatever right to the church of Brompton in Pykering Lith was possessed by Walter Cook, clerk, of the diocese of Lichfield, at the time of his resignation, as below, of such right; and to collate and assign to him the said church, value



1396.

80 marks. It was lately set forth to the pope on Cook's behalf that a cause arose lately between Leuesham and the late Richard Carleton, priest, about the said church, papal provision of which, on the death of Richard Thoern, was made to Carleton, which provision Leuesham opposed; that the cause was committed by the present pope, at Carleton's instance, to the above Master Paul; and that while the cause was pending Carleton died [as above, Reg. Lat. xxvii. f. 18d.]. The pope ordered the auditor [Reg. xxx. f. 25] to surrogate Cook to Carleton's right. The recent petition of Leuesham contained that upon the said voidance by the death of Thoern (*sic* here), who was a papal chaplain, the Gilbertine prior and convent of Malton, to whom the presentation anciently belongs, presented him to Thomas, archbishop of York, who instituted him; and it added that Cook has been surrogated by the auditor to the said right, and has resigned it back to him at the apostolic see.

## DE DIVERSIS FORMIS.

2 Non. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 147.)

To Robert, sometime bishop of Chichester, archbishop elect of York. Sending by Henry Amerton, rector of Lockyngton in the diocese of York, the *pallium* asked for by Francis, cardinal priest of St. Susanna's, who holds a canonry and prebend in the archbishop's church, to be assigned to the archbishop by the archbishop of Dublin and the bishop of Salisbury, who are to receive his oath of fealty in the name of the pope and the Roman church, according to the form enclosed.

7 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 175.)

To John Milner of Horseley, clerk, of the diocese of Lichfield. Dispensation to him, now in his sixteenth year, to hold on reaching his eighteenth year two benefices with cure of souls or otherwise incompatible, even if they be dignities, major after the pontifical or principal and united respectively, *personatus*, administrations or offices, in metropolitan, cathedral, or collegiate churches, and be elective, and to exchange them as often as he please for two similar or dissimilar, even incompatible, benefices. (*De mandato.*)

14 Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 176.)

To William Brynkelowe, rector of Mancestre, in the diocese of Lichfield. Dispensation to him, who is priest, and holds a canonry and prebend of the free royal chapel in (*sic*) St. Martin's-le-Grand, London, value together with Mancestre 60 marks, to hold for life one other benefice incompatible with the said parish church, even if it be an elective dignity, major after the pontifical or principal respectively, *personatus*, or office, with or without cure, in a metropolitan, cathedral, or collegiate church, and to exchange it and his parish church as often as he please for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices. (*De mandato.*)

6 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 188.)

To William Spaldewick (cancelled. In margin is *Spa'dewyk*. *Correctum de mandato, N. de Ben[even]to*), rector of Eltesey (similarly cancelled and corrected in margin to Eltesle), in the



1396.

diocese of Ely. Dispensation, at the petition also of king Richard, to him, who holds the said church, value 60 marks, to hold for life one other benefice with cure, even if it be an elective dignity, major after the pontifical in a metropolitan or cathedral, or principal in a collegiate church, *personatus* or office, and to exchange it and (*vel*) his said church as often as he please for similar or dissimilar benefices.

*Ibid.*  
(f. 188d.)

To William Rede, rector of Marteley, in the diocese of Worcester (corrected in the margin, as above, from Lincoln). The like dispensation, at the petition also of king Richard, to him, who holds the said church, value 65 marks.

## 8 BONIFACE IX.

1397.

Kal. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 190.)

Relaxation of three years and three *quadrage*ne of enjoined penance to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year and the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week; and of a hundred days to those who, during the said octaves and six days, visit and give alms for the conservation of the chapel of St. Mary the Virgin, Pipewell (*in Pypwellis*), in the diocese of Lincoln. The pope wills that all oblations thus arising shall be wholly converted to the conservation and fabric, and to the repair of ornaments. [This and the letter which immediately follows in the Register are almost the only two in the volume which are dated *anno octavo*. They ought probably to have been cancelled, like that on f. 198 below.]

## 7 BONIFACE IX.

1396.

3 Non. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 196.)

The like for ten years (without the oblations clause) for the chapel of St. Blide in the vale (*valle*) of the cemetery of the parish church of Martham, in the diocese of Norwich.

## 8 BONIFACE IX.

1397.

10 Kal. April.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 198.)

Dispensation, at the recent petition of John, duke of Lancaster, to the dean and each of his successors, of the collegiate church, Leicester—founded by duke Henry for thirteen secular canons, one of them being dean, and as many perpetual vicars—to hold with the deanery, which is a principal dignity in the said church, one other benefice with cure or otherwise incompatible, even if it be an elective dignity, with cure, major after the pontifical in a cathedral or principal in a collegiate church, *personatus* or office, and to exchange such benefice as often as he please for a similar or dissimilar benefice. [Cancelled with strokes, and in margin: *Cancellata quia alibi registrata est de anno octavo, N. de Ben[even]to.*]

1396.

6 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 201.)

To Thomas Jokflete, rector of Fenny Stanton, in the diocese of Lincoln. (*Sennstanton Elien. dioc.* of the text is cancelled, and in margin is: *Fenistanton Lincolnien. Correctum*, etc. as above.) Dispensation, for life, as above, f. 188, at the petition also of king Richard, to him, who holds the said church, value 180 marks.

14 Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 226.)

Relaxation of seven years and seven *quadrages* of enjoined penance to penitents who on the Nativity of St. Mary, and on the feasts of St. Anne and St. Andrew, visit and give alms for the conservation of the chapel of St. Mary and St. Anne situated by (*juxta*) the church of St. Andrew, Wykford, a suburb of Lincoln.

5 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 231.)

To Roger Wylle, perpetual vicar of Myddelton, *alias* Mylton in the diocese of Exeter. Indult for seven years to study and lecture (*audire et legere*) in civil law, notwithstanding that he holds the said vicarage and is in priest's orders, and notwithstanding the constitution of Honorius III. and any other constitutions. [*See Reg. xli. f. 317d.*]

Kal. Sept.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 232d.)

Ratification and confirmation of the marriage contracted by John, duke of Lancaster, and Catherine de Swynforde, damsel, of the diocese of Lincoln, with dispensation to remain therein, offspring past and future being declared legitimate. Their petition contained that formerly, after the death of his wife Constance, duke John and Catherine contracted and consummated marriage (not being ignorant that John had been godfather to a daughter of Catherine by another husband, and that afterwards, while Constance was still alive, he had committed adultery with the said Catherine, an unmarried woman, and had offspring by her); and that they considered such marriage to be lawful, inasmuch as, the said impediment of compaternity not being notorious but private (*occulto*), their orator to the apostolic see had taken back to them from the pope a letter of credence (*quoddam breve credentiale*) marked (*signatum*) by the pope's hand, and related to them that, as was also contained in the letter itself, the pope had given his *viva voce* consent. They now doubt lest, the said impediment having been afterwards divulged and apostolic letters on the subject of such consent not being forthcoming, their marriage may not be impugned, divorce follow, and grave scandals arise. (*De mandato.*)

6 Id. Aug.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 232d.)

Relaxation of five years and five *quadrages* to penitents who on the principal feasts of the year and that of the dedication, the octaves of certain of them, and the six days of Whitsun week; and of a hundred days to those who during the said octaves and six days, visit and give alms for the conservation of the high altar of the church of St. Thomas the Martyr, Glassey in Cornwall, in the diocese of Exeter.

14 Kal. June.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 232.)

To John de Ikelyngton, rector of Briddeport, in the diocese of Salisbury. Dispensation to him, who is a member of the household of king Richard and holds Briddeport, value 50

23871.

M M



1396.

marks, to hold for three years one other incompatible benefice, even if it be an elective dignity, major in a metropolitan or cathedral, or principal in a collegiate church, *personatus* or office with cure, and to exchange both for two similar or dissimilar benefices.

6 Kal. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 254.)

To Geoffrey Davenport, rector of Brereton, in the diocese of Lichfield. Indult to him, who holds Brereton, value 30 marks, to hold for life two benefices with cure or otherwise incompatible, even if one of them be a perpetual vicarage, or a parish church, or an elective dignity, major or principal respectively, *personatus* or office with or without cure, in a metropolitan, cathedral, or collegiate church, and to exchange them as often as seems good to him for two similar or dissimilar incompatible benefices.

14 Kal. Oct.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 258.)

To Malachy O'Kellayg, clerk, of the diocese of Clonfert. Extension of dispensation as the son of a deacon and an unmarried woman related in the third degree of kindred—to be ordained and hold a benefice even with cure, under which he has received the tonsure only—so that he, who is a student of canon and civil law, may be promoted to all dignities, *personatus* and offices, even if episcopal or archiepiscopal, and elective. His illegitimacy need not be mentioned in future graces.

6 Id. Nov.  
St. Peter's, Rome.  
(f. 278d.)

To Walter Medforde, chancellor of Chichester. Dispensation, at the petition also of king Richard, to him (who is in his twenty-second year, holds besides his chancellorship a canonry and prebend of St. Martin in the free royal chapel, London, and the first sinecure portion of the parish church of Bisse in the diocese of London, value altogether 125 marks, and has also had dispensation to hold, below his twenty-fourth year, a benefice with or without cure, even if a dignity with cure in a cathedral church) to hold for life, together with his chancellorship, which is a dignity with cure, one other benefice with cure, even if it be an elective dignity, major in a metropolitan or cathedral, or principal in a collegiate church, *personatus* or office, and to exchange one or both as often as he please for similar or dissimilar benefices.



## INDEX OF PERSONS AND PLACES.

## A

- Abbeville, John, clerk, 127.  
 Abbirnithy. *See* Abernethy.  
 Abbot, John, priest, 492.  
 ..... Thomas, priest, 463.  
 Abbotsbury [co. Dorset], abbot and convent of, 342.  
 ..... church of, 342.  
 Aber, David, notary, 358.  
 ..... Lewis ap Howel of, 192.  
 Aberdeen, 34, 177, 188.  
 ..... archdeacon of. *See* Barber.  
 ..... bishop of, 150, 176.  
 ..... *See* Chen Kinnismund; Tinningham.  
 ..... bishop, dean, and chapter of, 240.  
 ..... Edward, bishop of, 34.  
 ..... canon of, 73, 195, 222, 225, 240.  
 ..... ? precentor, chanterhip of, 182.  
 ..... dean of, 71, 73.  
 ..... *See* Tinningham.  
 ..... St. Mary's Cathedral, 225.  
 Abergwili, Abergwyly [co. Carmarthen], canons of, 33, 47, 87, 343, 344, 354, 381, 405, 417, 419, 421, 427, 443, 467, 511.  
 Aberkordor, John, vicar of Aberdeen, 188.  
 Abermo. *See* Barmouth.  
 Abernethy, Abernethi, Abbirnithy [co. Perth], collegiate church of, 214, 215.  
 Abernyte, Abirnyte [co. Perth], 199, 200.  
 Abet, Richard, Carthusian, 422.  
 Abingdon [co. Berks], abbot of, 361, 406.  
 Abirnyte. *See* Abernyte.  
 Abnale, Agnes, 341.  
 ..... Nicholas, 341.  
 Abrahe, Nicholas, monk, 37.  
 Abyrbrach, John de, chancellor of Ross, 84.  
 Achaduanbrad, belonging to St. Mary's Trim, 211.  
 Acheydonald [co. Aberdeen], 240.  
 Achoury, bishop of, 245.  
 ..... *See* Andrew.  
 ..... Simon, bishop of, 457.  
 ..... bishop and archdeacon of, 427.  
 ..... official of, 530.  
 Ackemore, Thomas, 46.  
 Acon. *See* Aton.  
 Acton, John de, abbot of Bordesley, 80.  
 Adam, John, notary, 360.  
 Addington, Adygton [co. Bucks], 400.  
 Ada, Edmund, canon, 531.  
 ..... John, 400.  
 Adestoke. *See* Adstock.  
 Adorno, Gabriel, doge of Genoa, 8.  
 Adria [Rovigo], bishop of, 536.  
 Adrian IV., 34.  
 Adstock, Adestoke [co. Bucks], 400.  
 Adygton. *See* Addington.  
 Aestebury. *See* Astbury.  
 Affon, Robert de, donsel, 126.  
 Africa, 138.  
 Agas, Agasse, Robert, priest, 290, 494.  
 Agen, administrator of. *See* Salgia.  
 Aghadoo, archdeacon of, 529, 530.  
 ..... *See* Ossullewayn.  
 Aghe. *See* Saltagh.  
 Aghton, John, Friar Preacher, 309.  
 Agout, Agoth, Raymond de, knight, 185.  
 Agrifolio. *See* Aigrefeuille.  
 Agud. *See* Hawkwood.  
 Aigrefeuille, Agrifolio, Aymar de, marshal of the Roman court, 15, 20, 23, 119.  
 ..... Faydit de, bishop of Rodex, 4-6, 16, 17, 24.  
 ..... John de, donsel, lord of Gramat, of the household of Urban V., 20, 21, 23, 27.  
 Ainkelan, William de, prior of the Augustinian Friars, London, 42, 43.  
 Aire [Landes], bishop of. *See* Waldby Usk.  
 ..... chapter, clergy, and vassals of, 382.  
 Aire, Ayer, river [co. York], 392.  
 Akwelif. *See* Aycliffe.  
 Alamannus, of Florence, 281, 282.  
 Albano, bishop of. *See* Cardinals.  
 Alberti, Stephen, 2.  
 ..... merchants of Florence, 10, 11, 18, 29, 99, 100, 104, 107, 110, 112, 117, 121, 130, 131, 137, 149-152, 159, 292.  
 Albertis, Bernard de, society of, 268.  
 ..... Gerard de, of Florence, 351.  
 ..... Nerotius de, 292.

Albertis—*cont.*

- ....., Nerotius Bernardi de. *See* Bernardi.  
 ..... , Thomas Nicolai de, 6, 7.  
 Alberton, Thomas de, lord of Langgeberg, 54.  
 Albiac, Laurence de, bishop of Tulle, 12.  
 Albone, Simon, canon, 495.  
 Albornos, Gometius Garsie de, knight, 22.  
 Albornoz, Alvarus de, knight, 204.  
 ..... , Giles, cardinal bishop of Sabina, legate of Urban V. in Italy. *See* Cardinal bishops.  
 Albret, Lebreto, Bernard d', 132.  
 Aldeburgh, William de, knight, 76.  
 ..... , Elizabeth his wife, 76.  
 Aldeby, Audeby [co. Norfolk], 519.  
 Aldefeld, John de, notary, 209, 217, 218.  
 Aldegeris, Gerard de, 267, 268.  
 Alden [co. Aberdeen], lord of the barony of. *See* Keth.  
 Aldenham [co. Herts], 430.  
 Aldestownemore. *See* Alston Moor.  
 Aldham, Alice de, 487.  
 Aldingham in Furneys [co. Lancaster], 73.  
 Aldobrandini, Luke, merchant of Florence, 103, 149.  
 Aldrethorp, Laurence, canon, 494.  
 Alexander III., pope, 90.  
 ..... IV., 522.  
 ..... , indult of, 40.  
 ..... , letter to the prior and convent of Norwich, 518.  
 Alexander, king of Scotland, 34.  
 Alexandria [Egypt], 25.  
 Aleyn, John, archdeacon of Suffolk, 71.  
 ..... , Thomas, priest, 58.  
 ..... , *alias* Stapulhuyst, Roger, Augustinian canon, 312.  
 Aleystonia. *See* Aylesbury.  
 Alfforton, Robert, Carmelite, 300.  
 Alfonsi, Aymar, knight, 138.  
 Algarkirk [co. Lincoln], 505.  
 Algarve, 301, 367.  
 Alhart, John, priest, 477.  
 Alis. *See* Hales.  
 Aller, Alre, King's Aller [co. Somerset], 189, 194.  
 Alleslee, Agnes, 497.  
 Allesley, Allyslye [co. Warwick], 307.  
 Allington, Aylington [co. Lincoln], 376.  
 Almain, nuncio to, 300.  
 Alman, William, 45.  
 Alnewyk, Alan de, 35.  
 ... .., Matilda his wife, 35.  
 Alnwick, Alnewik, Alnwyk [co. Northumberland], 535.  
 ..... , abbot of, 45.  
 Alre. *See* Aller.  
 Alston Moor, Aldeston, Aldestownemore [co. Cumberland], 530, 531.  
 Altenburgh. *See* Attleburgh.  
 Altham, Richard, papal notary, 320.  
 Alton, Pancras Aulton [co. Dorset], prebend of Salisbury, 63.  
 Alton, Aulton [co. Hants], 184.  
 Alvah, Alveth [co. Banff], 225.  
 Alvechurch [co. Worcester], 329.  
 Alwinton [co. Northumberland], 214.  
 Alwold, Aswold, William, clerk, 435.  
 Alynton, *alias* de London, Nicholas, prior of Christ Church, London, 48.  
 Alyrthorpe, John de, vicar, 204.  
 Amable, Isabella, 441.  
 Amadeus VII, count of Savoy, 5, 9, 106, 114, 121-124, 126, 128.  
 Ambresbury. *See* Amesbury.  
 Ambrevilla, Thomas de, papal chaplain and auditor, 364, 446.  
 Ambrosden, Ambrison [co. Oxford], 381.  
 Amedey, William, provost of the church of Nice, 18.  
 Ameney, Nicholas, abbot of Cirencester, 518.  
 Amerton, Henry, rector, 543.  
 Amesbury, Ambresbury [co. Wilts], Sibyl, prioress of, 539.  
 Amiens, bishop of. *See* Cardinals John de la Grange, bishop of Tusculum.  
 Ampleforth, Ampilford [co. York], prebend of, in York, 381.  
 Amposta [Spain], castellan of, 141, 142.  
 Amuco, David de, 177.  
 Amyas, John de, Augustinian canon, 275.  
 Anagni, Thomas, bishop of, 301.  
 Ancona [Marche], 23, 24.  
 ..... , citizen of, 313.  
 Anderby [co. Lincoln], 321.  
 Andree, Fiducius, of Florence, 29.  
 ..... , Pacchius, merchant of Florence, 112.  
 ..... , Talentus, merchant of Florence, 98, 103, 112, 151.  
 Andreu, John, Augustinian canon, 307.  
 Andrew, Thomas, vicar, 414.  
 ..... , William, Friar Preacher, bishop of Achonry, 194.  
 Angelini, Peter, 226.  
 Angelus [de Spoleto], minister-general of the Friars Minors, 256.  
 Angers [Maine et Loire], 55.  
 ..... , bishop of, 250.  
 ..... , monastery of St. Nicholas, 537.  
 Angle, Guichard d', marshal of Aquitaine, 94.  
 Anglesey [co. Cambridge], prior of, 509, 519.  
 ..... [Wales], archdeacon of. *See* Haverbergh; Howel.  
 Anglia, Roger de, Friar Minor, 431.



- Anglona [Basilicata], bishop of, 504, 514.  
 Angoriaco, Gondomarius de, canon of St. Anthony's, Vienne, 254.  
 Angus, earl of. *See* Umfraville.  
 ..... Margaret, countess of. *See* Stewart.  
 Angusia, John de, monk of Lindores, 248.  
 Anichinus, Aniquin. *See* Bongardo.  
 Anjou, duke of. *See* Lewis.  
 Annadown [co. Galway], abbot of Cella Parva in, 414.  
 ..... abbey of *Pertu Patrum* in, 375.  
 ..... bishop of. *See* Trillowa.  
 ..... chapter of, 479.  
 Annandale [co. Dumfries], lord of, 247.  
 Anne, queen, wife of Richard II., 379, 397, 398, 412, 445.  
 Anse-sur-Saône [Rhône], 17.  
 Antiberaldus (*sic*), count of Clermont. *See* Auvergne, Béraud II. of.  
 Antioch, patriarch of. *See* Salgis.  
 Any, Hanny [co. Limerick], preceptory of, 15, 52, 86.  
 Apecher, Raymund d', donsel, 144, 145.  
 ..... [Lozère], Warin, lord of, 144, 145.  
 Ap Adam, etc. *See* under *Christian Names*.  
 Apelderham, Richard (of Tangmere), canon of Chichester, 165, 173.  
 Apley, Appelley [par. Wellington, co. Salop], 44, 52.  
 Appelhy, John, vicar, 479.  
 ..... John de, dean of London, 61, 74, 129, 130, 375.  
 Appelley. *See* Apley.  
 Appilton, Robert de, notary, 359.  
 Aquileia, diocese of, 103.  
 Aquitaine, 5, 6, 14, 15, 28, 147, 254, 302, 303, 305.  
 ..... chancellor of. *See* Harewell.  
 ..... collector in. *See* Viridario.  
 ..... constable of. *See* Chandos.  
 ..... duchy of, 1.  
 ..... prince of. *See* Edward.  
 ..... hospitallers in, 4.  
 ..... marshal of. *See* Angle.  
 ..... prior of the hospital of. *See* Nantolio.  
 ..... seneschal of. *See* Felton.  
 ..... students of, at Toulouse, 24.  
 Aragon, 53.  
 ..... king and queen of. *See* Peter and Eleanor.  
 ..... nuncio in, 413.  
 Arberterii, Richard, seneschal of Limoges, 93.  
 Arboisius, Philip, bishop of Tournay, 19.  
 Arbory, St. Columba [I. of M.], 75, 186.  
 Arbroath, Abberothoch, Aberbrothoch [co. Forfar], William, abbot of, 90.  
 ..... abbot and convent of, 177, 188.  
 Archer, John, canon, 476.  
 ..... Robert, layman, 486.  
 Arches, dean of, 463.  
 ..... official of the court of, 317, 329-331.  
 Ardagh, bishop of. *See* O'Fraic; Mac Brady.  
 ..... bishop, dean, and chapter of, 513.  
 ..... canon of, 470, 508.  
 Ardene, William de, 65.  
 Ardern, Hugh de, 432.  
 ..... Cicely, his wife, 432.  
 Arderne, Henry de, knight, 131.  
 ..... John de, 68.  
 ..... John de, Augustinian Friar of London, 43.  
 ..... William de, 6.  
 ..... *See* Ardene.  
 Ardert, archdeacon of, 531.  
 ..... *See* Valle; Yeonchur.  
 ..... archdeacon and chancellor of, 540.  
 ..... bishop of, 541.  
 ..... *See* Valle.  
 ..... bishop, dean, and archdeacon of, 408.  
 ..... bishop and chapter of, 540.  
 ..... bishop and treasurer of, 73.  
 ..... canon of, 58.  
 ..... chancellor of. *See* O'Connor; O'Feely.  
 ..... collector in (the diocese of), 156.  
 ..... precentor of, 172.  
 ..... treasurer of, 64.  
 Ardahan, Ardrathyn [co. Galway], 471.  
 Ardsley, Richard de, Cistercian, 302.  
 Aretio, Blaise de, 137.  
 Arezzo, bishop of, 126.  
 Argiri. *See* Erghum.  
 Argyle, bishop of, 56, 183, 186.  
 Argyll (Lismore), bishop of, 101.  
 Arlam, John, serjeant-at-arms, 592.  
 Arles, archbishop of. *See* (Anti-)cardinal-priests, SS. Nereus and Achilleus.  
 ..... diocese of, 103.  
 Arlingham, Erlingam [co. Gloucester], 534.  
 Armagh, archbishop of, 336, 480, 504, 513, 521, 528.  
 ..... *See* Sweetman; O'Colman; Colton.  
 ..... archbishop, dean, and chapter of, 469.  
 ..... archdeacon of, 345.  
 ..... city of, 206.  
 ..... dean of, 206, 428.  
 ..... *See* O'erry; O'ratghilla.  
 ..... official of, 513.  
 ..... abbot of SS. Peter and Paul, 428, 538.  
 ..... *See* Oluchan.  
 ..... canon of, 524.  
 Armagnac, John I., count of, 22, 115.  
 Armistoun, Armistoun [co. Northampton], hospital of, 456.  
 Armstrong, Gilbert, 224.



- Arnholte, John de, Friar Preacher, 280.  
 Arnulfi, Peter, lord of Sigoyer, 10.  
 Arran, Aran, island of [co. Bute], St. Mary and St. Brigid, 179.  
 ....., lord of. *See* Menteith.  
 Arras, bishop of. *See* Dainville.  
 Artois, John d', count of Eu, 102.  
 Arundel [co. Sussex], prior of St. Nicholas, 46.  
 ....., *See* Messier.  
 ....., priory of, 239.  
 ....., Friars Preachers at, 352.  
 ....., rector and clerks of Holy Trinity, 464.  
 Arundel, countess of. *See* Beaumont; Mortimer.  
 ....., earl of. *See* Fitz-Alan.  
 ....., Edmund (Aymund) de, 27, 47.  
 ....., Sybyl his wife, 47.  
 Arundel, Arundelle, Arundellis, Thomas, son of Richard, earl of Arundel, archdeacon of Taunton, bishop of Ely, archbishop of York, archbishop of Canterbury, chancellor of Richard II., 129, 161, 177, 178, 187, 268, 273, 274, 288, 289, 294, 327, 334, 352, 353, 487.  
 Arundellis. *See* Arundel.  
 Aschebey, Robert, sub-prior of St. Andrew, Northampton, 454.  
 Ascheby, Thomas, donsel, 491.  
 ....., Alice his wife, 491.  
 Ascheton, William, priest, 436.  
 Aschton, Robert de, knight, 27.  
 Asciano, Guy de, knight, 267, 268.  
 Asfordby, Thomas, 486.  
 ....., Matilda his relict, 486.  
 Ash, Asshe [co. Kent], 63.  
 Ashby, Castle [co. Northampton], 8, 9  
 ....., Folville [co. Leicester], 523.  
 Ash Shield, Scell, parish of Stanhope, *q.v.*  
 Ashstead, Asschestode [co. Surrey], 332.  
 Ashwater, Essewater [co. Devon], 42, 225.  
 Ashwell, diocese of Lincoln [co. Rutland, or Herts], chapel of Holy Trinity in, 76, 78.  
 Askeby, William de, archdeacon of Northampton, 72, 81.  
 Askobi, William, de, 179.  
 Aslacby, Thomas de, clerk, 415.  
 Assche, John, layman, 482.  
 Asschestode. *See* Ashtead.  
 Asschewell, William, priest, 488.  
 Assewelle, Nicholas, priest, 302.  
 Asshe, William, donsel, 490.  
 ....., Margery his wife, 490.  
 Assheton, Robert de, knight, 221.  
 ....., Isabella wife of, 221.  
 Assisi, St. Mary of the Angels, 349, 350.  
 Astbury, Aestebury [co. Chester], 345, 419, 421, 532, 533.  
 Astbury, Hugh, notary, 503.  
 Astley, John, Carmelite, 288.  
 Aston [co. Warwick], 527.  
 Aston-on-Trent [co. Derby], 532, 533.  
 Aston, John de, vicar, 473.  
 ....., Thomas de, canon of Wells, rector of Warboys, chaplain of Simon, cardinal of St. Sixtus, 189, 194.  
 ....., archdeacon of Stowe, 506.  
 ....., rector of St. James's, Garlick Hythe, 40.  
 ....., Thomas, rector, 352.  
 ....., William, monk, 80.  
 Astone, Thomas de, rector, 31.  
 Aston-Rowant, Rowland, Ruhant [co. Oxford], 79, 166.  
 Aswold. *See* Alwold.  
 Athassel, Athissell, Athescyl [co. Tipperary] priory of, 86.  
 Athecote, William, vicar, 430.  
 Athenassey, Athenedisse [co. Limerick], 458.  
 Atherston, Thomas, rector, 430, 431.  
 Athlacca, Athlacach [co. Limerick], 471.  
 Athlone [co. Roscommon], prior of, St. Peter's, 417.  
 Athrum, Elias, abbot of St. Mary's. *See* Trim.  
 Aton, Acon, Robert, 482.  
 ....., Joan his wife, 482.  
 Atte Cherche, Atte Forde. *See* Cherche, Forde, etc.  
 Attelburgh, William, Wotis de, clerk, 192.  
 Attetruthe, Attecruche, Thomas, vicar, 527.  
 Attewell, John, vicar, 413.  
 Attilburgh, John, prior of Bermondsey, 454.  
 Attleburgh, Altenburgh [co. Norfolk], 68.  
 Atwalle, John, rector, 314.  
 Aubert, Arnold (Arnaud), archbishop of Auch, chamberlain of Urban V., 216, 26.  
 Aubevyle, John, 96.  
 Auch [Gers], archbishop of, 481, 538.  
 ....., *See* Aubert.  
 Auckland, Aukeland [co. Durham], canon and prebendary of, 41, 185, 337, 344, 418, 420, 472.  
 ....., dean of, 35.  
 ....., prebend of Bires in, 33.  
 Audeby. *See* Aldeby.  
 Audeley, James de, knight, 7.  
 Audenete, John, apostate monk of Hayles, 44.  
 Audley, Audele [co. Stafford], church of, 175.  
 Aughtim, Catdruym Omany [co. Galway], monastery of St. Catherine, 236, 237.  
 Augsburg, bishop of. *See* Schadland.  
 Augustini, John, priest, 496.  
 Aukeland, Robert de, vicar of Hartburn, rural dean of Newcastle, 45, 51.  
 Aukeland. *See* Auckland.  
 Aulani, Duncan son of Walter, donsel, 186.  
 ....., Elena his wife, 186.  
 Aumenet, William, notary, 359.  
 Aumery, John de, donsel, 205.

- Aune, Anne, John de, Augustinian canon, 283.  
 Aure. *See* Awre.  
 Auris [Doria], Hilary de, knight, 308.  
 Auvergne, 16, 256.  
 Auvergne, Bérard II., dauphin of, and Count of Clermont, hostage in England, 2, 5, 7, 18.  
 Auximo, Nicolaus de, papal notary and secretary, 100, 103, 110, 111, 113, 121, 130, 137.  
 Avalterre [Brabant], preceptor of. *See* Sancto Trudone.  
 Averey, John, canon, 492.  
 Avignon, dean of St. Agricolus, 23, 69, 168, 173, 187, 197, 255, 370.  
 ..... St. Peter's, 34.  
 ..... congregation of Hospitallers at, 131, 140.  
 ..... Masters of theology at, 198.  
 ..... official of, 102, 183.  
 ..... R. Posseswick of, 381.  
 ..... letters published at, 107.  
 ..... papal camera at, 159.  
 ..... papal treasurer at, 158.  
 ..... provost of, 247.  
 ..... university of, 237.  
 Avis [Portugal], master of the Calatrava house of. *See* John I.  
 Avon, river [co. Warwick], 77.  
 Awenel, Bricellus, 73.  
 Awre, Aure [co. Gloucester], 86.  
 Axholm, Morholm [co. Lincoln], 537.  
 Aycliffe, Akwelliffe [co. Durham], 43.  
 Ayer. *See* Aire.  
 Ayer, Robert, notary, 360.  
 Aylesheri, Hugh de, 79.  
 Aylesbury, Alestonia [co. Bucks], prebend of, in Lincoln, 335, 482.  
 Aylington. *See* Allington.  
 Ayscharget, William, Cistercian, 303.

## B

- Baben[hull?], John, canon, 383.  
 Babinglee, Babyngie, John de, canon of Lanchester, 72, 135.  
 ..... John de, rector, 269.  
 Bach, Alexander, bishop of St. Asaph, 291, 451.  
 ..... Llewelyn, priest, 387.  
 Bacheier, William, rector, papal chaplain, 292, 329.  
 Backer, William, Friar Preacher, 285.  
 Bacons, manor of [Dengey parish, co. Essex], 440.  
 Bacton, Baketon, Bakton [co. Norfolk], 436, 484.  
 Bacton, Walter, rector of Oundle, 164.  
 ..... *See* Baketon.  
 Badafol, Badefol, Seguin de, knight, 17.  
 Badajoz, bishop of, 329.  
 Baddesey, John, priest, 313.  
 Baddesley, Baldiale, Baldeale [co. Hants], 15.  
 ..... preceptor of Hospitallers at. *See* Haulis.  
 Baignaux, Gunther de, bishop of Le Mans, 65.  
 Bakechild. *See* Bapchild.  
 Baketon, Roger de, 46.  
 ..... Thomas, archdeacon of London, 306.  
 ..... Bacton, Walter de, 37, 164.  
 Bakton. *See* Bacton.  
 Balasaco, Galhardus de, 211.  
 Baldeloc, John, layman, 220.  
 Baldock, Walter de, prior of Launde, 464, 523.  
 Balhelvy, Balhelwi. *See* Balhelvie.  
 Balli, John, monk, 434.  
 Ballingadd, Ballagaddy, Balegale [co. Limerick], 471, 476.  
 Ballinskelligs. *See* St. Michael's Mount.  
 Ballyna[curra]. *See* Middleton [co. Cork].  
 Balornock, Barnalark [Springburn parish, co. Lanark], prebend of Glasgow, 83.  
 Balsall, Bastal [co. Warwick], 15.  
 ..... preceptor of. *See* Normantons.  
 Balscot, Alexander de, bishop of Meath, 348.  
 Balshale, alias Darker, William, Augustinian canon, 313.  
 Bampton, Rampton [co. Oxford], 224.  
 Banchory, Benchori [co. Aberdeen], prebend of, 226.  
 Banff, 34.  
 ..... land of Gallowhill, Galchull in, 90.  
 Banger, archdeacon of, 414.  
 ..... bishop of, 349.  
 ..... *See* Ringsted, Castro, Gilbert Swafham.  
 ..... canon of, 337, 414.  
 ..... dean and archdeacon of, 337.  
 ..... see of, 25.  
 ..... [co. Down], abbot of. *See* Kendy.  
 Bannebury, John, 529.  
 Bannyge, John, Augustinian canon, 283.  
 Bapchild, Bakechild [co. Kent], 397.  
 Bar, Alexander, bishop of Moray, 101.  
 Baramontius, of Marselles, 10.  
 Barbabianche, Peter, donsel, 483.  
 ..... Alice, his wife, 483.  
 Barber, John, archdeacon of Aberdeen, 254.  
 Barbur, John, layman, 35.  
 Barbyr, John, priest, 333.  
 Barde, Edmund, priest, 327.  
 Bardeney, Barnay [co. Lincoln], abbot of, 330, 424, 340.  
 Bardolf, William (lord) de, 127.  
 Bardsey, Kelly [co. Carnarvon], abbot of, 414.



- Baret, Barret, Andrew, canon, papal chaplain, and auditor, bishop of Llandaff, 335, 363, 364, 435, 446, 458, 469, 502, 539.  
 ..... David, chancellor of St. Davids, 45.  
 Barford, Berford [co. Warwick], 328.  
 Bari, archbishop of, 383, 385.  
 ..... See Urban VI.  
 Barking, Beyking [co. Suffolk], 63.  
 Barlings, Barlyng [co. Lincoln], abbot of, 428.  
 ..... George, abbot of, 463.  
 Barmouth, Abermo [co. Merioneth], 363.  
 Barnack, Bernak [co. Northants], 389.  
 Barnalark. See Balornock.  
 Barneburgh, Roger de, 181.  
 Barnefader, William, papal notary, 319.  
 Barnes, Bernes [co. Surrey], 478.  
 Barnet, John, bishop of Worcester, bishop of Bath and Wells, bishop of Ely, treasurer of Edward III., archdeacon of London, 3, 5, 6, 18, 24, 26, 27, 57, 81, 87, 89, 94, 173, 181, 204, 505.  
 ..... John de, 164, 169.  
 ..... official of Canterbury, 352.  
 Barningham, Bernyngham, Little [co. Norfolk], 373.  
 Barnstaple [co. Devon], archdeacon of, 502.  
 Barnwell, Bernwell [co. Cambridge], prior of, 317, 319, 361, 448, 509, 527, 539.  
 Baronis, Guillerms, papal secretary, 104, 106, 108, 111, 114, 119, 122, 128, 131.  
 Baroun, John, 488.  
 ..... Damia *alias* Cassandra his wife, 488.  
 Barow, John, Gilbertine canon, 296.  
 Barret, Thomas, bishop of Elphin, 246.  
 ..... See Baret.  
 Barri, Robert, layman, 81.  
 Barroso, Peter Gomez, bishop of Lisbon, nuncio of Urban V. to Edward III., 18, 19.  
 Barrow, Barow [co. Chester], 346, 417.  
 Barrowden, Berwedon, St. Peter's [co. Rutland], 39.  
 Bars. See Bays.  
 Barsham, John, priest, 485.  
 Barston, Berston [co. Warwick], 488.  
 Bartholi, Peter, merchant of Florence, 113.  
 Bartholomei, Barbara, 86.  
 ..... Helen, 86.  
 ..... Raynalducius, 86.  
 ..... Lipa his wife 86.  
 Bartholomew, archbishop of Bari. See Urban VI.  
 Bartholomew' [Richard de Barton (?)], vicar of St. Giles, Cripplegate, London, 380.  
 Barthorpe. See Burthorpe.  
 Barton-Bendish, Berton Byundich [co. Norfolk], 291, 485, 492, 498, 528.  
 Barton-on-Humber [co. Lincoln], 329.  
 Barton, Richard de. See Bartholemew.  
 Bartone, Robert, monk, 523.  
 Barwe. See Barrow.  
 Barwell, Barewell [co. Leicester], 76, 78.  
 Baschi [Umbria], 268.  
 Basingwerk, Basyngwerk [co. Flint], monk of, 312.  
 Basle, bishop of. See Vienne, Cordembeghe.  
 Bassan [dep. Hérault], 249.  
 Basset, Joan, baroness, 490.  
 ..... John, lord of Walyngton, 494.  
 ..... Felicia his wife, 494.  
 ..... John, priest, 485.  
 ..... Ralph, knight of Sapcote, 38.  
 ..... lord of Drayton, 27, 54.  
 Bassett [Ralph], lord de, 127.  
 Basingburne, Humphrey de, knight, 519.  
 ..... Mary relict of, 519.  
 Bastal. See Balsall.  
 Bastard, Robert, rector, 172.  
 Bate, Simon, canon of Wilton and Lincoln, 181.  
 Batelsham, John, Augustinian friar, 302.  
 Bateman, William, bishop of Norwich, 88.  
 Bath and Wells, bishop of, 336, 381, 540.  
 ..... See Barnet; Harewell.  
 ..... diocese of, 103.  
 Bath, bishop, prior and chapter of, 335.  
 Bathe, William de, rector, 172.  
 Battle [co. Sussex], abbot of. See Bello; Offynton.  
 ..... monk of, 68.  
 Baty, William, 85.  
 Baud. . . . See Bawdsey.  
 Baudeloo, Bodelo, abbot of. See Ghent.  
 Baunton, Walter de, 58.  
 Bawdsey, or Bawdeswell [co. Suffolk or Norfolk], 323.  
 Bayle, John, 484.  
 ..... Alice his wife, 484.  
 Bayonne, 114, 372.  
 Bays, Bars, Robert, vicar of Yeovil, 181, 212, 213, 216.  
 Baza [Gironde], bishop of. See Heremo.  
 Bear. See Bere.  
 Béarn, land of, 165.  
 Beaucaire, seneschal of, 127.  
 Beauchamp, Bellocampo, John de, knight (of Powick), envoy of Prince Edward to Urban V., 3, 31, 36.  
 ..... Elizabeth his wife, 31, 36.  
 ..... John de, scholar, 40.  
 ..... Philip de, 5, 59.  
 ..... archdeacon of Exeter, 80.  
 ..... Thomas de I., earl of Warwick, 2, 5, 9, 10, 19, 39.  
 ..... Thomas de II., earl of Warwick, 100, 126, 127, 132.  
 ..... William de, knight, 136.



- Beauchampe, John, donsel, 482.  
 ..... Margery his wife, 482.
- Beaufort - en - Vallée, Belloforti [Maine et Loire], William Roger II., count of, father of Gregory XI., 14, 15.  
 ..... Roger his son, 17, 96, 135, 136, 146.  
 ..... Nicholas his son, lord of Limeuil, 15, 128.  
 ..... William Roger III. his son. *See* Turenne.
- Beaulieu [co. Southants], abbot of. *See* Winchcombe.  
 ..... [dep. Corrèze], Guy, abbot, of, 4.
- Beaumont, monastery of. *See* Valenciennes.
- Beaumont, Boumont, Beaumont, Beaumont, Bellomonte, Eleanor, countess of Arundel, 38, 56.  
 ..... Henry de, Lord of Loughborough, 29.  
 ..... Thomas, donsel, 195.  
 ..... Thomelinus, marshal in Italy, 120, 124, 125, 136.
- Beaupeny, John, rector, 220.
- Beauvais, bishop of. *See* Dormans, John de.
- Hebington, William, abbot of St. Werburg's, Chester, 88, 451.
- Hec-Hellouin, Herlewine [Eure], abbey of, 412.  
 ..... William, abbot of, 80.
- Beccles, Bokles [co. Suffolk], 466.
- Becho, Edmund de la, archdeacon of Berkshire, 82.
- Beckenham, Bokenham [co. Kent], 341.
- Becket, St. Thomas, 36, 507.
- Beckingham, Bekingham in the Clay [co. Lincoln], 177.  
 ..... [co. Notts], prebend of, in Southwell, 480.
- Beeles, Robert, Benedictine, 288.
- Beddgelert, Beddkeiert [co. Carnarvon], 414.
- Hedford, archdeacon of, 66, 73, 86, 337, 374, 478, 527.  
 ..... *See* Stowe.
- Bedford bridge, chapel of St. Thomas the Martyr on, 162.
- Beele, Robert, prior of Mathersey, 487, 496.
- Beeleigh, Biley, Belagh, Bylegh [near Malden, co. Essex], Thomas [Cock], abbot of, 34, 384, 530.  
 ..... monastery of, 392.
- Boer Ferris, Byrferreys [co. Devon], 221.
- Beeston by Mileham [co. Norfolk], 332.
- Bekenham. *See* Beckenham.
- Bekensure. *See* Bicknacre.
- Beket, John, notary, 360.
- Beketon, John, esquire, 485, 492.  
 ..... Alice his wife, 485, 492.  
 ..... *See* Bacton.
- Bekingham, Bekyngham, Simon de, chancellor of York, 72, 73, 79, 80, 217, 218.  
 ..... Thomas, canon of Salisbury, and rector, 266, 270, 386, 419, 420.  
 ..... *See* Beckingham.
- Beleigh. *See* Beeleigh.
- Belers, William, Friar Preacher, 262.
- Belhelvie, Balhelwy [co. Aberdeen], prebend of 83, 226.
- Bellafayda, William de, donsel, 136.
- Belle or Holle, John, 422, 496.
- Bellers, Roger, vicar, 331.
- Bello, Robert de, abbot of Battle, 42.
- Bellocampo. *See* Beauchamp.
- Belloforti, Nicholas de, lord of Limeuil, 128.
- Belloforti. *See* Beaufort-en-Vallée.
- Bellomonte. *See* Beaumont.
- Belmesthorpe, Belmesthorp [co. Rutland], 421.
- Beltoft, John de, donsel, governor of the duchy of Spoleto, 264, 266-270.
- Belton [co. Lincoln], 637.
- Belton, John, Carmelite, 315.
- Belvero, Raynald de, 69.
- Bemanny, Joan, widow, 483.  
 ..... William, priest, 483.
- Benachtyn, Robert de, donsel, 255.  
 ..... Egidia his wife, 255.
- Benchori. *See* Banchory.
- Bondel, Bowdel, John, papal chaplain, 291, 528.
- Benedict XII., 167, 183, 253.
- Benedict XIII., antipope, 295, 303.
- Beneger, Richard, 421, 422.
- Benet, Richard, priest, 439.
- Benavento, N. de, 313, 330, 335, 342.
- Benington, William de, 66.
- Bennington, Benington [co. Lincoln], 527.  
 ..... prior of, 527.
- Benyngton, Henry, priest, 497.  
 ..... John, canon, 418.  
 ..... William, citizen, 490.  
 ..... Alice his wife, 490.
- Beraldi, Arnold, 62.
- Béraud. *See* Auvergne.
- Bere, Bear, and Charminster, [co. Dorset], prebend of Salisbury, 368, 463.
- Béranger, abbot of Lézat, 122, 130.  
 ..... Berengarii, Raymond, master of the Hospitallers, 65, 135, 140, 142.
- Berford, John de, clerk, 378.  
 ..... *See* Barford.
- Berg, William II., duke of, 281.
- Bergeveney, William, friar, 371.
- Bergh, William, priest, 492, 497, 498.
- Berkeley, Maurice de, knight, 47.  
 ..... Isabella his wife, 47.
- Berking, John, canon of London, 175, 383, 384.

- Berks, archdeacon of. *See* Dalby; Beche; Cook; Cardinal priests, William, of St. Stephen's; Christopher, of St. Ciriac's and Andrew, of SS. Marcellinus and Peter.
- Bermondsey [co. Surrey], St. Saviour's, abbot of, 329.  
 ..... monk of, 286.  
 ..... prior of, 527.  
 ..... *See* Tenolio; Attilburgh.  
 ..... prior and convent of, 327, 390.
- Bernak. *See* Barnack.
- Bernard, bishop of Pampeluna. *See* Folcart.  
 ..... Thomas, citizen, 489.
- Bernardi, John, priest, 296, 478.  
 ..... rector, 511.  
 ..... Raymund, knight, envoy of prince Edward to Urban V., 13.
- Bernardi de Albertis, Nerotius, merchant of Florence, 110, 112, 121, 152, 159.
- Bernes. *See* Barnes.
- Bernewell, Bernwell. *See* Barnwell.
- Bernyngham. *See* Barningham.
- Berry, John, duke of, 92, 97, 113, 118, 126, 129, 138.
- Berston. *See* Barston.
- Berton-Byundich. *See* Barton-Bendish.
- Bertrand, cardinal of St. Prisca's. *See* Cardinals.
- Berwedon. *See* Barrowden.
- Berwick, mayor of, 325.
- Berwick-on-Tweed, Bridge of, Trinitarian friars at, 253.
- Berwick, North [co. Haddington], 249.  
 ..... Beatrice, prioress of, 212.  
 ..... abbess and convent of, 249.
- Berwyk, Roger, vicar, 406.
- Bery. *See* St. Edmunds.
- Besnez, James de, master of the Lazarists, 84.
- Beston. *See* Beeston.
- Bettele. *See* Butley.
- Beuerege, Roger, 464.  
 ..... Juliana his wife, 464.  
 ..... Gerborgia his wife, 465.
- Beumont. *See* Beaumont.
- Bevenok, Bouenok (Sevenoak), Thomas, 426.
- Beverache, John, priest, 339.
- Beverley [co. York], St. John's, 271.  
 ..... benefice of Belfaria or Berefellaria in, 328.  
 ..... canon of, 57, 72, 78, 85, 193, 269, 335, 343, 344, 368, 409, 420.  
 ..... prebend of St. Andrew's altar in, 369, 409.  
 ..... prebend of St. Martin in, 326, 368, 392, 412.  
 ..... chantry of St. Peter's in, 327.  
 ..... provost of, 368, 504.  
 ..... *See* Ravenser; Cardinals, Adam of Cecilia's, Thoresby, Spenser, Lymborg.  
 ..... St. Mary's Vicarage, 334.
- Beverley, Thomas, Augustinian canon, 290, 528.
- Bewmeys, Roger, Augustinian friar, 273.
- Bewseys, Alice, 486.
- Beyking. *See* Barking.
- Bicknacre Bekenucre [in Woodham Ferrers, co. Essex], Austin priory of, 67.  
 ..... canon of, 284.
- Bide, William, rector of St. Nicholas, Gildesford, 173.
- Bidyk, Richard, rector, 162.
- Biggleswade, Bikelesewade [co. Bedford], 378.
- Bikelesewade. *See* Biggleswade.
- Bikenacr. *See* Bicknacre.
- Bilchangre. *See* Birchanger.
- Bilingschell. *See* Billing Shields.
- Bilion, John, 203.  
 ..... Isabella his wife, 203.
- Bilknap, John, 46.
- Billing Shields, Bilingschell, parish of Stanhope, *q.v.*
- Billingborwe, Willingborwe, John, monk, 454.
- Bilney, Richard de, monk of Norwich, 525.
- Bilton [co. York], prebend of, in York, 353.
- Bilvelt, Hermann, papal chaplain, 388, 513, 514.
- Binbrooke, Bynbroke [co. Lincoln], 330.
- Birchanger, Bylchangre [co. Essex], a manor of, 440.
- Bireholt, Byrcholte [co. Kent], 377.
- Bires. *See* Byers.
- Birkin [co. York], 69.
- Birlingham, Herlingham [co. Worcester], 332.
- Birmingham, Richard de, archdeacon of Coventry, 65.
- Birstall, Byrstal [co. York], 493.
- Bishop Wearmouth, Warmuth, Wermow [co. Durham], 65, 375, 461, 468.
- Bishopsbourne, Byssopborne [co. Kent], 419, 421.
- Bisley, Bysele [co. Gloucester], 180, 181.
- Bisse. *See* Bushey.
- Bitton [co. Gloucester], 163.
- Blac, John, layman, 58.
- Blackewelle, Henry, Augustinian canon, 311.
- Blak, John, archpriest, 275.
- Blakeman, John, rector, 348.
- Blanche, Joan, daughter of John, 70.
- Blanchfieldstown, Blanchebuliston [co. Kilkenney], church of St. Nicholas, 41.
- Blaston [co. Leicester], 418.
- Blaykburn, John de, 51.
- Blebuyri, John, 181.
- Bleseworth. *See* Blisworth.
- Blisworth, Bleseworth [co. Northants], 192.
- Blithe. *See* Blyth.
- Blockley, William, priest, 483, 491.
- Bloddyn ap David, canon, 324.



- Blois, Charles of, duke of Brittany, 20.  
 ..... Joan of Penthièvre his wife,  
 20, 34.  
 Blonham. *See* Blunham.  
 Blont *alias* Whyte, Philip, 32.  
 Blounte, Blont, Thomas, knight, 495.  
 ..... Joan his wife, 495.  
 ..... Walter, knight, 136, 495, 498, 499.  
 ..... Sancha his wife, 495, 498, 499.  
 Blundele, Robert de, 46.  
 Blundeston [co. Suffolk], 203.  
 Blunham, Blonham [co. Bedford], 466.  
 Bluntisham [co. Hunt.], 214.  
 Blyclynge, William, citizen, 485.  
 Blyth, Blithe, Blize, William, William de,  
 archdeacon of Norfolk, 65, 196.  
 Blyton, Simon, abbot of Colchester, 35.  
 Boarstall, Burstall [co. Bucks], 406.  
 Bocheby, John, rector, 218.  
 Rockland. *See* Buckland.  
 Bodel, John, priest, 496.  
 Bodelisham, John, archdeacon of Leicester,  
 481.  
 Bodeln, John, rector, 399.  
 Bodelo. *See* Ghent.  
 Bodi, Adam, notary, 503.  
 Bodmin [co. Cornwall], Augustinian prior  
 and convent of, 563.  
 Bogsale. *See* Boxley.  
 Bogwille. *See* Hugwell.  
 Bohun, Humphrey de, ninth earl of Hereford,  
 constable of England, 24, 27, 114,  
 115.  
 Bokelond. *See* Buckland.  
 Bokenhull, John, monk, 204.  
 ..... *See* Bucknell.  
 Bokinham, Edmund, O.S.B., 96.  
 Bokles. *See* Beccles.  
 Boldon, Ughtred of. *See* Ughtred.  
 Bole [co. Notts], prebend of York, 226.  
 Bole, Thomas, rector of King's Worthy, 437.  
 Boleyn, Robert, papal notary, 321.  
 Bollingbroke [co. Lincoln], 492.  
 Belle, Thomas, papal notary, 320.  
 ..... *See* Belle.  
 Bollington, Bolton [in Ugley, co. Essex],  
 440.  
 Bolney, Bonn [co. Sussex], church of, 43.  
 Bologna, 106, 111, 119, 130.  
 ..... bishop of, 536.  
 ..... *See* Jousiac; Bonavalle.  
 ..... hospital in, 124.  
 ..... university of, 200.  
 ..... scholar of, 194.  
 Bologna (Bononia), Peter de, proctor, 43.  
 Bolthby [co. York, N.E.], 411.  
 Bolter, Robert, canon of Lanthony, 223.  
 Bolton [co. York], prior of, 34.  
 Bona, countess of Savoy, 126.  
 Bonavalle, Bernard, bishop of Bologna, 124,  
 142, 194, 210, 227, 536.  
 Bondel. *See* Bendel.  
 Bondwill, Richard, priest, 471.  
 Bongardo, Anichinus or Aniquin, company of,  
 16.  
 Bongelli, Rigaud, member of Urban V.'s  
 household, 4.  
 Boniface IX., letter to, 310.  
 Bonnebry. *See* Bunbury.  
 Bononia. *See* Bologna.  
 Bontael, Robert de, priest, 45.  
 Borbach, Borbak, John, donsel, 111, 143.  
 ..... *See also* Barbache.  
 Bordeaux, archbishop of, 353, 382.  
 ..... *See* Salignac; Uguccione.  
 ..... Peter, archdeacon of Cernès in. *See*  
 Boac.  
 ..... canon of, 341.  
 ..... Cistercian house in, 11.  
 ..... house and chapel of Grand-Selve  
 in, 2.  
 ..... collector in. *See* Viridario.  
 ..... dean of St. Seurin. *See* Viridario.  
 ..... official of, 89.  
 ..... Hospitallers of, 136.  
 ..... constable of. *See* Wykford.  
 ..... seneschal of. *See* Felton.  
 ..... jurats of, 114.  
 ..... mayor of. *See* Ros.  
 ..... mayor and jurats of, 11.  
 Bordesley [co. Worcester], abbot of, 429.  
 ..... *See* Acton.  
 ..... monk of, 80.  
 Borel, William, priest, 486, 492.  
 Bori, Peter, envoy of the camera of Urban V.,  
 12.  
 Borow, Thomas, priest, 492.  
 Borton. *See* Burton.  
 Borwacha, Borwashi. *See* Burghersh.  
 Boac, Peter du, archdeacon of Cernès in Bor-  
 deaux, bishop of Dax, 297, 302, 303,  
 305, 306, 310, 311, 481, 503, 513, 532,  
 537.  
 Bosco, Andrew de, 30.  
 Bosgate, Bosyate [co. Northants], 214.  
 Bosham, Boscham [co. Sussex], canon of,  
 510.  
 Boslingthorpe, Margaret de, 44.  
 Bosna-Serai, Serajevu, Dominic, bishop of,  
 264.  
 Bossaco, William de, donsel, 127.  
 Bosse, John, rector, 293, 488.  
 ..... John, 488.  
 ..... Isabella his wife, 488.  
 Bossher, David, prior of St. Catherine's  
 Waterford, 36.  
 Boston, St. Botolph [co. Lincoln], 29, 487,  
 492, 496.  
 Bosyate. *See* Bosgate.  
 Botamam, Botavaunt. *See* Huttevani.



- Boteler, Margaret, damsel, 60.  
 Boterhale, Nicholas, 447.  
 ....., ....., Agnes his wife, 447.  
 Bothe, William, papal chaplain, 290, 528.  
 Bothorn, Godfrey, rector, 536.  
 Bothwell, Bothevill, lord of. *See* Douglas.  
 Bottesford [co. Lincoln], vicar of, 287.  
 Bottesforth, Hugh de, papal chaplain, 290, 528.  
 Bottlesham, William de, bishop of Rochester, 376.  
 Botulph, St., 357.  
 Bouchet, John, 94.  
 Bouenok. *See* Bevenok.  
 Bouges, William de, prior of Tywardreth, 91, 174.  
 Bouis, John, papal envoy, 12.  
 Boumond. *See* Beaumont.  
 Bourbon, Lewis II., duke of, count of Forez, 24, 256.  
 Bourges [Cher], canon of, 21.  
 ....., cardinal of. *See* Cardinal-bishops, Ostia.  
 ....., clergy of the province of, 256.  
 ....., diocese of, 103.  
 ....., sacristan of, 25.  
 ....., Saint Sulpice, abbot of, 134.  
 Bourghill, Bruchilla, John, bishop of Llandaff, 539.  
 Bourn, Brunne [co. Lincoln], canon of, 74.  
 Bourne, John, Friar Preacher, 352.  
 Bouryng, John, priest, 190.  
 Bouville, Charles de, governor of the dauphiny of Vienne, 123, 126, 129.  
 Bowe-houses, parish of Stanhope, *q.v.*  
 Bowet, Henry, archdeacon of Lincoln, dean of Dublin, bishop of Bath and Wells, archbishop of York, 274, 367-369, 383, 386, 387, 389, 395, 402, 403, 447, 479.  
 Bowre, William, monk, 497.  
 Bowton, William, monk, 454.  
 Bowyers, John, Augustinian canon, 276.  
 Boxley, Bogscole, Boxle [co. Kent], 106, 365.  
 Boyd, William, precentor of Moray, 188.  
 Boyle [co. Roscommon], abbot of St. Mary's 530.  
 Boynton, John, donsel, 341.  
 ....., Robert, knight, 341.  
 Boys, Roger, knight, 131.  
 Boyton [co. Wilts], 275.  
 Brabant, Wenceslaus, duke of, 123.  
 Bracklesham, Bracclesham [co. Sussex], prebend of Chichester, 63.  
 Braddeway. *See* Broadway.  
 Bradegate, Robert de, canon, 223.  
 Bradele, Henry, rector, 331.  
 Bradeley, Thomas, Augustinian canon, 324, 379.  
 Bradenstoke [co. Wilts], prior of, 320.  
 Bradeschaw, John, papal notary, 318.  
 Bradestede. *See* Brasted.  
 Bradsole, St. Radegund's [co. Kent], Clement, abbot of, 463.  
 ....., other abbots of, 463.  
 ....., canon of, 463.  
 Bradsted. *See* Brasted.  
 Bradwardin, Thomas, archbishop of Canterbury, 25.  
 Bradwell, near the sea [co. Essex], 440.  
 ....., St. Peter's on the Wall (Walles), in, 440.  
 Bradweye, Henry de, prior of Kenilworth, 77.  
 Braga [Portugal], archbishop of, 335.  
 Bragose, William, cardinal priest of St. Laurence in Lucina. *See* Cardinals.  
 Braid, John, 51.  
 Brakle, Nicholas, clerk, 162.  
 Bramham [co. York], 209, 218.  
 Brampton, John, vicar, 380, 433.  
 Bramston, Thomas, clerk, 135.  
 Brancepeth, Brandespath [co. Durham], 62.  
 Brandon, Thomas de, subdean of York, 207, 226.  
 Brangwayn, Thomas, citizen, 489.  
 ....., Alice his wife, 489.  
 Branketre, John de, treasurer of York, 80.  
 Brantingham [co. York], 269, 331.  
 Brantingham, Brentingham, Thomas, bishop of Exeter, 29, 84, 94, 166, 174, 181, 187, 221, 333.  
 Braose. *See* Brewes.  
 Brasted, Bradestede, Bradsted [co. Kent], 333, 341.  
 Braundeston, Thomas de, precentor of Llandaff, 178.  
 Bray [co. Berks], 468.  
 Braybroke, Braybrok, Gerard, knight, 340.  
 ....., Isabella his wife, 340.  
 ....., John, donsel, 340.  
 ....., Robert, canon of York, bishop of London, 183, 263, 269, 281, 297, 298, 315, 401, 410, 421.  
 Braybrooke [co. Northants], lord of. *See* Latymer.  
 Brayn, John, 51.  
 Braytoft [co. Lincoln], 496.  
 Breadsall, Braddisdale Park [co. Derby], canon of, 315.  
 Breche. *See* Brethe.  
 Brechin, archdeacon of, 253.  
 ....., *See* Cellerio, Spens.  
 ....., bishop of, 101, 150, 248.  
 ....., *See* Leuchars.  
 ....., official of, 82.  
 Brechonie, Laurence, monk, 269.  
 Breckle, Richard, priest, 285.  
 Brecon, archdeacon of, 344, 416.  
 ....., St. John's, priory of, 75.  
 ....., prior of. *See* Loze.  
 ....., prior and convent of, 470.

- Bredon, Martin, Augustinian canon, 284.  
 ..... Robert, Benedictine, 309.  
 ..... Simon de, canon of Chichester, 177, 190.  
 Breckell, Thomas, papal notary, 319.  
 Brentinghi, Richard, priest, 485.  
 Brereton [co. Chester], 546.  
 Breselee. *See* Brisley.  
 Bret. *See* Brise.  
 Bret, Ralph, priest, 493.  
 Brethe, or Breche, John, rector, 532.  
 Breton, John de, donsel, 193.  
 Breumont. *See* Beaumont.  
 Brewer. *See* Bruerne.  
 Brewer, Robert, dean of St. Paul's, London, 226.  
 Brewes (Braose), Beatrice, lady of, 221.  
 Brian, Brien, Bryene, Guy de, knight, 114, 126, 393.  
 ..... Hugh de, knight, 144.  
 ..... William de, knight, 134, 393.  
 ..... *See also* Bryan.  
 Briastre, Thomas, knight, 136.  
 Bricett, Great, Brisele [co. Suffolk], canon of, 311.  
 Briche, John, knight, 136.  
 Bricil, Peter, Hospitaller, 238.  
 Bridgetown, Brigeton [co. Cork], William, prior of, 86.  
 Bridham, Hugh, papal notary, 319.  
 Bridkirk. *See* Brudebroke.  
 Bridlington, Badlington, Brydlyngton [co. York, E.R.], 273.  
 ..... priory of, 378.  
 ..... prior of. *See* Twenge.  
 ..... prior and convent of, 472.  
 Bridlington, John de, prior of Kirkham, 73.  
 Bridport, Briddeport [co. Dorset], 546.  
 Brien. *See* Brian.  
 Brigeton. *See* Bridgetown.  
 Brigham, John, Gilbertine, 312.  
 ..... Robert, priest, 166.  
 ..... *See* Brygham.  
 Brighous, Richard, preceptor of St. Anthony's, London, 419.  
 Brightewall, Brychewell, Thomas, canon, 444, 461.  
 Brüssel. *See* Brisley.  
 Brington, Bryngton, diocese of Lincoln, 162.  
 ..... [co. Northants], 429.  
 Brinke, alias Dubelen, John de, 495.  
 ..... Elizabeth his wife, 495.  
 Brintone, Brynthon, Thomas de, monk, papal penitentiary, bishop of Rochester, 25, 123, 130, 189, 216.  
 Briscou. *See* Bristou.  
 Brise, Bres, Britz, Briz, Bretz, Brost, John, knight, marshal in Italy, 120, 122, 124, 125, 130, 136, 146, 147.  
 Brisele. *See* Bricett.  
 Brisley, Brisselle [co. Norfolk], 483.  
 ..... Bruselee [co. Norfolk], church of St. Bartholomew, 173.  
 Bristol, All Saints, 351.  
 ..... Augustinian canon of, 42.  
 ..... Holy Trinity, 31.  
 ..... St. Stephen's, 30.  
 Bristou, Briscou, Sir Thomas, 262.  
 Brittany, duke of. *See* Montfort; Blois.  
 ..... duchess of. *See* Blois; Holand.  
 Brittany, papal collector in. *See* Hoo.  
 ..... nuncio to. *See* Gilbert.  
 ..... nuncios in, 261.  
 Britz. *See* Brise.  
 Brive-la-Gaillarde [dep. Corrèze], provost and chapter of, 4.  
 Briz. *See* Brise.  
 Broadchalk. *See* Chalk.  
 Broadway, Braddeway [co. Worcester], 524.  
 Brocas, Arnold, rector, 340.  
 Brocle, Brocke, John, rector, 310.  
 Brode Sideligg. *See* Sydling.  
 Brokman, Robert, papal notary, 319.  
 Bromfield, William, bishop of Llandaff, 271, 282, 459.  
 Bromhill, Bromwell [co. Norfolk], canon of, 314.  
 ..... prior and convent of, 519.  
 Bromley, John, monk, 220.  
 Brompton in Pickering (archdeaconry of Cleveland), co. York, 445, 457, 460, 461, 509, 542.  
 Brompton, John de, rector, 179.  
 Bromyard, Bromezerde [co. Hereford], canon of, 401.  
 Bron, Richard, Augustinian canon, 393.  
 ..... Robert, rector, 346.  
 ..... *See* Brown.  
 Brook, William, Friar Preacher, 301.  
 Brouke, alias de Derleke, John de, 257, *note*.  
 Broun, Henry, rector, 511.  
 ..... John, Friar Minor, 301.  
 ..... Robert, clerk, 379, 466.  
 ..... *See* Bron.  
 Broune, Robert, rector of Hampton (? archdeacon of Worcester), 355.  
 Browderer, John, citizen, 488.  
 Broxbourne, Brokesburne [co. Herts], 439.  
 Broxton, Thomas, Premonstratensian canon, 275.  
 Bruch, Bruth, William, Benedictine, 296.  
 Bruchilla, John, bishop of Llandaff. *See* Bourghill.  
 Brudebroke (Bridkirk), Thomas de, rector of Stanhope (?), 46.  
 ..... *See also* Brydkyrke.  
 Bruerne, Brun, Brewer [co. Oxford], abbot of, 425, 437.  
 ..... monk of, 309.



- Bruges, *scheyvins* of, 99, 121.  
 ..... envoys going to, 144.  
 ..... Florentine merchants at, 29, 99, 101,  
 103, 107, 110, 112, 117, 118, 148, 149,  
 151, 259-261.  
 ..... (merchants of Lucca at), 155, 156.  
 ..... merchants of England at, 374.  
 ..... chapel of St. Mary and St. Thomas,  
 374.  
 ..... negotiations with the pope at, 109,  
 111, 119, 132, 134, 139, 142, 202, 203,  
 218.  
 ..... nuncios at, 139.  
 ..... port of, 131.  
 Bruisyard, Bruseyard, Brusird [co. Suffolk],  
 minoresses of, 38.  
 ..... collegiate church of, 49.  
 Brumle, William, Augustinian canon, 283.  
 Brunham. *See* Burnham Norton.  
 Bruni, Francis, papal secretary, 110, 112,  
 119, 128, 135, 145.  
 Brunne, Nicholas, Cistercian, papal chaplain,  
 279, 362.  
 Brunne. *See* Bourn.  
 Brusird. *See* Bruisyard.  
 Bruton [co. Somerset], Augustinian canon  
 of, 302.  
 ..... prior of, 502.  
 Bruton, John, prior of Chicksands, 273.  
 Bruys, Eleanor de, countess of Carryk, 222,  
 223.  
 Bryan, John, notary, 209.  
 ..... clerk, 402.  
 ..... Reginald, bishop of Worcester, 48.  
 ..... Robert, notary, 503.  
 ..... *See also* Brian.  
 Brychtewell. *See* Brightwell.  
 Bryde, John, papal notary, 321.  
 Brydesdale, Stephen, Augustinian canon, 309.  
 Brydkyrke, Thomas de, 531.  
 ..... *See also* Brudebroke.  
 Bryene. *See* Brian.  
 Brygge, John, Premonstratensian, 313.  
 Brygham, Richard, priest, 309.  
 ..... *See* Brigham.  
 Brykkelsworth, John, rector, 496.  
 Bryngton. *See* Brington.  
 Brynkelei, John, canon of London, 175.  
 Brynkelowe, William, rector, 543.  
 Brynthon. *See* Brintone.  
 Brys, William, chancellor of Limerick, 429.  
 Bryt, Henry, vicar, 371, 439.  
 Bubwith [co. York], 32.  
 Bucchania, Walter de, archdeacon of Shetland,  
 385.  
 Buch, captal de. *See* Grailly.  
 Buchan [co. Aberdeen], William Comyn of,  
 225.  
 Bucii Natuli, Natulus, 274.  
 Buckden [co. Hunt.], 521.  
 Buckfastleigh [co. Devon], abbot of, 477.  
 Buckingham, archdeacon of, 456, 506, 514.  
 ..... *See* Ginewell; Piel; Evtot;  
 Selby.  
 Buckingham, Bukingham, Boukingham, John  
 de, dean of Lichfield, archdeacon of  
 Northampton, bishop of Lincoln, 1, 2,  
 31, 34, 35, 44, 52, 56, 65, 66, 78, 83,  
 87, 88, 92, 117, 123, 124, 162, 182,  
 192, 214, 326, 368, 369, 387, 400, 403,  
 422, 426, 430, 529.  
 ..... priest, 60.  
 ..... canon of York, 67.  
 Buckland, Bochland, Minchin [co. Somerset],  
 7.  
 Buckland, Bokelond, Monachorum [co. Devon],  
 abbot of, 404.  
 ..... monk of, 307.  
 Bucknell, Bokenhull [co. Oxford], 376.  
 Budele, John, Augustinian canon, 286.  
 Budeweys, Leonard de, Friar Preacher, 275.  
 Budocio, Theobald son of Andrew de, knight,  
 14.  
 Bugeilde, Lewis, papal notary, 322.  
 Bugham, Robert de, priest, 79.  
 Bugthorp [co. York], prebend of York, 217,  
 226.  
 Bugwell, Bogwille, Reginald, dean of Exeter,  
 33.  
 Buildwas, Byldewas [co. Salop], Cistercian  
 monk of, 302.  
 Bukton, Thomas de, ambassador of Ed-  
 ward III., 24.  
 Bukunhull, Bubamhull, Hugh de, clerk, canon  
 of Chichester, 223, 224.  
 Bulgaria, 111.  
 Bull, Nicholas, 531.  
 ..... Richard, Premonstratensian, 312.  
 Bullington, Rolington [co. Lincoln], prior  
 and convent of, 65.  
 Bullok, Joan, 348.  
 ..... Walter, papal notary, 321.  
 Bumsted, Thomas, Carmelite, 276, 362.  
 Bunbury, Bonnebry [co. Chester], 73.  
 Buntymgford, John, prior of Christchurch,  
 London, 308.  
 Burbache, John, priest, 355.  
 ..... *See also* Borbache.  
 Burchetar, Matilda de, 42.  
 Burchs, Richard, 530.  
 Burdet, Robert, donsel, 491.  
 ..... Joan his wife, 491.  
 Burdeyn, or Burden, John, prior of Lees,  
 311.  
 Bures, John de, canon, 31.  
 Burford, Thomas, Augustinian canon, 299.  
 ..... Walter, Friar Preacher, 300.  
 Burgeyn, John, 485.  
 ..... Alice his wife, 485.  
 Burgeys, Robert, layman, 485.  
 Bargh, Thomas de, papal chaplain, 291, 528.  
 Burghclere [co. Hants], 72.  
 Burghc, John de, notary, 521.

- Burghersh, Burghersh, Borwachs, Bartholomew de, governor of Calais, ambassador of Edward III., 18, 24.  
 ..... Borwachs, Henry, priest, 286.  
 Burgundy, Philip le Hardi, duke of, 92, 114, 118, 123, 126, 134, 137, 138, 144, 145.  
 Buri. *See* Bury.  
 Burk, Robert, knight, 439.  
 Burke, Patrick, 76.  
 Burley, Burlee [co. Rutland], 57.  
 Burley, Burleye, Burle, Burlee, Cicely, 483.  
 ..... John, rector of Tarring, 46.  
 ..... Richard, knight, 136.  
 ..... Simon de, knight, 54.  
 ..... Margaret his wife, 54.  
 ..... Thomas, Hospitaller, 15, 52.  
 ..... William de, 57.  
 Burnaby, Thomas de, notary, 361.  
 Burnham [co. Bucks], abbess and convent of, 529.  
 Burnham Norton, Brunham [co. Norfolk], Carmelites at, 433.  
 Burnham, John, rector, 370.  
 Burscough [co. Leicester], priory of, 297.  
 Burstall. *See* Boarstall.  
 Burstall, Thomas, priest, 333.  
 Burthorpe, Barthorpe, chapel to Sempringham [co. Lincoln], 356.  
 Burton, John Jordan, of, papal chaplain, 362.  
 Burton Lazars [co. Leicester], hospital of, 448.  
 ..... Overy [co. Leicester], 436, 438.  
 ..... by Beverley [co. York], letters dated at, 208, 217.  
 Burton, Borton, Elizabeth de, 341.  
 ..... John, priest, 388, 426.  
 ..... John de, priest, 339.  
 ..... Laurence de, abbot of Derley, 263.  
 ..... Nicholas de, canon of York, 172.  
 ..... Richard, Friar Preacher, 269.  
 ..... Richard de, 69.  
 ..... clerk, 176.  
 ..... Walter de, knight, 341.  
 ..... William de, knight, 125, 126, 127, 129, 144, 192.  
 ..... William, rector of Clitheroe, 70.  
 Burwehll, Thomas, 70.  
 Burwell [co. Camb.], 477.  
 Burwell, Andrew de, 84.  
 Bury. *See* St. Edmunds.  
 Bury, Buri [co. Sussex], rector of, 46.  
 Bury, Adam, 'armory' of London, 46, 85.  
 ..... Buri, Albert, seneschal of Limoges, 95.  
 Bushey, Bisse [co. Herts.], 546.  
 Bushmead, Bysschemed [co. Bedford], Augustinian canon of, 277, 483.  
 Butler, John, Cistercian, 315.  
 ..... Thomas, warden of Windsor chapel, 395.  
 Butler, Eleanor, countess of Ormond, 89.  
 Butley, Butteele [co. Suffolk], Augustinian canon of, 301, 309, 312.  
 Bustevant, Botamam [co. Cork], prior of St. Thomas's, 471.  
 Buyton, Henry, canon, 418.  
 Bychull. *See* Knarborough.  
 Byers, Bires [co. Durham], prebend in Auckland, 83.  
 Byford [co. Hereford], 531.  
 Bykleswade, Jordan de, Cistercian monk, 275.  
 Bykyrtom, Richard de, donsel, 195.  
 ..... Joan his wife, 195.  
 ..... Christiana his wife, 195.  
 Byland [co. York], abbot of, 515.  
 ..... abbot and convent of, 32.  
 Bylchangre. *See* Birschanger.  
 Byldewas. *See* Buildwas.  
 Byle. *See* Beeleigh.  
 Bylyngsley, Stephen, Friar Minor, 276.  
 Bynbroke. *See* Binbrooke.  
 Byrcholte. *See* Bircholt.  
 Byrell, John, Friar Minor, 297.  
 Byrferreys. *See* Beer-Ferrie.  
 Byrkenheved, John de, priest, 216.  
 Byrstal. *See* Hirstall.  
 Byrton, John de, Cistercian, 292.  
 Bysele. *See* Bisley.  
 Bysschemed. *See* Bushmead.  
 Bysschop, John, priest, 540.  
 Bysschopiston, Thomas, papal chaplain, 378, 362.  
 Byssophorne. *See* Bishopebourne.

## C

- Cabrespino, John de, canon of Narbonne, and nuncio and collector to the camera in England, Ireland, and the province of Reims, of Urban V., 2, 6, 7, 18, 19, 25, 28, 97, 98, 148.  
 Cachiatus. *See* Mathenli.  
 Caddington, Kydyngton [co. Bedford], prebend of, in London, 445, 461, 462.  
 Caggessale. *See* Coggeshale.  
 Cahir, Caoyrbresslean [co. Kerry], 529.  
 Cahors, bishop of. *See* Cardallac.  
 ..... seneschal of. *See* Walkfare.  
 Caistor [co. Lincoln], prebend of Lincoln, 227.  
 ..... [co. Norfolk], Holy Trinity, 437.  
 ..... St. Andrew in Casterdigh, 442.  
 Calthness, bishop of, 150.  
 ..... *See* Fingask.  
 ..... canon of, 188, 237.  
 Calabre, Culabre, William de, canon of Aberdeen, 228, 240.



- Calais, governor of. *See* Burghersh.  
 ..... , peace negotiations at, 102, 113, 115, 202, 203.  
 ..... , negotiations with the pope at, 109, 134.  
 Calciata (Caussade), Raymond de, lord of Puycornet, 93.  
 Caldbeck, Caldebeck [co. Cumberland], 29, 163.  
 Caldewell. *See* Hepworth.  
 Caldwell [co. Bedford], Augustinian canon of, 285.  
 Calfe, Richard, II. bishop of Down, 76.  
 ..... , Rose, 490.  
 ..... , Walter, prior of Down, 521, 522.  
 Calkote, Robert, Augustinian canon, 310.  
 Callan [co. Kilkenny], 348.  
 Callington, Calyngton [co. Cornwall], 166.  
 Calne [co. Wilts], prebend of, in Salisbury, 478.  
 Calore, John de, chancellor of Paris, 164, 173, 188, 220.  
 Calshul, John, monk, 80.  
 Calthorp, Robert, notary, 503.  
 Calton, Walter de, 65.  
 Calverley, Calvyle, Kalvele, Carvallay, Calvile, Calvile, Carvalay, Calvyle, Hugh de, knight, 17, 21, 53, 127, 131, 136.  
 Calwich [co. Stafford], Austin priory of, 356.  
 Cambel, Colin, donsel, 183.  
 ..... , Mary his wife, damsel, 183.  
 ..... , Elena daughter of Gillespat, 186.  
 ..... , John son of Colun, 56.  
 ..... , Mariota daughter of John, 56.  
 Cambini, Peter, merchant, 268.  
 Cambo, Cambow, parish of Hartburn, *q.v.*  
 Camborne, Cambron [co. Cornwall], 358.  
 Cambra, Michael Marthiniz de la, 142.  
 Cambray, 229.  
 ..... , bishop of. *See* Claremont, Peter de.  
 ..... , canon of. *See* Mauberti.  
 Cambridge, chancellor and university of, 91.  
 ..... , Clare Hall, 36, 49.  
 ..... , St. John's Hospital, 455.  
 ..... , Pembroke College or Valence Mary Hall, 58, 88, 167, 171.  
 ..... , chapel of Holy Trinity, 199.  
 ..... , church of St. Mary, 348.  
 ..... , St. Mary Magdalen's Chapel, Sturbridge, 344.  
 ..... , university of, 40, 52, 71, 166, 197, 206, 478.  
 ..... , students at, 500.  
 ..... , foreign students in, 162, 198.  
 ..... , Friars Minors at, 516.  
 Cambridge, earl of. *See* Edmund.  
 Cambrygge, Alice de, widow, 485.  
 ..... , Stephen, Augustinian canon, 311.  
 Cambuskenneth, Combuskenneth [co. Clackmannan], abbot and convent of, 236, 237, 240.  
 Camera, William de, canon of Dunkeld, 239.  
 Camerino [Umbria], 267.  
 Cammel, John, citizen, 497.  
 Campeden, John de, rector, 193, 438.  
 Campedene, John, canon of Oseney, 483, 495.  
 Campo Fregoso, Dominic de, doge of Genoa, 94, 143.  
 Campsey [co. Suffolk], canoness of, 37.  
 Campyon, John, citizen, 490.  
 ..... , Denise his wife, 490.  
 Canek, William, Cluniac monk, 286.  
 Candlesby [co. Lincoln], 486.  
 Caneton, Canton, Gerald, Augustinian, bishop of Cloyne, 480, 505.  
 Canicus, St., abbot, 508.  
 Canis, John de, donsel, 132.  
 Canons Ashby [co. Northants], prior of, 387.  
 Canterbury, Benedict, rector, 358.  
 Canterbury, archbishop of, 223, 317, 329, 338, 340, 351-353, 357, 358, 369, 370, 383, 386-388, 391, 393, 401-404, 416, 428, 430, 436, 442, 448, 451, 459, 462, 463, 481, 502, 505, 514, 515, 517, 520, 525, 527, 535, 536, 539.  
 ..... , *See* Islip; Langham; Bradwardin; Witlesey; Sudbury; Savoy; Courtenay; Theobald.  
 ..... , archbishop, prior and chapter of, 190, 223, 224, 375, 451.  
 ..... , archdeacon of, 133.  
 ..... , *See* Roche, Aymar de; William de la Jugie, cardinal-priest, St. Clement's; Wakefield.  
 ..... , cathedral, sums for the repair of, 389.  
 ..... , indult for the repair of, 507.  
 ..... , Crown chapel in, 507.  
 ..... , diocese of, 103.  
 ..... , monk of, 81, 220.  
 ..... , official of, 63, 71, 72, 75, 81, 180, 357, 359, 387, 467, 473, 526.  
 ..... , *See* Barnet.  
 ..... , prior of, 361.  
 ..... , Robert, prior of, 80.  
 ..... , prior and chapter of, 80, 365.  
 ..... , St. Augustine's, 166.  
 ..... , abbot of, 365, 477, 514.  
 ..... , *See* Pecham.  
 ..... , abbot and convent of, 364.  
 ..... , monk of, 287, 404, 523.  
 ..... , altar of St. Mary in, 407.  
 ..... , prior of St. Gregory's, 522.  
 ..... , chapel of St. Mary in the hospital of 'Estbruge,' 36, 456.  
 ..... , St. Mildred's, 204.  
 Caper, Sarah, 489.  
 Caponago, Capponago, Francis de, Augustinian prior of St. Martin's Siena, 283, 289.  
 Caprun, Thomas, 485.  
 ..... , Isabella his wife, 485.  
 Capital de Buch. *See* Gailley.

Capua, 287, 301.

[Capua.] Raymund [de], general of the Friars Preachers, 378.

Caradoc, Richard, treasurer of Vannes, 187.

Carborton, John, priest, 496.

Carbricus, prior of St. Mary's, Clontuskert, 382.

Cardillac, Bertrand de, bishop of Cahors, 12.

Cardiaco, Francis de, Friar Minor, 40.

Cardey, Thomas de, clerk, 226.

Cardiff, Kaerdy [co. Glamorgan], 472.

Cardigan, archdeacon of. *See* Caunton.

Cardinal Bishops:—

....., Angileus de Grimoard, bishop of Albano, 86, 112.

....., Peter Iher, cardinal priest of Sancti Quatuor Coronati, afterwards bishop of Albano; treasurer of Wells, precentor of Chichester, 26, 43.

....., Talleyrand de Périgord, cardinal priest of St. Peter's ad Vincula, bishop of Albano, 42, 102.

....., Audoin Aubert, cardinal priest of SS. John and Paul, bishop of Ostia, 30.

....., Peter d'Estaing, vicar general in Italy, archbishop of Bourges, cardinal priest of St. Mary's in Trastevere, bishop of Ostia, 99, 121-124, 128, 136.

....., Philip d'Alençon, archbishop of Rouen, archdeacon of Exeter, bishop of Ostia, 336, 385, 513.

....., Francis Prignano, bishop of Palestrina, treasurer of Salisbury, vice-chancellor of the Holy Roman Church, 318-322, 359-361, 378, 383, 384, 393, 414, 419, 482.

....., Raymund de Canillac, bishop of Palestrina, 92.

....., John de Cros, bishop of Limoges, bishop of Palestrina, nuncio of Clement VII. 12, 93, 228, 229.

....., Simon Langham, bishop of Ely, archbishop of Canterbury, archdeacon of York, archdeacon of Wells, cardinal priest of St. Sixtus's, bishop of Palestrina, papal nuncio, 2, 3, 11, 12, 15, 18, 24, 26, 50, 57, 64, 67, 70, 83, 92-99, 102, 104, 107, 118-116, 118, 119, 123, 124, 128, 165, 169, 170, 194, 197, 289.

....., chaplain of. *See* Aston, Thomas de.

....., Guy Pierleone, bishop of Palestrina, 516.

....., Conrad (a Cistercian), bishop of Porto, 516.

....., Giles Alborno, bishop of Sabina, legate of Urban V. in Italy, 3, 4, 8, 9, 16, 20, 23, 24.

....., Philip de Cabasole, cardinal bishop of Sabina, archdeacon of York, archdeacon of Leicester, canon of Lincoln, 168.

....., William de Aigrefeuille, bishop of Sabina, cardinal priest of St. Mary's in Trastevere, 17, 21, 80.

Cardinal Bishops—cont.

....., Francis Tomacelli, cardinal priest of St. Susanna's, bishop of Sabina, 543.

....., Giles III., Ascelin de Montaigne, bishop of Tusculum, vicar-general of Urban V. in the duchy of Spoleto, 28.

....., Nicholas Cappelletti, cardinal priest of St. Vitale's, afterwards bishop of Tusculum, 42, 102.

....., Nicholas Chiaramonti, bishop of Tusculum, 516.

....., John de la Grange, bishop of Amiens, cardinal priest of St. Marcellus, archdeacon of Glasgow, archdeacon of Ross, bishop of Tusculum, 144, 255, 256.

....., Pileus de Prata, archbishop of Ravenna, cardinal priest of St. Praxed's, bishop of Tusculum, provost of Wells, papal nuncio, 107, 111, 125, 132, 134, 137-139, 142, 144, 145, 191, 200, 205, 210, 385, 389, 473, 474, 479.

Cardinal Priests:—

....., Henry Minutolo, cardinal priest of St. Anastasia's, 501.

....., Gregory Theodoti, cardinal priest of St. Anastasia's, 516.

....., Peter de Selve de Monteruc, bishop of Pampeluna, cardinal priest of St. Anastasia's, 182.

....., Adam Easton, prior of St. Agnes', Ferrara, archdeacon of Shetland, cardinal priest of St. Cecilia's, provost of St. John's, Beverley, 37, 279, 335, 343, 379, 381, 385, 420, 439, 459-461, 468, 472, 475, 536, 537.

....., Christopher Marini, archdeacon of East Riding, archdeacon of Berkshire, cardinal priest of St. Ciriac's, canon of London, 383-385, 459, 460, 504, 509, 514, 536.

....., Poncellus Orsini, cardinal priest of St. Clement's, 481.

....., William de la Jugie, cardinal priest of St. Clement's, archdeacon of Canterbury, 123.

....., Guy de Maillesec, cardinal priest of St. Cross in Jerusalem, nuncio of Clement VII. 228-236, 239, 240.

....., Cosmas Mellorato, cardinal priest of St. Cross in Jerusalem, 405, 467.

....., Leo Brancalonne, cardinal priest of St. Cross in Jerusalem, 516.

....., Angelus Accialucci, cardinal priest of St. Laurence in Damaso, dean of Salisbury, archdeacon of Exeter, 315, 335, 345, 401.

....., Hugh Roger, cardinal priest of St. Laurence in Damaso, 93-95, 126.

....., Peter Chinac, cardinal priest of St. Laurence in Damaso, canon of Salisbury, 128.

....., William Bragosa, cardinal priest of St. Laurence in Lucina, 61.



Cardinal Priests—*cont.*

- ....., Andrew Bontempi, cardinal priest of SS. Marcellinus and Peter, archdeacon of Berks, 385, 509.
- ....., Androin de la Roche, cardinal priest of St. Marcellus, nuncio and legate in Italy, 8, 9, 14, 16, 20, 23, 24.
- ....., Peter Amelii, cardinal priest of St. Mark's, 245.
- ....., Bartholomew Mezzavacca, cardinal priest of St. Martin's in Montibus, treasurer of Salisbury, 482.
- ....., William de Aigrefeuille, cardinal priest of St. Mary's in Trastevere. *See* cardinal bishop of Sabina.
- ....., Nicholas de Brancatis, cardinal priest of St. Mary's in Trastevere, 245.
- ....., Peter d'Estaing, cardinal priest of St. Mary's in Trastevere. *See* Cardinal bishop of Ostia.
- ....., Peter de Cros, archbishop of (Bourges, afterwards of) Arles, cardinal priest of SS. Nereus and Achilleus, papal chamberlain (under Gregory XI.), 156.
- ....., Mark de Viterbo, cardinal priest of St. Praxed's, treasurer of Wells, precentor of Chichester, 26.
- ....., Peter Gomez d'Albornos, cardinal priest of St. Praxed's, archdeacon of Northampton, 173.
- ....., Pileus, cardinal priest of St. Praxed's. *See* Pileus, bishop of Tusculum.
- ....., Bertrand [Latgier], cardinal priest of St. Prisca's, 97.
- ....., Ralph de Montereuc, bishop of Sisteron, cardinal priest of St. Pudentiana, 166.
- ....., Bartholomew Oleario, cardinal priest of St. Pudentiana, archdeacon of East Riding, papal legate, 378, 384, 465, 536.
- ....., John de Dormans, bishop of Beauvais, cardinal priest of Sancti Quatuor Coronati, papal nuncio, 20, 92-95, 97, 98, 102, 107, 113-115, 118, 119, 123, 125, 128, 129, 165, 169, 170.
- ....., Peter Itier, cardinal priest of Sancti Quatuor Coronati. *See* Cardinal bishop of Albano.
- ....., Thomas de Capua, cardinal priest of St. Sabina's, 516.
- ....., Simon Langham, cardinal priest of St. Sixtus's. *See* Cardinal bishop of Palestrina.
- ....., Luke Rodolphucci, cardinal priest of St. Sixtus's, 384.
- ....., William d'Aigrefeuille, cardinal priest of St. Stephen's on the Caelian, archdeacon of Berks, archdeacon of Taunton, 97, 168, 187.
- ....., Francis, cardinal priest of St. Susanna's. *See* Cardinal bishop of Sabina.
- ....., Nicholas Cappocci, cardinal priest of St. Vitale's. *See* Cardinal bishop of Tusculum.

Cardinal Priests—*cont.*

- ....., Robert of Geneva, bishop of Têrouane, cardinal priest of the Twelve Apostles, anti-pope (Clement VII), legate in Italy for Gregory XI. subdean of York, archdeacon of Dorchester, 19, 158, 159, 188, 207.
- ..... *See also* Clement VII. anti-pope.
- ....., Stephen de Ceccano, cardinal priest of the Twelve Apostles, 516.
- ....., Walter Wardlaw, bishop of Glasgow, cardinal priest, 83, 86, 99, 106, 130, 145, 150, 167, 176, 187, 216, 222, 236-238, 243, 246, 247, 250, 255, 256, 383.
- Cardinal Deacons:—
- ....., Raynald Orsini, cardinal deacon of St. Adrian's, dean of Salisbury, 168.
- ....., Lewis Fieschi, cardinal deacon of St. Adrian's, 343.
- ....., Stephen de Normandis, cardinal deacon of St. Adrian's, 516.
- ....., William de Nouveau, vicar-general in Italy, cardinal deacon of St. Angelo's, archdeacon of Suffolk, 103, 122, 133, 142, 147, 154, 160, 197, 206, 209.
- ....., Peter Flandrin, cardinal deacon of St. Eustace's, 102, 182.
- ....., Francis Renzi, cardinal deacon of St. Eustace's, 343, 384.
- ....., James Orsini, cardinal deacon of St. George's in Velabro, archdeacon of Leicester, dean of Salisbury and archdeacon of Durham, 103, 178, 196, 227, 401.
- ....., Angelus, cardinal deacon of St. Lucy's in Septem Solis, 505.
- ....., Stephen Aubert, cardinal deacon of St. Mary's in Aquiro, 2, 89.
- ....., Peter de Luna, cardinal deacon of St. Mary's in Cosmedin (Benedict XIII. anti-pope), 257*n*, 295, 303.
- ..... *See also* Benedict XIII. anti-pope.
- ....., Thomas Orsini, cardinal deacon of St. Mary's in Domnica, dean of Salisbury, 335, 401.
- ....., Hugh de St. Martial, cardinal deacon of St. Mary's in Porticu, archdeacon of Meath, 104, 105, 118, 120, 123, 130, 168, 190, 465.
- ....., Peter de Veruche, cardinal deacon of St. Mary's in Via Lata, archdeacon of Exeter, 168.
- ....., Lewis de Capua, cardinal deacon of New St. Mary's, archdeacon of Meath, 465.
- ....., Marinus [Bulcano], cardinal deacon of New St. Mary's, papal chamberlain, 265, 266, 269, 274, 282, 284, 479.
- ....., Guy Papareschi, cardinal deacon of St. Nicholas in Carcere, 516.
- ....., Landolph Maramauro, cardinal deacon of St. Nicholas in Carcere, dean of Dublin, archdeacon of Meath, 383, 465, 479, 504.

## Cardinal Deacons—cont.

- ....., Octavianus dei Conti di Segni, cardinal deacon of SS. Sergius and Bacchus, 516.  
 ..... Gregory de Crescentio, cardinal deacon of St. Theodore's, 516.  
 ..... Raynald Brancaccio, cardinal deacon of St. Vitus's in the Shambles, 378, 383, 468, 469, 490, 504.  
 Carici, Bernard, canon of Paris, 151.  
 ..... See also Carici.  
 Carles, William, knight, 51.  
 ..... Emma his wife, 51.  
 Carleton [co. York], 392, 394.  
 Carleton, John de, ambassador of Edward III., archdeacon of Suffolk, 24, 71, 72.  
 ..... papal notary, 320.  
 ..... Richard, consistorial advocate, 375, 444, 457, 460, 461, 509, 542.  
 ..... Robert, 487.  
 ..... Agnes his wife 487.  
 ..... See Karleton.  
 Cariale, 287.  
 ..... archdeacon of. See Karlel.  
 ..... bishop of, 163, 200, 499.  
 ..... John (*sic*) bishop of, 539.  
 ..... See Welton; Read.  
 ..... bishop, prior, and chapter of, 472.  
 ..... diocese of, 103.  
 Carlton Colville [co. Suffolk], 380.  
 Carlton Hode [co. Norfolk], 483.  
 Carlton, Alan de, clerk, 424.  
 Carmarthen, Kermerdyn, 472.  
 ..... archdeacon of, 477.  
 Carminan, Ralph, knight, 166.  
 ..... Catherine his wife, 166.  
 Caroloco, John de, prior of Lewes, 25.  
 Caron, John de, canon of Moray, 237.  
 Carow by Norwich, monastery of. See Norwich.  
 Carpe, John, canon, 533.  
 Carpentras, chapter-general of the Hospitalers at, 15.  
 ..... bishop of. See L'Estrange.  
 ..... Hospitalers at, 51.  
 Carran, Richard, canon, 382.  
 Carraris, Francis de, knight, 10.  
 Carreto, Daniel de, 7, 12.  
 Carreu, Nicholas, clerk, 203.  
 Carriell, Bertrand, rector, papal collector, 64.  
 Carrigillihy [parish of Myross, co. Cork], abbot of, 412, 475.  
 Carrothers, Adam de, 84.  
 Carryk, countess of. See Bruys.  
 Carryk, Carrik, John, earl of [son of king Robert of Scotland], 130, 247, 248.  
 Cartar, Joan, 486.  
 Carter, John, priest, 492.  
 Cartere, Agnes, 487.  
 Cathynt, Cathynt, Henry, dean of Lismore, 531.  
 Cartmel, Kertmell [co. Lancaster], Augustinian canon of, 278, 362.  
 ..... William, prior of, 371, 382.  
 ..... prior and convent of, 366.  
 ..... St. Michael's, 366.  
 Cary, John, clerk, 540.  
 ..... William, donsel, 462.  
 Casetone, Peter de, knight, 12.  
 Cashel, archbishop of, 12, 246, 342, 468, 470, 476, 480, 505, 539.  
 ..... See Roche; O'Carroll.  
 ..... archdeacon of. See O'Grady.  
 ..... canon of, 58, 402, 417, 542.  
 ..... collector in (diocese of), 156.  
 Casarium. See Chalard.  
 Caspian mountains, 431.  
 Cassay. See Cossall.  
 Castellione, Pontius de, knight, 553.  
 ..... Margaret his wife, 553.  
 Castello, John de, donsel, 128.  
 ..... Paul de, proctor, papal chaplain, 277, 289.  
 ..... Robert de, papal chaplain, 528.  
 Castelton, Simon, Premonstratensian, 287.  
 Casterfleggh. See Caistor.  
 Casterton, Little [co. Rutland], 192.  
 Castile, 53.  
 ..... and Aragon, relations between, 21.  
 ..... king of. See Peter; Henry; John.  
 ..... nuncio in, 21, 33, 413.  
 Castillione, Branda de, papal auditor, 429.  
 Castleacre, Castelakyr [co. Norfolk], monks of, 489, 497.  
 ..... prior of, 330.  
 ..... Thomas, prior of 489.  
 ..... See Warren.  
 Castle Connor, Cayslanconchuir [co. Sligo], 442, 443.  
 Castlemagner [co. Cork], 471.  
 Castle Martyr [co. Cork], 207.  
 Castle Walter, *i.e.* Walter ap Llywarch. See Llanfihangel Genuor Glyn.  
 Castro, bishop of, 304.  
 Castro, Gervase de, bishop of Hanger, 73.  
 Castro Bernardi, John de, rector, 33.  
 ..... Richard de, 185.  
 Castrocara [Italy], castle of, 128.  
 Castronovo, Paul de, Friar Minor, 60.  
 Catalonia, Martin de, Friar Minor, 128.  
 Catdruym Omany. See Anghrim.  
 Cateby, John, rector, 340.  
 Cathaneis, Damianus de, knight, nuncio to England, 280, 281.  
 Catharine, daughter of John of Gaunt, xxii.  
 Catini, Dominic Mathel, merchant of Florence, 391.  
 Catley [co. Lincoln], Gilbertine priory of, 488.  
 Catton, John, papal notary, 519.  
 Catynton. See Tattingtone.  
 Carybresslean. See Cahir.



- Caumont [Lot-et-Garonne], governor of. *See* Beaufort, Nicholas de.
- Caumpedon, Walter de, clerk, 209.
- Cauntton, Griffith de, archdeacon of Cardigan, 88.
- Caussade. *See* Calciata.
- Cave, Isabella, 203.
- Cavers, Cavors [co. Roxburgh], 222.
- Cawton, Thomas de, priest, 339.
- Caynham. *See* Keyingham.
- Cayslanconcubir. *See* Castle Connor.
- Celestine III., 210, 518.
- Cella Parva (or Parva Cella), diocese of Tuam. *See* Annadown.
- Cellerio, Stephen de, archdeacon of Brechin, 82.
- Celsi, Laurence, doge of Venice, 8, 10.
- Celleville [Vendée], 65.
- Cely, Henry, Friar Minor, 404.
- Cergeaus, Cergeaux, Michael, vicar and canon, 376, 404.
- Cerne [co. Dorset], abbot of, 322.
- Cerney, South, Cernay Milonis [co. Gloucester], 85.
- Cesena, city of, 158.
- Chaddesden, Chaggesden, Schadesden, Nicholas de, member of the papal court, canon of Lichfield, archdeacon of Lincoln, 65, 175, 197, 337, 338, 367, 403.
- Chaddesey. *See* Chedzoy.
- Chaerebroch, belonging to St. Mary's, Trim, 211.
- Chaise Dieu [Haute-Loire], monastery, 127.
- Chalard, Caslarium [Haute-Vienne], 254.
- Chalcedon, Paul bishop of, 308, 309.
- Chalers, John, priest, 494.
- Chalgrove [co. Oxford], 430.
- Chalk [co. Wilts], prebend of Wilton, 181, 505.
- Châlons, canon of. *See* Garnerii.
- Chalus, Casluc [Puy de Dôme], 129.
- Chamberlayn, Thomas, rector, 330.
- Chambernon, Chaumbernon, Alexander, donsel, 494.
- ....., Joan his wife, 494.
- ....., Joun, damsel, 494.
- ....., Otho, donsel, 484.
- ....., Agnes his wife, 484.
- ....., Richard, donsel, 483.
- ....., knight, 489, 494, 497, 498.
- ....., Catherine his wife, 489, 494, 497, 498.
- ....., William, priest, 490.
- Chambéry [Haute Savoie], 125.
- Chambon, Cambon, castle of [Haute Vienne], 15.
- Chandeler, Chaundeler, John, canon and treasurer of Salisbury, 289, 379, 478.
- ....., rector, 398.
- Chandos, Chaundos, John de, knight, viscount of St. Sauveur, constable of Aquitaine, ambassador of prince Edward to Urban V., 7, 11, 16, 22, 23, 25, 26, 54, 55.
- ....., Robert, rector, 402.
- ....., Thomas de, donsel, 95.
- Chaning, Richard, 46.
- Chapelayn, Thomas, 495.
- ....., Joan his wife, 495.
- Charchetoneham. *See* Stoneham.
- Chardstock, Cherdestoke, Scherdestoke [co. Dorset], 406.
- Charing, Cherring [co. Kent], 209.
- Charles IV. of Luxemburg, Emperor of Germany, 2, 122, 125.
- ..... V. king of France, 14, 18, 25, 53, 65, 73, 86, 92, 93, 96, 97, 107, 108, 111, 113-116, 118, 119, 125-127, 129, 131, 133-135, 137-139, 142, 145, 146, 161, 164, 173, 205, 215, 218, 227, 228, 239.
- ..... VI. 302, 306.
- ..... II., king of Navarre, 139, 177.
- Charleton, John, Benedictine, 287.
- ..... *See also* Cherleton.
- Charminster, Cyrmerster, and Bere [co. Dorset], prebend in Salisbury, 368, 463.
- Charnelles, alias Mariscall, Matilda, 84.
- ....., Nicholas de, 84.
- ....., Robert, 84.
- ....., Thomas, 84.
- Charp, John, of London, Augustinian canon, 286.
- Chartesey. *See* Chertsey.
- Chartham, Chyrtham [co. Kent], 489.
- Chatteris, Catheriz [co. Cambridge], manor of, 423.
- Chaumbernon. *See* Chambernon.
- Chaumont, bailliage of, xx.
- Chaundeler. *See* Chandeler.
- Chavanhaco, Bertrand de, knight, 135.
- Chaverston, Charveston, John de, knight, seneschal of Gascony, 1, 3.
- ..... *See also* Cheverston.
- Chawcombe alias Chapman, Nicholas, Benedictine, 311.
- Chawmber, John, Friar Preacher, 284.
- Cheadle, Chedul, Chedil, Thedul [co. Chester], 346, 417, 496.
- Cheam, Cheyham [co. Surrey], 511.
- Chedzoy, Chaddesey [co. Somerset], 401, 465.
- Chellery, John de, Augustinian Friar, 43.
- Chellfouche, belonging to St. Mary's Trim, 211.
- Chelmsford, Chelmesford [co. Essex], 340.
- Chelnacatobudan, belonging to St. Mary's Trim, 211.
- Cheminel, Andrew, treasurer of Vannes, 187.
- Chen, Henry le, bishop of Aberdeen, 225, 226.
- ....., Mary de, 78.

- Chenny, Roger, 46.  
 Chepyng Nortum. *See* Chipping Norton.  
 Cherche, John atte, priest, 488, 494.  
 Cherdestoke. *See* Chardstock.  
 Cherington, Chiretun [co. Gloucester], 90.  
 Cheriton, Chiriton [co. Southants], 438.  
 Cherleton, 426.  
 Cherleton, John de, knight, 44, 52.  
 ..... Lewis de, bishop of Hereford, 32, 45.  
 Chermminster. *See* Charnminster.  
 Cherring. *See* Charing.  
 Chartsey, Chartesey [co. Surrey], abbot of, 339, 520.  
 Chesham, Andrew de, Friar Minor, 30.  
 Cheshelm, Richard de, 68.  
 Chesholme, William de, treasurer of Moray, 163.  
 Chester, abbot of St. Werburg's, 417.  
 ..... *See* Newport; Seynesbury; Bebington; Sutton.  
 ..... abbot, prior and convent of, 424, 451, 532.  
 ..... archdeacon of, 451, 506, 538, 534.  
 ..... *See* Slake; Newhagh.  
 ..... dean of St. John's. *See* Dalby; Layet; Wodehous.  
 ..... collegiate church of St. John's, 538.  
 ..... prebend of St. John's, 417.  
 Chester-le-Street [co. Durham], dean of, 82, 535.  
 ..... *See* Derby.  
 ..... canon of, 446.  
 ..... prebend of Pelton in, 162.  
 ..... church of St. Mary the Virgin, 176.  
 Chesterfeld, Chestirfeld, Richard de, canon, 60, 62, 270.  
 Chesterton [co. Cambridge], 405.  
 ..... diocese of Lincoln, 532.  
 Chesterton, William de, rector, 372, 379.  
 Chevalier, William le, patriarch of Jerusalem, papal nuncio, 108, 109, 181.  
 Cheverston, Joan, damsel, 60.  
 ..... *See also* Chaverston.  
 Cheyham. *See* Cheam.  
 Cheyne, John, canon of Exeter, 224.  
 ..... papal notary, 320.  
 ..... knight, 328.  
 ..... William, donsel, papal master usher, 488, 493, 496, 498.  
 ..... *See also* Chen; Chenny.  
 Chiborai. *See* Thyberay.  
 Chichester, bishop of, 361, 370, 500, 539.  
 ..... *See* Lenne; Read; Waldby.  
 ..... bishop, dean and chapter of, 190.  
 ..... canons of, 43, 57, 68, 165, 173, 177, 178, 187, 196, 339, 368, 371, 376, 398, 401, 445, 510.  
 ..... *See* Apelderham; Streteley; No[r]thburgo; Bardon; Bukunhull; Strete.  
 Chichester—*cont.*  
 ..... cathedral of, 169  
 ..... chantry in, 402.  
 ..... chancellor of. *See* Medforde.  
 ..... dean of, 196, 197.  
 ..... *See* Freton; Lullyngton.  
 ..... diocese of, 108.  
 ..... prebend of Colworth, 165.  
 ..... precentor of. *See* Cardinals; Mark of St. Praxed's, and Peter, bishop of Albano.  
 ..... citizens of, 46.  
 ..... Friars Preachers at, 46.  
 Chickerell, Chikerel [co. Dorset], 495.  
 Chickeands, Chyksond [co. Bedford], prior of. *See* Bruton.  
 Chiddingly, Chyntynley [co. Sussex], 285.  
 Child, Laurence, bishop of St. Asaph, 291.  
 Chilmark [co. Wilts], 61.  
 Chilterham, Walter de, 42.  
 Chilton, Chylton [co. Suffolk?], prior of, 359.  
 Chipping [co. Lancaster], 387.  
 Chipping Norton [co. Oxford], 406.  
 Chipton, John, papal notary, 319.  
 Chiretun. *See* Cherington.  
 Chiriton. *See* Cheriton.  
 Chiselhurst, manor of [co. Kent], 439.  
 Chislampton, Chyslampton, John, Cistercian, papal chaplain, 291, 524, 528.  
 Chissey, Rudolf de, bishop of Grenoble, 10.  
 Chitterne, Chytterne, John, master in the king's chancery, 371, 373.  
 ..... priest, 495, 499.  
 Chorton, John de, papal notary, 319.  
 Chrishall, Cristehale [co. Essex], John Basset of, 494.  
 Christchurch. *See* Twinham.  
 Christopolis, bishops of, xxiv.  
 Churechhuel, Henry, 363.  
 Chylton, diocese of Lincoln. *See* Chilton.  
 Chyntynley. *See* Chiddingly.  
 Chypton, William, Friar Minor, 404.  
 Chyrtham. *See* Chartham  
 Chyslampton. *See* Chislampton.  
 Chytterne. *See* Chitterne.  
 Cirencester [co. Gloucester], abbot of, 228.  
 ..... *See* Lekhampton; Ameney.  
 ..... abbot and convent of, 518.  
 ..... Augustinian canon of, 290, 527.  
 Cirzi, William, knight, 12.  
 Cîteaux [Côte d'Or], abbot of, 80, 122.  
 ..... John, abbot of, 184.  
 Clackmannan, vicarage of, 236, 240.  
 Clairac [Lot et Garonne], John, abbot of, 4.  
 Clairvaux [Anbe], abbot of, xx, 122, 276.  
 Clakkston, Robert de, prior of Coldingham, 236.  
 Clanfield, Clanefeld [co. Southants], 440.  
 Clare, *alias* de Forgin [co. Clare], abbot of, 322, 417, 471.



- Clare, John de, knight, 13.  
 ....., Richard, earl of Gloucester, 436.  
 ....., Thomas, prior of Walsingham, 41.  
 Clarell, John, notary, 361.  
 Claremont, Peter de, bishop of Cambray, 19.  
 Clarence, duchess of. *See* Lionel.  
 ....., duke of. *See* Lionel.  
 Clatt, Clath [co. Aberdeen], Philip preben-  
 dary of, 226.  
 Claycoton, Cleycot [co. Northants], 61.  
 Claymond, Thomas, 422.  
 Claymonde, John, 493.  
 ....., ....., Matilda his wife, 493.  
 Claypole [co. Lincoln], 66.  
 Claypole, John, 494, 497.  
 Clayton [co. Sussex], 401, 402, 526.  
 Cleeve [co. Somerset], monk of St. Mary's  
 abbey, 274.  
 Cleeve Prior, Clyve, Cleve [co. Worcester],  
 116, 368, 386, 402.  
 Clement VI., 6, 37, 48, 50, 88, 89, 172, 183,  
 209, 217, 218, 276, 284, 362, 412, 421,  
 451, 528.  
 Clement VII., anti-pope, 258, 261, 262, 295,  
 303, 325, 328, 400, 443, 465, 521, 538-  
 540.  
 ....., *See also* Cardinal Priests; Robert  
 of Geneva of the XII. Apostles.  
 Clere *alias* Morys, John, papal notary, 319.  
 Clerk, John, priest, 325.  
 ....., Robert, of Laghton, 319.  
 ....., ....., of Hedon, 390.  
 ....., William, layman, 484.  
 ....., ....., of Berston, literate, 488.  
 Clermont. *See* Auvergne.  
 Cleve. *See* Cleeve.  
 Cleveland, archdeacon of, 338, 339, 343, 344,  
 472, 535.  
 ....., *See* Walsington.  
 Cleycot. *See* Claycoton.  
 Clyve. *See* Cleeve.  
 Clifford [co. Hereford], prior and convent of,  
 416.  
 Clifford, Cliffordi, Clyfford, John, knight,  
 captain in Italy, 147.  
 ....., John, John de, canon and treasurer of  
 York, 185, 269, 271, 345.  
 ....., Richard, bishop of Worcester, canon  
 of Salisbury, archdeacon of Ely, 351,  
 389, 408, 436, 514.  
 ....., Walter, rector, 275.  
 ....., Walter de, donsel, 483.  
 Clifton, Newton in [co. Warwick], 77.  
 Clipsham, Kilpesham [co. Rutland], 483.  
 Clisseby, John de, canon, 68.  
 Clisson, Oliver, lord of, knight, 147.  
 Clist Fonison. *See* Sowton.  
 Clitheroe, Cliderowe [co. Lancaster], chapel  
 of St. Michael, 70.  
 Cloet, Henry de, Augustinian friar, 301.  
 Clogher [co. Tyrone], bishop of, 206, 530.  
 ....., ....., *See* Mac Camaill.  
 ....., dean of, 541.  
 ....., official of, 541.  
 Clogherbrien, Claychirbrayn [co. Kerry],  
 429.  
 Clomell. *See* Clonmel.  
 Clonelty, Clonelche [co. Limerick], 472.  
 Clonenagh, Cloneygneat [Queen's County],  
 529.  
 Clonfert [co. Galway], bishop of, 449.  
 ....., ....., *See* O'Kelly; O'Lean.  
 ....., canon of, 417.  
 Clonmacnoise [King's County], archdeacon  
 of. *See* O'Dullachan.  
 ....., Hugh, bishop of, 96, 245.  
 ....., Philip, bishop of, 336.  
 ....., Simon, bishop of, 45.  
 ....., bishop of. *See* Cory.  
 ....., dean of, 45.  
 Clonmel, Clomell [co. Tipperary], 185.  
 Clones, Clomeoys [co. Monaghan], 461.  
 Cloneygneat. *See* Clonenagh.  
 Clontuskert, Clontuasgert [co. Galway],  
 Augustinian priory of, 382.  
 ....., prior of. *See* Carbricus.  
 Clophill, John, notary, 359.  
 Clouthorom, William de, Gilbertine, 304.  
 Clovelly [co. Devon], 462.  
 Cloyne, bishop of, 475.  
 ....., ....., *See* Caneton, Wye.  
 ....., canon of, 207, 213, 471, 476, 505, 531.  
 ....., chapter of, 480.  
 ....., dean of, 471, 505.  
 ....., preceptor of. *See* Tany.  
 ....., collector in (the diocese of), 156.  
 Cluny, James, abbot of, 144.  
 Cluychirbrayn. *See* Clogherbrien.  
 Clyfford. *See* Clifford.  
 Clyngham, diocese of Norwich, 443.  
 Clyve. *See* Cleeve.  
 Clyvedon, Margaret de, 48.  
 Cobham, Cobeham, John de, knight, baron,  
 59, 62, 144, 226, 389, 396.  
 ....., ....., Margaret his wife, 59.  
 ....., Reginald de, 63.  
 Cobham [co. Kent], church of St. Mary  
 Magdalen, 42, 61, 62.  
 ....., ....., master and college of, 226,  
 389, 390, 396.  
 Coc, Coch, captain, constable, and marshal  
 in Italy, 120, 122, 129, 136.  
 Cock, John, Benedictine, 311.  
 ....., *See also* Cok; Cook.  
 Cockersand [co. Lancaster], abbot of, 503.  
 ....., abbot and convent of, 74.  
 ....., canons of, 32, 266, 312.  
 ....., monastery of St. Mary, 179.  
 Codeford, Godeford, Philip de, envoy of  
 prince Edward to Urban V., precentor  
 of Salisbury, 3, 4, 7, 11.

- Codlystany. *See* Coldstone.  
 Coggeshall [co. Essex], abbot of, 69.  
 ..... canon of, 487, 492.  
 ..... monks of, 285, 299.  
 Coggesale, Caggessale, John, Cistercian, 302.  
 Cohutst, Colyntz, John de, 182.  
 Cokersand. *See* Cockersand.  
 Coktegg, John, priest, 288, 488, 493.  
 Colchester [co. Essex], archdeacon of, 520.  
 ..... St. Botolph's, canons of, 35, 38, 286, 296.  
 ..... prior of. *See* Pruct.  
 ..... St. John's, abbot of, 503.  
 ..... *See* Hlyton.  
 ..... abbot and convent of, 35.  
 ..... monks of, 268, 530, 523, 538.  
 ..... St. Mary Magdalen on Magdalen Green, chapel of, 33.  
 Colchester, Colschestre, Colchestre alias Pak, John, monk, papal chaplain, bishop of Orkney, 523, 538.  
 Coldingham, Coldinghine, Goldingham [co. Berwick], 247.  
 ..... prior of. *See* Clakston.  
 Coldstous, Codlystany [co. Aberdeen], 200.  
 Cole, John, papal notary, 321.  
 Coleton, Stephen, priest, 323.  
 Colham, Collam, or Calham, in Shrewsbury, diocese of Lichfield, abbot and convent of, 415, 423.  
 ..... abbot of, 423.  
 Collingham, North [co. Notts], 163, 364.  
 ..... South [co. Notts], 521.  
 Collom, Collon, John, rector, scribe, 452, 521.  
 Collyn, Robert, archdeacon of Ferns, 449.  
 Collyngwith. *See* Colworth.  
 Colman, Colmon, Thomas, Augustinian canon and prior of Lamsde, 310, 435.  
 Colmpton, Walter, canon, 357.  
 Colmworth [co. Bedford], 183.  
 Colne [co. Essex], monk of, 69.  
 Colne, Thomas, Benedictine, 268.  
 Colney [co. Norfolk], William, rector of, 485.  
 Cologne, 202, 300.  
 ..... archbishop of, 128.  
 ..... St. Alban's, 536.  
 Colseye, John, canon, 503.  
 Colsterworth [co. Lincoln], 328.  
 Colston Bassett [co. Notts], 208, 473.  
 Colton, John, archbishop of Armagh, 526.  
 ..... Walter, vicar, 439.  
 Colville, John, knight, 490.  
 Colworth Colwarth, Collyngwith [co. Sussex], prebend of Chichester, 165, 173.  
 Colyntz. *See* Cohutst.  
 Comacchio [Ferrara], bishop of, 475.  
 Combe, Coubhe [co. Warwick], abbot of, 477.  
 Combers, alias Lodslowe, Richard, notary, 260.  
 Combermere [co. Chester], abbot of, 34.  
 Combuskenneth. *See* Cambuskenneth.  
 Combwell, Combewell, Cumbewelle [co. Kent], Augustinian canons of, 190, 284, 312, 525.  
 ..... prior of. *See* Tyshurst.  
 Comneberl. *See* Thornbury.  
 Como [Lombardy], Luchinus, elect of, 293.  
 Comod, Cumud, David, priest, notary, 360, 416.  
 Compelando. *See* Coupelando.  
 Comper, Margery, 442.  
 Compere, Richard, rector of Audley, 175.  
 Compostella. *See* Santiago.  
 Compr. *See* Crumpe.  
 Compton, Little [co. Gloucester], 348.  
 ..... [co. Somerset], prebend of, in Wells, 354.  
 Conyn, William, 226.  
 ..... of Buchan, 225.  
 Concaday, John de, Friar Minor, 302.  
 Conegian, St. Leonard, diocese of Connor, 372.  
 Conlee, Robert de, canon of Lichfield, 195.  
 Conestabularii, Thomas, 58.  
 ..... Mariota, his wife, 58.  
 Cong [co. Mayo], Malachy and Thomas, abbots of St. Mary's, 223.  
 Congallis, John de, rector, 238.  
 Conishead [co. Lancaster], prior and convent of St. Mary's, 367.  
 Connor, John, archdeacon and bishop of, 326.  
 ..... *See also* Goldop, Onell.  
 ..... Paul, bishop of, 336.  
 Conques [Aveyron], St. Faith's, abbot of, 24.  
 ..... Raymund, abbot of, 114, 184.  
 ..... monks of, 11, 114.  
 Constantine, St. [co. Cornwall], 535.  
 Constantinople, 111.  
 ..... emperor of. *See* Manuel, Robert.  
 ..... Peter, patriarch of, 10.  
 Contarini, Andrew, doge of Venice, 93, 139.  
 Conway, Counwey [co. Carnarvon], abbot of, 325.  
 Conyers, Robert, knight, 486.  
 ..... Joan his wife, 486.  
 Conyngeston, Richard, canon, 533, 534.  
 Conyngton, John de, Augustinian canon, 312.  
 Cousi, Francis de, archbishop of Narbonne, chamberlain of Clement VII., 257 *note*.  
 Cook, Simon, 484.  
 ..... Agnes his wife, 484.  
 ..... Cook, Walter, chancellor of London, canon of Lincoln, archdeacon of Berkshire, 296, 297, 333, 373, 444, 457, 460, 461, 502, 509, 514, 527, 536, 542, 543.  
 Cooling, Coling [co. Kent], 63.  
 Copelando. *See* Coupelando.  
 Coppa, Peter de, papal auditor, 326, 327, 332.  
 Copull, Stephen, 73.  
 Garbario [near Bellinzona], Hugolinus count of, 28.



- Corbomordi [Coreomohide (?), co. Limerick], 581.
- Cordembeghe, William de, bishop of Tournay and Basle, 298.
- Cordova, archdeacon of the diocese of, 221.
- Cork, archdeacon of, 475.  
 ..... See Rede.  
 ..... canon of, 418, 474, 475.  
 ..... collector in (the diocese of), 156.  
 ..... treasurer of. See Went.  
 ..... Holy Trinity, 445.
- Corl, Robert, canon, 479.
- Cornwall, archdeacon of, 846.  
 ..... See Nevill, David.
- ..... earl of. See Edmund.
- Cornwell, Cronell [co. Oxford], 376.
- Corre, Richard, clerk, 536.
- Corringham [co. Lincoln], prebend of, in Lincoln, 384.
- Corsica, 106.
- Cortenal. See Courteenhall.
- Cortenay. See Courtenay.
- Corton, Corston [co. Suffolk], 429.
- Cory, Corr, Milo, bishop of Clonmacnoise, 336.
- Cosington [parish of Aylesford, co. Kent], chapel of St. Michael, 47.
- Cossall, Cassay [co. Notts], 198.
- Cosyngton, Cozenthona, Stephen de, knight, envoy of prince Edward to Urban V., 13, 23, 47.
- Cotell, Thomas, Friar Minor, 308.
- Cotes, John, 66.  
 ..... of Tenelby, rector, 354.
- Cotesford, Gotisford, John de, clerk, 56.
- Cotham, Cotom [co. Notts], 309.
- Cottingham, Hugh, Friar Minor, 286.
- Coton, John, Augustinian canon, 310.
- Cotteuay. See Courtenay.
- Coney, Enguerrand de, count of Soissons, 120-123, 128.  
 ..... Isabella wife of, 146.
- Coueley. See Cowley.
- Coule, John, vicar, 325.
- Coumbe, John, notary, 360.
- Counnbe, Peter, monk, 463.
- Counwey. See Conway.
- Coupelande, Copelande, Compelande, Nicholas, donsel, 111, 143.
- Couper, John, 485.  
 ..... Amice his wife, 485.  
 ..... William, clerk, 227.  
 ..... priest, 493.
- Coupiac, Copiac [dep. Aveyron], lord of. See Panato.
- Courteenhall, Cortenal [co. Northants], 33.
- Courtenay, Cortenay, Hugh de, knight, 55, 127.  
 ..... Matilda his wife, 55.  
 ..... Hugh de, earl of Devon, 60, 62.
- Courteney, Cortenay, Richard, clerk, canon, 448, 510.  
 ..... William, bishop of Hereford, archbishop of Canterbury, 62, 82, 94, 124, 263, 272, 374, 388, 297, 298, 454, 505, 510.
- Coutances, bishop of. See Ilshawa, Crevecoeur.  
 ..... administrator of the see of, 539.
- Couwik. See Cowick.
- Coventre, Walter de, bishop of Dunblane, 214.
- Coventry, archdeacon of. See Birmingham, Stretton.  
 ..... bishop of. See Lichfield.  
 ..... prior of, 80, 387, 400, 514, 526.  
 ..... See Greneburgh.  
 ..... prior and chapter of, 403, 533, 534.  
 ..... church of Holy Trinity, 403.
- Coverham [co. York], canon of, 269.  
 ..... monk of, 82.
- Cowal [co. Argyle], river Newdach in, 249.
- Cowick, Couwik [co. Devon], prior of, 412.
- Cowley, Coneley [co. Gloucester], 534.
- Cowper, John, the elder, priest, 492.
- Coyneris, Reginald de, 226.
- Cozenthona. See Cosyngton.
- Cradock, Roger, bishop of Llandaff, 52, 186.
- Crakall, John de, canon, 51.
- Crakanthorp, John de, rector, 35.
- Cranewys, John, 485.  
 ..... Agnes his wife, 485.
- Cranswik, Peter, layman, 482.
- Craon, John de, archbishop of Reims, 19.
- Cras, Walter, rector, 493.
- Cratfield, William, abbot of St. Edmunds, 494.
- Craven, John de, and Alice his wife, 482.
- Crawncewyk, John, Gilbertine canon, xxiii, 305.
- Creagh, Grenagh [co. Cork], 474.
- Crediton, Kirton [co. Devon], canons of, 57, 58, 333, 345, 354, 376, 418, 508.
- Creedy in Sandford [co. Devon], prebend in Crediton, 418.
- Cremona, 24.
- Creslow, Crissellow [co. Bucks], 542.
- Cressewyc, William, 389.  
 ..... Alice his wife, 389.
- Cressy, John de, rector of Thorp, 38.
- Crevecoeur, William de, bishop of Coutances, 421.
- Creyby, John, clerk, 350.
- Cridia. See Creedy.
- Crispyn, John, esquire, 485.  
 ..... Alice his wife, 485.
- Crisellow. See Creslow.
- Cristed [? Kirkstead, co. Lincoln], abbot of, 361.
- Cristofori, Angelus and John, 298.
- Cromdole, John de, canon, 80.

Cromer, Crowmere [co. Norfolk], 512.  
 Crompt. *See* Crumpe.  
 Crompe, Edward, priest, 413.  
 Cromwell, Crumwell, Ralph de, knight, 498.  
 ....., ....., Matilda his wife, 350, 498.  
 ....., Richard, priest, 286.  
 Crondall [co. Southants], 398.  
 Cronell. *See* Cornwell.  
 Cropredy [co. Oxfd.], prebend of Lincoln, 181.  
 Crosby [co. Westmoreland], 530.  
 Crosthwaite, Crostwayt, Crossethwayt [co. Cumberland], 195, 377.  
 Crostwick, Crostweyt [co. Norfolk], 406.  
 Croxton [co. Cambridge], 193.  
 ..... [co. Leicester] abbot and convent of, 37, 463.  
 ....., Thomas, abbot of, 32.  
 ....., canons of, 32.  
 ..... [co. Norfolk], 519.  
 Croxton, John de, 193.  
 Croydon [co. Surrey], 74, 327.  
 Croydon, Richard, Augustinian canon, 287.  
 Croyeby, Roger de, donsel, 44.  
 Cruche, Thomas atte, 527.  
 Cruden, Crudan [co. Aberdeen], prebend of, 226.  
 Crull, Robert, 201.  
 Crumpe, Compre, Crompt, Matthew, archdeacon of Meath, 105, 120, 190, 465.  
 Crumwell. *See* Cromwell.  
 Cruys, Richard, Augustinian canon, 290.  
 Cuappelade. *See* Whaplode.  
 Cudington, John, clerk, 44, 52.  
 ..... *See also* Kidington.  
 Calabre. *See* Calabre.  
 Culli, Richard, Augustinian canon, 275.  
 Cullyng, Cuylling, William, canon, provost of Penryn, rector, 395, 399, 458.  
 Culobynd and Banna. *See* Kilfree.  
 Cults, Quylt [co. Fife], 244.  
 Cumbewelle. *See* Combwell.  
 Cumud. *See* Comod.  
 Cuper, Walter, 486.  
 ....., ....., Joan his wife, 486.  
 Curry Mallet, Curre Malet [co. Somerset], 187.  
 Curteys, John, 35.  
 ....., Peter, Augustinian canon, 35.  
 Curtoys, John, vicar, 331.  
 ..... *See* Curteys.  
 Cusak, Walter, donsel, 45.  
 Cusentia, Stephen de, 257.  
 Cuslowe. *See* Cuxwold.  
 Cuthbert, St., body of, 39, 176.  
 Cuxwold, Cuslowe [co. Lincoln?], 402.  
 Cuylling. *See* Culling.  
 Cymmer, Kymmer [co. Merioneth], abbot of. *See* Lloncastell.  
 Cyprus, 25, 26.  
 Cyrmerster. *See* Charminster.

## D

Dabriggecourt, John, knight, 489.  
 ....., ....., his wife, 489.  
 Dadesley, John, Friar Preacher, 292, 528.  
 Dadyngton, Richard, vicar, 329.  
 Dagdworthe, Nicholas de, knight, 21.  
 Dahous, parish of Stanhope, *q.v.*  
 Dainville, Gerard de, bishop of Arras, 19.  
 Dalason, Richard, rector, 276.  
 Dalbe. *See* Dawe.  
 Dalby, Alexander de, dean of St. John's, Chester, archdeacon of Berks, 25, 60.  
 ....., Elena de, 488.  
 Daldowy, John de, priest, 244.  
 Dale, de Parco Stanley [co. Derby], Premonstratensian canons of St. Mary's, 291, 304, 528.  
 Dallingrigge, Dalyngrigge, de Lyngregge, Edward de, knight, 83, 132.  
 Dallyng, John, papal notary, 319.  
 Dalton, Mickle [co. Dumfries], 242.  
 ....., South (*Sub*) [co. York], 330.  
 Dalton, John de, knight, 413.  
 ....., ....., Isabella his wife, 413.  
 ....., Peter de, 62.  
 ....., Robert de, rector, 220.  
 ....., William de, canon of York, 62, 102.  
 Dalyngrigge. *See* Dallingrigge.  
 Dalynaton, John, Augustinian canon, 311.  
 Dammory, Joan, 490.  
 Dampnach (? Donagh, co. Monaghan, or Donaghmore, co. Tyrone), diocese of Armagh, 340.  
 Danby, John, canon, 352, 413.  
 Daneer, John, succentor of Norwich, 525.  
 Daneseye. *See* Dengie.  
 Daniel, Danyel, Nicholas, chancellor of Wells, 317, 329.  
 Daniell, Darmell, Henry, Augustinian canon, 296.  
 Dankastre, John, monk, 80.  
 Dannbury, William, 485.  
 ....., ....., Anne his wife, 485.  
 D'Anon, Seguin, archbishop of Tours, 279.  
 Davy, Hugh, priest, 424.  
 ....., Robert, vicar, 493.  
 ..... *See also* Davy.  
 Danyel. *See* Daniel.  
 Dardani, James, canon of Tropea, papal collector, archdeacon of Norfolk, 261, 267, 271, 275, 279-382, 285, 286, 294, 295, 298, 299, 306, 357, 383, 385, 391, 410, 419, 464, 480.  
 Dardisee, John, clerk, 469.  
 Darker. *See* Balshale.  
 Darley, Derley [co. Derby], abbot of, 418.  
 ..... *See* Burton.  
 Darlington, Derlington [co. Durham], 446.



- Dartford, Derteford, Dottedford [co. Kent], chapel of St. Edmund, 500.  
 ..... prioress and convent of, 500, 501, 517.  
 Dartoun, Emma, 483.  
 Dasie, Robert, serjeant-at-arms of Urban V., 27.  
 Dautesey, Edward, rector, 494, 497.  
 ..... John, knight, 494.  
 ..... Elizabeth his wife, 494.  
 Dauphiny, of Vienne, council of, 126, 129.  
 ..... governor of. *See* Louppy, Bouville.  
 ..... lieutenant of, 129.  
 ..... officials of Charles V. in, 125.  
 Dautre, Thomas, priest, 493.  
 Davenport, Geoffrey, rector, 546.  
 Daventry [co. Northants], prior and convent of, 387.  
 Davi, William, 73.  
 David II., king of Scotland, 1, 3, 25, 30, 33, 34, 39, 42, 53, 59, 61, 68, 78, 82, 86, 90, 94, 129, 145, 167, 176, 206, 214, 238.  
 David, John, chancellor of St. Davids, 45.  
 ..... Thomas, archdeacon of Cornwall, 91.  
 David ap Gruffud Voya, 469.  
 ..... ap Gruffud Says, 414.  
 ..... ap Jakke, 470.  
 Davy, Davyd, Henry, archdeacon of Stafford, 350.  
 ..... *See* Dany.  
 Davyntre, John, Augustinian canon, 309.  
 Dawe, Dalbe, Roger, canon of Wells, 176.  
 ..... Margaret, 488.  
 Dawruex. *See* Devereux.  
 Dax, bishop of. *See* Bose; Gutierrez.  
 ..... diocese of, 335.  
 Dayngyn. *See* Dingle.  
 Deaux, Gaucelin de, bishop of Nîmes, 44.  
 Dee, river of [co. Aberdeen], 34.  
 Deiskelay, diocese of York, 220.  
 De la Warre. *See* Warre.  
 Den, John de, priest, 272.  
 ..... Peter de, rector, 192.  
 Denby, Richard, 484.  
 ..... Anabella his wife, 484.  
 ..... Denbi, William de, warden of Greatham hospital, 61, 208, 211.  
 Dene, John, Augustinian canon, 312.  
 Denford [co. Northants], 533.  
 Denford, Roger de, archdeacon of Rochester, 186.  
 Dengie, Daneseye hundred of [co. Essex], 440.  
 Denham [co. Bucks], 425.  
 Denmark, 261.  
 Denny [co. Cambridge], monastery of St. Clare, 38, 199.  
 Denton [co. Sussex], 402.  
 Denton, John de, donsel, 200.  
 ..... Joan his wife, 200.  
 ..... Robert de, priest, 67.  
 Deopham, Depham [co. Norfolk], 534.  
 Depham. *See* Deopham.  
 Derby, archdeacon of, 527.  
 ..... canon of All Saints, 181, 341, 418, 453.  
 ..... church of St. Peter, 533.  
 ..... Friars Preachers of, 315.  
 ..... Henry, Cluniac prior of, 454.  
 Derby, John de, dean of Chester-le-Street, 302.  
 ..... Richard de, canon of York, 123.  
 ..... Robert, priest, 287.  
 ..... Stephen, knight, 489, 494, 497-499.  
 ..... Avise his wife, 489, 494, 497-499.  
 Dereham, Derham, West [co. Norfolk], abbot of, 74, 330.  
 ..... canon of, 265.  
 Derford, Thomas de, prior of St. Oswald's Nostell, 37.  
 Derham. *See* Dereham.  
 Derleke, John de. *See* Brouke.  
 Derley. *See* Darley.  
 Derlington. *See* Darlington.  
 Dernyngton, John, parson, 313.  
 Derry, bishop of, 206, 328, 335, 338, 357, 405, 406, 414-416, 420.  
 ..... *See* Omachan; Dongan.  
 ..... Simon, bishop of, 403.  
 ..... canon of, 403.  
 ..... dean and chapter of, 403.  
 Dersingham [co. Norfolk], 407.  
 Derteford. *See* Dartford.  
 Derton. *See* Drayton.  
 Derwent, William, Cistercian, 299.  
 Desborough, Desburgh [co. Northants], 404, 436.  
 Dispensier. *See* Dispenser.  
 Detkonis, George, 307.  
 Devenish, Devenysch, John, 70.  
 ..... Joan Blanch his wife, 70.  
 Devereux, Evroys, Dawruex, John de, 94, 95.  
 Devon, earl of. *See* Courtenay.  
 Dewchurch [co. Hereford], 534.  
 Deynes, John, clerk, 422.  
 Deyster, Thomas, priest, 388.  
 Deywerton. *See* Highworth.  
 Dichennigg. *See* Ditchling.  
 Dichingham, John de, Augustinian canon, 309.  
 Difford, John de, priest, 166.  
 Digbi, Simon de, Augustinian canon, 83.  
 Dighton, Dingthorn, William de, secretary of Edward III., xx, 63.  
 Digne, Stephen, bishop of Vence, 18.  
 Dimlington, Vymolton [parish of Easington, co. York], 217.  
 Dingle, Dayngyn [co. Kerry], 408.  
 Dingley, Dingle, Dinghe [co. Northants] John, preceptor of, 15, 51.  
 Dingthorn. *See* Dighton.

- Dini, Jaquetus, of Florence, 279, 280, 386, 410.
- Discur, Nicholas le, papal secretary, 130, 133, 146.
- Dispenser, Despensier, Dispenserii, Spenser, Anne de, damsel, wife of T. de Morie, knight, 375.
- ....., Edward le, captain in Aquitaine, constable of Aquitaine, 28, 47, 127, 131.
- ....., Elisabeth his wife, 47.
- ....., Henry le, bishop of Norwich, 83, 114, 167, 192, 196, 284, 325, 375, 437, 525.
- ....., Hugh, knight, 27, 135.
- Dissertimacala. *See* Dysert.
- Ditchling, Dichennigg, Dychenyng [co. Sussex], 396.
- ....., rector of, 46, 49.
- Ditton Fen [co. Cambridge], 180, 181, 324.
- Ditton, Alan de, rector of St. Michael's, Stamford, 175.
- Dockyng, Thomas, Friar Minor, 267.
- Dodbrooke, Dodebrok [co. Devon], 492.
- Doditon, William de, monk, 82.
- Dokisworth. *See* Duxford.
- Dolbeara, Walter, canon, member of the papal household, 338, 346.
- Domandi, Peter, provost of Poitiers, collector in Aquitaine, 94.
- Dombar. *See* Dunbar.
- Dominici, Rayner, merchant of Florence, 6, 7, 18, 98-101, 103, 107, 112, 148, 149, 151.
- Domyng, Robert, Friar Minor, 404.
- Donaghmore, Downaghmore [co. Limerick], prebend in Limerick, 462, 542.
- Doncan, Doucani. *See* Duncan.
- Doncaster [co. York], Carmelites of, 303, 315.
- Done, Robert, archdeacon of Ferns, 449.
- Donewich, John de, priest, 50.
- Dongan, John, bishop successively of Derry and Down, 480.
- Donington, St. Mary's [co. Lincoln], 39.
- Donkeswell. *See* Dunkeswell.
- Donnington, Donyngton [co. Berks], 421, 422.
- Donoghmore. *See* Donaghmore.
- Donton, John de. *See* Dounton.
- Donyngton. *See* Dunnington and Donnington.
- Donyz, William, notary, 369.
- Dorchester [co. Oxford], abbot of, 512.
- Dore [co. Hereford], monk of, 497.
- Doria. *See* Auria.
- Doria [Saxony], provost of, 513.
- Dormana, Dormanno, William de, knight, chancellor of France, 129.
- Dormans, John de, bishop of Beauvais. *See* Cardinal priests, Sancti Quatuor Cornati.
- Dornay, William, priest, 485.
- Dorneton. *See* Dounton.
- Dorney [co. Bucks], 529.
- Dorset, Dorchester, archdeacon of, 208.
- ..... *See* Robert, cardinal priest of the basilica of the Twelve Apostles.
- Dortan. *See* Duncan.
- Doughton, Duhtune [co. Gloucester], 90.
- Douglas, Duglas [co. Lanark], 83, 193.
- Douglas, Duglas, Archibald de, knight, lord of Bothewell, lord of Galloway, 76, 90, 130, 187, 248.
- ....., James, son of William, earl of, lord of Liddesdale, 161, 248.
- ....., Mary de, 53.
- ....., William, earl of, 130, 161, 247, 248.
- ..... *See* Duglas.
- Dounbyng. *See* Dunbin.
- Dounton, Dorneton, John de, canon of Chichester and Salisbury, 43, 44, 174.
- Dover, church of St. Martin, 77.
- Down, archdeacon of. *See* Duncan.
- ....., bishop of. *See* Calfe, Dongan, Ross.
- ....., priors of. *See* Ross, Calfe, Sely.
- Down, William, clerk, 426.
- Draper, Hugh, layman, 489.
- ....., John, notary, 359.
- ....., Thomas, 486.
- ....., Joan his wife, 486.
- Drawton, John, monk, 454.
- Drax, Dray [co. York, West Riding], prior of, 69, 333, 503.
- Drax, Richard, Carmelite, 34.
- Drayton [co. Stafford], lord of. *See* Basset.
- ....., Dryton, Derton [co. Norfolk], 328.
- Drayton, Richard, canon, 365, 370, 415.
- ....., Richard de, rector, 116.
- Dregg [co. Cumberland], 367.
- Driburch. *See* Dryburgh.
- Drille, Thomas, Friar Minor, 299.
- Dristernach. *See* Tristernach.
- Dromin, Dromond [co. Limerick], 473.
- Dromoloinn, diocese of Dromore, 428.
- Dromore, canon of, 428.
- Drong. *See* Drung.
- Dros, Roger, vicar of Sutton, 166.
- Druet, William, Augustinian canon, 285.
- Drung, Drong [co. Cavan], 229.
- Drury, Roger, rector, 484.
- Dru, Laurence, doncel, 495.
- ....., Lucy his wife, 495.
- Dryburgh, Driburch [co. Berwick], John, abbot and the convent of, 243.
- Dryffelde, John de, Gilbertine, 392, 329.
- Dryngley [Edingley? co. Notts], diocese of York, 541.
- Dryton. *See* Drayton.
- Duagh, Dubhacha [co. Kerry], 540.
- Dubalen. *See* Brinks.
- Dubhacha. *See* Duagh.



- Dublin, archbishop of, 346, 382, 393, 446, 449, 473, 479, 504, 541, 543.  
 ..... See Minot; Waldby; Wikeford.  
 ..... archbishop, dean, and chapter of, 471.  
 ..... canon of St. Patrick's, 77, 344, 345, 381-383, 407, 471, 475, 479.  
 ..... chancellor of. See Karel.  
 ..... chapter of, 382.  
 ..... church of, 506.  
 ..... dean of. See Bowet, Cardinals, Landulph Maramauro, deacon of St. Nicholas.  
 ..... official of, 400.  
 ..... treasurer of St. Patrick's. See Stanton, Swinton.  
 ..... Augustinian canon of, 277, 361.  
 ..... prior of All Saints, 69.  
 ..... St. John Baptist without, prior and brethren of, 400.  
 ..... William, prior of, 87.  
 ..... abbot of St. Mary's, 407, 541.  
 ..... church of St. Peter de Hulle without, 163.  
 ..... master of St. Stephen's lazar-house. See Scrope.  
 ..... abbot of St. Thomas the Martyr, 69, 407, 414.  
 ..... See Serjaint.  
 ..... canons of St. Thomas the Martyr, 393, 525.  
 ..... prior of Holy Trinity. See Lokyngton.  
 ..... citizens of, 490.  
 Ducklington, Duclinton [co. Oxford], lord of. See Twyford.  
 Duffield, William de, rector, 209.  
 ..... Nicholas, bishop of Dunkeld, 379.  
 Dufford. See Ufford.  
 Duffus Castle [co. Elgin], 238.  
 Duglas. See Douglas.  
 Dugmano, Paul de, papal auditor, 459, 460, 465, 525, 542.  
 Duhtune. See Doughton.  
 Duke, Duk, Peter, priest, 298.  
 ..... vicar, 535.  
 Dulmen, John de, papal auditor, 325-327, 367, 369, 380, 388, 389, 433, 434, 479, 514.  
 Dumberny. See Dunbarney.  
 Dumblane, Brice de, 207.  
 Dunbar, canon of, 222.  
 Dunbar, Dombur, John de, 85.  
 ..... George de, earl of March, 130, 247.  
 Dunbarney, Dumberny [co. Perth], 68.  
 Dunbin, Dounbyng [co. Louth], 258.  
 Dunblane, archdeacon of. See Strathern.  
 ..... bishop of, 101, 130, 150, 215.  
 ..... Walter, bishop of. See Coventre.  
 Duncan, Donean, Dortan, John, archdeacon of Down, bishop of Sodor, nuncio and collector in Ireland, 28, 69, 76, 79, 98, 99, 104, 105, 109, 121, 130, 149, 151, 153, 158, 160, 258.  
 Duncani, Megota, 58.  
 Dunchurch, Dunchirche [co. Warwick], 214.  
 Dundee, Simon de, monk of Lindores, 248.  
 Dunes [West Flanders], abbot of, 143.  
 Dunfermline [co. Fife], letters dated at, 184.  
 ..... abbot of. See Strathmiglo.  
 ..... John, abbot of, 90.  
 ..... abbot and convent of, 44, 247.  
 ..... abbatial mensa of, 247.  
 Dunkeld, bishop of, 253, 255.  
 ..... See Monymusk; Peblis; Duffield.  
 ..... canon of, 82, 226, 239.  
 ..... dean of. See Umfray, Kenneth.  
 ..... official of, 248.  
 ..... precentor of, 199.  
 Dunkeswell, Donkeswell [co. Devon], monk of, 315.  
 Dunnington, Donyngton [co. York], 266.  
 Dunstable [co. Bedford], 276.  
 Dunstapele, William, rector, 425.  
 Dunton, Henry, priest, 485.  
 Dureford [co. Sussex], abbey of, 31.  
 Durham, archdeacon of, 502, 503, 530.  
 ..... See Cardinals, James, deacon of St. George's; Herle; Westle.  
 ..... bishop of, 331, 343, 345, 369, 428, 473, 482, 534.  
 ..... See Hatfield; Fordham; Skirlawe.  
 ..... bishop and chapter of, 167.  
 ..... bishop, prior, and chapter of, 164, 181, 185, 211, 227, 327, 339, 343, 415, 420, 472.  
 ..... bishop and official of, 385.  
 ..... church of, 117, 118.  
 ..... monks of, 129, 287, 534.  
 ..... official of, 45, 318, 344, 361, 418, 535.  
 ..... prior of, 45, 46, 452, 535.  
 ..... See Fossor.  
 ..... prior and chapter of, 117, 222, 334.  
 Durnken, Peter, Friar Minor, 283.  
 Dutton, John de, rector, 346, 417, 496.  
 Duxford, Dokisworth [co. Cambridge], 49.  
 Dychenynge. See Ditchling.  
 Dyest, Henry de, Carmelite, 301.  
 Dylest, Philip, rector, 387.  
 Dymelton, Dynelton, Vymolton [Holderness]. See Dunlington.  
 Dynernth. See Dyserth.  
 Dynghere, William, clerk, 461.  
 Dyons, William, priest, 497.  
 Dysert, Disseertmolacala, Dissertimlacala [in the barony of Inchiquin, co. Clare], 474.

Dysarth, Dynarth [co. Flint], 329.  
 Dyse, John Martin of, canon of Cloyne, 207.  
 Dyse, Walter de, Carmelite, nuncio to England, etc., 271, 418.  
 Dyton. *See* Ditton.

E

Earith, Heryche [co. Hunt.], 214.  
 Easby, St. Agatha's. *See* Richmond.  
 Easington, Eayngton [co. York], 217.  
 Easingwold. *See* Osyngweld.  
 Eastchurch, Katcherche [co. Kent], 426.  
 East Gate, Estiacis, parish of Stanhope, q.v.  
 East Hall, Kathalle, near Bradwell-on-the-Sea [co. Essex], 440.  
 East Riding, Yorks, archdeacon of. *See* Skirlawe.  
 Easton, Adam. *See* Cardinal priests, St. Cecilia's.  
 Ebrardi, Ebrarluni, Arnold Bernardi, preceptor of the Hospitallers at Bordeaux, 126, 185, 186.  
 Eccleston [co. Lancs.], 162.  
 Echlyn, Donald de, Benedictine, 249.  
 Eckeslay, Richard de, monk, 34.  
 Edendon, William de, bishop of Winchester, 2, 12, 18, 44, 57, 87.  
 Edinburgh, Holyrood, abbot David and convent of, 236, 238.  
 ..... canon of, 61.  
 ..... St. Giles's, 206.  
 Edingley (?) [co. Notts.]. *See* Dryngley.  
 Edmund of Almain, earl of Cornwall, son of Richard, king of the Romans, 89.  
 Edmund of Langley, son of Edward III., earl of Cambridge, duke of York, 1, 18, 24, 93, 95, 97, 114, 116, 126, 128, 142, 273, 353.  
 Edneues, John de, priest, 458.  
 Edward II. 501, 517.  
 Edward III. 1-3, 5, 7, 9-16, 18, 19, 24-26, 29, 31, 35, 49, 50, 62-63, 67, 71, 72, 85-87, 92, 93, 95, 96-100, 104, 107-109, 111, 113-120, 122, 128, 130-134, 137-142, 144-146, 161, 164, 175, 178, 201, 217, 218, 231, 239.  
 ..... chancellors of. *See* Thorp, Scrope, Kayvet.  
 ..... Isabella daughter of. *See* Concy.  
 ..... Margaret, daughter of. *See* Margaret.  
 ..... presentations by, 122, 162, 165, 178.  
 ..... treasurer of his household. *See* Wakefield.  
 Edward, prince of Wales and Aquitaine, duke of Cornwall and earl of Chester, 1-5, 7, 9-27, 29, 35, 38, 91, 92, 94-98, 100, 114, 115, 117, 118, 126, 126, 128, 131, 133, 134, 178, 142-144, 146, 175, 179, 293, 431.

Edwart, Andrew, prior of St. Catherine's, Waterford, 36.  
 Edyngton, John, Friar Minor, 404.  
 Edynsoure, Agnes de, 487.  
 Edm [co. Limerick], prebend of, in Limerick, 476.  
 Eggesfeld, Alice, 487.  
 Egidii, John, papal auditor, 369, 409, 514.  
 Eglington, Elizabeth de, damsel, 39.  
 Eglynton, Hugh de, knight, 87.  
 Egremont, Egimondi [co. Cumberland], church of, 163, 172.  
 Egypt, 138.  
 Eldesmore, John, 487.  
 ..... Joan his wife, 487.  
 Eleanor, queen of Aragon, 21, 93.  
 Eleanor, queen of England, 501.  
 Elecker, William, Augustinian friar, 308.  
 Elen. *See* Ellon.  
 Elis, Henry, 75.  
 ..... *See also* Elys.  
 Elkesword, Ralph, canon of Derham, 265.  
 Ellerton [co. York, N.R.], Gilbertine priory of, 303.  
 Ellesmere, Richard, Augustinian canon, 422.  
 Ellingham, Elyngham, Great [co. Norfolk], 192.  
 Ellon, Elen [co. Aberdeen], 225.  
 Ellysford, Richard, Friar Minor, 275.  
 Elme, John, priest, 489.  
 ..... John de, rector, 341.  
 Elmham, North [co. Norfolk], 484.  
 Elmham, William de, knight, 21.  
 Elmstone, Blunestone [co. Kent], 375.  
 Elphin, archdeacon of, 246, 417, 530.  
 ..... bishop of. *See* Harret.  
 ..... canons of, 174, 246.  
 ..... *See* O'Connor; Omochan.  
 ..... chapter of, 475.  
 ..... dean of, 530.  
 ..... *See* O'hynneri; O'Keall; O'hannaga; Ylannagy.  
 ..... provost of, 417.  
 Elsham, Ellesham [co. Lincoln], prior of, 329, 330.  
 Elstow, Helnestowe [co. Bedford], abbess and convent of, 449.  
 Eltesle, Eltisle, Thomas de, canon, official of Ely, 47, 56.  
 ..... canon of Wolverhampton, 193, 421.  
 Eltham [co. Kent], letter dated at, 294.  
 Eltisle. *See* Eltesle.  
 Eltisley, Eltesle [co. Cambridge], 343.  
 Elvet, Gilbert, donzel, 491.  
 ..... Matilda his wife, 491.  
 ..... John, intruded archdeacon of Leicester, 121, 421.



- Elward, William, 488.  
 ..... , Alice his relict, 488.  
 Elwyk, William de, vicar of Norham, 57.  
 Ely, archdeacon of, 431, 456.  
 ..... See Clifford.  
 ..... , bishop of, 68, 169, 173, 183, 330, 375, 385, 425, 535.  
 ..... See Langham; Barnet; Arundel; Fordham.  
 ..... , bishop's mensa of, 587.  
 ..... , bishop, prior, and chapter of, 470, 532.  
 ..... , monk of, 496.  
 ..... , official of, 180, 193, 317, 425, 526.  
 ..... See Eltesle.  
 Ely. See Weston.  
 Elyngham, Alexander de, donsel, 192.  
 Elyngham. See Ellingham.  
 Elyngton, Adam, rector, 484.  
 Elyot, Robert, bishop of Killala, 245, 246, 342.  
 Elys, Thomas, donsel, 204.  
 ..... , Margaret his wife, 204.  
 ..... See also Elis.  
 Emly, William, bishop of, papal nuncio and collector in Ireland, 86, 156-158, 258.  
 Emote, Henry, 414.  
 Empingham [co. Rutland], prebend of in Lincoln, 363.  
 Enderby, Willam de, clerk, 416.  
 Endirpeffry. See Innerpeffry.  
 England, archbishops of, 110.  
 ..... , chamberlain of. See Latimer.  
 ..... , chancellors of. See Knyvet; Scrope; Thorp; Arundel.  
 ..... , constable of. See Bohun.  
 ..... , great council of, 279.  
 ..... , papal nuncios to. See Index of Subjects.  
 ..... , procurations paid by the clergy of, 165, 219.  
 ..... , foreign students in, 161.  
 ..... , subsidy imposed by the pope on, 116, 218.  
 ..... , treasurers of. See Barnet; Scrope.  
 ..... , visitation of, 165.  
 ..... , custom and observance, 311.  
 Enlly. See Bardsey.  
 Epworth [co. Lincoln], 537.  
 Erberfeld, Thomas, Cistercian, 301.  
 Ercheffont. See Urechfont.  
 Erdesle, Richard, clerk, 496.  
 Erdeston, John, vicar, 494.  
 Ereis, John, commissary general of the official of York, 45.  
 Erghum, Ergum, Argirii, Ralph de, chancellor of John of Gaunt, bishop of Salisbury, bishop of Bath, 132, 136, 144, 167, 215, 268, 269, 321, 406, 477, 505, 509, 527.  
 Erlide, Thomas, papal notary, 319.  
 Erlingam. See Arlingham.  
 Ermyn, John, papal notary, 321.  
 Erskin, Erskyno, Thomas de, donsel, 53.  
 ..... , Robert de, knight, 90, 130.  
 Escombe, Eskombe [co. Durham], prebend of in Auckland, 418.  
 Eskheved, Eskenede, Thomas de, 195, 377.  
 Eskombe. See Escombe.  
 Essewater. See Ashwater.  
 Essex, archdeacon of. See Wyntirton; Fretton.  
 Esshby. See Canons Ashby.  
 Essthetiht, Edmund, 51.  
 Estcherche. See Eastchurch.  
 Este, Nicholas, marquis of, 23, 121.  
 Estfield, John de, prior of Spalding, 39, 64.  
 Esthalle, manor of. See East Hall.  
 Estherte. See Hythe.  
 Estiacis. See East Gate.  
 Eston [co. Wilts], Trinitarian Friar of, 285.  
 Eston, John, citizen, 488.  
 ..... , Joan his wife, citizen, 488.  
 Estone, Adam de, monk, envoy of Urban V. to Edward III. See Cardinal priests of St. Cecilia's.  
 Estretford. See Retford.  
 Esyngton. See Easington.  
 Etale, William de, treasurer of Glasgow, 167.  
 Étampes, Lewis II., count of, 115.  
 Étang [in Château-Chervix, Haute-Vienne], Augustinian house of St. Anthony, 254.  
 Eu, count of. See Artois.  
 Eufamia, consort of Robert, king of Scotland. See Robert.  
 Euston, Thomas, Benedictine, 286.  
 Euyas, Philip, precentor of Llandaff, 178.  
 Everhusen, Rose de, nun, prioress of Nuneaton, 400.  
 Everyngham, Alice (Alesia), daughter of John de, 69.  
 Evesham [co. Worcester], abbot of, 329, 448.  
 ..... , abbot and convent of, 32.  
 ..... , monastery of, 294.  
 Evesham, Alexander de, monk, 80.  
 ..... , John de, prior of Worcester, 48, 91.  
 Evordon, Thomas, canon, 479.  
 Evot, Yvot, John, archdeacon of Buckingham, 389.  
 Evroys, John de. See Devereux.  
 Ewdestoke. See Woodstock.  
 Ewel, John, layman, 486.  
 Ewell [co. Surrey], 532.  
 Exeter, archdeacon of. See Beauchamp; Cardinals, Peter, deacon of St. Mary's in Via Lata; Angelus Acciaiuoli, priest of St. Laurence in Damaso; Philip d'Alençon, bishop of Ostia.  
 ..... , bishop of, 322, 338, 514, 527.  
 ..... See Brantingham; Grandison; Stafford.  
 ..... , bishop, dean, and chapter of, 338, 458, 467.

Exeter—cont.

- ....., canons of, 32, 58, 61, 74, 162, 181,  
225, 238, 343, 344, 346, 357, 395, 398,  
420, 458.  
..... See Cheyne.  
....., cathedral church of, 84.  
....., chancellor of, 357, 358.  
..... See Wylioth.  
....., dean of, 319, 320, 357, 537.  
..... See Sumpter; Bugwell; Tre-  
grison; Walkington.  
....., official of, 317.  
....., precentor of, 477, 535.  
....., vicar-general of, 375.  
....., chapel in the castle of, 178.  
Kisay, William de, Augustinian canon, 278,  
362.  
Exton, John, rector, 387.  
Eye [co. Suffolk], prior and convent of, 424,  
514.  
Eymer, Walter, papal notary, 320.  
Eynon ap Jevan, 416.  
Eynsham, Eynsham [co. Oxford], 398.  
....., monks of, 311, 312.  
Eyr, John, rector, 330.  
Eythrope, Matilda, 494.

F

- Faherveto, Amaneus de, 89.  
Fabo, Felegrinus de, 310.  
Fabri, John, vicar of North Berwick, 246.  
Faenza, bishop of. See Ugucione.  
Fairlox (Vayroles) Geoffrey, archbishop of  
Toulouse, papal nuncio, 22.  
Fakenham, William de, notary, 217.  
Falconer, Faucon, David, vicar, 76, 232.  
..... See also Fankener.  
Falley. See Farley.  
Farlegh, William de, canon of Romsey, 54.  
Farley [co. Southampton], 317.  
Farlathorp [co. Lincoln], 486.  
Farnham [co. Bucks], 426.  
Farnower, John, Friar Preacher, 297.  
Farthinghoe, Vermyngho [co. Northants],  
527.  
Faryngdon, John, papal notary, 318.  
Fastolf, Thomas, bishop of St. Davids, 88.  
Faucou. See Falconer.  
Faukener, Fraukener, William, rector, 435.  
..... alias Leche, Richard, dunsel, 492.  
....., Alice his wife, 492.  
..... See also Falconer.  
Faversham [co. Kent], abbot of St. Saviour's,  
427.  
Fayrardgod, Thomas, chaplain, 376.  
Fécamp, abbot of. See Grange, John la.  
Fegge, Isabella, 466.

- Felda, Michael de la, dean of Ousey, 348.  
Feliskirk [co. York, N.B.], 411.  
Felixstowe, Filkestowe [co. Suffolk], priory of,  
66.  
..... See Walton.  
Felley, Felly [co. Notts], Augustinian canons  
of, 81, 310.  
Fellyng, Adam, Augustinian canon, 296.  
Felsham [co. Suffolk], 496.  
Folstede, Walter, rector, 197.  
Felton [co. Hereford], 70.  
Felton, Richard de, priest, 423.  
....., Thomas de, knight, seneschal of  
Aquitaine and Gascony (Bordeaux),  
11, 22, 54, 55, 93, 95, 114, 126, 128,  
132, 136, 143, 147.  
....., Joan his wife, 54, 55.  
Fen, William atte, rector, 214.  
Feneotes, Thomas, sub-deacon, 415.  
Fen Stanton, Fenny Stanton, Fenistanton  
[co. Hunt], 545.  
Fenton [co. York], prebend of York, 343.  
Fenwik, Robert de, 51.  
Ferdinand, king of Portugal, 141, 162.  
Ferdinandi, John. See Hérédia.  
Fereby. See Feriby.  
Fereys, Henry de, knight, 45.  
Fereys, Martin, lord of Byrfereys, 221.  
....., Lena wife of, 221.  
Feribi, Hugh, canon of Beverley, 85.  
Feriby, Fereby, Ferybi, Feryby, Feuly, John,  
knight, captain in Italy, 147.  
....., John de, priest, 272.  
....., Nicholas, canon of York, 262, 263.  
....., Thomas de, canon, 270, 226.  
....., William, priest, 465.  
....., William de, canon, 545.  
Fermo [Marche, Italy], 23.  
Ferna, archdeacon of. See Collyn, Done.  
....., bishop of. See O'Dea.  
....., canon of, 381, 402, 468, 542.  
....., dean of, 402, 449, 513.  
....., treasurer of, 449.  
Ferrantini, Mariotto, merchant, 268.  
Ferrara, bishop of, 536.  
....., prior of St. Agnes. See Cardinals,  
Adam Easton, priest of St. Cecilia's.  
Ferrara, city of, 121.  
Ferriby, Feriby, North [co. York, E.R.],  
Augustinian canon of, 297.  
Ferrou, William, notary, 303.  
Fery, John, papal notary, 319.  
Ferybi, Feryby. See Feriby.  
Fethiressach. See Fetteresso.  
Fethirkern. See Fettercairn.  
Fetlar, Pentlar [Shetland], 336.  
Fettercairn, Fethirkern [co. Kincardine], 64.  
Fetteresso, Fethiressach [co. Kincardine],  
224.  
Ffyscharton. See Fisherton.



- Ficienis, Ficionis, Anthony Johannis de, 277.  
 Fiennes, Robert, lord of, 242.  
 Fife, Robert, earl of, 130, 247, 248.  
 Fignasadin, diocese of Kilmore, 530.  
 Findon, Fyndon [co. Sussex], 520.  
 Finedon, Thingdon [co. Northants], 37.  
 Fineshade, Sinstede, Sysseheived [co. Northampton], priory of, 182.  
 Fingask, Thomas de, bishop of Caithness, 49, 101, 130.  
 Fisherton [co. Wilts], Friars Preachers church at, 453.  
 Fisscher, William, rector, 401, 491.  
 Fitz-Alan, Richard, II. earl of Arundel, 12, 13, 18, 24, 29, 46, 49, 96, 98, 100, 105, 114, 120, 123, 126, 129, 131, 144, 161, 240, 352, 391, 393, 394.  
 ....., Thomas, earl of Arundel, 352.  
 ....., William, clerk, 394.  
 Fitzherberde, Lucy, abbess of Shaftesbury, 524.  
 Fitz Huwe, John, 348.  
 ....., Joan his wife, 348.  
 Fiun. *See* Fyvie.  
 Flaadbury, Thomas, priest, 355.  
 Flagnac [Aveyron], priory of, 11.  
 Flambert, Edmund, 490, 495.  
 ....., Elizabeth his relict, widow, 490, 495.  
 Flanders, 99, 109, 111, 112, 121, 202, 219, 229, 301, 325.  
 ....., count of. *See* Lewis.  
 ....., merchants of Lucca in, 155.  
 ....., papal nuncio to, 218, 219.  
 Flandini, Peter, papal auditor, 77.  
 Flaran [Gers], abbot of, 85.  
 Flegg, Fleg, Thirkeby in. *See* Thirgby.  
 Fleming, Flamyng, John, rector, 34.  
 Flamyng, John, vicar, 529.  
 Flete, William, rector, 510.  
 Flixton, Floxton [co. Suffolk], Augustinian monastery of, 507.  
 Florence, 268.  
 ....., Peter, bishop of, nuncio of Urban V. to prince Edward, 11.  
 ....., bishop of, 59, 83, 349.  
 ....., citizen of, 148.  
 ....., city of, 28, 263.  
 ....., merchants of, 18, 98-100, 103, 104, 107, 110, 112, 121, 130, 131, 137, 268, 279, 280-282, 292, 386, 410.  
 ....., *See* Alberti; Albertis; Dominici; Marci; Johannis; Andree; Gardi; Guardis; Guccii; Meti; Nicolai; Vannis; Luce; Jacobi; Nerotii; Aldobrandini; Bartholi; Bernardi; Johannini; Sonaglini.  
 ....., university of, 59, 68, 83.  
 Florentia, James de, rector of Ivinghoe, 190.  
 ....., Peter de, papal auditor, 367, 378, 380, 388.  
 ....., Silvester de, 119, 120.  
 Floriani, James, papal auditor, 433, 434, 460.  
 Floxton. *See* Flixton.  
 Flyford Grafton, Grafton Fleford [co. Worcester], 332.  
 Foix, Gaston, count of, 22.  
 Folcaut, Bernard de, bishop of Pampeluna, papal nuncio, 109, 132, 133, 135, 146, 201, 203.  
 Foletby. *See* Fulnetby.  
 Folke, William, notary, 503.  
 Folnetby. *See* Fulnetby.  
 Fontevrault [Maine et Loire], abbess of, 400, 539.  
 Ford. *See* Fordingbridge.  
 Forde, John, rector, 329.  
 ....., Thomas atte, priest, 493.  
 Fordham, John, provost of Wingham, 199.  
 ....., John de, bishop of Durham, bishop of Ely, 263, 268, 282, 368, 398, 423, 482, 503, 514, 526.  
 ....., Robert de, rector, 50, 78.  
 Fordingbridge, Fordingbregghe, Ford [co. Hants], 351, 408.  
 ....., rector of, 175.  
 Fordington, Fortyngton [co. Lincoln], John Walthari de Irby of, 361.  
 Forest, St. Mary's [co. Selkirk], 244, 245.  
 Forez, count of. *See* Bourbon.  
 Formage, Joan, abbess of Shaftesbury, 524.  
 Formyngbo. *See* Farthinghoe.  
 Fornesete, Thomas, Augustinian canon, 502.  
 Fortes, William de, knight, 147.  
 Forthynghon, John de, 495.  
 ....., Elizabeth his wife, 495.  
 Fortyngton. *See* Fordington.  
 Forworth. *See* Fungarth.  
 Fossor, John, prior of Durham, 85.  
 Foulmore, Robert, rector, 317.  
 Fountains [co. York], abbot of, 272, 330, 386.  
 ....., monks of, 299, 300, 301, 315, 342.  
 Fournier, William, bishop of Gap, 9, 10.  
 Fovent, Thomas, clerk, 495.  
 Frampton [co. Lincoln], 493.  
 Framysden, John, bishop of Glasgow, 383.  
 France, chancellor of. *See* Dormans.  
 ....., faculties to nuncio in, 176.  
 ....., Hospitallers of, 111.  
 ....., king of. *See* Charles; John.  
 ....., nuncio to the realm of, 228, 229, 302.  
 ....., procurations by the clergy of, 165.  
 ....., queen of. *See* Jeanne.  
 ....., subsidy imposed by the pope on, 116, 218.  
 ....., visitation of, 165.  
 ....., and England, relations between, 138, 139, 142, 169, 170, 201, 203, 205, 227, 239, 240, 242, 306.  
 Franceys. *See* Fraunceys.

Francisci, Bartholomew, papal notary, regent of the chancery of the Holy Roman Church, provost of St. Stephen's, Prato, 296, 297, 503.  
 ..... James, merchant of Florence, 292.  
 ..... Lazarus, merchant of Lucca, 282, 286.  
 ..... Spinellus, of Florence, 279-281, 286, 411.  
 Franke, Alice, widow, 485.  
 Frankeleyn, Franleyn, Thomas. *See* Sandwyche.  
 Fransoys, John, layman, 307.  
 Fraser, William, clerk, 200.  
 Fraunceis, Thomas, priest, 490.  
 Fraunceys, Franceys, Adam, 49.  
 ..... Henry, Carmelite, 273.  
 ..... John, priest, 416.  
 ..... canon of Southwell, canon of York, rector of Saltwood, clerk of Richard II. papal abbreviator and writer, 269, 296, 297, 337, 370, 412, 477, 531.  
 ..... Robert, proctor at the papal court, 45.  
 Frederic III. king of Sicily, 139.  
 Freen, John, priest, 444.  
 ..... Walter, clerk, 443.  
 Freisingen [Bavaria], bishop of, 522.  
 Frelandi, Walter, provost of Wells, 385.  
 Fremet. *See* Fromet.  
 Fremund, Thomas, donsel, 486, 492, 496, 498.  
 Frensch, alias Lynton, John, rector, 355.  
 Frithol. *See* Frithelstock.  
 Freton, Roger de, canon of Salisbury, archdeacon of Essex, dean of Chichester, canon of Wilton, 71, 81, 82, 169, 174, 227.  
 Friars Minors, minister-general of, 40, 61.  
 ..... *See* Giffone; Spolito.  
 Friars Preachers, general of, 194, 220.  
 ..... *See* Capua.  
 Friskney, Thomas de, knight, 422.  
 ..... Isabella his relict, 422.  
 Friskney, Fryskenay [co. Lincoln], 487, 492, 493.  
 Frismarsh, Frisemerk [Holderness, co. York], 217.  
 Frithelstock, Frithelstock, Frythelystoke, Frithol [co. Devon], Augustinian canons of, 285, 374.  
 ..... Thomas, prior of. *See* Rede.  
 Friselle, John, rector, 325.  
 Fromet, Fremet, Richard, Hospitaller, 195.  
 Froucester, Walter, abbot of St. Peter's, Gloucester, 394, 422.  
 Frwagg, George, knight, 388.  
 ..... Margaret his wife, 388.  
 Fryskenay. *See* Friskney.  
 Fryston, Joan de, 487.  
 Frythelystoke. *See* Frithelstock.  
 Fuaran, Mor. *See* Oran More.  
 Fulham, Fullam [co. Middlesex], 57, 410.

Fuller, Andrew, Cistercian, 299.  
 Fulnethy, Fulnethby, Felnethy, Foletby, Thomas de, knight, ambassador of Edward III. to Urban V. 12, 14.  
 ..... William de, Cistercian, 287, 487.  
 Fulwod, Hugh, 487.  
 ..... Agnes his wife, 487.  
 Fungarth, Forworth [par. Caputh, co. Perth], prebend of Dunkeld, 226.  
 Furnay. *See* Urney.  
 Furness, Furneys [co. Lancaster], abbot of, 73.  
 Furneys, John de, layman, 220.  
 Furze Hill, Northfurze [co. Devon, N.], 81.  
 Fyll, Walter, canon, 417.  
 Fyndon. *See* Findon.  
 Fyngalis, Nicholas, citizen, 490.  
 ..... Rosina his wife, 490.  
 Fynnyngham, John de, abbot of Walden, 67.  
 Fyscher, William, rector, 526.  
 Fyrie, Finin [co. Aberdeen], 177.

## G

Gainford, Gaynfurd [co. Durham], 433.  
 Galchull [in the lordship of Fordyce, co. Banff], 90.  
 Galliciani, Peter, canon of Ramsey, 34.  
 Galloway [co. Wigton], lord of. *See* Douglas.  
 Galon, Robert, papal notary, 319.  
 Galuy, Geoffrey, canon, 475.  
 Galway, Galuy [co. Galway], 304.  
 Gandavo, John de. *See* Gaunt.  
 Ganon, John, rector, 222.  
 Gap, bishop of. *See* Fournier.  
 Gardar. *See* Greenland.  
 Gardarabach, belonging to St. Mary's, Trim, 211.  
 Gardi, of Florence, 148.  
 ..... *See* Guarlis.  
 Gardiner, John, priest, 494.  
 Garendon, Gerewdon [co. Leicester], abbot of, 83, 414, 415, 477.  
 Garini, Arnold, canon of Lombes, collector in Saintonge, 96.  
 Garland, John, Friar Preacher, 378.  
 ..... Richard, rector, 69.  
 Garnerii, Arnold, canon of Châlons and Narbonne, collector in England, 100, 103, 110, 113, 121, 142, 143, 146, 148-152, 155, 156, 159, 160.  
 Garastow, Thomas, Friar Preacher, 277.  
 Garri, Remund de, vicar, 412.  
 Garthbeish, Herbis [co. Montgomery], 328.  
 Garthlrengy, Getpryngs [co. Brecon], prebend of, in Abergwill, 445.  
 Garthorp [co. Leicester], 447.  
 Garthorp, Gardorp, John, donsel, 111, 143.



- Garwyach, Andrew de, 49.  
 ....., Catherine his wife, 49.  
 Gasconis, Peter, papal auditor, 270, 326, 369,  
 410, 446.  
 Gascony, 108.  
 ....., seneschal of. *See* Chaverston; Fel-  
 ton.  
 Gaunt, John of, duke of Lancaster, king of  
 Castile and Leon, 1, 10, 11, 24, 29,  
 92-99, 108, 114, 117, 118, 124, 125,  
 127, 128, 131-139, 142-145, 167, 169,  
 264, 265, 270, 271, 367, 405, 502, 544,  
 545.  
 ....., and Catherine and Constance  
 his wives, 545.  
 ....., chamberlain of. *See* Newmarche.  
 ....., Thomas, notary, 503.  
 Gawncowyk, John. *See* Crawnecowyk.  
 Gaynford. *See* Gainford.  
 Gayselee, Geoffrey, 484.  
 ....., Margaret his wife, 484.  
 Gaytrig, Gaytrygge, William, chaplain, 488,  
 498.  
 Gedeney, William, Augustinian canon, 287.  
 ....., William de, Carmelite, 299.  
 Gedney, Gedeney [co. Lincoln], chapel of  
 St. Thomas in, 411.  
 Gelleton, Reginald, 464.  
 ....., Juliana his daughter, 464.  
 Geneva, Robert of, bishop of T  rouane. *See*  
 Cardinal priests, Twelve Apostles, and  
 Clement VII., anti-pope.  
 Genevefe, Laurence, canon of Exeter, 181.  
 Genoa, 22, 111, 280.  
 ....., archbishop of, 88, 111.  
 ....., doge of. *See* Adorno; Campo Fre-  
 goso.  
 ....., knight of, 308.  
 ....., abbot of St. Syrus, 123.  
 ....., hospital of St. Anthony, 88.  
 ....., ships of, 95, 131.  
 Genow, Gonow, William, rector, 493, 496, 498.  
 Gentilis, Cosmatus, of Sulmona [Innocent  
 VII.], nuncio and collector in England,  
 clerk of the *camera*, clerk of the col-  
 lege of cardinals, chancellor of Capua,  
 provost of St. Pamphilus, Sulmona, and  
 of Valva, archbishop of Ravenna, 257-  
 264, 272.  
 Geraldinis, John de, clerk, 346.  
 ....., knight, 429.  
 ....., Maurice son of Peter de, archdeacon of  
 Limerick, 58.  
 ....., Thomas de, chancellor of Limerick,  
 429.  
 ....., Thomas Meesean Nathoty de, 346.  
 Gerard, Henry, Cistercian, 285.  
 Gerbais, Gerbasii, Peter, treasurer of Savoy,  
 126.  
 Gerewdon. *See* Garendon.  
 Gerland, William, canon of Caithness, 237.  
 Gerona, John, duke of, 21, 93.  
 Gertprynge. *See* Garthbrenge.  
 Gervase Johannis ap Eynon, rector, 447.  
 Gervasii, Andrew, donsel, 221.  
 Gerves, Peter, vicar, 535.  
 Gesmouthe. *See* Jesmond.  
 Getheved, Henry, vicar, 51.  
 Gette, John de, papal notary, 320.  
 Gevaudan [Loz  re and Haute Loire], 256.  
 Ghent, 325.  
 Ghent, St. Bavon's, John, abbot of, envoy of  
 Urban V. to Edward III. 12, 16, 34.  
 ....., Baudeloo, Bodelo, abbot of, 276.  
 Giffard, Richard, rector, 42.  
 Giffone, Leonard de, minister-general of the  
 Friars Minors, 200.  
 Gifford, Godfrey, bishop of Worcester, 91.  
 Gilbert, John, papal auditor, bishop of Bangor,  
 of Hereford, and of St. Davids, nuncio  
 to Brittany, ambassador of Edward III.  
 to Gregory XI. 127, 129, 135, 147,  
 271, 279, 281, 458, 479.  
 ....., St. *See* Sempringham.  
 Gilberti, Raymund, a Friar Minor, 254.  
 Gildesford. *See* Guildford.  
 Gillingham, Gyllingham [co. Kent], 401.  
 Gipwico, Thomas de, Augustinian canon, 35.  
 Gironde, lord of, 132.  
 Gisburne, Gisboure, Roger de, Carmelite, 35.  
 Gisburne. *See* Guisborough.  
 Glaseney. *See* Penryn.  
 Glasgow, archdeacon of. *See* Cardinals,  
 John de la Grange, bishop of Tusc-  
 lum.  
 ....., Guy, archdeacon of. *See* Kieretti.  
 ....., bishop of. *See* Rae; Wardlaw;  
 Lindsay; Framysden.  
 ....., canon of, 34, 68, 72, 73, 175, 195,  
 222, 253, 255.  
 ....., canon of. *See* Leche.  
 ....., chancellor and official of, 251.  
 ....., dean of. *See* Grenlaw.  
 ....., dean and chapter of, 250.  
 ....., official of, 85.  
 ....., precentor of. *See* Wardlaw.  
 ....., sub-dean of, 251.  
 ....., treasurer of, 255.  
 ....., *See* Peblis; Etale; Man-  
 gavilla.  
 Glaston. *See* Penryn.  
 Glastonbury, abbot of, 292, 317, 318, 329-331,  
 358, 359, 361, 387, 469, 502, 535.  
 ....., *See* Monyton.  
 ....., monks of, 296, 305.  
 Glasyer, John, layman, 454, 455.  
 Glatton, John de, rector, 74.  
 ....., John. *See* Makeseye.  
 Glaunville, Hugh de, rector, 217.  
 Gleir, Gilbert de, rector, 243.  
 Glemsford [co. Suffolk], 68.  
 Glen, Geoffrey de, clerk, 166.

- Glendenwin, Matthew de, rector, 222.  
 Gloucester, St. Peter's, abbot and convent of, 85, 387, 406, 501, 514.  
 ..... abbot of, 414, 477.  
 ..... See Froucester.  
 ..... monks of St. Peter's, 296, 497.  
 ..... All Saints' chapel in St. Peter's, 511.  
 ..... St. Owen's, 520.  
 ..... archdeacon of, 323.  
 ..... See Thrisford; Peres.  
 ..... duke of. See Thomas.  
 ..... duchess of. See Thomas.  
 ..... earl of. See Clare.  
 Gloucestria, Walter de, Carmelite, 287.  
 Gnaresbourn. See Knaresborough.  
 Gnomor [barony of Moycullen, co. Galway], 450.  
 Gnosall [co. Stafford], canon of, 466.  
 Gnowsall, Walter, 72.  
 Godebarn, Henry, canon of Ripon, papal auditor, 172, 479, 514.  
 Godeford. See Codeford.  
 Goderich, Ralph, beneficiary, 335.  
 Godman, *alias* Sturte, William, clerk, 489, 494.  
 Godmaston, John, rector, 181.  
 Godyn, Peter, archdeacon of Limerick, 58.  
 ..... Robert, 485.  
 ..... Alice his wife, 485.  
 Godyngdon, Richard, Augustinian canon, 296.  
 Goe. See Gouey.  
 Golde, Nicholas, constable in Italy, 147.  
 Goldeburg, Anthony de, canon of Beverley, 85.  
 Goldingham. See Coldingham.  
 Goldop, Nicholas, archdeacon of Connor, 474, 475.  
 Goldyngton, Thomas, priest, 363, 364.  
 Gonou. See Genow.  
 Gonzaga, Lewis de, knight, 121.  
 Gorth, Susan, 483.  
 Gosberton, Gosberkirk [co. Lincoln], 39.  
 Goseforthsiche, Gilbert de, 42.  
 Gotisford. See Cotesford.  
 Gouey, Goe [dep. Manche], 68.  
 Gouxhill. See Goxhill.  
 Gowsill, Robert, donsel, 490.  
 Goxhill, Gouxhill [co. Lincoln], 378.  
 Gra, Laurence, clerk, 178-180.  
 Grado [Istria], diocese of, 103.  
 ..... patriarch of, 482, 504.  
 Grafton, Fleford. See Flyford Grafton.  
 Graham, Johanneta de, 211.  
 Grailly, Grallejo, John de, captal de Buch, 16, 95, 96.  
 Grainsby, Granesby, [co. Lincoln], 363, 364.  
 Gramat [Lot], lord of. See Aigrefeuille.  
 Gramsande, John, 379.  
 ..... Margaret his wife, 379.  
 Grandison, John, bishop of Exeter, 91.  
 Grand-Selve, abbey of [dep. Tarn et Garonne, Gascony], 2, 11, 17.  
 ..... Ralph, abbot of, 17.  
 Graneu, John de, priest, envoy of Lionel duke of Clarence, to Urban V., 27.  
 Grange, John de la, abbot of Fecamp, 12, 115.  
 Gransden Magna, Grantisden [co. Hunt.], 49.  
 Graton. See Gretton.  
 Graunte, Rosina, 490.  
 Graveley [co. Cambridge], 425.  
 Gravenhurst [co. Bedford], 360.  
 Graveti, Johannetus, 18.  
 Gray, Richard, Cistercian, 316.  
 ..... Thomas, papal serjeant-at-arms, 282.  
 ..... knight, 74.  
 ..... Margaret his wife, 74.  
 Greatham, Gretam, Gretham [co. Durham] 204.  
 ..... masters of the hospital of, 61, 211 446.  
 Great St. Bernard. See Montjoux.  
 Greenland, Gardar, Henry, bishop of, 491.  
 ..... bishop of, 385.  
 Gregorii, Simon, 485.  
 ..... Margaret his wife, 485.  
 Gregory IX., 78.  
 Gregory X., 153.  
 Gregory XI., 231, 236, 276, 285, 297, 365, 370, 381, 446, 462, 465, 522, 528.  
 ..... family of. See Beaufort-en-Vallée.  
 ..... nephews of. See Apchier, Roche.  
 ..... chamberlain of. See Cardinal priests, SS. Nereus and Achilleus.  
 ..... death of, 228, 241, 258.  
 Grenagh. See Creagh.  
 Grendon. See Grindon.  
 Grene, Joan, 340.  
 ..... John, 340.  
 ..... Peter, of Wylewby, 316.  
 ..... Roger, Friar Preacher, 297.  
 Greneburgh, William de, prior of Coventry, 39, 47.  
 Grenewyck, John, 75.  
 Grenlaw, William de, papal collector in Scotland, archdeacon of St. Andrew's, 71, 73, 83, 85, 103-5, 108, 110, 121, 122, 129, 148-53, 160.  
 Grenoble, bishop of. See Chissey.  
 Grenwyche, Sampson, 486, 496.  
 ..... Margery his wife, 486, 496.  
 Grenwyk, Rose de, 486.  
 Gresford [co. Flint], 357.  
 Grete or Grey, John, Cistercian, 309.  
 Gretham, Thomas de, rector, 339, 347, 348, 535.  
 Gretton, Graton [co. Northants], prebend of, in Lincoln, 378.



- Gretwelle, William de, notary, 521.  
 Greves, Robert de, Augustinian canon, 278, 362.  
 Grey, lord de, 127.  
 Grey, William, rector, 421, 422.  
 Grey. *See* Grete.  
 Grimaldi, Grimaudo, Rayner de, 111, 143.  
 ....., Isabel his wife, 111, 143.  
 Grimoard, William, father of Urban V., 20.  
 Grimsby, Grymesby [co. Lincoln], 324.  
 ....., prioress and convent of, 324.  
 Grindal, Grondale [co. York], prebend of in York, 356.  
 Grindon, Grendon, Grundone [co. Durham], 85.  
 Grizac [Lozère, commune of le-Pont-de-Montvert], lord of, 20.  
 Grondale. *See* Grindal.  
 Grosser, John, layman, 488.  
 Gruffinidui, John, canon, 73.  
 Gruffuth ap David, vicar, 317.  
 ....., ap Llewelin ap Kynwre, donsel, 363.  
 Grundisburgh, Henry de, papal notary, 320.  
 Gryffin, William, monk, 454.  
 Grygge, John, 483.  
 ....., Margaret his wife, 483.  
 Gryme, John, clerk, 456.  
 Grymesby. *See* Grimsby.  
 Grymesy, Thomas de, priest, 492, 497, 498.  
 Guardis, Metus de, merchant of Florence, 149.  
 ..... *See* Gardi.  
 Guasconibus, Bernard de, minister of the Friars Minors in Tuscany, 68.  
 Gubbio [Umbria], bishop of, 24, 335, 482.  
 ....., Bertrand, bishop of, papal auditor, 326, 367, 370, 410, 446, 461.  
 Guccii, John, merchant of Florence, 6, 7, 10.  
 Gueldres, William, duke of, 281.  
 Guernsey, isle of, 539.  
 Gueselin, Quercelin, Bertrand de, 16.  
 Guildford, Guldeford, Gildeford [co. Surrey], church of St. Nicholas, 173, 340.  
 Guinisii, society of, of Lucca, 258-261, 282, 286.  
 Guinisii, Dinus de, 268.  
 ....., Francis de, citizen of Lucca, 155, 156.  
 ....., Michael de, 261, 268.  
 ....., Nicholas de, citizen of Lucca, 155, 156, 283.  
 Guisborough, Gisburne [co. York], prior of, 515.  
 Guldeford. *See* Guildford.  
 Gulas, Ralph, 46.  
 Gulle, John, 487.  
 ....., Joan his wife, 487.  
 Gulton, William, priest, 542.  
 Gunby, John de, 486.  
 ....., Constance his wife, 486.  
 Gunderstorp, Henry, Friar Minor, 296.  
 Gunton, Ralph, notary, 359.  
 Gurmuncestre, John de, canon of Salisbury, 63.  
 Guttierrez, Gutterii, John, dean of Segovia, 144.  
 ....., John, bishop of Dax, xxiii, 271.  
 Guy, Peter, sub-collector in Aquitaine, 94.  
 Guydis, Guy de, 267.  
 Gyllingham. *See* Gillingham.  
 Gyloth, William, vicar, 451, 453.  
 Gylskirre. *See* Kilskeer.  
 Gylton, William, notary, 359.  
 Gylys, Katherine, 487.  
 Gynewell, Kynewell, John, bishop of Lincoln, 34, 90, 210.  
 ....., William, archdeacon of Buckingham, 72, 77, 369, 389.  
 Gysburn, Thomas de, Augustinian Friar, 303.

## H

- Hacconby, Hacumby [co. Lincoln], 435.  
 Hackney, Hakeneye [co. Middlesex], 410.  
 Hacun, John, of Rendham, notary, 358.  
 Haddenham [co. Cambridge], 317.  
 Hadelay. *See* Hadleigh.  
 Haderesham, John, the younger, donsel, 491.  
 Hadesco, Matthew de, Friar Minor, 200.  
 Hadham [co. Herts], 353.  
 Hadigthon, John de, prebendary, 226.  
 Hadleigh, Hadelay, Hadley, Hadele [co. Suffolk], 82, 322, 324.  
 Haghmon. *See* Haughmond.  
 Hagnaby [co. Lincoln], abbot of, 321, 540.  
 Hailes, Hayles [co. Gloucester], monk of, 44.  
 Haimon. *See* Haughmond.  
 Haiton. *See* Harton.  
 Hakeborn. *See* Metforde.  
 Hackeneye. *See* Hackney.  
 Halbe. *See* Hawe.  
 Hale, Richard, rector, 508.  
 ....., Robert in the, 46.  
 Hales, Alis, Robert de, 110, 111, 140-142.  
 Halesworth, Halisworchet [co. Suffolk], 292, 433, 529.  
 Hallington, Halynghon [co. Lincoln], 412.  
 Halsham, Robert de, 46.  
 Halstede, William, notary, 361.  
 Haltemprice, Hautenprisse, Hawatemprysse, [co. York], Augustinian canons of, 69, 278, 290, 362, 528.  
 ....., prior of, 335.  
 Halton, diocese of Lincoln, 492, 493.  
 Halton, Robert de, priest, 436.  
 Halyborton, Christiana de, 195.  
 Halynghon, Robert de, clerk, 415.  
 ..... *See* Hallington.  
 Hamble le Rice, Hamele in the Rys [co. Hants], priory of, 440, 441.

- Hambledone, Hemblestone, John, archdeacon of Sudbury, 33.
- Hamerton, John de, Augustinian canon, 289.
- Hankottes, Roger, clerk, 490.
- Hammerton, Kirk [co. York], 503.
- Hamond, William, priest, 472.
- Hampton [co. Middlesex], 441.
- ..... Lucy, Hampton Episcopi [co. Warwick], 355.
- ....., diocese of Lichfield, 357.
- ..... in Arden [co. Warwick], 536.
- Hamsey, Hammes [co. Sussex], rector of, 46.
- Hamure, Nicholas, 486.
- ....., ..... Joan his wife, 486.
- Hamurton, Alice de, 487.
- Handale, Handall in Cleveland [co. York], priory of, 393, 443.
- Hanging Wells, Hyngentwell, parish of Stanhope, *q.v.*
- Hannworth, Hanneuworth, Hugh, archdeacon of Stowe, 354.
- Hanny, Hospitallers at. *See* Any.
- Hanson, John, 51.
- Hanwell, Hane Wellis [co. Middlesex], 62.
- Harald, Hataid, John, canon of St. Asaph, 73.
- Harburgh, Henry, clerk, 373.
- Harchor, John, rector, 458.
- Hardy, William, vicar, 526.
- Harewell, Varewelle, John de, archdeacon of Worcester, bishop of Bath and Wells, chancellor of prince Edward in Aquitaine, 11, 16, 17, 21, 22, 23, 25, 60, 65, 73, 80, 98, 100, 114, 115, 126, 168.
- Harkars, Karkars, Thomas, treasurer, afterwards dean of Moray, 68, 164.
- Harlain, Hugh, canon, 381.
- Harlaston, John de, priest, 193.
- Harleston [co. Norfolk], 350.
- ..... *See* Harston.
- Harmondsworth [co. Middlesex], 441.
- Harnham, West [co. Wilts], 356, 442.
- Harold, John, dean of Hereford, 467.
- Harpenden, William, knight, 55.
- ....., ..... Elisabeth his wife, 55.
- Harringworth, Haryngworth [co. Northants], 442.
- Harry. *See* Herry.
- Harsik, John, 484.
- ....., ..... Joan, relict of, 484.
- Harston, Harleston, Halberston [co. Cambridge], 60.
- Harsyk, John, knight, 488, 498, 496.
- ....., ..... Catherine his relict, 488, 493, 496.
- Hartburn, Herthurn, Hertbouren [co. Northumberland], 45, 51.
- ....., chapelries of, 51.
- Hartington, Hert Wayton, parish of Hartburn. *q.v.*
- Hartlebury, Hertlebury Castle [co. Worcester], 519.
- Harton, or Haiton, William, priest, 86.
- Harward, John, priest, 487.
- Harwell, Harewell, Warawelle [co. Berks], 89.
- Haseden. *See* Hasleton
- Haselbere, Thomas, Friar Preacher, 312.
- Hasely, Haselee [co. Oxford], 32, 179, 180.
- Haseley, John, priest, 402.
- Hasildene, Hesildein, Thomas de, donsel, 182, 136.
- Hasselt [Limburg], 536.
- Hastings [co. Sussex], Holy Trinity, canon of, 311.
- ....., prior of, 42.
- ....., collegiate church, canon of, 337, 422.
- Hastings, John de, III. earl of Pembroke, 67, 114, 115.
- ....., ..... IV., 442.
- Hatfield Regis [co. Essex], Benedictine, monk of, 311.
- Hatfield, Thomas de, bishop of Durham, 65, 74, 85, 98, 116, 178-180, 185, 212, 214.
- Hathersage, Hatheysegge [co. Derby], 435.
- Hatton, Ralph, priest, 493.
- ....., William, donsel, 497.
- Haughley, Haule [co. Suffolk], 456.
- Haughmond, Haghmon, Haimon, Hagmon, Haughmon, [co. Salop], Augustinian canon of, 310, 315, 422.
- ....., abbot of, 423.
- ....., abbot and convent of, 423.
- Haunby. *See* Hagnaby.
- Haunstredi, Roger, knight, 44.
- Haunton, Robert, Friar Minor, 290.
- Hautenprisse. *See* Haltemprice.
- Hauwik. *See* Hawick.
- Haverbergh, Hauerbergh, Thomas de, archdeacon of Anglesey, 69.
- Haverell, John, Cistercian, 487, 492.
- Haverford [co. Pembroke], prior of, 467.
- Haverholm [co. Lincoln], Gilbertine, nun of, 69.
- ....., brother of, 310.
- Havering. *See* Hornchurch.
- Haveringland, Heverynglond [co. Norfolk], priory of, 38.
- Haversham [co. Bucks], 452, 521.
- Hawatemprysse. *See* Haltemprice.
- Hawe, Halbe, Geoffrey, 46.
- Hawick, Hauwik [co. Roxburgh], 34, 175.
- Hawkin, Hugh, 45.
- Hawkwood, Haukwode, Haukwode, Auchut, Agut, Acuti, John, knight, 28, 105, 114, 116, 118, 119, 121, 122, 124, 125, 128-130, 132, 133, 136, 137, 143, 154, 160, 206, 209, 263, 264.
- ....., ..... John, natural son of, scholar, 191.
- ....., John, donsel, 221.



- Hawle, John, Carmelite, papal chaplain, 278, 362.  
 Hawnes, Thomas, Cistercian, 283.  
 Haxey, Thomas, canon, 395.  
 Haxton, Edmund, donsel, 483.  
 Haya, Jordan de, member of Urban V.'s household, 4.  
 Haydok, Henry de, rector, 162.  
 ..... See also Heydok.  
 Haye, William de la, prior of Tywardreath, 174.  
 Hayles. See Hailes.  
 Haym, Stephen, citizen, 220.  
 ..... Matilda his wife, 220.  
 Hayris, John de, knight, 90.  
 Haytfield, Robert de, 53.  
 Haywode, John, Benedictine, 308.  
 ..... Walter, 221.  
 ..... Joan wife of, 221.  
 Haywood, Heywoden, manor of [co. Stafford], 533.  
 Hazleton, Haseden [parish of Rodmarton, co. Gloucester], 90.  
 Headington, Hedyngdon [co. Oxford], 286.  
 Hedingham, Hemyngham [co. Essex], church of the Benedictine nuns of, 189.  
 Hedon in Holderness [co. York], 390.  
 Hedyngdon. See Headington.  
 Hechtredebury, William, canon of Chichester, 177.  
 Heiuxhulle. See Hinxhill.  
 Helmesle, Richard, Friar Preacher, 283.  
 Helnestowe. See Elstow.  
 Helperby [co. York, N.R.], 282.  
 Helpstone, Helpston [co. Northants], 193.  
 Helpringham, Helpring [co. Lincoln], 91.  
 Heltonhed, Thomas de, 9.  
 Helyer, William, Augustinian canon, 285.  
 Hembleton. See Hambledon.  
 Hemesby, Richard de, prior of Hickling, 41.  
 Hemingborough, Hermynburgh, Hennyngburg [co. York], 117, 118, 222, 454.  
 Hemingford, Hemingforde [co. Huntingdon], 197.  
 Hempton, William, priest, 488.  
 ..... See Hampton.  
 Hemswell, Holmeswelle [co. Lincoln], 510.  
 Henham, Ralph, priest, 485.  
 Henley-in-Arden [co. Warwick], 86.  
 Henley-on-Thames [co. Oxford], 484.  
 Henley, John, canon, 446.  
 Hennyngburg. See Hemingborough.  
 Henry I., 365.  
 Henry II., de Trastamare, king of Castile and Leon, 139, 141.  
 Henry III., king of Castile, xxiii.  
 Henycie, John, Augustinian canon, 374.  
 Hemyngham. See Hedingham.  
 Hepborn, Patrick de, knight, 222.  
 ..... Agnes his wife, 223.  
 ..... Eleanor his wife, 222, 223.  
 Heppiscot, John de, Friar Preacher, 194.  
 Hepworth, *alias* Caldewell, John, papal notary, 360, 424.  
 Herborth, William, papal auditor, 370, 446.  
 Herburi, Henry, donsel, 379.  
 ..... Elizabeth his wife, 379.  
 Herdeley, Geoffrey de, prior provincial of the Augustinian Friars, 42, 43.  
 Heredia, John Fernandez d', 141, 142.  
 Hereford, archdeacon of, 418, 467.  
 ..... bishop of, 317, 325, 326, 335, 338, 343, 344, 359, 381, 393, 402, 405, 416, 467, 475, 511, 513, 515, 525.  
 ..... See Cherleton; Courtenay; Gilbert; Trefnant.  
 ..... bishop, dean, and chapter of, 470.  
 ..... canon of, 70, 178, 340, 371, 373, 381, 418, 445, 467, 470.  
 ..... dean of, 413, 469, 470.  
 ..... See Harold; Prophete.  
 ..... dean and archdeacon of, 477.  
 ..... dean and chapter of, 514.  
 ..... prior of, 70.  
 ..... St. Guthlac's, prior and convent of, 390.  
 ..... altar of St. James in, 511.  
 ..... chapel of St. Mary over the north porch of the cathedral, 178.  
 ..... Friars Preachers of, 442.  
 ..... church of St. Martin, 40.  
 ..... vicarage of St. Peter's, 390.  
 ..... earl of. See Bohun, Thomas.  
 Heremo, John de, Augustinian friar, bishop of Bazas, 538.  
 Hereward, Robert, canon of Exeter, 33.  
 Herford, Thomas de, knight, 22.  
 Herietsham, Roger, Cistercian, 106.  
 Herle, Hugh de, archdeacon of Durham, 452, 479.  
 Herlingham. See Birlingham.  
 Herlsan, John, Cistercian, 484.  
 Hermer, Nicholas, 483.  
 ..... Alice his wife, 483.  
 Hermondesworth. See Harmondsworth.  
 Hermynburgh. See Hemingborough.  
 Herry, Harry, John, vicar, 404, 436.  
 Herst, John, Benedictine, 520.  
 Hertbouren, Hertburn. See Hartburn.  
 Hertipole, John, prior of Kirkham, 33.  
 Hertlebury. See Hartlebury.  
 Hertwayton. See Hartington.  
 Hertyngton, Adam de, archdeacon of London, 71.  
 Hervitorp, John de, rector, 48.  
 Herwyk. See Spital.  
 Heryche. See Earith.  
 Heselbeche, Robert de, rector, 31.  
 Hesildein. See Hasildene.  
 Hessett, Hesete [co. Suffolk], 484.

- Heston [co. Middlesex], 441.  
 Hethe, Nicholas, canon, 10.  
 ..... Stephen, vicar, 473.  
 Hethereth, Thomas de, archdeacon of Sud-  
 bury, 341.  
 Heveryngland. *See* Haverlingland.  
 Hewett, Huot, Huetz, Walter, kt., 47, 127,  
 131.  
 Hewinhwas, William, 51.  
 Hexham, Hextildesham [co. Northumber-  
 land], prior and convent of, 531.  
 Hexham, Thomas, notary, 361.  
 ..... William de, clerk, 162.  
 Hexthorp, William, priest, 487.  
 Heydok, William, priest, 352.  
 Heytesbury [co. Wilts], canon of, 306.  
 Heywoden. *See* Haywood.  
 Heyworth. *See* Highworth.  
 Hickling, Hikeling [co. Norfolk], prior of.  
*See* Hemesby.  
 Higers, Bernard, 530.  
 High Rothing. *See* Roothing.  
 Highworth, Heyworth, Deywerton [co. Wilts],  
 prebend in Salisbury, 97, 376.  
 Hikeling. *See* Hickling.  
 Hillari, Hyllary, Roger, knight, 483, 491.  
 ..... Margaret his wife, 483, 491.  
 Hilton, Hulton [co. Stafford], abbot and con-  
 vent of, 175.  
 Hilton, Reginald, priest, 427.  
 Himbleton, Humulton [co. Worcester], 519.  
 Hinton Charterhouse [co. Somerset], 422.  
 Hinxhill, Heinxhulle [co. Kent], 377.  
 Hitcham, Roger, Cistercian, 310.  
 Hitchin, Lutthon [co. Herts], Gilbertine  
 priory in, 349.  
 Hothly, Hothley, West [co. Sussex], 396.  
 Hochtrogale, diocese of St. Andrews, 238.  
 Hoddesden, Hodesdon [co. Herts], 439.  
 Hogston, Richard, Friar Minor, 316.  
 Holand. *See* Upholland.  
 Holand, Joan, duchess of Brittany, xix, 163.  
 ..... John de, earl of Huntingdon, duke  
 of Exeter, 294, 295, 300, 396, 489.  
 ..... Constance his daughter, 396.  
 ..... Richard, son of Thomas earl of Kent,  
 397.  
 ..... Thomas de, knight, 60.  
 ..... Alice his wife, 60.  
 ..... Thomas II., earl of Kent, 127, 397.  
 Holbeach, Holbech, Holveche [co. Lincoln],  
 87, 331, 527.  
 Holborn, prebend in St. Paul's. *See* London.  
 Holburime, John, notary, 358.  
 Holdgate, Holgot [co. Salop], 335.  
 Holeway, Robert, 77.  
 Holgot. *See* Holdgate.  
 Holland [co. Lincoln], chapel of St. Thomas  
 in the Marsh (? Sutton), 431.  
 ..... Boston in, 29.  
 Hollasley [co. Suffolk], 455.  
 Holm, Adam, canon, 426.  
 Helm Cultram [co. Cumberland], monk of,  
 316.  
 Holm, John, 482.  
 ..... Alice his wife, 482.  
 ..... Richard, canon, 468, 510.  
 ..... *See* Holm.  
 ..... Roger, chancellor of London, 460,  
 461, 468, 473.  
 Holme, Homme, Lacy [co. Hereford], 347.  
 Holme, Robert, 10.  
 Holmeswelle. *See* Hemswell.  
 Holn, Richard, chaplain, 376.  
 Holt [co. Worcester], 55.  
 Holuchton. *See* Houghton.  
 Holy Land. *See* Subject Index.  
 Holy Sepulchre. *See* Subject Index.  
 Holystone, Halstan, Haleston [co. North-  
 umberland], abbess and convent of,  
 214.  
 Holywood [co. Dumfries], monastery of,  
 187.  
 Homme Lacy. *See* Holme Lacy.  
 Homulton. *See* Himbleton.  
 Honeworth. *See* Hunworth.  
 Honford, John de, 432.  
 ..... Cicely his wife, 432.  
 Honing, Honyngge [co. Norfolk], 456.  
 Honorius III., 294, 516, 545.  
 Hentyggon. *See* Huntingdon.  
 Honycharche, Gilbert, monk, of Canterbury,  
 81.  
 Honygiton, William de, 46.  
 Hoo, John de, rector, 326, 380.  
 ..... Nicholas de, prior of Norwich, 33.  
 ..... Robert de, canon of Lincoln, collector  
 in Brittany, 258, 261.  
 Hood, Roger, burgess, 484.  
 ..... Agnes his wife, 484.  
 Hopere, Edward, vicar, 285.  
 Hopenny [co. Salop], 177.  
 Hopewas, Hugh, canon of Lichfield, 59.  
 Hopkin, William, chaplain, 422.  
 Herhay, John, rector, 331.  
 Hore, John, priest, 315.  
 Horwelle or Orwell, Thomas, bishop of  
 Killala, 342.  
 Horewik, William de, rector of Bury, 46.  
 Horksley, Horkysleygh, Great [co. Essex],  
 510.  
 Horlos, Matthew, Friar Preacher, papal  
 chaplain, 283, 362.  
 Hormesby. *See* Ormsby.  
 Horncastris, Richard de, priest, 332.  
 Hornchurch, alias Haverling [co. Essex], 440,  
 441.  
 Hornse, John de, notary, 360.  
 Hornsea [co. York], 368, 392, 412.  
 Hornyngtoft, Geoffrey, rector, 203.



- Horsham [co. Norfolk], priory of St. Faith, 114.  
 Horsington, Horssyndon [co. Lincoln], 340.  
 ..... [co. Somerset], 493.  
 Horsley, Horseley [co. Derby], 49, 543.  
 ..... Horsiley, parish of Stanhope, *q.v.*  
 Horstead, Orsted [co. Norfolk], 62.  
 Horton Kirby, Horton [co. Kent], church of St. Mary, 41.  
 Horwood, Great, [co. Bucks], 55, 72.  
 Hoseneys. *See* Oseney.  
 Hospitallers, masters of the order of. *See* Pins; Juliaco; Bérenger.  
 ..... priory of Aquitaine, 15.  
 ..... preceptor of Bordeaux. *See* Ebrardi.  
 ..... of Avalterre, in Brabant. *See* Sancto Trudone.  
 ..... prior and brethren of, in England, 15, 131, 141, 142, 417, 439.  
 ..... prior of, in England, 424.  
 ..... *See* Pavelino; Hales.  
 ..... prior and brethren of, in London, 426.  
 ..... priory of Ireland, 15, 141.  
 ..... prior of Ireland. *See* Burle.  
 ..... preceptory of Scotland, 110, 135, 140-142.  
 Hothley. *See* Hoathly.  
 Hoton Wandeslay. *See* Marston.  
 Hough or Houghton, Stephen de, rector of Swannington, 50.  
 Houghton-le-Spring, Habghton, Holuchton, Houghton, [co. Durham] 62, 343, 344, 393, 420, 443, 446.  
 Houghton [co. Hants], 181.  
 ..... diocese of Lincoln, 458.  
 Houghton, Adam, bishop of St. David's, 67, 94, 144, 191.  
 Hound, Howne [co. Southants], 440, 441.  
 Howbert, John, rector, 447.  
 Howden [co. York], canons of, 61, 201, 211, 344, 420.  
 ..... patronage of, 334.  
 Howel ap David. *See* Trevenant.  
 ..... ap Jevan, 513.  
 ..... ap Madoc, 337, 414.  
 ..... ap Gronau, archdeacon of Anglesey, 69.  
 Howne. *See* Hound.  
 Howyk, David, clerk, 472.  
 Hualfi (*sic*), Richard, a preceptor of Hospitallers in Ireland, 15.  
 Huchyn, Thomas, 442.  
 ..... Margaret his wife, 442.  
 Hudson, William, layman, 489.  
 Huet, Walter de, knight. *See* Hewett.  
 Hugolinus, count of Corbario, 23.  
 Huillis, Huylis, William, preceptor of Hospitallers at Baddesley, 15, 51.  
 Hulle, John, layman, 422.  
 ..... William, priest, 492.  
 Hullister, Richard, subdeacon, 471.  
 ..... priest, 493.  
 Hullys, Cristine, nun, 495.  
 Hulme [co. Norfolk], abbot of. *See* Methelwolde.  
 ..... abbot and convent of, 81.  
 Hulton. *See* Hilton.  
 Humbeston, John de, canon of Beverley, 85.  
 Hunden, William de, papal notary, 319.  
 Hungary, 263.  
 ..... collectors in, 148.  
 ..... king of. *See* Lewis.  
 ..... legate to, 315.  
 Hungerford, Hungheford, Thomas, knight, 220.  
 ..... Joan his wife, 220, 351.  
 ..... Walter, knight, 351.  
 ..... Catherine his wife, 351.  
 Hungberton, Nicholas, papal notary, 320.  
 Hunt, Thomas, rector, 471.  
 Hunte, John, citizen, 489.  
 ..... Joan his wife, citizen, 489.  
 ..... Maurice, 473.  
 ..... Richard, Friar Preacher, 286.  
 Huntingdon, All Saints, 330.  
 ..... archdeacon of, 424, 430, 431.  
 ..... *See* Welburne.  
 ..... earl of. *See* Holand.  
 ..... Thomas, prior of St. Mary's, 162.  
 ..... canon of St. Mary's, 289.  
 Hunworth, Honeworth [co. Norfolk], 203.  
 Hurley [co. Berks], prior and convent of, 81.  
 Husee, Adam, 46.  
 ..... William, Friar Preacher, envoy of prince Edward to Urban V., 7.  
 Husthwaite, Usthwat [co. York], prebend of, in York, 385, 459.  
 Huthulle, James de, 69.  
 Huylis. *See* Huillis.  
 Huyton, Thomas de, priest, 290.  
 Hyde [co. Hants], abbot of, 319, 358, 425, 431.  
 ..... *See* Letcomb.  
 ..... abbot and convent of, 50, 337, 412, 437.  
 Hyde, John atte, 46.  
 Hylbrond, Kylbrond, Thomas, notary, 503.  
 Hyldiard, Hylliard, John, canon, 352.  
 Hyll, Thomas, priest, 492.  
 Hyllary. *See* Hillari.  
 Hymberde, Hymberforde, John de, 74.  
 Hyncton. *See* Hinton.  
 Hyngentwell. *See* Hanging Wells.  
 Hypsconys, William de, 372.  
 ..... Matilda his wife, 372.  
 Hythe, East, Essherte [co. Kent], 31.

## I

- Ibestok. *See* Ibstock.  
 Ibstock, William, priest, 334.  
 Ibstock, Ibestok, Ybstok, Laurence de, 76, 78.  
 Iklyngton, Ikelyngton, John, canon, 353, 345.  
 Ileyan, Gregory, bishop and dean of Kilmacduagh, 313, 449, 538.  
 Ilfracombe, Ilfricombe [co. Devon], 168.  
 Ilkeston [co. Derby], 473.  
 Ilshawe, Ylshawe, Thomas, bishop of Coutances, Friar Minor, 279, 362, 421.  
 Imola, Litus, bishop of, treasurer of Urban VI, 262.  
 Imon, Robert, Carmelite, 198.  
 Ingelbi, Henry. *See* Ingilby.  
 Ingestre [co. Stafford], 314.  
 Ingham [co. Norfolk], church of, 40.  
 Ingilby, Henry de, canon, 213, 227.  
 Inglewod, John, vicar, 472, 495.  
 Inglystorp, Nicholas, Friar Preacher, 302.  
 Ingoldmells [co. Lincoln], 486, 496.  
 Inirpery. *See* Innerpeffry.  
 Inishearra, Iniscar [co. Cork], prebend of, in Cloyne, 505.  
 Inisfallen, Ynysfachlynd [co. Kerry], Augustinian prior of, 541.  
 Innerpeffry, Inirpery, Endirpeffry [co. Perth], 135, 205.  
 Inniscathrie, Inisgadd, Inniscattery, Inysgad, Cathey [co. Clare], 35, 448.  
 ..... abbot of, 417.  
 ..... Thomas, bishop of, 35.  
 Innocent III., 32, 265, 294, 329.  
 Innocent IV., 90, 153, 312, 452.  
 Innocent VI., 19, 29, 30, 32, 33, 35, 42, 43, 45, 46, 48, 55, 58, 63, 70, 73, 88, 89, 101, 106, 116, 164, 182, 205, 276, 285, 362, 451, 538.  
 Interranne, Angelus de, Friar Minor, 61.  
 Inrarite. *See* Inverarity.  
 Insulis, Yle, John de, lord of the Isles, 63, 224.  
 ..... Mary de, his daughter, 63.  
 ..... John de, 186.  
 ..... Elena his wife, 186.  
 Intermellis, Alderic de, merchant of Lucca, 135.  
 ..... John, merchant of Lucca, 153.  
 Inverarity, Inrarite [co. Forfar], 206.  
 Inymencomora, Mora, damsel, 431.  
 Inysgad. *See* Inniscathrie.  
 Ipswich [co. Suffolk], canon of Holy Trinity, 272, 291, 328.

- Irby, Yrby, John Walthari de, notary, 361.  
 Irdeslegh, John, notary, 363.  
 Ireland, archbishops of, 110.  
 ..... collectors in. *See* Caponago; Dardani; Duncan; Emly, William, bishop of; Karlel.  
 ..... nuncios in. *See* Karlel; Caponago; Pyroun.  
 Irthingham, John, Augustinian friar, 366.  
 Irthlingborough, Irtyngburgh [co. Northampton], Simon Miles of, Benedictine, 302.  
 Irue, Irow, annexed to the archdeaconry of Connor. *See* Redhall.  
 Isabella, lady of Concy, daughter of Edward III. *See* Concy.  
 Isles, lord of the. *See* Insulis.  
 Isleworth, Istelworth [co. Middlesex], 441.  
 Islip [co. Oxford or co. Northampton], bridge of, 399.  
 Islip, Simon, archbishop of Canterbury, 12-14, 18, 19, 26, 35, 52, 91, 216, 365.  
 Isycrata, Lucas, vicar, 471.  
 Ithel ap Robert, archdeacon of St. Asaph, 328.  
 Ivinghoe, Ivingho [co. Bucks], rector of, 190.  
 Iweley. *See* Uley.  
 Ixning [co. Suffolk], 84.  
 Ixning, Ixnyng, Thomas, Augustinian canon, 277, 361.  
 Ixworth [co. Suffolk], prior of, 514.  
 Ixworth, John, rector, 509.

## J

- Jacobi, Nicholas, knight, merchant of Florence, 29, 100, 103, 104, 107, 110, 117, 121.  
 Jaddysdene, John, Augustinian canon, 313.  
 Jaf, Hugh de, papal serjeant-at-arms, 135, 136.  
 Jakes, Henry, priest, 81.  
 James, John, domel, 204.  
 ..... Christiana his wife, 204.  
 Jankyns, Richard, priest, 308.  
 Jay, Peter, priest, 496.  
 Jeanne de Bourbon, queen of France, 226.  
 Jedburgh, Jeddeworth [co. Roxburgh], Augustinian monastery of, 163.  
 Jerpant, Jeriponde [co. Kilkenny], abbot of, 417.  
 Jersey, isle of, 339.  
 Jerusalem, hospital of St. John of. *See* Hospitalers.  
 ..... hospital of St. Lazarus, 84.  
 ..... patriarch of. *See* Chevalier.  
 Jervaulx [co. York], monk of, 305.  
 Jerward ap David, priest, 513.  
 ..... ap Jerworth, priest, 415.



- Jesmond, Gesmonthe [co. Northumberland],  
St. Mary's chapel, 408.
- Joan, princess of Aquitaine and Wales,  
countess of Kent, 21, 29, 54, 55, 146,  
179, 182, 185.  
....., queen of Naples, 8, 23, 116, 139.
- Joce, Thomas, 70.
- Johannini, Francis, of Florence, 279, 280,  
385, 410.
- Johannis, Angelus, merchant of Florence,  
148.  
....., Arnold, merchant of Florence, 18.  
....., Bartholus, merchant of Florence, 98,  
100, 103, 112, 113, 148, 151.  
..... See Sonaglini.  
....., Matthew, merchant of Florence, 103,  
112, 151.  
....., Nicholas, merchant of Florence, 100.  
....., Paul, citizen of Pistoja, 71.  
....., Ventura, 71.
- John of Gaunt, son of Edward III. See  
Gaunt.
- John, cardinal of Sancti Quatuor Coronati.  
See Cardinals.
- John XXII., 72, 207, 276, 284, 314, 362, 450,  
461, 501, 512, 517, 528, 542.
- John, king of England, 516.
- John II., king of France, 2, 35, 37, 38, 87,  
115, 116, 118, 134.
- John, king of Castile and Leon. See Gaunt.
- John I., king of Portugal and Algarve, grand-  
master of the Order of Aviz, 367.
- John ap Jorwerth, canon, 405.
- Jokflete, Thomas, rector, 545.
- Joneson, Robert, de Morton, rector, 368.
- Jong. See Yong.
- Jongh, Richard, canon. See Yong.
- Jonson, Peter, 487.  
....., Agnes his wife, 487.
- Joop, Thomas, donsel, 491.  
....., Margaret his wife, 491.
- Jordan, John, of Burton, Gilbertine, 279,  
362.  
....., John, clerk, 541.  
....., Reginald, priest, 300.
- Jork, Iork, Richard, 489, 497.  
..... See also York.
- Joussac, Aymeric de la, bishop of Bologna  
and of Limoges, 95.
- Juliaco, Juillac, Robert de, prior of France,  
master of the Hospital, 110, 140-142,  
205.
- Julian, Henry, 494.  
....., Helen his wife, 494.  
....., Nicholas, priest, 497.
- Juliers, William, VI. duke of, 281.
- Junge. See Yonge.
- Junipereto, Frederick de, clerk, 473.
- K
- Kalcolme. See Kilcolumb.
- Kallynghale, John, donsel, 491.  
....., Joan his wife, 491.
- Kampeden, Walter, rector, 66.  
..... See also Caumpedon.
- Kant, Kauc, Canck, William, Cluniac, 286,  
454.
- Karkars. See Harkars.
- Karkestede, William de, priest, 59.
- Karrel, Karlelle, Karlellis, John de, chancellor  
of Dublin, papal collector in Ireland,  
258, 283, 284, 468.  
....., William, his brother, 284.  
....., Thomas de, archdeacon of Carlisle,  
386.  
....., priest, 467.  
....., William de, Augustinian brother, 308.
- Karleton, Carleton, William le, Augustinian  
canon, 305.  
..... See Carleton.
- Karlil, John de, clerk, 67.
- Karte, Alice, nun, 483.
- Kartere, Margery, 485.
- Kauc. See Kant.
- Kayingham. See Keyingham.
- Kedington [co. Suffolk], 31.
- Kedwelly, John, priest, 332.
- Keith, Keet, John de, donsel, 78.  
....., William de, earl marshal of Scotland,  
lord of Alden, 90, 240.
- Keler, Thomas, rector, 329.
- Kellowe, William de, canon, 337, 418.
- Kells, Kenlis [co. Meath], archdeacon of, 414,  
of, 536.  
....., Augustinian canon of St. John's, 290.  
..... [par. of Connor, co. Antrim], abbot  
of, 474.  
..... [co. Kilkenny], prior of, 402.
- Kelso [co. Roxburgh], monastery of, 246.
- Kempsey, Kemeseye [co. Worcester], 365.
- Kendele, Thomas son of Edward de, 64.
- Kendeloch, Loch. See Kirkinner.
- Kendy, John, Augustinian canon, 434.
- Kenedi, John, donsel, 42.
- Keneth, Robert, dean of Dunkeld, 222, 226.
- Kenilworth [co. Warwick], prior of, 360.  
..... See Merston; Bradweye.  
....., Augustinian canon of, 311.
- Kenlis. See Kells.
- Kenn [co. Devon], 399.
- Kent, earl of. See Holand.  
....., William, papal notary, 319.
- Kentusdene, or Osbarne, William de, 332.
- Kenynton, William, Carmelite, 296.
- Kep, John, serf, 398.  
....., William, serf, 398.

- Keranus, St., bishop, 508.  
 Keret, Gerard, rector, 54.  
 ..... See also Kieretti.  
 Kergell, Thomas de, rector, 200.  
 Kermerdyn. See Carmarthen.  
 Kerre, Brice, canon, 83.  
 Kerry, Kery [co. Montgomery], 223.  
 Kersey [co. Suffolk], Augustinian canon of, 276.  
 ..... prior of, 322.  
 Kersey, John, papal notary, 320.  
 Kertmell. See Cartmel.  
 Kerverley. See Calverley.  
 Kesall, Thomas, Augustinian canon, 310.  
 Kesteven, Ralph de, canon, 328.  
 Ketelthorp, Nicholas de, priest, 496.  
 Ketenys, Findlay de, clerk, 224.  
 Keth. See Keith.  
 Ketires. See Ketins.  
 Kettering [co. Northants], 418.  
 Ketins, Ketires [co. Forfar], 253.  
 Kexby, William de, precentor of York, 263.  
 Keyingham, Caynham, Kayingham [co. York], 217, 218.  
 Keynsham, Kymesham [co. Somerset], abbot and convent of, 524, 540.  
 ..... parish church of, 524.  
 Keys, Philip, priest, 489, 494, 497-499.  
 Kidderminster, Kedermystere [co. Worcester], 36.  
 Kidington, John, rector, 81.  
 Kieretti, Guy, archdeacon of Glasgow, 256.  
 Kilballyowen, Kyllballewyn [co. Clare], 417.  
 Kilbrittain, Kyllbryttan [co. Cork], 475.  
 Kilbrogan, Kyllbrogayn [co. Cork], prebend of Cork, 475.  
 Kilburn, Kyllborn [co. Middlesex], 398.  
 Kilcolumb, Kalcolme [co. Kilkenny], 468.  
 Kilcormac, Killeurnayn [co. Limerick], 472.  
 Kilcrohane, Kilcrochayn [co. Kerry], 530.  
 Kildalkey, Kildalk [co. Meath], 168.  
 Kildare, indulgence for the conservation of the church of, 507.  
 ..... bishop of, 314, 339, 341, 471.  
 ..... bishop and dean of, 469.  
 ..... dean of, 339.  
 Kilfarboy, Kilnafearwagy [co. Clare], 474.  
 Kilfenora, archdeacon of. See Ohymayr.  
 ..... bishop of, 451, 471, 541.  
 ..... Cornelius, bishop of, 342.  
 ..... Patrick, bishop of, 332, 342.  
 ..... canon of, 332, 474.  
 ..... collector in (the diocese of), 156.  
 Kilfree [co. Sligo], Culobynd and Ranna, 530.  
 Kill. See Kilteel.  
 Kilkeedy, Kyllkady [co. Clare], 474.  
 Kilkerranmore, Kyllkerayn [co. Cork], 476.  
 Kilkerrin, Kilcherryu [co. Galway], 420.  
 Killagh, Killaha [Kiloolman parish, co. Kerry], prior and convent of, 408, 409, 541.  
 ..... John and Thomas, priors of, 409.  
 Killala, archdeacon of. See Macoyreacht.  
 ..... bishop of. See Elyot; Horewelle.  
 ..... canon of, 427.  
 ..... dean of, 442.  
 Killaloe, archdeacon of. See Odeayg, Ykenendig.  
 ..... bishop of, 476.  
 ..... See O'Cormacain.  
 ..... canon of, 49, 417, 473-476.  
 ..... dean of, 473, 476.  
 ..... collector in (the diocese of), 156.  
 ..... precentor of, 332.  
 Killallon [co. Meath], 314.  
 Killerochayn. See Kilcrohane.  
 Killeedy, Kilid [co. Limerick], 346.  
 Killingworth, John de, 51.  
 Kilmacallan. See Kilmacallan.  
 Killscannel, Kyllscanyll [co. Limerick], 530.  
 Kilmacallan [co. Sligo], 530.  
 Kilmaclough [co. Galway], abbot of Petra, 449.  
 ..... archdeacon of, 313.  
 ..... See Macquillavanach; Oltham, Odendepaga; Odouelings; Ochahil.  
 ..... Nicholas, bishop of, 471, 538.  
 ..... bishop of, 245, 449.  
 ..... See Ileyan.  
 ..... bishop and chapter of, 541.  
 ..... canon of, 313.  
 ..... dean of, 541.  
 ..... See Odubgilla.  
 Kilmainham, Kilmayman [co. Dublin], Hospitallers at, 339.  
 Kilmore, [co. Cavan], archdeacon of, 529.  
 ..... bishop of, 461, 470.  
 ..... official of, 470.  
 Kilnese, William, rector, 230.  
 Kilpatrick, Kylpatryk [co. Westmeath], 414.  
 Kilpeck, Kylpek [co. Hereford], prior of, 534.  
 Kilpesham. See Clipsham.  
 Kilakeer, Gylskirra [co. Meath], 344.  
 Kilteel, Kilid [co. Kildare], preceptor of. See Tany.  
 Kiltashill, Kiltasquyg [co. Galway], 443.  
 Kilwinning [co. Ayr], abbot of, 231.  
 ..... abbot and convent of, 179.  
 Kimmer. See Cymmer.  
 King, Henry, of Northfurne, 81.  
 ..... John, 80.  
 ..... Juliana, 80.  
 Kingeston, William, Friar Minor, 404.  
 Kingsbury, Kyngesbury [co. Middlesex], 420.  
 ..... Episcopi [co. Somerset], 502.  
 Kingsnorth, Kingisnode [co. Kent], 216.  
 Kings Aller. See Aller.  
 Kings Somborne, Soternregis [co. Southampton], 325.  
 Kingston-on-Hull [co. York], 91, 217, 218.



- Kings' Town (*Villa Regum*), diocese of Tuam, 246.
- Kingswood, Kyngeswode [co. Gloucester], Cistercian abbey of, 38, 205.  
 ..... abbot and convent of, 30.  
 ..... monk of, 304.
- Kingsworthy [co. Southants], 437.
- Kinloss [co. Elgin], abbot and convent of, 225.
- Kinnet, John, knight, 193.
- Kinninmund, Alexander, bishop of Aberdeen, 33, 34, 44, 71, 73, 78, 83, 90, 101, 130, 200, 240.
- Kinnoir, Kynnor [parish of Huntly, co. Aberdeen], prebend of Moray, 255.
- Kinnoul [co. Perth], 237.
- Kinross, Kynros [co. Kinross], 184.
- Kinsale, Kynsall [co. Cork], 413, 542.
- Kintbelle or Kinwelle, Robert, rector, 56.
- Kinwell. *See* Gynewell.
- Kippax, Kypax [co. York], 512.
- Kirby Bedon, Kyrkeby [co. Norfolk], 489.
- Kirkby Misperton [co. York], 185.
- Kirkby, Kyrkeby Ravensworth [co. York], 30, 31.
- Kirkebi, John de, 35.
- Kirkebride, Joan de, 200.
- Kirkeby, John, Premonstratensian, 304.
- Kirketon, John, knight, 87.
- Kirkeubrich, Thomas de, monk, 250, 251.
- Kirkham, prior of. *See* Hertilpole, Bridlington.
- Kirkinner, Loch Kendeloch [co. Wigtown], 251.
- Kirkstall [co. York], monks of, 34, 80.
- Kirksted, Kirchstede, Kyrksted [co. Lincoln], abbot of, 415, 424, 532.  
 ..... *See also* Cristed.  
 ..... monk of, 328.  
 ..... abbot and convent of, 416.
- Kirton-in-Holland, Kyrketon [co. Lincoln], 331.  
 ..... *See* Crediton.
- Knaresborough, Gnaresbouch [co. York], house of St. Robert, 205.  
 ..... and Bychull [co. York], prebend of, in York, 504.
- Knockmoy (*Collis Victorie*) [co. Galway], abbot of, 420.
- Knode *alias* Kynardeshey, Richard, Augustinian canon, 311.
- Knolles, Canole, Robert, knight, xvii, xix, 55.  
 ..... Constance his wife, xix, 55.
- Knowle, Knolle [co. Warwick], 536.
- Knyth, Roger, priest, 290.
- Knyvet, John, knight, chancellor of England, 131, 134, 142.
- Kogel, John, Carmelite, 283.
- Kolston, John, 494.  
 ..... Joan his wife, 494.
- Kreyc, Kreyt, Brice de, rector, 237.
- Kychin, Kychyn, Robert, priest, 492, 540.
- Kydyngton. *See* Caddington.
- Kylborn. *See* Kilburn.
- Kylbrogayn. *See* Kilbrogan.
- Kylbrond. *See* Hyllbrond.
- Kylbryttan. *See* Kilbrittain.
- Kylkyerayn. *See* Kilkerranmore.
- Kyllbalieoy. *See* Kilballyowen.
- Kyllkady. *See* Kilkeedy.
- Kyllom, Robert de, Augustinian canon, 309.
- Kylmaynan. *See* Kilmainham.
- Kylpatryk. *See* Kilpatrick.
- Kylpek. *See* Kilpeck.
- Kylscanyll. *See* Killscannel.
- Kyltakan, diocese of Ossory, 417.
- Kyma, John de, priest, 486.
- Kymesham. *See* Keynesham.
- Kynardeshey. *See* Knode.
- Kynewell. *See* Gynewell.
- Kyng, John, 490.  
 ..... Elisabeth his wife, 490.
- Kynge, John, 490.  
 ..... Margaret his wife, 490.  
 ..... Thomas, canon, 418.  
 ..... clerk, 495, 497.
- Kyngesbury. *See* Kingsbury.
- Kyngeswode. *See* Kingswood.
- Kyngiston, John, Benedictine, 287.
- Kyngton, John, clerk, 521.
- Kynnduyn. *See* St. Johns.
- Kynnor. *See* Kinnoir.
- Kynros. *See* Kinross.
- Kyns, Thomas, priest of Kyrkeby, 309.
- Kynsall. *See* Kinsale.
- Kypax. *See* Kippax.
- Kyppyng, William, vicar, 426.
- Kyrkeby, John, monk of Norwich, 525.  
 ..... John de, Augustinian canon, 293.  
 ..... Richard de, Augustinian canon, 81.  
 ..... Robert, priest, 491.  
 ..... Roger, vicar, 433.  
 ..... Thomas Kyns of, 309.  
 ..... *See* Kirby; Kirkby; Monks Kirby.
- Kyrkeland, Stephen, priest, 483.
- Kyrksted, William, rector, 389.
- Kyrksted, Kyrksted. *See* Kirksted.
- Kyrketon, Thomas de, Premonstratensian, 82.
- Kyrketon. *See* Kirton.
- Kyrkeuwrych. *See* Kirkeubrich.
- Kyrkhamerton. *See* Hammerton.
- Kyrton, John, Premonstratensian canon, papal chaplain, 280, 282, 362, 424.

## L

- Lackford, Lacford [co. Suffolk], 393.  
 Lacy, Peter de, 88.  
 Lader, John, Friar Minor, 315.  
 Ladock, St. Lodochia [co. Cornwall], 91, 376.  
 Lafford. *See* Sleaford.  
 Laghton, Robert Clerk of, clerk, 319.  
 Lagueto, Dominic de, Friar Preacher, 60.  
 Lahall, William de, 486.  
 ..... , Joan his wife, 486.  
 Laing, William, vicar of Finin, 177.  
 Laking. *See* Lockinge.  
 Lalanad, William de, clerk, 500.  
 Lalford, Michael, draper, 484.  
 ..... , Alice his wife, 484.  
 Lambertfet. *See* Lammerside.  
 Lamberton, Lambirthon, William de, bishop of St. Andrews, 184.  
 Lambeth, Lambethe [co. Surrey], 341.  
 Lambourne, Robert de, rector, 30, 198.  
 Lanesley in Chester-le-Street [co. Durham], 446.  
 Lammerside, Lambertfet [parish of Kirkby Stephen, co. Westmoreland], 499.  
 Lamport, Longport, Langperch [co. Northampton], 72, 77.  
 Lamport, Richard, clerk, 359.  
 Lancaster, Henry "of Grosmount," duke of, 544.  
 ..... , duke of. *See* Gaunt.  
 Lancaster, Matilda de, Augustinian anchoress, 37.  
 Lanchester [co. Durham], canon of, 72.  
 ..... , dean of, 418.  
 Landegay. *See* Llandygwydd.  
 Landel, William, bishop of St. Andrews, 53, 58, 59, 64, 65, 85, 90, 101, 104, 120, 130, 150, 161, 176, 184, 195, 199, 211, 212, 215, 222, 236-238, 243, 246-249.  
 Landes, Lunac, William, seneschal of the, 145.  
 Landescroft, 307.  
 Landewitrefrandegh, dio. of St. David's, 223.  
 Lang, Thomas, chancellor of Ross, 84.  
 Langbaurgh, Langgeberg [co. York, N.R.], lord of. *See* Alberton.  
 Langhrok, William, vason, treasurer of Wells, 302.  
 Langdon [co. Kent], abbot of, 404.  
 Lange, John, priest, 300.  
 ..... , vicar of Galway, 304.  
 Langeac, Langiac [Haute-Loire], Armand, lord of, 93.  
 Langeby. *See* Llangybi.  
 Langedale, Cicely de, 482.  
 Langeforde, Joan de, 443.  
 ..... , Nicholas de, 442.  
 Langelets. *See* Longleat.  
 Langeleys, Langbeley, Joan de, 44, 52.  
 Langeton, John de, clerk, 31.  
 Langford [co. Norfolk], chapel of St. Mary, Morselet, 407.  
 Langham [co. Rutland], St. Helen's, chapel of, 463.  
 Langham, Simon. *See* Cardinal bishops of Palestrina.  
 Langhen, John, notary, 320.  
 Langley [co. Norfolk], abbot of, 81, 350, 512.  
 ..... , canons of St. Mary's, 275.  
 ..... , monastery of, 56.  
 ..... , parish of Stanhope, q.v.  
 Langnewenton. *See* Newton, Long.  
 Langperch. *See* Lamport.  
 Langwath, Langworth [co. Lincoln], chapel of St. Margaret, 397.  
 Lassant. *See* Lezant.  
 Lanthony, Lantoney [co. Gloucester], Augustinian canon of, 299.  
 ..... , prior of, 371, 439, 448.  
 ..... , prior and convent of, 520.  
 ..... Prima [co. Monmouth], prior of. *See* Trinbeye.  
 ..... , Augustinian canons of, 223, 353.  
 Lanum, John de, rector, 432.  
 Lanvwerok. *See* Llanvwerog.  
 Lanzanico, Francis de, papal secretary, 320.  
 Lapley, Lappeley [co. Stafford], 507.  
 Larah, Learach [co. Cavan], 529.  
 Lardache, chapel of, diocese of Durham, 395.  
 Lathum, Thomas de, 413.  
 ..... , Isabella his wife, 413.  
 Latimer, Latymer, William de, knight, lord of Danby, near Leyburn [co. York], chamberlain of England, 29, 91, 126, 131, 133, 134, 146.  
 ..... , Thomas, lord of Braybrooke, 54.  
 ..... , Anne his wife, 54.  
 Latton [co. Essex], prior and convent of, 86.  
 Laufare. *See* Laver.  
 Launceston, Lanston [co. Cornwall], prior of, 174.  
 Launde [co. Leicester], Augustinian canons of, 310, 435.  
 ..... , prior and convent of, 446, 449, 523.  
 ..... , prior of. *See* Culman; Baldock.  
 ..... , priory church of St. John Baptist of, 450, 464.  
 Lausitz, baron of, 123.  
 Lavant, East, Estlevente [co. Sussex], church of, 173.  
 ..... , Mid [co. Sussex], 186.  
 Lavenden [co. Bucks], canon of, 312.  
 Laver Magdalen, Laufare [co. Essex], 36, 374.  
 Lavinton, Sabilla, 490.  
 Lavynstor, Margaret de, 211.  
 Layot, Layet, John, dean of St. John's, Chester, 533.  
 ..... , John, rector of Denford, 533.



- Lazarists, master of the. *See* Besnez.  
 Lazenby, Laysynghy (Cleveland) [co. York],  
     St. Mary's chapel, 335.  
 Leake, Leek [co. Lincoln], 422.  
 Learach. *See* Larah.  
 Lebrehon, Nicholas de, Augustinian Friar,  
     papal penitentiary and nuncio, 9, 11, 25.  
 Lebreto, Bernard de. *See* d'Albret.  
 Lecce, Licium [Apulia], John d'Enguhen,  
     count of, 8.  
 Leche, Lechi, Lethy, Liche, Lithe, Leych,  
     Leyth, John, canon of Glasgow, 34,  
     175.  
     ....., vicar general of Glasgow, 222.  
     ....., Friar Minor, 290, 528.  
     ....., Matthew, of Nottingham, Premon-  
     stratensian, 291, 528.  
     ....., Thomas, canon, 381, 467.  
     ..... *See* Faukener.  
 Leck. *See* Leake.  
 Leckford, Lekford [co. Southants], prebend  
     of, in St. Mary's, Winchester, 366.  
 Ledbury [co. Hereford], chapel of St. Ra-  
     gunde, 77.  
     ....., prebend of, 197, 354, 511.  
 Ledes. *See* Leeds.  
 Ledys, William, layman, 486.  
     ....., priest, 487.  
 Lee, John atte, rector, 31.  
 Leeds, Ledes [co. Kent], priory of, 285.  
 Legbourne [co. Lincoln], prioress and con-  
     vent of, 521.  
 Legton Busard. *See* Leighton Buzzard.  
 Legh. *See* Leighs.  
 Leghton. *See* Leighton.  
 Leicester, St. Mary's in Pratis, abbot of, 178,  
     317, 387, 414, 477, 527.  
     ....., abbot and convent of, 415, 425,  
     477.  
     ....., canon of, 267.  
     ....., archdeacon of. *See* Elvet; Bodelisham;  
     Philip, cardinal bishop of Sabina;  
     Poncellus Orsini, cardinal priest of St.  
     Clement's; James, cardinal deacon of  
     St. George's in Velabro.  
     ..... [St. Mary's, Newark,] dean of, 414,  
     544.  
     ....., collegiate church of, 544.  
     ....., dean and chapter of, 477.  
     ....., St. Margaret's, vicar of, 317.  
 Leighlin, archdeacon of, 529.  
     ....., bishop of, 382, 383.  
     ....., canon of, 529.  
 Leighs, Legh [co. Essex], prior of. *See*  
     Burdeyn.  
 Leighton, Leghton [co. Salop], 302.  
     ..... Buzzard, Lerhtonburssarde, Legton  
     Busard [co. Bedford], prebend of, in  
     Lincoln, 368, 369, 386, 389, 408, 436.  
 Leiston, Leyston [co. Suffolk], abbot and  
     convent of St. Mary's, 50.  
 Lekford. *See* Leckford.  
 Lekhampton, John, abbot of Cirencester, 518.  
 Leky, John de, Cistercian lay-brother, 486,  
     492.  
 Le Muns, bishop of. *See* Baignaux.  
 Lemon, John, priest, 306.  
 Lenne, Thomas, rector of St. Paul's hospital,  
     Norwich, 525.  
     ....., William de, *alias* Lulimere, bishop of  
     Chichester and of Worcester, nuncio of  
     Urban V., 6, 12, 21, 41-44, 46, 49, 53,  
     85, 94, 99, 100, 114-117, 126, 169, 181,  
     186, 189.  
 Leoline ap Madoc ap Elis, bishop of St  
     Asaph, 44.  
 Leon, king of. *See* John.  
 Leonardi, John, 485.  
     ....., Matilda his wife, 485.  
 Lerhtonburssarde. *See* Leighton Buzzard.  
 Lescar, Odo, bishop of, 165.  
 Lescun, Lestuich [Basses-Pyrénées], lord of.  
     *See* Pomeris.  
 Lesnes, Liesnes [co. Kent], Augustinian  
     monastery of, 163, 165, 283.  
 Lesparre [Gironde], Florimund, lord of, 95.  
 Lessely, Walter de, knight, 59.  
     ....., Eufamia his wife, 59.  
 L'Estrange, William de, bishop of Carpentras,  
     archbishop of Rouen, papal nuncio,  
     101, 102, 104, 107, 109, 111, 112, 115-  
     117, 119, 125, 133-135, 137-139, 142,  
     144, 145, 154-156, 160, 161, 170, 171,  
     176, 183, 184, 227.  
 Lestuich. *See* Lescun.  
 Letcomb, John, abbot of Hyde, 321.  
 Lethy. *See* Leche.  
 Leton, Sybil, 393.  
 Letse, Thomas, sub-prior of the Austin Friars,  
     London, 43.  
 Lettele. *See* Netley.  
 Leuchars, Patrick de, chancellor of Scotland,  
     bishop of Brechin, 76, 90, 130.  
 Leuenchac. *See* Nenagh.  
 Leuesham, John, priest, 460, 542, 543.  
 Levenham, John, Friar Minor, 280, 362.  
 Leverington [co. Cambridge], 77.  
 Leverington, Adam de, Gilbertine, 303.  
 Leversegge, Edmund, 395.  
 Leverton [co. Lincoln], 422.  
 Levyngton, William de, priest, 339.  
 Lewes [co. Sussex], 46.  
     ....., prior of, 396.  
     ....., *See* Rothonis; Caroloco.  
     ....., prior and convent of, 56, 65, 396  
     540.  
     ....., monk of, 490.  
 Lewes, William, abbot of Robertsbridge, 307  
     ....., Cistercian, 495.  
 Lewis ap Adam, Friar Minor, 302.  
     ..... ap Meredith, notary, 503.  
 Lewis ap Howel of Aber, rector, 192.  
 Lewis I., duke of Anjou, 92, 93, 97, 108, 115,  
     116, 118, 127, 131, 134, 135, 144, 145

- Lewis II., le Male**, count of Flanders, xxi, 14, 19, 95, 99, 100, 119, 131, 130, 132, 134, 137, 145.  
 ..... Margaret his daughter, 19.  
**Lewis**, king of Hungary, 2, 94, 139, 264.  
**Lewte**, Robert, 483.  
 ..... Alice his wife, 488.  
**Lexham**, Thomas, canon, 418.  
**Leycestria**, John de, Augustinian friar, 282.  
**Leynagh**, Walter, Friar Minor, 300.  
**Leyns**, Adam, Friar Preacher, 300.  
**Leyston**. *See* Leiston.  
**Leyt**, William, donsel, 147.  
**Leyth**, Leych. *See* Leche.  
**Leythwardyn**, Leytwardyn, Richard, priest, 405.  
 ..... rector, 489.  
**Lezant**, Lansant [co. Cornwall], 181.  
**Lézat** [Haute Garonne], Bérenger, abbot of, papal nuncio, 122, 180.  
**Liberton** [co. Lanark], 179.  
**Liche**. *See* Leche.  
**Lichfelde**, William, priest, 363.  
**Lichfield** and Coventry, bishop of, 331, 343, 372, 386, 389, 395, 408, 412, 424, 432, 435, 442, 447, 451, 531, 537.  
 ..... *See* Stretton; Scrope; Skirlawe.  
 ..... bishop, dean, and chapter of, 66, 425.  
 ..... bishop's palace, 534.  
 ..... canon of, 59, 64, 69, 71, 76, 78, 175, 195-197, 199, 217, 337, 338, 345, 365, 395, 412, 418, 428, 473, 504, 533, 534.  
 ..... canons of. *See* Chaddesden.  
 ..... chancellor of. *See* Shepey.  
 ..... dean of, 527.  
 ..... *See* Buckingham.  
 ..... dean and chapter of, 533, 534.  
 ..... official of, 194.  
 ..... treasurer of. *See* Pelegrini.  
**Lichfield**, John, vicar, 332.  
**Licium**. *See* Lecce.  
**Liddesdale** [co. Roxburgh], lord of. *See* Douglas.  
**Lideford**, John de, canon of Chichester, 196.  
**Liège**, 202, 227.  
 ..... bishop of, 123.  
 ..... master of the schools of St. John's, 481.  
**Liel**, Hugh, monk of Lindores, 248, 249.  
**Liesnes**. *See* Leenes.  
**Lighfete**, Thomas, notary, 359.  
**Lilbourn**, Henry de, 51.  
**Lile**. *See* Lyle.  
**Lilford**, Lilleford [co. Northants], church of, 164, 185.  
**Lilleford**. *See* Lilford.  
**Lilleshull** [co. Salop], Augustinian canon of, 311.  
**Limerick**, archdeacon of, 346, 347, 412, 429, 458, 476, 531.  
 ..... *See* Geraldinis; Godyn.  
 ..... bishop of, 408, 531.  
 ..... *See* Valle.  
 ..... bishop, dean, and chapter of, 458.  
 ..... canons of, 72, 346, 402, 429, 471, 472, 476, 530, 531, 542.  
 ..... chancellors of. *See* Brys; Pilston; Geraldinis.  
 ..... dean of, 472, 505, 531.  
 ..... dean and archdeacon of, 473.  
 ..... precentor of, 429, 530.  
 ..... collector in (the diocese of), 156.  
 ..... dean, archdeacon, and chancellor of, 473.  
 ..... dean, archdeacon, and treasurer of, 471.  
**Limeuil**, Limolh [dep. Dordogne], lord of. *See* Beaufort, Nicholas de.  
**Limoges**, 14, 94, 95, 129.  
 ..... bishop of. *See* Cardinal bishop of Palestrina; Jousac.  
 ..... viscountess of. *See* Brittany.  
 ..... canon of, 167.  
 ..... official of, 254.  
 ..... seneschal of, 15.  
 ..... *See* Arberberii; Rou; Bury.  
**Limolh**. *See* Limeuil.  
**Limona**, Geoffrey de, preceptor of St. Anthony's, London, 254.  
**Limousin**, lieutenant of prince Edward in. *See* Devereux.  
**Lincham**, Thomas de, 60.  
**Linchelade**. *See* Lynchelade.  
**Lincoln**, archdeacon of, 5, 331, 387, 395, 413, 425, 426.  
 ..... *See* Bowet; Chaddesden; Ramseye; Thomas.  
 ..... bishop of, 203, 320, 340, 348, 353, 360, 421, 425, 441, 454, 463, 464.  
 ..... *See* Buckingham; Gynewell.  
 ..... bishop, dean, and chapter of, 339, 408, 425, 452.  
 ..... canons of, 27, 40-42, 59, 60, 63, 65, 66, 68, 72, 79, 89, 92, 128, 168, 173, 181, 193, 208, 210, 227, 258, 261, 296, 314, 326, 335, 337, 339, 343-345, 348, 354, 356, 357, 363, 369, 371, 375, 376, 382-384, 389, 394, 398, 402, 408, 412, 414, 415, 419, 420, 427, 428, 435, 445, 461, 466, 468, 469, 471, 472, 474-476, 481, 502, 509-511, 536, 540, 541.  
 ..... *See* Strete.  
 ..... chancellor of, 168.  
 ..... chapter of, 65.  
 ..... dean of, 329, 386, 448, 473, 504, 514, 526, 527.  
 ..... *See* Streteley; Shepey.  
 ..... dean and chapter of, 430.  
 ..... official of, 75, 320, 344, 354, 415, 416.



Lincoln—*cont.*

- ....., precentor of, 320, 448.  
 ..... , sub-dean and chapter of, 521.  
 ..... , treasurer of, 414, 415.  
 ..... , letter dated in the chapter house, 431.  
 ..... , St. Andrew-on-the-Hill, 500.  
 ..... , prior of St. Catherine's without, 452, 526.  
 ..... , St. Mary and St. Ann, Wigford, Wykford, 545.  
 ..... , St. Peter at Pleas, 451.  
 ..... , citizens of, 493, 498.  
 Lincoln, John, rector, 324.  
 Linderings, Walter de, rector of Hamsey, 46.  
 Lindesay. *See* Lindsay.  
 Lindisfarne, 'de Insula' [co. Northumberland], priory of, 39.  
 Lindores [co. Fife], Roger, abbot of, 249.  
 ..... , William, abbot of, 246-249.  
 ..... , monks of, 248, 249.  
 Lindsay, Lindesay, John, bishop of Glasgow, 243.  
 ..... , John de, rector, 86.  
 ..... *See also* Lyndesay, Lyndessay.  
 Lindsell, Lyndeselle [co. Essex], manor of, in Prior's Hall, 440.  
 Linholme, Lyndholme [in Hatfield Chase, co. York], chapel of Holy Trinity, 353.  
 Linteford, Richard de, rector, 72.  
 Lionel, duke of Clarence, 1, 27, 28, 38, 84.  
 ..... , Elizabeth, his 1st wife, 49.  
 ..... , Violante, his 2nd wife, 84.  
 Lippa, Philip, 191.  
 ..... , Agnes his wife, 191.  
 Lisbon, bishop of, 335.  
 ..... *See* Barroso.  
 ..... , canon of, 335.  
 Liscarten, Lyscartan [co. Meath], 344.  
 Lisle, Lyslayg [co. Cork], 413.  
 Lismore [cos. Waterford and Cork], archdeacon of, 470.  
 ..... , bishop of, 150.  
 ..... *See* Reve; Read; Sparkford.  
 ..... , chapter of, 480.  
 ..... , canons of, 402, 476, 542.  
 ..... , bishop, dean and chapter of, 470.  
 ..... , dean of. *See* Carthynt.  
 ..... , collector in (the diocese of), 156.  
 ..... [Scotland]. *See* Argyll.  
 Lithe. *See* Leche.  
 Litlington [co. Camb.], 49.  
 Litlington, Nicholas, abbot of Westminster, 204.  
 Liverpool, John, constable in Italy, 266.  
 Livinhac, Lonihac [dep. Aveyron] priory of, 11.  
 Llanafanfawr [co. Brecon], vicar of, 317.  
 Llanarmon [co. Denbigh], 493, 496.  
 Llanbadarn Vawr, Lampadervaur [co. Cardigan], 88.  
 Llandaff, archdeacon of, 448.  
 ..... *See* Walsham.  
 ..... , bishop of. *See* Bromfield; Bruchilla or Bourghill; Cradock; Winchcombe.  
 ..... , canon of, 472.  
 ..... , chapter of, 459.  
 ..... , precentors of. *See* Braundeston, Euyas.  
 Llandalandaveylok. *See* Llangyfelach.  
 Llanddewi-Brefi [co. Cardigan], canon of, 343, 344, 427, 475.  
 ..... , prebend of Trefflegh in, 366.  
 Llanddoget, Llandoget [co. Denbigh], 447.  
 Llandygwydd, Landeguy [co. Cardigan], prebend of Abergwili, 421.  
 Llandyssil, Llanndyshull [co. Montgomery], 303.  
 Llanengan, Llannergart [co. Carnarvon], 414.  
 Llanfihangel Gneur Glyn, Castle Walter [co. Cardigan], 88.  
 Llanfwrog, Lanvworok [co. Denbigh], 325.  
 Llangybi, Langeby [co. Merioneth], 509.  
 Llangyfelach, Llandalandaveylok [co. Glamorgan], prebend of, in Abergwili, 381, 467.  
 Llanilar, Wavelar, Wavebat [co. Cardigan], 88.  
 Llanrhystyd, Llanrhystat [co. Cardigan], 513.  
 Llanwrin, Llanubryn [co. Montgomery], 173, 387.  
 Llanynys [co. Denbigh], 349.  
 Lledrod, Rolomed, Rollonrod [co. Cardigan], 88.  
 Llewelin ap Phelyp, rector, 303.  
 ..... ap Rys, rector, 509.  
 Llywel, Luwell [co. Brecon], 306.  
 Loberto, John de, sacristan of Poitiers, 21, 24.  
 Lochgoilhead [co. Argyll], 238.  
 Loch Kendeloch. *See* Kirkinner.  
 Lochque, Macharius de, abbot of Loughkee, formerly abbot of Tuam, 246.  
 ..... *See* Loughkee.  
 Lochra. *See* Lorrha.  
 Lochsed. *See* Loughsewdy.  
 Lockinge, Laking [co. Berks], 196.  
 Lockington [co. York], 543.  
 Locosius de —, 3.  
 Lodolowe, William, Benedictine, 308.  
 ..... *See* Combere.  
 Lodolowe, Thomas, Cluniac, 454.  
 ..... *See* Ludelowe.  
 Logie, Logy [co. Fife], John, lord of, 129.  
 Lukyngton, Robert, prior of Holy Trinity, Dublin, 276.  
 Lomb, Thomas, layman, 484.  
 Lombardy, 27, 29, 105, 123, 130, 263.  
 ..... , Upper, 106.  
 ..... , collector in, 286, 295.

- Lombex [Gers], canon of, 96.  
 Lonestell, John, abbot of Cymmer, 304.  
 London, Adam de Bury, Ermery of, 46.  
 ..... archdeacon of, 317, 360.  
 ..... See Hertington; Barnet; Baketon.  
 ..... bishop of, 199, 317, 327, 328, 338, 350, 357-359, 369-373, 376, 382, 385, 386, 389, 391, 393, 396, 403, 404, 408, 410, 411, 415, 416, 419, 425, 426, 429, 436, 439, 442, 448, 505, 512, 514, 526, 531, 536.  
 ..... See Sudbury; Stratford; Northbury.  
 ..... bishop, provost, dean and chapter of, 339.  
 ..... bishop, dean, and archdeacon of, 380.  
 ..... diocese of, 103.  
 ..... official of, 183, 318, 325, 359, 360, 406, 411.  
 ..... See Stowe.  
 ..... official of the archdeacon of, 71.  
 ..... See of, 41.  
 ..... St. Paul's, canon of, 1, 40, 57, 78, 87, 162, 175, 194, 223, 325, 345, 351-353, 375, 376, 383, 394, 426, 444, 457, 458, 461, 468, 494, 500, 510, 514.  
 ..... canons of. See Tyrington; Berking; Brynkelei; Aston, Thomas de.  
 ..... a "cardinalate" in St. Paul's, 334.  
 ..... chancellor of. See Young; Cook; Holm.  
 ..... chantry in St. Paul's, 388.  
 ..... minor canonry in, 478.  
 ..... St. Paul's cathedral church, 79.  
 ..... sums for the repair of St. Paul's, 389.  
 ..... dean of, 173, 178, 317, 323, 350, 354, 360, 386, 477, 478, 506, 509, 531.  
 ..... See Appelby; Brewer; Stow; Trilleck.  
 ..... dean and chapter of, 79.  
 ..... St. Paul's, prebend of Rugmere in, 63, 162.  
 ..... prebend of Holborn in, 376, 444, 457, 461, 502, 509.  
 ..... Use of St. Paul's, 226.  
 ..... Allhallows, Honey Lane, 325.  
 ..... St. Anthony's hospital, 240, 254, 419, 430, 473.  
 ..... preceptor and brethren of, 386.  
 ..... preceptor of. See Macclesfield.  
 ..... Austin Friars of, 42, 43.  
 ..... St. Bartholomew's, Smithfield, Augustinian canons of, 278, 282, 287, 288, 361.  
 ..... prior of St. Bartholomew's, 526.  
 ..... St. Benet, Gracechurch, 168, 204.  
 ..... chapel of St. Mary in the cemetery of St. Benet, Gracechurch Street, 168.  
 ..... prior of Christ Church, or Holy Trinity, 43, 404, 523.  
 ..... See Alyngton, Buntynghord.  
 London—cont.  
 ..... St. Dunstan's West, 179.  
 ..... St. Dunstan's by the Tower, 506.  
 ..... St. Edmund's, Lombard Street, 493, 496, 498.  
 ..... St. Giles's without Cripplegate, 226, 380, 488, 498.  
 ..... St. Gregory's, by St. Paul's, 388, 426.  
 ..... Hospital of St. James without the walls, 466.  
 ..... St. Martin Orgars, 363.  
 ..... St. Mary Abchurch, 459.  
 ..... St. Michael's, Crooked Lane, 187.  
 ..... monastery of St. Helen's, 49.  
 ..... chapel of the Holy Ghost, 49.  
 ..... St. James's, Garlick Hythe, 37, 40, 529.  
 ..... St. John Zachary, 338, 368.  
 ..... canons of St. Martin's-le-Grand, 68, 333, 343, 344, 420, 506, 543, 546.  
 ..... chapel of St. Martin's-le-Grand, 177.  
 ..... dean of St. Martin's-le-Grand. See Mulso, Medforde.  
 ..... St. Mary's Aldermaychurch, 390.  
 ..... dean of St. Mary-le-Bow. See Plessis.  
 ..... St. Mary de Alto passu, without Bishopegate, or without the walls, canon regular of, 300, 324, 379.  
 ..... church of, 393.  
 ..... prior of, 358, 360.  
 ..... Augustinian canon of St. Mary's, Elsing Spital, 275.  
 ..... St. Mary Graces (Eastminster), Cistercian abbey of, 199.  
 ..... monks of, 275, 292, 310.  
 ..... William, abbot of, 204.  
 ..... abbot of, 512.  
 ..... St. Mildred's, Broad Street, 62.  
 ..... St. Nicholas Acon, 494, 497.  
 ..... St. Peter's, Cornhill, 356.  
 ..... St. Peter's, Broad Street, 388, 426.  
 ..... chapel of St. Radegund, 211.  
 ..... chapel of St. Cross in the church of St. Thomas of Acon, 48.  
 ..... prior of Holy Trinity. See Christ Church.  
 ..... St. Vedast's, 334.  
 ..... messengers in Little Jewry, 439.  
 ..... Monte Jovis Inn, Abigate, 439.  
 ..... citizens of, 49, 70, 76, 85, 204, 221, 389, 482, 488-490, 493-495.  
 ..... Old Temple in Holborn, 431.  
 ..... Florentine merchants in, 6, 7, 10, 11, 18, 100, 110, 112, 148, 150, 268.  
 ..... Lomchese merchants in, 268, 269, 298.  
 ..... proctor of the Guild in, 258-261.  
 ..... John Chapp of, 288.  
 ..... Henry, Augustinian canon, 283.



- Luncrofte [co. Roxburgh?], 243.  
 Longborough, Longbevoe [co. Gloucester], 414.  
 Longleat, Langelete [co. Wilts], Austin priory of, 349.  
 Longport. *See* Lamport.  
 Longueville [Seine Inférieure], count of. *See* Guesclin.  
 Longueville Giffard [Seine Inférieure], prior and convent of, 56.  
 Lonihac. *See* Livinhac.  
 Lopham, Richard, clerk, 508.  
 Lorgis, Alan de, rector, 248.  
 Lorrha, Lochra [co. Tipp.], prior of St. Rogan's, 476.  
 Lort, Gerald, 10.  
 Lorymer, Thomas, 486.  
 ....., Isabella his wife, 486.  
 Loryng, Walter, Carmelite, 291, 528.  
 Lothewy, Lothelby, Thomas, notary, 360.  
 Louches, Adam, knight, 55.  
 ....., Margery his wife, 55.  
 Loudham, John, clerk, 125.  
 Loughborough [co. Leicester], lord of. *See* Beaumont.  
 Loughkee [co. Roscommon], Matthew, abbot of, 246.  
 ....., abbot of. *See* Lochque.  
 Loughkeen, Lochyn [co. Tipp.], 476.  
 Loughran, Olucherem, Thomas, rector, dean and canon of Armagh, 340.  
 Loughsewdy, Lochsed [Ballymore, co. Westmeath], prioress and convent of, 513.  
 Loundols. *See* Landel.  
 Louppy-le-château [dep. Meuse], Ralph, lord of, governor of Dauphiny, 9, 10.  
 Louth Park [co. Lincoln], abbot of, 416.  
 ....., monk of, 316.  
 Louth, Lowth [co. Louth], St. Mary's, prior of. *See* Schorbrun.  
 ....., Augustinian canon of, 434.  
 Lovaigne, Lovayne, Lowain, Lovanie, Nicholas de, knight, envoy of Edward III. to Urban V., 1, 2, 5, 12, 14, 35.  
 Lovecok, Roger, 228.  
 Lovente or Lobente, John de, priest, 46, 49.  
 Lovexellis, Gualdisus de, 24.  
 Lowe, Philip, rector, 445.  
 Lowthboro, Richard, Augustinian canon, 300.  
 Lowthrop, Thomas de, vicar, 334.  
 Lowthyr, Robert, priest, 287.  
 Lowyk, John de, master of St. Bartholomew's, Tweedmouth, 57, 420.  
 Loze, John de, prior of St. John's, Brecon, 31, 75.  
 Lucaro, Dominic de, papal usher, 7.  
 Lucca, citizens of, 298.  
 ....., merchants of, 268, 280, 282, 285, 286.  
 ....., *See* Interminellis; Guinisüs.  
 Luce, Nicholas, merchant of Florence, 103, 107, 112, 117, 149-151.  
 Ludelowe, Richard, Cluniac, 286.  
 ..... *See* Lodelowe.  
 Ludgershall, Lugdgersale [co. Bucks], 193.  
 Ludovici, John, 257n.  
 Ludscheffte, John, Benedictine, 290, 528.  
 Lues, John de, 88.  
 Lugdgersale. *See* Ludgershall.  
 Lullingstone, Luleston [co. Kent], 67.  
 Lullishull, Richard, papal notary, 321.  
 Lullyngton, William, dean of Chichester, 394.  
 Luna, Peter de. *See* Cardinal deacons.  
 Lussel, Philip, vicar, 472.  
 Luton [co. Bedford], 57.  
 Lutre, John, 74.  
 Luthon. *See* Hitchin.  
 Luwel. *See* Llywel.  
 Luxembourg, Guy de, count of St. Pol, hostage in England, 3, 5.  
 Lycester, William, priest, 327.  
 Lychefelde, Adam, rector, 493.  
 Lydd, Lyde [co. Kent], 451, 453.  
 Lydeard, Nicholas, monk, 204.  
 Lydington, Richard de, clerk, 269.  
 Lydyard, Thomas, Augustinian canon, 290, 527.  
 Lye, Thomas, priest, 380, 433.  
 Lyle, Lile, Gilbert de, rector, 244, 245.  
 Lylleshull. *See* Lilleshull.  
 Lymborg, Adam de, provost of Beverley, 185.  
 Lymovia. *See* Limona.  
 Lynchelade, William, citizen of London, 204.  
 Lyncolne, John, priest, 488, 497.  
 Lyndesay, Egidia de, 87.  
 ....., Robert, priest, 350.  
 Lyndeselle. *See* Lindsell.  
 Lyndessay, Alexander de, knight, 248.  
 ....., James de, knight, 248.  
 Lyndissoun, John de, 247.  
 ....., Isabella his wife, 247.  
 Lyndley, John, abbot of Whalley, 34.  
 Lyne, Thomas, Carmelite, 307.  
 Lynes *alias* Sloley, John, notary, 360.  
 Lynn, Lynn Regis, [co. Norfolk], 519.  
 ....., poor hospital without, 398.  
 ....., chapel of St. Nicholas, 399.  
 ....., All Saints in, or Bishop's Lynn, 484.  
 ....., Lenn, West [co. Norfolk], 407.  
 Lynn, John, priest, 483.  
 Lynne, John de, rector, 478.  
 Lynton, John de, rector, 334.  
 Lynton. *See* Frensch.  
 Lyons, 125, 126.  
 Lyscartan. *See* Liscarten.  
 Lyslayg. *See* Lislee.  
 Lyster, Adam, 484.  
 ....., Margaret his wife, 484.  
 Lytham, Lythum [co. Lancaster], 511.

## M

- Mabe, John, priest, 300.  
 Mablethorpe [co. Lincoln], 493.  
 Mabyly, Roger, layman, 489.  
 Macamnarig, Thomas, vicar, 530.  
 ..... Trivet, clerk, 530.  
 Mac Brady, Mac Bradaich, Macbradaych, Augustin, clerk, 529.  
 ..... Gilbert *alias* Comadinus, bishop of Ardagh, 504, 529.  
 Macbrechamayn, Dermot, priest, 530.  
 ..... Isaac, priest, 530.  
 ..... Macrobis, 530.  
 Mac Camail, Arthur, bishop of Clogher, 541.  
 Macclesfield, John, provost of Wells, preceptor of St. Anthony's hospital, London, 419, 425, 428, 430, 473.  
 ..... the younger, rector of Denham, 425.  
 Macdonel, Patrick, archdeacon of Whitehern, 82.  
 Macelandohuga, Donald, 451.  
 ..... Mora his wife, 451.  
 Macgillapadey, Matthew, clerk, 472.  
 Macgillavanach, Maurice, archdeacon of Kilmacduagh, 313, 314, 541.  
 Macgillanannem, Macgullenanem, Maurice, canon, 508, 513.  
 Machabrichyn, Gilbert, priest, 417.  
 Macheugan, Thomas, prior of St. Coman's, Roscommon, 238.  
 Machgeillachalaid, Thomas, archdeacon of Tuam, 420.  
 Machynges. See Matching.  
 Macinnoglay, Macnuglay, Gilbert, canon, 427.  
 ..... clerk, 438, 443.  
 Mackachathmayl (Mac Cawell), William, priest, 403.  
 Maclean, Maguilleon, Lochlan Johannis, 63.  
 ..... Mary his wife, 63.  
 Macnamyn, Maurice, vicar, 443.  
 Macoy . . . , Matthew, canon, 473.  
 Macoyreacht, John, archdeacon of Killala, 245.  
 Macrel, John, prior of Tynemouth, 487.  
 Macuegheanach, John, rector, 461.  
 ..... Tiernacus, priest, 461.  
 Madeford, Richard, priest, 302.  
 Madogh, Richard, monk, 497.  
 Madoe ap Philip, vicar, 223.  
 Madyngle, Stephen, Augustinian canon, 483.  
 Maestricht, dean of St. Servatius. See Novolapide.  
 Magil, Mauricius. See Macgillavanach.  
 Maginabuna, Cornelius, canon, 476.  
 Magoreachtaid, Cornelius, clerk, 330.  
 Magot, John, notary, 360.  
 Maguelonne [Hérault], Peter bishop of. See Vernoba.  
 Maguilleon. See Maclean.  
 Maiden Bradley, Mayden Bradeley [co. Som. and Wilts], canons of the priory of, 286, 297.  
 Maldstone, Maydyston [co. Kent], 445, 458, 461, 505.  
 Maignac, Almeric de, bishop of Paris, 84, 115.  
 Maillesec, Guy de. See Cardinal priests.  
 Maintre, Robert, Augustinian friar, 302.  
 Majoris, Peter, preceptor of Valence, papal auditor, 45.  
 Makese or Glatton, John, notary, 320.  
 Malatesta, Galeottus de, knight, 23.  
 ..... Pandulfus de, knight, 23.  
 Malavona, Nicholas, 138.  
 Malbysch, John, Cistercian, 316.  
 Malcarston, Stephen de, canon of Holyrood, archdeacon of Whitehern, 61, 62.  
 Maldon [co. Essex], Carmelite church at, 399.  
 Maldon, Thomas, Carmelite, 483, 492.  
 Malmsberi, John, Cistercian, 308.  
 Malling, South [co. Sussex], deanery of St. Michael's, 510.  
 Malmesbury [co. Wilts], abbot of, 329, 514.  
 Malmston. See Manton.  
 Malpas [co. Chester], 81.  
 Malpas, William, archdeacon of Worcester, 355.  
 Maltey, John, vicar, 184.  
 Malton Castle [co. York], 327.  
 Malton, Old [co. York, N.R.], Gilbertine canons of, 299, 304, 305, 312.  
 Malvern, Great [co. Worcester], monk of, 309.  
 Mamcester, John de, rector of Northenden, 165.  
 Man, Isle of, 75.  
 Man and the Isles, lord of. See Scrope.  
 Mananea, Angelus de, Friar Minor, 256.  
 Manchester, Mancestre [co. Lancaster], 531, 543.  
 ..... rector and founder of the collegiate church. See Warre.  
 Mandagachis, Bernard de, abbot of St. Aphrodise, Béziers, 249.  
 Mandour, Maundone, John de, canon of Wells, archdeacon of Durham, 431, 479.  
 Manfelle, Robert, priest, 459, 460.  
 Mangavilla, Henry de, treasurer of Glasgow, 167.  
 Mannini, Alamannus and Anthony, 281.  
 Manny, Many. See Mauny.  
 Mant. See Mont.  
 Manton, Malmston [co. Lincoln], 198.  
 Mantua, 121.  
 Mannden, Manewedan [co. Essex], 440.



- Manuel Paleologus, emperor of Constantinople, 308.
- Manzimini, John, papal envoy, 312.
- Mar, David de, treasurer of Moray, 3, 4, 140.
- ....., Thomas, earl of, 130, 200.
- ....., William, earl of, 247, 248.
- Marays, John, rector, 216.
- March, earl of. *See* Mortimer; Dunbar.
- March, Thomas, B.C.L., 50, 79.
- Marcha, Peter de, Friar Preacher, 166.
- Marcham. *See* Martham.
- Marchamet, Robert, knight, 70.
- ....., Agnes his wife, 70.
- Marchford, John, citizen, 482.
- ....., priest, 370.
- ....., Simon, priest, 498.
- Marci, Marchi, Peter, merchant of Florence, 98, 100, 103, 112, 148, 268, 292.
- Marduarcan, John, clerk, 489.
- Mare, Thomas de la, warden of St. Mary and the Angels, York, 33.
- Mareschall, Ralph, abbot of Missenden, 74.
- Marescalli, Mareschalli, John, rector, 77, 180.
- Mareuil, castle of. *See* Merle.
- Margam, Morgan [co. Glamorgan], abbot of, 417.
- Margan ap Rees, vicar, 306.
- Margaret, queen of Norway, 216, 538.
- ....., queen of Scotland, 84, 94, 99, 104, 120, 161.
- ....., daughter of Edward III., countess of Pembroke, 67.
- ..... Stewart, daughter of king Robert, 161.
- Margarite, William, clerk, ambassador of Edward III. to Urban V., 12, 14.
- Mariscall. *See* Charnelles.
- Markby [co. Lincoln], prior of, 321.
- ....., prior and convent of, 415.
- Marlborough [co. Wilts.], 330.
- Marleburgh, John, Trinitarian Friar, 285.
- Marlow, Merlaw, Great [co. Bucks], rector of, 173, 187, 188.
- ....., Little [co. Bucks], vicar of, 189.
- Marmoutier [Indre-et-Loire], Gerald, abbot of, vicar-general in Italy, 143.
- Marre, David, canon of Dunkeld. *See* Mar.
- Marreys, William, abbot of St. Mary's, York, 73, 74.
- Marschal, John, notary, 321.
- Marschall, Thomas, vicar, 351.
- Marseilles, 10.
- Marsilii, Philip, 113.
- Marston, Long, Hoton Wandesley [co. York, W.R.], 30.
- Martedonis, William, donsel, captain in Italy, 124, 136.
- Martham, Marcham [co. Norfolk], 508.
- ....., chapel of St. Blide in, 544.
- Martin, John, donsel, 494.
- ....., John, rector of Tenby, 213.
- Martini, Martin, rector, 224.
- Martley, Marteley [co. Worcester], 544.
- Martyn, John, of Dysse, canon of Cloyne, 207.
- Marychurch, St. [co. Devon], 535.
- Maryng, Robert, Premonstratensian, 313.
- Maseré. *See* Masseret.
- Masham, Massan [co. York], prebend of, in York, 513.
- Masseret, Maseré [Corrèze], college of St. Germain, 93-96, 126.
- Massingham, Benedict de, vicar, 57.
- Matching, Machynges [co. Essex], a manor in, 440.
- Mathei, Dominic, merchant, 268.
- Matheoli, Jacobellus, called Cachiatius, butcher, 262.
- Mattersey, Mathersay [co. Notts], Gilbertine prior of. *See* Beele.
- Matthew ap David ap Jerworth, 328.
- Matthew, vicar of St. Nicholas's, Newcastle, 45.
- Matyndenne. *See* Moatenden.
- Mauberti, William, canon of Cambay and of Noyon, papal nuncio, and collector in the province of Reims, 151, 155, 159.
- Maudalene, Maudelyn, Richard, canon, 341, 453.
- Mauduyt, John, rector, 333.
- Maundone, John. *See* Mandour.
- Maunssell, Agnes, 483.
- Mauny, Many, Ann, daughter of Walter de, knight, damsel, 67.
- Maxstoke [co. Warwick], Augustinian canons of, 309, 315.
- Maxton, Maxtoun [co. Roxburgh], 243.
- Maxwell, John, lord of Maxwell, 179.
- Maxwellis, John son of John de, knight, 243.
- Mayden Bradeley. *See* Maiden Bradley.
- Maydenhithe, John, rector, 506.
- Maydyston. *See* Maidstone.
- Mayence, province of, 300.
- ....., diocese of, 133.
- Mayot, Roger, citizen, 485.
- Mayster, Richard, rector, 380.
- Meath, archdeacon of. *See* Cardinal deacons, St. Mary's in Portica.
- ....., archdeaconry of, 465.
- ....., bishop of, 190, 314, 348, 470, 525, 529, 536.
- ....., *See* Balscot.
- ....., official of, 541.
- Meaux, Melsa, Mewys [co. York, E.R.], abbot of, 272, 330.
- ....., abbot and convent of, 217.
- Mechumurchu, Gormoleyn, damsel, 341.
- Medford, Medforde, Metforde *alias* Hakeborn, Walter, chancellor of Chichester, 466, 546.
- ....., Richard, dean of St. Martin's le Grand, bishop of Salisbury, 295, 298, 333.

- Meer, Meere. *See* Mere.
- Meesean, Nathoty, de Geraldinis, *q.v.*
- Meffen. *See* Methven.
- Meifod, Meyvot [co. Montgomery], 378, 397, 427.
- Melbourne, Middelborne [co. Cambridge], 440.
- Mellifont [co. Louth], John, abbot of, 134.
- Melrose [co. Roxburgh], William, abbot and convent of, 222.
- Melsa. *See* Meaux.
- Melun, William de, archbishop of Sens, 97.
- Mende, district of, 20, 22.
- Menell, Robert, layman, 220.
- Menheniot [co. Cornwall], 193.
- Menteith, John de, lord of Aran, 179.
- ....., Robert, earl of. *See* Stewart.
- Mentone [Alpes Maritimes], castle of, 111, 143.
- Meon, West [co. Southants], 356, 358, 424.
- Mercer, Robert, lord of Innerpeffry, 110, 135, 140-142, 146, 205.
- Mere, Meere [co. Wilts], 526.
- ....., Meer [co. Lincoln], 452.
- Mere, John, canon, 378, 445.
- ....., Margery de, 31.
- Merke, Thomas, bishop of Carlisle and of Salmas, 351.
- Merlaw. *See* Marlow.
- Merle [comm. of S. Geniis-à-Merle, dep. Corrèze], castle of, xxii, 28.
- Mermachian, John, Augustinian canon, 524.
- Merrington [co. Durham], prebend of Auckland, 185.
- Merser, John, layman, 325.
- ....., Margaret his wife, 325.
- Merston, Stephen, clerk, 400.
- ....., Thomas, prior of Kenilworth, 284.
- Merton, Richard, papal notary, 319.
- Merys, John, vicar, 401.
- Messier, John, prior of St. Nicholas, Arundel, 46.
- Metforde, *alias* Hakeborn. *See* Melford.
- Methelwolds, William de, abbot of Hulme, 74.
- Methlay, Robert de, rector, 266.
- Methley, Methelay [co. York], 323.
- Methros, Walter, donsel, 491.
- ....., Joan his wife, 491.
- Methven, Methfen [co. Perth], letters dated at, 248.
- ....., rector of, 248.
- Methwold [co. Norfolk], 330.
- Meti, Matthew, citizen of Florence, 148, 149.
- Meues, Richard, donsel, 490, 495.
- ....., Margaret his wife, 490, 495.
- Mewys. *See* Meaux.
- Mey, Richard, clerk, 421, 422.
- Meynot, Hugh, priest, 388.
- Meysi, Moysi, Walter, 59.
- Meyrot. *See* Meifod.
- Mézin [Lot-et-Garonne], 85.
- Michel, William, 422.
- Middelborne. *See* Melbourne.
- Middeldon, Hugh de, donsel, 209.
- ....., Elizabeth his wife, 209.
- Middelton, John, archdeacon of Norfolk, 429.
- ....., John de, priest, 30, 31.
- ....., Thomas, rector, 426.
- Middleton, or Ballynacurra (*De Chero Benedicto*) [co. Cork], Cistercian monastery, 37.
- ..... *See* Milton Abbas.
- ....., North, Middleton Morell, parish of Hartburn, *q.v.*
- ....., Middleton [co. York], 335.
- Milan, 24, 106, 122, 128, 147.
- ....., Visconti of, 124, 129.
- ....., Petrolus de Mutzano of, 264.
- Mildeton Morel. *See* Middleton, North.
- Mildelton, Richard, canon, 73.
- Mileham [co. Norfolk], 332.
- Milis, John, Cistercian, 307.
- ....., Simon, of Irtlyngburgh, Benedictine, 302.
- Milleborn, Thomas de, canon of Lincoln, 128.
- Milner, John, clerk, 543.
- Milton Abbot, Myddleton, Mylton [co. Devon], 537, 545.
- ....., Abbas, Middleton [co. Dorset], Benedictine monastery of, 207.
- ....., Ecclesia [co. Oxford], prebend of, in Lincoln, 502.
- Milton, William, 359, 419.
- Minnshull, Nicholas de, priest, 424.
- Minot, Thomas, archbishop of Dublin, 12, 82, 87, 106.
- Miremont [Puy de Dôme], captain of. *See* Pe.
- ....., castle of [dep. Puy de Dôme], 3.
- Misebirey. *See* Mixbury.
- Missenden [co. Bucks], abbot of. *See* Mareschall.
- Mitford, Mitteford [co. Northumberland], 472.
- Mitford, Richard, bishop of Salisbury. *See* Medforde.
- Mithes, Richard, of Thornburgh, vicar of Little Marlow, 189.
- Mitton [co. Lancaster], 74.
- Mixbury, Misebirey, Mixebury [co. Oxford], 162, 199, 376.
- Moatenden or Muttinden, Matydenne [parish of Headcorn, co. Kent], Trinitarian hospital of, 174.
- Mochylney. *See* Machelney.
- Moedforde, William, notary, 339.
- Mointagne. *See* Montacute.
- Molde, Thomas, priest, 271, 321.
- Molleshe, John, monk, 220.



- Molineux, Henry, 44.  
 ....., Isabella his wife, 44.  
 ....., William, clerk, member of Urban V.'s household, 9, 51.  
 Moliwe, Molrwe, diocese of Sodor, 224.  
 Molore, Antekil, esquire literate, 218.  
 Mombray, John. *See* Moubray.  
 Monagay, Moynachy [co. Limerick], 476.  
 Monesse, William, rector, 216.  
 Monfald. *See* Mouswald.  
 Mongeham, Monyngham [co. Kent], rector of, 216.  
 Monis, Thomas, merchant, 18, 100, 101, 104, 150.  
 Monk Bretton [co. York, W.R.], Benedictine monks of, 66, 303.  
 Monks Kirby [co. Warwick], alien priory, 537.  
 Monnesley. *See* Mundsley.  
 Monopoli [Apulia], James, bishop of, 422.  
 ....., bishop of, 549.  
 Monros. *See* Montrose.  
 Mont or Mant, John, 35.  
 Montacute [co. Somerset], Cluniac monk of, 286.  
 ....., Francis, prior of, 302.  
 Montacute, Monteacuto, Mountagu, Moin-tagu, Thomas, dean of Salisbury, 357, 386, 401, 457, 465.  
 ....., William de, earl of Salisbury, 75, 114, 115, 126, 186.  
 ....., Sibyl de, prioress of Amesbury, 599.  
 Montaigut, Peter Aycelin de, bishop of Nevers, 65.  
 Montalto [Marche], castle of, 143, 209.  
 Montauban, administrator of the see of, 12.  
 Montaut, Monte Alto, Raymand de, lord of Mussidan, 144.  
 Montayne, Richard, clerk, vicar, 377, 381, 468.  
 Montecatino, Anthony de, 309.  
 Monte Corvino [Campania], bishop of, 540.  
 Montefortino [Marche], castle of, 143, 154, 160, 209.  
 Montegomerici, Roger de, knight, 239.  
 Montgomery, Nicholas de, 442.  
 ....., Joan his wife, 442.  
 Monteil de Gelat [dep. Puy de Dôme], castle of, 2.  
 Monte Nero [Umbria near Rieti], 336.  
 Monte Rotondo [near Rome], 444.  
 Montesono, John de, Friar Preacher, 220.  
 Montferrat, John, marquis of, 10.  
 Montfort, John de, duke of Brittany, 128.  
 Montignacio, Theodore de, Austin Friar, 239.  
 Montjoux, Great St. Bernard [canton Valais], Augustinian monastery of, 439, 441.  
 Montmorency [dep. Seine-et-Oise], Charles, lord of, knight, hostage in England, 15.  
 Montpellier [Hérault], letters dated at, 211.  
 ....., governor of. *See* Prohins.  
 ....., assembly of Hospitallers at, 8.  
 Montpont [Dordogne], castle of, 92.  
 Montros, Robert de, rector, 244.  
 Montrose, Monros, Monross [co. Forfar], vicar of, 76, 252.  
 Monymusk, Michael, bishop of Dunkeld, 101, 130, 150, 200, 226.  
 Monyngham, Stephen, monk, 220.  
 Monyton, Walter de, abbot of Glastonbury, 187, 188.  
 Moray, bishop of. *See* Bar.  
 ....., 150.  
 ....., canons of, 30, 71, 188, 237, 238, 255.  
 ....., chaplain of, 188.  
 ....., official of, 188.  
 ....., precentors of. *See* Spyny; Boyl.  
 ....., treasurers of. *See* Mar; Harkars; Chesholm.  
 Mordiford [co. Hereford], 413.  
 More, John, canon, 253, 254.  
 ....., Thomas de, clerk, 422.  
 Morel, John, notary, 360.  
 ....., William, priest, 483.  
 Morgan. *See* Margam.  
 Morgan ap Eynon, canon, 416.  
 Morgene, Morzene, John, Augustinian canon, 300.  
 Morholm. *See* Axholm.  
 Moritonibus, Bartholomew de, of Lucca, 280, 285.  
 Moriz, Morys, Richard, 70.  
 Morland [co. Westmoreland], 330.  
 Morle, Thomas de, knight, 375.  
 ....., Anne his wife, 375.  
 Morley, Richard, 58.  
 Morpath, Robert, Augustinian friar, 308.  
 Morris, Nicholas, abbot of Waltham, 191.  
 Mortimer, Mortuo Mari, Joan, 482.  
 ....., Edmund de, earl of March and Ulster, 76, 134, 192.  
 ....., Philippa his wife, 76.  
 ....., Marion de, widow, 496.  
 ....., Philippa, countess of Arundel, 353, 391.  
 Mortivallis, Roger de, bishop of Salisbury, 208.  
 Morton Valence and Whaddon, Morton Waden [co. Gloucester], prebend of, in Hereford, 445, 461.  
 Morton, John, scholar, 353.  
 ....., Robert Joneson de, rector, 368.  
 Mortuo Mari. *See* Mortimer.  
 Morwod, Robert, donsel, 491.  
 ....., Matilda his wife, 491.  
 Morys, John. *See* Clere.  
 Mote, *alias* Wyllington, William, rector, 497.  
 Mottisfont [co. Southants], prior of, 437.  
 Moubray, Mombray, John, papal auditor, etc. 335, 418, 514.  
 ....., *See* Mowbray.  
 Mouchan [Gers], 85.

Moulton, Multon, in Holland [co. Lincoln], 392.  
 Mount St. John [co. York], Hospitallers at, 15.  
 ..... preceptor of Hospitallers at. *See* Quertone.  
 Mountagu. *See* Montacute.  
 Mouswald, Monfald [co. Dumfries], 84.  
 Mowbray, Moubray, John de, 50.  
 ..... Elisabeth his wife, 50.  
 ..... Thomas de, earl of Nottingham, 396, 520, 537.  
 ..... Thomas his son, 396.  
 Moygne, Walter, knight, 90.  
 Moynachy. *See* Monagay.  
 Moysi. *See* Meysi.  
 Moysahan. *See* Mouchan.  
 Moysida, Amaneus (Amedeus) de, knight, 254.  
 Muchelney, Mochylney [co. Somerset], abbot of. *See* Shepton.  
 Muckamore, Mokmore [co. Antrim], prior of, 474.  
 Mudiston, Simon, Augustinian canon, 522.  
 Mulcastre. *See* Muncaster.  
 Mulner, Henry, priest, 413.  
 Mulsa, Bertrand de la, 12.  
 Mulso, William de, S.C.L., 62.  
 ..... William, dean of St. Martin's-le-Grand, 60.  
 Multon in Holand. *See* Moulton.  
 Multon, Joan de, nun, 488.  
 ..... John, Cistercian, 301.  
 ..... Multone, Simon de, 64.  
 ..... canon of York, 144, 216, 226.  
 Muncaster, Mulcastre [co. Cumberland], 367.  
 Munde, Thomas, Augustinian canon, 38.  
 Mundeforde, Osbert de, 485.  
 ..... Elisabeth his wife, 485.  
 Mundsley, Monnesley [co. Norfolk], 74.  
 Munionis, Giles Sanctii, provost of Valencia, papal nuncio, 109, 111, 112, 132-133, 143, 146, 147, 184, 201, 203, 218, 219, 231.  
 Murles, Murlis, Marolis, Peter de, donsel, 118, 120, 124.  
 Muscell, William, priest, 491.  
 Musgrave, Thomas, knight, 491.  
 Musselburgh, Muskilburgh, Muskilburgh [co. Edinburgh], 197.  
 ..... hospital of St. Mary Magdalene, 232.  
 Mussidan [Dordogne], lord of. *See* Montaut.  
 Maston [co. Leicester], 66.  
 ..... manor of 453.  
 Muthen, John, Friar Preacher, 309.  
 Mutzano, Petrolas de, 264.  
 Myddelton, Mylton. *See* Milton.  
 Mylton. *See* Milton.  
 Myton, Miton [co. York, E.R.], 217.

N

Nant, David, Friar Preacher, 312.  
 Nantes, Simon, bishop of, 53.  
 ..... Peter, Urbanist bishop of, 539.  
 Nantolio, Reginald de, prior of Hospitallers in Aquitaine, 91.  
 Naples, 22, 23, 131.  
 ..... Bernard, archbishop of, 139.  
 ..... Nicholas, archbishop of, papal auditor, 463.  
 ..... queen of. *See* Joan.  
 ..... *See also* Sicily.  
 Napton, Richard, Cluniac, 454.  
 Narbonne, archbishop of. *See* Conzié.  
 ..... canons of, 2, 6, 7, 18, 19, 87, 118.  
 ..... *See* Cabrespino; Garnerii.  
 ..... sacristan of, 25.  
 Nassington [co. Northants], prebend of, 168, 526.  
 Nassington, Roger de, canon, 326.  
 Nathoty de Geraldinis q.v.  
 Natuli, Natulus Bucii, Roman citizen, 274.  
 Naughton, Nauton, Naulton [co. Suffolk], 293, 488.  
 Naunton, Thomas de, knight, 388.  
 ..... Margaret his wife, 388.  
 Nansoem, Belinus, notary, 360.  
 Navan [co. Meath], abbot of, 314, 344, 348.  
 Navarre, king of. *See* Charles.  
 ..... merchants of, 114, 115.  
 ..... nuncios in, 21, 53, 413.  
 Navesby, William de, archdeacon of Rochester, 186.  
 Nayssiton. *See* Nassington.  
 Neel, Robert, papal notary, 220.  
 Nenagh, Nenach, Leuenchac [co. Tipp.], prior of St. John's by, 476.  
 Neritone, Nicholas de, Friar Minor, 278, 342.  
 Neroth, Anthony, society of, 268.  
 ..... Benedict, merchant of Florence, 29, 100, 101, 103, 104, 107, 110, 112, 117, 121, 151.  
 Nesbyt, John de, canon, 72.  
 Netherbury [co. Dorset], prebend of, in Salisbury, 366.  
 Netley, Lettele [co. Southampton], monk of, 314.  
 Neuho, Nuho [parish of Barrowby, co. Lincoln], abbot of, 527.  
 ..... Premonstratensian canon of, 280, 362, 424.  
 Newton Glandole. *See* Newton in Glendale.  
 Neuagh. *See* Newhagh.  
 Neuhowe. *See* Newhouse.  
 Neumarche, John, donsel, 132, 135.  
 ..... Ralph, knight, 491.  
 ..... Elizabeth his wife, 491.  
 Neunham. *See* Newenham.



- Newport, Andrew, donsel, 495.  
 ....., Margaret his wife, 495.  
 ....., John de, canon of London, 194.  
 ....., Robert, donsel, 486.  
 ....., Margery his wife, 486.  
 Neuton in Clifton. *See* Clifton.  
 Neuton, Novavilla, Simon de, donsel, 17, 28, 53, 98.  
 ....., William de, priest, 41.  
 ....., William, papal notary, 322.  
 ....., William de, 74.  
 Nevers, bishop of. *See* Montaignt.  
 Nevill, Nevyle, Alexander de, archdeacon of Cornwall, archdeacon of Durham, archbishop of York, bishop of St. Andrews, 26, 91, 109, 111, 112, 132-134, 147, 154, 160, 205, 212, 213, 218, 219, 222, 262, 271, 272, 326, 343.  
 ....., John, lord of, 99.  
 Newark, Newerk [co. Notts], 452.  
 Newbald, South [co. York], 327.  
 Newbyggung. *See* Hitchin.  
 Newcastle-on-Tyne, rural dean of, 45.  
 ....., brethren of St. Mary's hospital, 292, 296, 308.  
 ....., Friars Minor at, 297.  
 ....., St. Nicholas's, 45.  
 Newchurch [co. Southants], 371, 373.  
 Neweburi [co. Essex], manor of, 439.  
 Neweman, Thomas, priest, 186.  
 Newenham, Niweham [parish of Axminster, co. Devon], monk of, 204.  
 ....., Neunham [co. Bedford], canons of, 265, 495.  
 ....., prior of, 66.  
 ....., prior and convent of, 416, 424.  
 ....., priory of, 40.  
 Newent, Richard, rector, 386.  
 Newerk, Alan de, ambassador of Richard II. 321.  
 ....., John, donsel, 494.  
 Newestede, monastery of, diocese of London, 31.  
 Newetetymbre, Robert, Augustinian canon, 275.  
 Newhagh, Neuagh, William de, archdeacon of Chester, 533, 534.  
 Newhous, Neuhow. *See* Newsham.  
 Newich, prebend of. *See* Roskeen.  
 Newlyn, John, priest, 529.  
 Newman, John, citizen, 489.  
 ....., Isabella his wife, 489.  
 Newmarche, John, donsel, 95.  
 Newport, Thomas, abbot of St. Werburg's, Chester, 70, 88.  
 ....., William, rector, 65.  
 Newsham, Newsum, Neuhow, Neuhow, [parish of Brocklesby, co. Lincoln], abbot of, 330, 514, 526.  
 ....., abbot and convent of, 424.  
 New Town [in Pencoild parish, co. Haddington], Sowthsyde of, 243.  
 Newton, Neueton, in Glendale [co. Northumberland], 33.  
 ....., Long, Langnewenton [co. Durham], 446, 464.  
 Newtyle [co. Forfar], 238.  
 Nice, provost of. *See* Amedey.  
 Nichol, Gilbert, priest, 405.  
 Nicholas, the Regestrator, 180.  
 Nicol, William, Augustinian canon, 275.  
 Nicolai, Nicholai, Bernard, merchant of Florence, 103, 112, 148, 151.  
 ....., Martonus, citizen of Ancona, 313.  
 ....., Thomas de. *See* Albertis.  
 ....., William, 499.  
 Nieuport, William, donsel, 220.  
 Nigel, a messenger, 114.  
 Nigelli, Dampnaldus, rector, 224.  
 Nigris, Laurence de, papal collector, 420.  
 Nimes, bishop of. *See* Deaux.  
 Niweham. *See* Newenham.  
 Noble, Walter, priest, 185.  
 Nocton [co. Lincoln], Augustinian canon of, 305.  
 Noioun, William, priest, 209.  
 Noktonparke. *See* Nocton.  
 Noli [Liguria], bishop of, 531, 541.  
 Nonantola [province of Modena], Nicholas, abbot of, nuncio to England, papal referendary, 278, 279, 294-296, 298, 299, 383.  
 Norbate. *See* Borbache.  
 Norden, Geoffrey, 46.  
 Noreys, John, Augustinian canon, 35.  
 Norfolk, archdeacon of, 374, 467, 506, 526.  
 ....., *See* Frees; Blyth; Dardani; Middleton.  
 Norham [co. Northumberland], 57.  
 Norman, John, clerk, 428.  
 ....., William, priest, 30.  
 Normanton [co. York], 497.  
 Normantone, Normanton, Edmund, Augustinian friar, 309.  
 ....., Robert de, preceptor of Balshal, 15, 51.  
 Norreis, Norreys, Alan, clerk, 364, 496.  
 Northe, Richard, of Waldneuton, rector, 179.  
 Northalis, Richard, bishop of Ossory, 266, 270, 348.  
 Northampton, archdeacon of, 404, 405, 429.  
 ....., *See* Buckingham; Askeby.  
 ....., archdeaconry of, 173.  
 ....., church of All Saints, 411.  
 ....., monks of the Cluniac priory, 286, 454.  
 ....., John, Cluniac prior of, 454.  
 ....., Augustinian canon of St. James's, 297.  
 Northampton, Richard, 271.  
 Northburg, No[r]thburgo, Michael, bishop of London, 172, 505.  
 ....., Michael de, canon of Chichester, 190.  
 Northenden, Northworthyn [co. Cheshire], rector of, 165.

Northfelde, John, rector, 495.  
 Northfurse. *See* Furze Hill.  
 Northmanyle, Robert, donsel, 311.  
 ..... Margaret his wife, 211.  
 ..... Johanneta his wife, 211.  
 Northorpe [co. Lincoln], 90.  
 Northumberland, archdeacon of, 452, 472.  
 ..... earl of. *See* Percy.  
 Northwold [co. Norfolk], 74.  
 Northworthyn. *See* Northenden.  
 Norton [co. Chester], prior of, 34.  
 ..... Richard, prior of, afterwards abbot,  
 405, 408, 411.  
 ..... the priory erected into an abbey,  
 405.  
 ..... [co. Durham], prebend of, 377.  
 ..... [co. Kent], 397.  
 ..... Bavant [co. Wilts], 517.  
 ..... Canon [co. Hereford], prebend of, in  
 Hereford, 467.  
 ..... Veel [in Norton Fitz Warren, co.  
 Somerset], cemetery of, 357.  
 Norton, John, Augustinian canon, 309.  
 ..... John de, priest, 497, 498.  
 ..... Thomas, notary, 360.  
 ..... William, notary, 533.  
 ..... rector, 358, 424.  
 Norway, 261.  
 ..... queen of. *See* Margaret.  
 Norwich, 290.  
 ..... archdeacon of, 470.  
 ..... *See* Swindef.  
 ..... bishop of, 341, 369, 386, 389, 400,  
 503, 514.  
 ..... *See* Percy; Spencer; Bateman.  
 ..... citizen of, 485.  
 ..... monks of, 310, 525.  
 ..... official of, 65, 81, 196, 197, 319.  
 ..... prior of. *See* Hoo; Totington.  
 ..... prior and chapter of, 477, 514, 518,  
 520, 522, 525.  
 ..... Carrow, Carow, monastery by, 373.  
 ..... St. Clement in Conysforde, 373.  
 ..... church of St. John Baptist, 467.  
 ..... St. Leonard in Beaco without, 47,  
 373.  
 ..... St. Mary's chapel in the Fields, 467.  
 ..... hospital of St. Paul of the Normans,  
 525.  
 ..... master of. *See* Lenne.  
 Norwico, William de, rector of Stanhope, 46.  
 Nosesley, Nousesle [co. Leicester], 454.  
 Nostell, St. Oswald's [co. York], prior of.  
*See* Derford.  
 ..... canon of, 307.  
 Nottely. *See* Nutley.  
 Nottingham, 291, 328.  
 ..... official of archdeacon of, 209.  
 ..... St. Mary's hospital, 450.  
 ..... earl of. *See* Mowbray.  
 Nottingham, William de, clerk, 81.

Notyngam, Ralph de, rector and canon, 68.  
 Nousesle. *See* Nosesley.  
 Novaria, Bartholomew de, consistorial advu-  
 cate, nuncio to England, 288, 289, 296.  
 Novavilla, Simon de, '*Scutifer Viridis*.'  
*See* Neuton.  
 Novolapide, Sigerus de, dean of St. Servatius,  
 Maestricht, 155.  
 Noyon, canon of. *See* Mauberti.  
 Noyon, William, rector, 317.  
 Nuho. *See* Neubo.  
 Nubrygge, Roger, rector, 491.  
 Nunaton [co. Warwick], nun and prioress  
 of. *See* Everhusen.  
 ..... Margaret, prioress of, 490.  
 Nutini, Matthew, of Lucca, 262.  
 Nutley, Nottely [co. Bucks], abbot and  
 convent of, 396.  
 Nydeegen, William de, O.S.B., 261.  
 Nye, Peter, papal notary, 322, 325.  
 Nykelyng, Robert, vicar, 472.

O

O'Brennan, St. Brandan de Antro [co. Kerry],  
 73.  
 [For other names beginning with O', *see*  
 under Y.]  
 Obryen, Bernard, prince of Thomond, 488.  
 O'Carroll, Thomas, archbishop of Tuam,  
 archbishop elect of Cashel, 48, 106.  
 Oeandunan, John, rector, 442.  
 Oesry, Oteny, Patrick, dean of Armagh, 63.  
 Oehachyearna, Dennis, canon, 539.  
 Oehahil, Maurice, archdeacon of Kilmacduagh,  
 450.  
 Oehonchur. *See* O'Connor.  
 Oehynnerigi, Malachy. *See* Ohynneri.  
 Ocolman Thomas, Friar Minor, archbishop  
 of Armagh, 206, 242, 246.  
 Oeoggaran, Maurice, notary, 503.  
 Oeonchur, Oeonchvyn. *See* O'Connor.  
 Oeoney, Cornelius, canon of Tuam, 246.  
 Oeoneyll, Oeoneyll, Nicholas, canon, 471, 505.  
 O'Connor, Oehonchur, Oeoneowr, Oeonchvyn,  
 David, chancellor of Ardfer, 172.  
 ..... Dermitius, a Friar Preacher, prior  
 and lector of Roscommon, 161.  
 ..... Malachi, canon of Elphin, 174.  
 ..... Maurice, donsel, 341.  
 ..... Theodorice, rector, 540.  
 Oeormacain, William, archbishop of Tuam,  
 bishop of Clonfert, 459.  
 ..... Thomas, bishop of Killaloe, 35, 48,  
 58, 64.  
 Oeoyyn, Thady, Benedictine, 308.  
 Odai. *See* Odeayg.  
 O'Dea, Thomas, bishop of Ferns, 449.  
 Odeayg, Odai, Cornelius, archdeacon of Kill-  
 aloe, 473-475.



- Odeaygh, Donatus de, canon, 413.  
 Odendebuga. *See* Odoudelinga.  
 Odeoroghayn, Maurice, rector, 529.  
 Odiochyn. *See* O'Drugain.  
 Odonchaga, Laurence, canon, 313.  
 Odennalayn, Thady, Augustinian canon, 382.  
 Odonwayn, Donatus, canon, 475, 476.  
 Odoudelinga, Odendebuga, Laurence, archdeacon of Kilmaedugh, 450, 471.  
 Odoughe, John, priest, 472.  
 Odrochyn. *See* O'Drugain.  
 O'Drugain, Odrochyn, Odiochyn, Nicholas, priest, 215.  
 Odubgilla, Denis, dean of Kilmaedugh, 449.  
 O'Dullachan, Philip, archdeacon of Clonmacnoise, 45.  
 Odunnay, Gilbert, canon, 403.  
 Oeachbuayg, Nicholas, vicar, 530.  
 Ofeargayl, Richard, clerk, 509, 513.  
 O'Feely, Patrick, chancellor of Ardfer, 172.  
 Offaly [co. Kildare], Maurice O'Connor of, 341.  
 Offeargayl, John, 74.  
 ..... *See also* Ofratghila, Ofeargayl.  
 Offewelle, John, priest, 333.  
 Offline, Peter, papal notary, 321.  
 Offinghen, Thomas son of Henry, Carmelite, 290.  
 Offord, Thomas de, rector, 82.  
 Offynton, Hamo de, abbot of Battle, 75, 204.  
 Ofamnara, Thomas, priest, 473.  
 O'Fraic, John, bishop of Ardagh, 504.  
 Ofratghila, Christopher, dean of Armagh, 63.  
 Ofyni, Denis, vicar, 413.  
 Ogan, Walter, 487.  
 ..... Margaret his wife, 487.  
 Ogbourne, Okeburn, Okenbourn [co. Wilts], William, prior of, 80.  
 ..... prior of, 412.  
 Ogdredi, Walter, clerk, 513.  
 O'Grada, Thomas, canon, 346.  
 O'Grady, Ograde, John, archdeacon of Cashel, archbishop of Tuam, 49, 92.  
 Ohalphyn, Gyllaseanayn, priest, 530.  
 Ohangaly (O'Hanley), Nemea, canon, 476.  
 Ohuallachayn, Robert, canon, 417.  
 Ohuollachayn, Gillacius, canon, 413.  
 Ohydyrscol (O'Driscoll), Matthew, archdeacon of Ross, 474.  
 Ohykyga, Patrick, Benedictine prior of St. Peter's without Ratisbon, 522.  
 Ohymayr, Malachy, M.B., precentor of Kilaloe, archdeacon of Kilfenora, 331, 332, 405, 472.  
 ..... *See* Ohynneri.  
 Ohynnen, William, Cistercian, 414.  
 Ohynneri, Ohynnerigi, Ymergi, Malachy, dean of Elphin, 246, 367, 417, 475.  
 ..... *See* Ohymayr.  
 O'Keall, Nicholas, canon, 420.  
 ..... O'Kelly, Thady, dean of Elphin, 365, 367, 417.  
 O'Kearwill, John, priest, 314.  
 Okeburn, Okenbourn. *See* Ogbourne.  
 O'Kellayg, Malachy, clerk, 546.  
 O'Kelly, Maurice, bishop of Clonfert, archbishop of Tuam, 245, 313, 382, 459.  
 O'Kennedig, Donald, rector, 476.  
 Olachnan, William, canon, 420.  
 Oldon, William, rector, 329.  
 Oleachloyr (O'Lawlor or Lalor), Congal, canon, 529.  
 ..... Maurice, vicar, 529.  
 Olean, Gilbert, canon, 313.  
 ..... John, bishop of Clonfert, 313.  
 Oleggio [Piedmont], 23.  
 Oliver, William, Cistercian, 274.  
 Olney [co. Bucks], 75.  
 Olney, John, lord of Weston (Underwood), 204, 216, 224.  
 ..... Denise his wife, 204, 216.  
 Olorou, William, bishop of, 165.  
 Oltham, Gilbert, archdeacon of Kilmaedugh, 449.  
 Oluchan, Michael, abbot of SS. Peter and Paul, Armagh, 538.  
 Olucherem. *See* Loughran.  
 Omachan, John, bishop of Derry, 176, 480.  
 Omochan, John, canon of Elphin, 246.  
 Omochlehayn, John, vicar, 408, 409.  
 Omolbride, Denis, *alias* Donald, priest, 470.  
 Omolkarear, Omoleharchra, Gerald, canon, 429, 472.  
 Omolcorkara, Thomas, canon, 472.  
 Omundh, Nollan, priest, 541.  
 Omugyssa, Maurice, canon, 332, 417.  
 Oneachtayn, John, clerk, 392, 420.  
 Onell, John de, archdeacon of Connor, 475.  
 Opton. *See* Upton Pyne.  
 Oran More, Fuaran Mor [co. Galway], 414.  
 Orby, William de, priest, 492.  
 Orense (*Aurien.*) Caldes d' [Spain], bishop of, 60.  
 Orkney, archdeacon of, 385.  
 ..... bishop of. *See* Colchester.  
 ..... John, bishop of (1390-1393), 336, 385.  
 ..... translated to Greenland, 481.  
 ..... William, bishop of, 336.  
 ..... Henry II. bishop of, 481, 538.  
 ..... canon of, 385.  
 ..... papal collector in diocese of. *See* Peblis.  
 Orleans, duke of. *See* Valois.  
 ..... university of, 237.  
 Ormerdine, 90.  
 Ormond, countess of. *See* Butler.  
 Ormsby, Hormesby, South [co. Lincoln], 496.

Ormakirk [co. Lancaster], William Spensere of, 266.  
 Orogony, Adam, canon, 428.  
 Orpington [co. Kent], 180, 384, 468.  
 Orta, Peter de, preceptor of the hospital of the Holy Ghost in Saxia, 283.  
 Orton, John Hugonis de, Friar Minor, 283.  
 ..... William, Augustinian friar, 282.  
 Orwell. See Horewelle.  
 Osbarne. See Kentusdene.  
 Osbournby [co. Lincoln], 452.  
 Ossevestan, Osseveston. See Owston.  
 Oseney, Hosency, Oseney, Heaten [co. Oxford], abbot of, 83, 358, 423, 502.  
 ..... abbot and convent of, 376.  
 ..... canons of, 307, 483, 495.  
 Osmundeston, William de, canon of Limoges, 167.  
 Osaory, bishop of, 504.  
 ..... See Northalis.  
 ..... canon of, 417.  
 ..... dean of, 417.  
 ..... See Felda; Waforton.  
 ..... indulgence for the conservation of the church of, 508.  
 Ossulluayn (O'Sullivan), Dennis, vicar, 530.  
 Ossullewayn (O'Sullivan), Gilbert, archdeacon of Aghadoe, 540.  
 Oswaldkirk [co. York], 370.  
 Osyngweld, Robert, clerk, 439.  
 ..... William, clerk, 430.  
 Oteny. See Ocerry.  
 Otford, Otteford [co. Kent], 71.  
 Oth. See Worth.  
 Otham [co. Kent], 177.  
 Othe and Ottoben, statutes of, 511.  
 Otnonia, Mark, priest, 530.  
 Otranto, city of, 8.  
 Otteley, Robert, vicar, 493, 498.  
 ..... William de, monk, 80.  
 Ottoben, Othoben, cardinal deacon of St. Adrian's, constitution of, 213.  
 Oudeby, John de, archdeacon of Stafford, 194, 212, 418.  
 Oulcotes, William de, rector, 78.  
 Oulmes [Loire Inférieure], chapel of St. Mary, 242.  
 Oundle, Oundel [co. Northants], rector of, 164.  
 Outheby. See Oudeby.  
 Overlunde, Edmund, Carmelite, 207.  
 Overtan, John, Friar Preacher, 313.  
 Overton, Henry de, abbot of Peterborough, 164.  
 Ovestanhopburn. See Westernhopeburn.  
 Owen. See Oyne.  
 Oweyn ap Jevan Dew, priest, 470.  
 Oweyn, Robert, priest, 496.  
 Owstherp Margaret, 482.  
 Owston, Ossevestan, Osseveston [co. Leicester], abbot of, 424, 477.  
 ..... canon of, 293.

Ox, Andrew de, rector, 206.  
 Oxgate. See Orgate.  
 Oxenden [co. Northants], 346.  
 Oxford, archdeacon of, 197, 329, 374, 387, 410, 415, 421, 463, 467, 478, 526.  
 ..... See Southam.  
 ..... All Saints', 81.  
 ..... Balliol college, 41.  
 ..... New, otherwise "Seincte Marie College of Winchester," 353, 391, 437, 439, 440.  
 ..... Queen's Hall, 37.  
 ..... chancellor of the university, 52, 66, 81, 83.  
 ..... Canterbury Hall, 213.  
 ..... prior of St. Frideswide's, 502.  
 ..... See Wallingforde.  
 ..... canons of St. Frideswide's, 283, 296.  
 ..... abbot of Rewley, 360, 529, 535.  
 ..... monk of Rewley, 291, 524, 528.  
 ..... university of, and students at, 32, 36, 37, 40, 52, 57, 60, 61, 66, 68, 78, 83, 196, 198, 206, 220, 239, 256, 356, 378, 403, 413, 438, 445, 466, 471, 473, 474.  
 ..... earl of. See Vere.  
 Oxgate, Oxgate [co. Middlesex], in Willesden, prebend of, in London, 194.  
 Oyne, Owen [co. Aberdeen], prebend of, 226.

P

Padua, 10.  
 Paer. See Puer.  
 Painswick, Payneswyk [co. Gloucester], 520.  
 Pakyngton, William, rector of Ivinghoe, 190.  
 Palmere, Agnes, 447.  
 ..... John, priest, 287.  
 ..... Thomas, canon, 341, 418.  
 Pampel, Stephen, canon, 47.  
 Pampeluna, bishop of, 44.  
 ..... Bernard, bishop of. See Folcant.  
 Panato, Peter de, lord of Coupiac, 17, 19.  
 Panoth, John, notary, 503.  
 Pantaleonibus, Dominic de, Friar Preacher, 59, 83.  
 Pape, Richard, rector, 198.  
 Papety, Thomas, layman, 325.  
 ..... Agnes his wife, 325.  
 Paramet. See Perrisunt.  
 Parch, Park, John, rector, 292, 347, 477.  
 Parchemini, John, rector, 213.  
 Pardus, Martin son of, 71.  
 ..... Pardus son of, 71.  
 Paris, bishop of. See Maignac.  
 ..... canon of. See Carici.  
 ..... chancellor of, 36, 37, 68, 73, 239.  
 ..... See Calore.  
 ..... official of, 85.  
 ..... prior of St. Martin-des-Champs, 108, 183.



Paris—*cont.*

- ....., university of, 59, 61, 68, 73, 83, 206, 237, 238.  
 ..... , Florentine merchants at, 110, 112, 149.  
 ..... , Friars Minors at, 200, 204.  
 ..... , foreign students at, 162, 164, 173, 188, 194, 197, 200, 216.  
 ..... , papal nuncios at, 184.  
 Park. *See* Parch.  
 Parker, Thomas, abbot of Tewkesbury, 457.  
 ..... , William, donsel, 493.  
 ..... , Joan his wife, 493.  
 Parlabone, John, Cistercian, 304.  
 Parma, 119, 136.  
 Parma, Gerard de Aldegeris of, donsel, 267, 268.  
 Parre, John de, clerk, 70.  
 Partney, Partenay [co. Lincoln], 329, 486.  
 Parys, William, 393.  
 ..... , Sibyl Leton his wife, 393.  
 Paslew, Thomas, Cistercian, 315.  
 Passau [Bavaria], 474, 522.  
 Passenham, Pasmam [co. Northampton], 333.  
 Pastoun. *See* Peaston.  
 Pastoun, Isabella de, 199.  
 Patcham, Peccham [co. Sussex], 181, 396.  
 Patenay, John, rector, 210.  
 Patrik, John, priest, 400.  
 Patrikysholm. *See* St. Patrick's Isle.  
 Pattesle, Thomas, rector, 512.  
 Pattowe, Adam de, rector, 30.  
 Paveli, Alice, 48.  
 Pavelino, John de, prior of Hospitallers, 15, 51.  
 Pavia, 114.  
 Paxton, John, donsel, 487.  
 ..... , Joan his wife, 487.  
 ..... , John, layman, 490.  
 ..... , Joan his wife, 490.  
 ..... , Thomas de, papal chaplain and auditor, 15, 30, 65, 86.  
 Payn, John, Augustinian canon, 297.  
 ..... , Roger, canon, 57.  
 Payneswyk. *See* Painswick.  
 Pe, Bidon de, captain of Miremont, 136.  
 Peachley, Pothesleye [par. of Hallow, co. Worcester], chapel of St. Giles, 48.  
 Peaston, Pastoun [co. Haddington], chapel of, 243.  
 Peblis, Pebelis, Plebis, John de, treasurer of Glasgow, archdeacon of St. Andrews, nuncio and collector in Scotland, bishop of Dunkeld, the king's chancellor, 64, 73, 83, 109, 112, 113, 152, 153, 158-160, 195, 246, 248.  
 Peccham. *See* Patcham.  
 Pecham, John de, rector, 204.  
 ..... , Michael de, abbot of St. Augustine's, Canterbury, 205.  
 Pederton, Robert, Augustinian canon, 302.  
 Pederton. *See* Pethererton.  
 Peing, Nicholas, Friar Preacher, 288.  
 Peke, William, papal notary, 319, 360.  
 Pelegrini, Hugh, treasurer of Lichfield, sometime collector in England, 62, 92, 114.  
 ..... , Raymund, canon, nuncio, and collector to the camera of Urban V., 1, 18.  
 Pelham, Ralph de, monk, 69.  
 Pelmore, Polmore, William de, archdeacon of St. Andrews, 71.  
 Pelton [co. Durham]. *See* Chester-le-Street.  
 Pembroke, countess of. *See* Sancto Paulo; Margaret.  
 ..... , earl of. *See* Hastings.  
 Pencaitland, Pentelant [co. Haddington], 243.  
 Penkridge, Pentrich [co. Stafford], canon of, 9.  
 Penna [Abruzzi], bishop of, 297, 463.  
 Penryn, Glaston, Glaseney [co. Cornwall], canon of, 338, 346, 395, 399, 408, 458, 545.  
 ..... , provost of, 346, 363, 399.  
 ..... *See* Cullyng.  
 Penrys, John, subdeacon, 185.  
 Pensford, Pendesford [co. Somerset], 89.  
 Pentelant. *See* Pencaitland.  
 Pentlar. *See* Fetlar.  
 Penymaystre, John, papal notary, 318.  
 Pepulis, John de, knight, 17.  
 Percy, Percy, Henry, lord de, earl of Northumberland, 126, 132, 136, 334.  
 ..... , Thomas, bishop of Norwich, 6, 56, 82, 88, 94.  
 ..... , Thomas de, knight, seneschal of Poitiers, 94.  
 Peres, Perer, Roger, archdeacon of Gloucester, 187.  
 Périgieux [Dordogne], 17.  
 ..... , bishop of. *See* Pin.  
 Perkiin, Robert, priest, 310.  
 Perour or Petrus, John, canon, 58.  
 Perpignan [Pyrénées Orientales], 256.  
 Perrers, Alice, 96.  
 Perraunt, Perrut, Paramet, John, donsel, 111, 143.  
 Pers, Thomas, 45.  
 Pershore, Persiore, Persshore [co. Worcester], abbot and convent of, 415, 524.  
 ..... , monastery of, 499.  
 Perth, letter dated at, 33.  
 Perugia, 444.  
 ..... , bishop of, 297.  
 ..... , Augustine, bishop of, 463.  
 ..... , council, commune, and officials of, 264.  
 ..... , governors and commune of, 28.  
 ..... , priors of the arts of, 264.  
 ..... , citizen of, 266.  
 ..... , city of, 263.  
 Perys, Margaret, 487.  
 Pesal. *See* Swyninton.

- Pestello, Guy de, canon, 97.  
 ..... knight, 98.  
 Peter, king of Aragon, 21, 92, 139.  
 ..... the Cruel, king of Castile, 21.  
 ..... king of Portugal, 21.  
 [Peter,] cardinal of Bourges. *See* Cardinal  
 bishops of Ostia.  
 ..... St. Laurence's in Damaso. *See*  
 Cardinal priests.  
 ..... St. Mary's in Trastevere. *See*  
 Cardinal bishops of Ostia.  
 Peterborough [co. Northants], abbot of.  
*See* Overton.  
 ..... abbot and convent of, 50, 59, 182,  
 424.  
 ..... monk of, 302.  
 Petherton, Pederton, South [co. Somerset],  
 502.  
 Petir, Richard, rector, 477.  
 Petit, Duncan, archdeacon of Whitehern,  
 provost of St. Andrews, 82, 181, 247,  
 248.  
 Penesey. *See* Pewsey.  
 Peverel, Andrew de, knight, 46, 49.  
 ..... John de, rector, 67.  
 Pewne, Hugh de, Augustinian friar, 302.  
 Pewsey, Penesey [co. Wilts], 527.  
 Peykirke, Peykyrke, Peykirbe, William de,  
 canon, 73.  
 ..... Richard de, Augustinian canon, 74.  
 Peynebeck, William, Augustinian canon,  
 267.  
 Peyntowr, Richard, 486.  
 ..... Matilda his wife, 486.  
 Peyroni, Bartholomew, 207.  
 Peyruse, La (*Petrucio*) [dep. Aveyron],  
 castle of, 11.  
 Philip, Roger, Augustinian canon, 309.  
 Philip, duke of Burgundy. *See* Burgundy.  
 Phillipot, John, 76.  
 ..... Joan his wife, 76.  
 Philippa, queen, 14, 24, 40, 48, 57, 64, 68, 78.  
 ..... queen of Portugal and Algarve, 367.  
 Philippenson, William, 487.  
 ..... Alice his wife, 487.  
 Piacenza, 114, 122, 137.  
 ..... archdeacon of. *See* Ronolo.  
 Picque, Richard, archbishop of Reims, 221.  
 Pictavia, Aymar VI. de, count of Valenti-  
 nois, 9.  
 Picwell, William de, canon of Beverley, 85.  
 Piel, Pyel, Henry, archdeacon of Bucking-  
 ham, 72, 77.  
 Piers, William, notary, 361.  
 Piskering, Adam, priest, 148.  
 Pileus, archbishop of Ravenna. *See* Cardi-  
 nal priests, St. Praxed's.  
 Pin, Peter, bishop of Périgueux, 23, 95.  
 Pins, Pinbus, Roger de, master of the Hos-  
 pitalers, 7, 91.  
 Piperno, Nicholas de, papal writer, 277.  
 Pipewell, Pikwell, Pippewelle [co. Northants],  
 abbot of, 416, 436.  
 ..... abbot and convent of, 65.  
 ..... Cistercian monk of, 303.  
 ..... chapel of St. Mary, 344.  
 Pirrone, Pyroun, William, canon, 258, 407.  
 Pisa, 3, 8, 139.  
 ..... Hospitalers at, 13.  
 ..... port of, 131.  
 ..... university of, 162.  
 Pistoja, citizen of, 71.  
 Pittes, Richard, rector, 507.  
 Pittington, Pydyngton [co. Durham], 85.  
 Plantade [in Château-Chervix, Haute-Vienne],  
 Augustinian house of St. Anthony, 254.  
 Plaunfolly, Simon, priest, 493.  
 Plebis. *See* Peblis.  
 Plemonstall, Pleymonestow [co. Chester], 523.  
 Plessis, Richard, dean of St. Mary-le-Bow,  
 London, 81.  
 Pleymonestow. *See* Plemonstall.  
 Ploys, John, knight, 136.  
 Plucker, Henry, Friar Minor, 309.  
 Plumland, Margaret, 499.  
 Plymouth, Sutton by Plympton [co.  
 Devon], 376, 404.  
 Plympton [co. Devon], prior and convent  
 of, 74, 358, 459.  
 Poding, John, Augustinian canon, 223.  
 Poitiers, dean of. *See* Revelhons.  
 ..... provost of the church of. *See*  
 Domandi.  
 ..... sacristan of. *See* Loberto.  
 ..... St. Cyprian's, abbot of, 94.  
 ..... Poitou, seneschal of, 12.  
 ..... *See* Percy.  
 Pockerich. *See* Packeridge.  
 Poklyngton, William, Gilbertine, 303.  
 Pole [co. Devon], prebend in Crediton, 345.  
 Pole, John, papal notary, 322.  
 ..... John de la, canon, 369, 409.  
 ..... Michael de la, knight, 132, 221, 409.  
 ..... Catherine, wife of, 221.  
 ..... William de la, knight, 8, 9, 91.  
 Polesworth, Pollesworth [co. Warwick],  
 Agnes, abbess and convent of, 78.  
 Pellignac [Haute-Loire], Armand, viscount of,  
 20.  
 Pollard, William, 488.  
 ..... Alice his wife, 488.  
 Polle, Robert, 488.  
 ..... Margery his wife, 488.  
 Polmore. *See* Peimore.  
 Polsloe, Polslo [parish of Heavitree, co.  
 Devon], priory and convent of, 470.  
 Polton, Thomas, archdeacon of Taunton,  
 papal abbreviator, 292, 331, 528.  
 Pomeris, Amanens de, knight, 105.  
 ..... John de, lord of Lescun, knight, 156.  
 Poncharlon. *See* Pancheston.



- Pons [Charente Inférieure], letters dated at, 94.  
 ..... , Reginald, lord of, 96.  
 Ponsholt. *See* Punsholt.  
 Pontchardon. *See* Punchardon.  
 Ponto, Anthony de, papal auditor, 332.  
 Ponynge. *See* Poynings.  
 Ponynge, Thomas, lord of St. John, 353.  
 ..... *See* Poynings.  
 Pope, Stephen, notary, 361.  
 Popham, John de, canon, 185.  
 Popilton, John de, clerk, 269.  
 ..... , Robert, 488.  
 ..... , ..... , Megot his wife, 488.  
 Pore, Gilbert, priest, 492.  
 Porey, John, Friar Preacher, 312.  
 Porilond, Roger, Carmelite, 207.  
 Porrecombe, William, papal notary, 322.  
 Porter, Richard, priest, 483.  
 Portisham, Portesham [co. Dorset], 342.  
 Portugal, 301.  
 ..... , king of. *See* Peter; Ferdinand; John.  
 ..... , Minorite province of, 162.  
 ..... , ..... , nuncio in, 21, 413.  
 Portugalensis, Thomas, Friar Minor, 161.  
 Portu Patrum [co. Galway]. St. Mary's abbey de. *See* Annadown.  
 Possewick, Richard, of Avignon, canon, 381, 475.  
 Potenza, Nicholas, bishop elect of, papal auditor, 459, 479.  
 Pothesleye, chapel of St. Giles. *See* Peachley.  
 Potterne, Potern [co. Wilts], prebend of, in Salisbury, 463.  
 Potton [co. Bedford], 337.  
 Potyn, William, archdeacon of Salisbury, 406.  
 Pouher, John, Friar Minor, 30.  
 Pouere, John, priest, 419.  
 Poydras, John, rector, 325.  
 Poynings, Ponynge [co. Sussex], Blanche, lady of, 220.  
 ..... *See also* Ponynge.  
 Prague, diocese of, 30.  
 Prata, John, canon, 338.  
 Prato [Tuscany], provost of St. Stephen's. *See* Francisci, Bartholomew.  
 Prato, William de, Friar Minor, 36.  
 Prees, Preys [co. Salop], 473, 494.  
 ..... , William Couper of, clerk, 227.  
 Prees, Prots, Prets, Robert, archdeacon of Norfolk, 196, 429.  
 Prendigest, Robert de, layman, 325.  
 Pres, John, papal chaplain, 220, 528.  
 Pressen, John, Augustinian friar, 312.  
 ..... , William de, 74.  
 Prestbury [co. Gloucester], 520.  
 Preston [co. Lanc.], lazar hospital at, 90.  
 Preston, Elizabeth de, widow, 220.  
 ..... , John, monk, 404, 523.  
 ..... , ..... , notary, 359.  
 Preston Wynne [co. Hereford], prebend of Hereford, 70.  
 Prestwold [co. Leicester], 415.  
 Prestwold, John, Gilbertine canon, 414.  
 ..... , William de, master of Sempringham, 69, 182, 453.  
 Prets. *See* Prees.  
 Preynton, Hugh de, priest, 169.  
 Prior, Robert, priest, 353.  
 Priston, William de, papal notary, 319.  
 Prittlewell, Prytwelle [co. Essex], prior and convent of, 214.  
 Privett, Pryvet, [co. Hants], Holy Trinity, 356.  
 Priz, John, Friar Preacher, 312.  
 Prohins, Prohinis, Pruinis, Pruhynis, Guy de, knight, governor of Montpellier, envoy of Urban V. to prince Edward and Charles V., 14, 118, 120.  
 Prophete, John, dean of Hereford, 354, 510.  
 Provence, claim of John of Gaunt to, 99, 169.  
 ..... , seneschal of. *See* Spinello.  
 Prowet, Gregory, Cistercian, 303.  
 Pruet, John, Friar Preacher, 308.  
 ..... , ..... , prior of St. Botolph's, Colchester, 35, 38, 69.  
 Prussia, pagans in, 19.  
 Prytwelle. *See* Prittlewell.  
 Pryvet. *See* Privett.  
 Puckeridge, Pokerich [co. Herts], 517.  
 Puer, Paer, Philip, knight, 120.  
 Puge, John, layman, 489.  
 Pullynge, Richard, vicar, 534.  
 Pulton, Nicholas de, Cistercian, 312.  
 Punchardon, Pontchardon, Richard de, knight, ambassador of prince Edward to Urban V., 24, 56.  
 Punche, John, Cistercian monk, 285.  
 Puncheston, Ponchardon [co. Pembroke], 346.  
 Punsholt, Ponsholt in West Meon [co. Hants], 356.  
 Purcell, William, notary, 503.  
 Puret, William, 12.  
 Puycornet [Tarn-et-Garonne], lord of. *See* Calciata.  
 Pydyngton. *See* Pittington.  
 Pyel. *See* Piel.  
 Pyk, John, Augustinian canon, 272.  
 Pyke, Agnes, 484.  
 Pykyt, William, priest, 493.  
 Pyleton, Ralph de, priest, 74.  
 Pypmel, Stephen, dean of Wells, 65, 80.  
 Pynkinton, William de, priest, 199.  
 Pyroun, William. *See* Pirrone.  
 Pyry, Giles, 484.  
 ..... , ..... , Joan his wife, 484.

## Q

- Queensferry [co. Fife and Linlithgow], 44.  
 Quercin. *See* Guésclin.  
 Querneby, John, rector, 74.  
 Quertone, Quereone, Richard de, preceptor of the Hospitallers of Mount St. John, 15, 51.  
 Quetlex. *See* Whitley.  
 Quimballo, Aycardus de, chancellor of Toulouse, 161, 166.  
 Quin, Robert, 21.  
 Quinchald, Richard, 441.  
 ..... Isabella his wife, 441.  
 Quinzano [province of Verona], 275.  
 Quitwelschell, parish of Stanhope, *q.v.*  
 Quixlay. *See* Whitley.  
 Quylt. *See* Cults.  
 Quayxley, Robert, Augustinian canon, 307.  
 Qwytkyk. *See* Whitekirk.

## R

- Baby, William de, Augustinian Friar, 54.  
 Rackeseye, Robert de, 46.  
 Racuni. *See* Ratuni.  
 Rad, Thomas, Friar Minor, 310.  
 Radeford. *See* Worksop.  
 Rae, William, bishop of Glasgow, 34, 39, 44.  
 Ragenhill, William de, rector, 29, 163.  
 Ragoma, Oleric de, papal auditor, 469.  
 Railstown, *Regale* [co. Tipperary], prebend of Cashel, 542.  
 Ralph, lord of Louppy-le-Château, 9, 10.  
 Ralph, bishop of Sinigaglia. *See* Sinigaglia.  
 Rampton. *See* Hampton.  
 Ramsey [co. Hunt], abbot of, 336, 527.  
 ..... abbot and convent of, 50, 64, 165, 197, 337, 338, 412, 423.  
 Randolph, Robert, priest, 286.  
 Raphoe, bishop of, 246.  
 ..... Cornelius, bishop of, 74.  
 Ratford, Ratforthe, William, sub-dean of York, canon of Southwell, 188, 189, 207.  
 ..... *See also* Retford.  
 Ratheman, John, priest, 163.  
 Ratisbon, St. Peter's without, prior of. *See* Ohkyga.  
 ..... Scots monastery at, 522.  
 ..... Matthew, abbot of, 522.  
 Rattlesden [co. Suffolk], 372, 379, 466.

- Ratuni, or Racuni, Graciottus, clerk, 425, 428.  
 Raundys, John, notary, 359.  
 Ravenna, archbishop of. *See* Gentilis.  
 ..... *See* Cardinal bishops of Tusculum.  
 ..... abbot of St. John the Evangelist, 123.  
 Ravensdale, Michael de, rector, 197, 198.  
 Ravensor, Eustace, prioress of Stixwold, 482.  
 ..... John de, 269, 422.  
 ..... Richard de, archdeacon of Lincoln, provost of Beverley, 64, 269, 326, 367, 387.  
 ..... Thomas de, rector, 333.  
 Ravenser Odd, Ravenserodde, Ravenserodde [Holderness], 217, 218.  
 ..... Ravenser [Holderness], 218.  
 Raw, John, canon, 458.  
 Raymund, lord of Sigoyer, 10.  
 Raymundi, John, the younger, donsel, 89.  
 Raynaldi, John, citizen, 490.  
 ..... Joan his wife, 490.  
 Raynold, William, rector, 307.  
 Read, Reade, Robert, bishop of Lismore and Waterford, and of Carlisle and Chichester, 480, 535, 539.  
 ..... William, bishop of Chichester, 94, 165, 173, 177, 239.  
 Real. *See* Ryhall.  
 Reddenhall [co. Norfolk], 350.  
 Rede, John, archdeacon of Cork and dean of Waterford, 402, 542.  
 ..... Thomas, prior of Frithelstock, 374.  
 ..... William, rector, 344.  
 Rodenasse, Redevasse, James, Augustinian canon, 277, 361.  
 Redes, Isabella, 488.  
 Redhall, Irue, Irow [par. of Templecorran, co. Antrim], 475.  
 Ree, William, papal notary, 321.  
 Regale. *See* Railstown.  
 Reggio d'Emilia, 119.  
 Reims, archbishop of. *See* Craen.  
 ..... *See* Picque.  
 ..... collectors in the province of. *See* Cahrespino, Mauberti.  
 Remis, Doynus de, proctor at Rome, 369.  
 Rempston, Remeston [co. Notts], 208, 211.  
 Rendham [co. Suffolk], 358.  
 Renon, Simon de, archbishop of Tours, 63.  
 Repham, Henry, vicar, 452.  
 Repynghale. *See* Hippingale.  
 Herresby. *See* Revesby.  
 Resselhous. *See* Roussillon.  
 Retford, East [co. Notts], John de Carleton of, 320.  
 Retford, Richard de, rector, 31.  
 ..... *See also* Ratford.  
 Rettendon, Retyngdon [co. Essex], 181.



- Reve, Thomas le, bishop of Waterford and Lismore, 35, 36, 48, 64, 85, 185, 480.
- Reveillon, Revelhone, John de, dean of Poitiers, envoy and papal nuncio, bishop of Sarlat, 2, 6, 93, 139.
- Revel, or Reuel, Nicholas, rector, 61.
- Revelhone. *See* Reveillon.
- Revesby, Rewesby, Rerresby [co. Lincoln], abbot of, 415, 532.
- ....., Cistercian monk of, 287, 487.
- ....., lay brother of, 486, 492.
- Rewesby. *See* Revesby.
- Rewley. *See* Oxford.
- Rexergue, William, citizen, 46.
- Reynes, John, rector, 400.
- Reynold, Alice, 486.
- Reys, Francon de, Carmelite, 290.
- ....., John, canon, 73.
- Reys. *See* Keys.
- Rhodes, 4, 15, 25, 26.
- ....., Hospitallers at, 140, 141.
- ....., master of, 142.
- ....., tureopolier of, 141.
- Rialhaco, Raimund de, monk, 11.
- Ricardi, Maurice, knight, 476.
- ....., ..... Gerald his son, canon, 476.
- Richard II., king of England, 228, 231, 269, 274, 278, 281, 288, 299, 302, 303, 306, 311, 334, 336, 340-342, 356, 357, 363, 372, 376, 379, 382, 391, 393-398, 401, 410, 412, 419, 423, 428, 430, 440, 441, 444, 446, 447, 456, 457, 459, 465, 466, 473, 475, 479, 480, 481, 502, 504, 506, 508, 514, 516, 517, 519, 520, 524, 533-535, 537-539, 544-546.
- ....., letter to Boniface IX., 293, 294.
- ....., ambassador of. *See* Newerk.
- ....., chancellor of. *See* Arundel, Thomas.
- ....., master in his chancery. *See* Chit-terne.
- Richard, king of the Romans, king of Almain, 89.
- Richard, Augustinian canon of Stanley, 135.
- Richardi, Avallonus, Augustinian canon, 254.
- Richer, Denis, scholar, 456.
- Richmond [co. York], archdeacon of, 196.
- ....., ..... *See* Waltham.
- ....., abbot of St. Agatha (Easby), 330, 335, 360.
- ....., St. Martin's, prior of, 330.
- Richmond, John, vicar, 330.
- Ridlington, Wrydlington [co. Norfolk], 356.
- Rieti, 338, 368, 384.
- Rievaulx [co. York], monk of, 484.
- Rimini, 23.
- ....., St. Gregory's, 300.
- Ringstede, Thomas de, bishop of Bangor, 52.
- Ringwood [co. Southampton], 354.
- Riom [Puy de Dôme], 129.
- Riper, Thomas, papal notary, 322.
- Ripon [co. York, W.R.], canon of, 51, 62, 72, 164, 172, 185, 343-345, 368, 420.
- ....., collegiate church of, 271.
- Ripon, Ryp-ton, William de, rector, 73.
- ..... *See* Ryp-ton, Rypun.
- Rippingale, Repynghale [co. Lincoln], 368, 371.
- ....., Holy Cross, chapel in, 368.
- Ripple, Ryphyl [co. Worcester], 196.
- Risborough, Riseburgh [co. Bucks], 209.
- Risby, Rysceby, Thomas de, clerk, 195.
- Risebridge, Russebrugge, manor of [in Rom-ford, co. Essex], 439.
- Riskyngton, John de, Gilbertine, 310.
- Risscheton, Ryssheton, Nicholas de, canon, 345, 419.
- Riton. *See* Ryton.
- Robelin, Rokelin, Adam, archdeacon of St. Davids, 51.
- Robert, cardinal of the Twelve Apostles. *See* Cardinal priests.
- ....., emperor of Constantinople, count of Tarentum, 8.
- Robert I. (Bruce), king of Scotland, 184.
- Robert II. (Stewart), earl of Strathearn, lord high steward, king of Scotland, 94, 99, 104, 120, 122, 129-131, 135, 140, 145, 146, 161, 164, 167, 173, 176, 206, 215, 225, 226, 236, 238, 239, 247, 248, 250, 253-255.
- ....., ..... *See* Stewart.
- ....., ..... Eufamia his consort, 245, 247, 250.
- Robert ap Gwillim Schefft, canon, 417.
- Robert, Master (envoy of Joan, princess of Wales), 146.
- ....., Roberts, Michael, priest, 470, 491.
- ....., Robert, rector, 242.
- Roberti, William son of William, layman, 485.
- Roberts. *See* Robert.
- Robertsbridge [co. Sussex], monk of, 42.
- ....., abbot of. *See* Lewes.
- Robinelli, John, papal auditor, 45.
- Robtot, John, vicar, 526.
- Robyneson, Hugh, 486.
- ....., ..... Joan his wife, 486.
- Robynton, John, notary, 503.
- Roche, diocese of Ardfert. *See* St. Michael's Mount.
- Roche, Androin de la, cardinal priest of St. Marcellus, nuncio and legate of Urban V. in Italy. *See* Cardinals.
- ....., Rupe, Aymar de la, nephew of Gregory XI., provost of St. Saviour's, Utrecht, archdeacon of Canterbury, 133, 144.
- ....., George, archbishop of Cashel, 35.
- ....., Guy de la, archdeacon of Tours, collector in the province of Tours, 72, 147.
- ....., Rupe, Ruppe, Hugh de la, knight, 105, 124, 125.

Roche—*cont.*

- ..... Ruppe, Rochez, John de la, knight,  
nephew of Gregory XI., 97, 146.  
..... John, vicar, 330.  
..... Robert, canon, 471, 505, 542.  
..... Roger, 484.  
..... Alee his wife, 484.  
..... Stephen, priest, 180.  
..... William, precentor of Waterford,  
470.  
Rocheford, Edward de, knight, 132.  
Rochester, archdeacons of. *See* Denford;  
Navesby.  
..... bishop of, 317, 359, 389, 427.  
..... *See* Trillek; Brintone; Bottle-  
sham.  
..... diocese of, 183.  
..... monk of, 311.  
..... official of, 50, 401.  
..... prior and convent of, 66.  
..... prior and chapter of, 79, 365, 366,  
320.  
Rochez. *See* Roche.  
Rochfort, Richard, papal notary, 321.  
Rocombe, William, archdeacon of Worcester,  
335.  
Rodbourn, William, notary, 534.  
Rodde, Philip, rector, 428.  
Rodez [Aveyron], 234.  
..... bishop of. *See* Aigrefeuille.  
..... seneschal of. *See* Wattenhall.  
Roffinhaco, Walter de, donsel, 16.  
Rogeri, Isabella, 413.  
..... Thomas, 51.  
..... William, 51.  
Rohan, Geoffrey de, bishop of Vannes, 187.  
Rokeby, Joan, 441.  
Rokeswell. *See* Roxwell.  
Rollington. *See* Ballington.  
Rollonrod, Rolomed. *See* Liedrod.  
Rolvenden, Rolvynden [co. Kent], 390.  
Romagna, Romandiola, provinces of, 12, 130.  
Romagnese [Pavia], letter dated at, 130.  
Roman church, territories of, 84.  
..... court, marshal of. *See* Aigrefeuille.  
Romani, John, Augustinian Friar, 37.  
..... William, Friar Preacher, 198.  
Rome, Cistercian of St. Anastasius's, 414.  
..... basilicas and churches of, 323, 325, 389,  
432.  
..... citizen of, 374.  
..... Hospital of the Holy Ghost in Saxia,  
78, 120.  
..... preceptor of the Hospital of the Holy  
Ghost in Saxia. *See* Orta.  
..... monastery of St. Paul, 67.  
..... edict posted on the doors of St. Peter's,  
469.  
..... vows of pilgrimage to, 104, 176, 323,  
325, 389, 432.  
..... senator and people of, 29.

- Rome, John, notary, 320.  
..... Richard, notary, 322.  
Remisey, Richard de, marshal in Italy, 147.  
Remsey [co. Southants], canon of, 34.  
..... nuns of, 483, 493.  
Roothing, High [co. Essex], 74.  
Ropoun. *See* Rypou.  
Roquerlis, Raymond de, prior of St. Ma-  
caire, 2.  
Ros, lord de, 127.  
..... *See* Roux.  
Roschoman, Thomas de, prior of St. Coman's,  
Roscommon, 243, 246.  
Roschonayl. *See* Rosconnell.  
Roscommon, Rosconnam [co. Roscommon],  
prior of St. Coman's. *See* Roschoman,  
Macheugan.  
..... prior and lector of the Friars Preachers  
at, 161.  
Rosconnell, Roschonayl [co. Kilkenny], 329.  
Rose, Margaret, 489.  
Rosemarkie, Rosmarkin [co. Ross], 197.  
Roskeen [co. Ross], prebend of Newich and  
Roskeen, in Ross, 30.  
Rosmaryn, Richard, Cistercian, 307.  
Ross (Ireland), archdeacon of. *See* Ohy-  
dyrsgol, Yhuallachayn.  
..... bishop of, 413.  
..... canon of, 413, 417.  
..... chancellor of, 474.  
..... prebend of Island in, 476.  
..... collector in the diocese of,  
156.  
Ross (Scotland), bishop of, 44, 101, 120, 255.  
..... *See* Steward.  
..... canon of, 30.  
..... chancellor of. *See* Lang;  
Abyrbrach.  
Ross, John, prior and bishop of Down, 480,  
521.  
Rossano, Tellus de, donsel, 267.  
Rossy, Ross, Thomas de, Friar Minor, 164,  
216.  
Roter, John, rector, 368.  
Rotheman, Joan de, damsel, 193.  
Rotherford, Richard de, layman, 325.  
..... Margaret his wife, 325.  
Rothingge, David, Carmelite, 288.  
Rothonis, Gerald, prior of Lewes, 2, 6.  
Rothwell [co. Northants], prioress and con-  
vent of St. John Baptist, 404, 436.  
Rou, Thomas de, knight, seneschal of Lamoignon,  
27.  
Rouen, archbishop of, 421.  
..... *See* L'Estrange.  
..... monastery of Holy Trinity, Mont  
Ste. Catherine by, 440, 441.  
..... province of, 539.  
Roughton, Gilbert de, rector, 414.  
Rouhale, James, Augustinian canon, 263.  
Roulen, Walter de, rector, 86.



Rous, Ros, Arnold, ambassador of prince Edward to Urban V., 24.  
 ..... John, the younger, Benedictine, 301.  
 ..... Robert, knight, mayor of Bordeaux, 114, 136.  
 Rousillon, Resselhous [Vaucluse], castle of, 135.  
 Routhone, Richard, Friar Minor, 200.  
 Rowdon, Henry, clerk, 335.  
 Rowe, Richard, vicar, 414.  
 Rowte, John, rector, 473.  
 Roxwell, Rokeswell [co. Essex], 283.  
 Rozolo, Lewis de, archdeacon of Piacenza, 137.  
 Ruffi, Peter, merchant of Navarre, 114.  
 Rufford [co. Notts], abbot of, 527.  
 ..... monastery of, xx.  
 Rugmere, Ruggemere [co. Middlesex], prebend of, in St. Paul's, London, 63, 162.  
 Ruggemere. *See* Rugmere.  
 Rumpayn, John, papal notary, 321.  
 Rumsy. *See* Romsey.  
 Runailad, belonging to St. Mary's, Trim, 211.  
 Rupe, Ruppe. *See* Roche.  
 Buscheworth. *See* Rushford.  
 Rushford, Buscheworth [co. Norfolk], 31.  
 Russebrugge. *See* Risebridge.  
 Russell, Richard, donsel, 490.  
 ..... Margaret his wife, 490.  
 ..... William, bishop of Sodor, 34, 63, 75, 224.  
 Russia, 106.  
 Ryhall, Real [co. Rutland], 421.  
 Ryampton, John, vicar, 502.  
 Ryngstede, Ralph de, vicar-general of Exeter, 375.  
 Ryngstede, William, papal notary, 318.  
 Rypon, Ropoun, John de, Cistercian, 300, 301.  
 Rypton. *See* Ripon.  
 Rypun, John, monk of Durham, 534.  
 Rysceby. *See* Risby.  
 Ryssheton. *See* Risscheton.  
 Ryton, Riton [co. Durham], 339, 347, 348, 535.

## S

Sagona [Corsica], Peter, bishop of, papal auditor, 434.  
 St. Agatha's. *See* Richmond.  
 St. Albans [co. Herts], abbot of, 32, 386, 449, 501, 503.  
 ..... abbot and convent of, 57, 79, 400, 500, 501, 514, 516, 517.  
 ..... monastery of, 293.  
 ..... monks of, 301, 487.  
 ..... chapel of St. Julian, 169.  
 St. Amant, [Puy-de-Dôme], xxii.

St. Andrews, archdeacon of, 253.  
 ..... *See* Grenlaw; Pelmore; Plebis.  
 ..... bishop of, 247.  
 ..... *See* Lamberton; Landel; Nevill; Trai.  
 ..... bishop, prior and chapter of, 207, 244.  
 ..... bishop and chapter of, 239, 243, 244.  
 ..... canons of, 173, 420.  
 ..... *See* Withman.  
 ..... chapter of, 184, 243.  
 ..... official of, 248.  
 ..... prior and official of, 255.  
 ..... provost of, 251.  
 ..... *See* Petit.  
 St. Angelo's, William, cardinal of. *See* Cardinals.  
 St. Antoine de Viennois, St. Anthony [Isère], 88, 240, 254, 419, 430.  
 St. Arnoul, priory of, xxiii.  
 St. Asaph, archdeacon of, 73, 513.  
 ..... *See* Ithel ap Robert.  
 ..... bishop of, 349, 372, 382, 387, 504, 513.  
 ..... *See* Bach; Child; Leoline; Trevaun.  
 ..... bishop and chapter of, 515.  
 ..... canons of, 73, 199, 324, 338, 343, 354, 449, 450, 467, 469, 470, 481, 511.  
 ..... church of, 500.  
 ..... dean of, 513.  
 Ste. Barbe d'Ecajeul [Calvados], prior and convent of, 328.  
 St. Brandan de Antro. *See* O'Brennan.  
 St. Catherine, Catdruym Omany. *See* Aghrim.  
 St. Clare, order of. *See* Subject Index.  
 St. Cleer [co. Cornwall], vicar of, 317, 323.  
 St. Columba, Isle of Man. *See* Arbory.  
 St. Cross, prebend of Lincoln, 208.  
 St. Cyprien's les Poitiers, abbot of. *See* Poitiers.  
 St. Davids, archdeacon of. *See* Robelin.  
 ..... bishop of, 381, 539.  
 ..... *See* Fastolf; Houghton; Gilbert.  
 ..... bishop and chapter of, 469, 513.  
 ..... bishop, dean and chapter of, 416.  
 ..... canons of, 56, 87, 343, 399, 416, 427, 467, 472, 475.  
 ..... chancellor of, 346, 360, 417, 470.  
 ..... *See* David; Baret.  
 ..... treasurer of, 317, 343, 470.  
 ..... St. Mary's chapel in the cemetery of, 346.  
 St. Edmund's Bury [co. Suffolk], 484.  
 ..... abbot of, 50, 66, 74, 79, 470.  
 ..... abbot and convent of, 50, 71, 78, 79, 207, 532.  
 ..... abbot of. *See* Cratfield.  
 ..... monks of, 288, 308, 497.  
 St. Erconwald, Erkenwald, body of, 79.  
 St. Eustace's, cardinal of. *See* Cardinals.

- St. Exupéry [dep. Corrèze], castle of, 15.  
 St. George's in Velahro, James, cardinal of.  
*See* Cardinals.  
 St. Germain, college of. *See* Masseret.  
 St. Germans [co. Cornwall], prior of, 166, 470.  
 ..... canon of, 492.  
 St. Gilles [dep. Gard], Hospitallers' priory of, 4.  
 St. Ives [co. Cornwall], 508.  
 St. John, Kynnduyn [co. Roscommon], 454.  
 St. Lodochia. *See* Ladoch.  
 St. Macaire [dep. Gironde, Guyenne], prior of. *See* Roquerius.  
 St. Maixent, Maxentius [dep. Deux-Sèvres], 12.  
 St. Martin's, prior of. *See* Richmond.  
 St. Mary's, Boxley. *See* Boxley.  
 St. Mary Church [co. Devon], 335.  
 St. Mary's in the Marsh (in Marisco), Romney Marsh [co. Kent], 351.  
 St. Mary Magdalen, chapel of, diocese of Lichfield, 167.  
 St. Mary Overy. *See* Southwark.  
 St. Mary's, diocese of Ross, prior of, 475.  
 St. Maxentius. *See* St. Maixent.  
 St. Maur, castle of. *See* San Mauro.  
 St. Michael's Mount (Ballinskelligs) [co. Kerry], Augustinian prior of, 541.  
 ..... Alan, prior of, 274.  
 St. Nicholas, feast of, 184, etc.  
 St. Omer [Pas-de-Calais], provost of, 75.  
 St. Orens [Gers], monastery of, 85.  
 St. Osyth's [co. Essex], abbot and convent of, 416.  
 ..... canon of, 335.  
 ..... Thomas, abbot of, 496.  
 St. Owen. *See* Gloucester.  
 St. Patrick's Isle, near Peel, Isle of Man, 432.  
 St. Peter's ad Vincula, Talleyrand, cardinal priest of. *See* Cardinals (Albano).  
 ..... on the Wall. *See* Bradwell.  
 St. Pol, count of. *See* Luxembourg.  
 St. Radegunda, chapel of, diocese of London, 61.  
 St. Radegund's. *See* Bradsole.  
 St. Sauveur, viscount of. *See* Chandos.  
 St. Stephen's in Brunel [co. Cornwall], 21.  
 St. Sulpice-lez-Bourges, abbot of, 134.  
 St. Tecla's Chapel, St. Tiriot's [Tidenham parish, co. Gloucester], 354, 511.  
 St. Thanen, chapel of, diocese of Glasgow, 86.  
 St. Thomas of Canterbury. *See* Hecket.  
 St. Tudy, St. Tud [co. Cornwall], 229.  
 St. Valéry-Sur-Mer [dep. Somme], monastery of, 440, 441.  
 St. Valéry's, *alias* Manors in Pakeley; Birchanger; Lindsell; Matching; Widington, etc., *q.v.*  
 St. Wulstan's [par. of Donaghcumper, co. Kildare], priory, 69.  
 Sainte-Colombe, Ostense, bishop of Sarlat, envoy of prince Edward to Urban V., 3, 12.  
 Saintes [Charente Inférieure], letters dated at, 94.  
 Saintonge, collector in. *See* Garini.  
 Saissac, Sasso [dep. Lot], castle of, 62.  
 Salamanca, university of, 162.  
 Salerno, canon of, 419, 464.  
 Salgis, Raymund de, patriarch of Antioch, administrator of Agen, 23.  
 Salignac, Elias de, archbishop of Bordeaux, papal nuncio, 5, 12, 28, 25, 60, 108, 109, 114, 131.  
 Salisbury, archdeacon of. *See* Potyn.  
 ..... bishop of, 297, 318, 334, 336, 344, 346, 383, 386, 409, 419-422, 426, 437, 453, 456, 462, 468, 469, 477, 502, 512, 514, 535, 543.  
 ..... *See* Wyvill; Erghum; Mortivallis; Mitford; Waltham.  
 ..... bishop, dean and chapter of, 176, 338, 408.  
 ..... canon and prebend of, 97, 289.  
 ..... canons of, 61, 63, 71, 87, 97, 128, 174, 177, 179, 186, 187, 266, 270, 289, 338, 345, 346, 354, 366, 371, 373, 378, 379, 384, 389, 394, 395, 408, 414, 418-422, 424, 428, 429, 458, 463, 468, 473, 475, 500, 502, 503, 508, 519.  
 ..... *See* Freton; Downton.  
 ..... chancellor of, 46, 71, 227, 448.  
 ..... chapter of, 64, 89, 208.  
 ..... dean of, 383, 386, 387, 418.  
 ..... *See* Cardinals, Raynald Orsini, cardinal deacon of St. Adrian's; James, cardinal deacon of St. George's; Angelus, cardinal priest of St. Laurence's in Damaso; Thomas, cardinal deacon of St. Mary's in Domnica.  
 ..... dean, chapter, and beneficiaries of, 386.  
 ..... dean and chapter of, 425, 428.  
 ..... episcopal mens of, 463.  
 ..... official of, 44, 58, 168, 131, 336, 339, 469, 502, 503.  
 ..... precentor of. *See* Codsford; Waltham.  
 ..... treasurer of, 514, 482.  
 ..... *See* Cardinals, Francis Prignano, bishop of Palestrina; Bartholomew, cardinal priest of St. Martin's, Chaudeler.  
 ..... Use of, 226, 396.  
 ..... earl of. *See* Monte Acuto.  
 ..... Friars Minor in, 64.  
 ..... St. Thomas's, 89.  
 ..... citizens of, 495, 497.  
 ..... New, 492.  
 Salkeld, Thomas de, rector of Caldesbeck, 163.  
 Sallay [co. York], abbot of, 84.



- Salman, John, donsel, 221.  
 ....., ....., Bartholomea wife of, 221.  
 Salmas (modern Selma) [Persia], bishop of.  
     *See* Widenholtz; Merks.  
 Salop, archdeacon of, 415, 423.  
 Saltash [co. Cornwall], 492.  
 Salteh Aghe. *See* Salthaugh.  
 Salthaugh, Salteh Aghe [parish of Keyingham,  
     co. York, E.R.], 217.  
 Satria Juet. *See* Sawtry, St. Judith.  
 Saltwood, Saltwode [co. Kent], 531.  
 Samazan [Lot-et-Garonne], castle of, 128.  
 Samme, Thomas, Cluniac monk, 286.  
 Samper de Calenda [Aragon], preceptor of,  
     142.  
 Sampson, John, canon, 472.  
 San Mauro, St. Maur [Piedmont], castle of, 5.  
 Sancta Gemma, Raymund de, papal notary and  
     nuncio, 7, 9.  
 Sanctii, Garsias, cursor, 277.  
 Sancto Exuperio, Elias and Gaubert de, 3.  
 Sancto Jacobo, Thomas de, canon, 471, 476.  
 Sancto Johanne, Dominic de, clerk, 372.  
 ....., Edward de, knight, 46, 49.  
 ....., Thomas de. *See* Ponyngis.  
 Sancto Laudo, Seintlow, John de, knight, 48,  
     101.  
 ....., Edmund de, rector, 194.  
 Sancto Martiali, William de, canon, 123.  
 Sancto Martino, John de, papal secretary, 99,  
     100, 105*n*, 108, 120, 129.  
 Sancto Neoto, Sancto Neodo, John de, Augus-  
     tinian canon, 297.  
 ....., William de, vicar, 57.  
 Sancto Paulo, Mary de, countess of Pembroke,  
     57, 58, 88, 167, 172, 199.  
 Sancto Quintino, Anthony de, canon, 269, 326,  
     327, 369, 392, 412.  
 Sancto Trudone, Henry de, preceptor of Aval-  
     terre, 110, 140.  
 Sancto Venantio, Robert de, knight, French  
     hostage in England, 2.  
 Sancto Yvone, Adam de, 221.  
 ....., ....., wife of, 221.  
 Sanday, Cristin de, canon, 385.  
 Sandford, Sanford [co. Devon], prebend of  
     St. Cross, Crediton, 333.  
 Sandhurst, Robert, Carmelite, 273.  
 Sandilandis, Patrick de, 247.  
 ....., ....., Isabella his wife, 247.  
 Sandwell, Richard, 482.  
 ....., ....., Joan his wife, 482.  
 Sandwich [co. Kent], Carmelite house at,  
     207.  
 ....., seaport by, 370.  
 Sandwyche, *alias* Frankeleyn, Thomas, priest,  
     papal chaplain, 291, 528.  
 Santiago de Compostella, vows of pilgrimage  
     to, 103, 104, 176, 388, 389.  
 Sapeote [co. Leicester], 38.  
 Saragossa, archbishop of, 93.  
 Saresbury, William de, clerk, 215.  
 Sarlat, bishop of. *See* Sainte-Colombe; Re-  
     veillon.  
 Sarson, Simon, 484, 491.  
 ....., ....., Beatrice his wife, 484, 491.  
 ....., William, priest, 491.  
 Sassac, castle of [dep. Lot]. *See* Saissac.  
 Saulieu, St. Andoche [dep. Côte d'Or], 251.  
 Saunford, John de, canon, 40, 57, 64, 78.  
 Sautre, Bernard de, rector, 74.  
 Savage, Sauvage, Arnold (Raynald), knight,  
     22, 99.  
 Savoy, Boniface of, archbishop of Canterbury,  
     189, 190.  
 ....., countess of. *See* Bona.  
 ....., count of. *See* Amadeus.  
 ....., treasurer of. *See* Gerbais.  
 Sawston, William, 494.  
 ....., ....., Isabella his wife, 494.  
 Sawtry, Sautre [co. Hunts], abbot of, 330, 456.  
 ....., Cistercian monk of, 301.  
 ....., St. Judith, Satria Juet [co. Hunt.],  
     450.  
 Saxilby, Thomas, Augustinian prior of Tork-  
     sey, 299.  
 Saxthorp [co. Norfolk], 89, 172.  
 Sayer. *See* Tanner.  
 Saylard, John, canon, 365.  
 Says, David ap Gruffud, rector, 414.  
 Scala, Can Signorio de la, 10.  
 Scalby, John de, 494.  
 ....., ....., Matilda his wife, 494.  
 Scalflot, Alan, 496.  
 ....., ....., Mary his wife, 496.  
 ....., Simon, priest, 496.  
 Scarecliff, Scurekliff, Roger de, rector, 198.  
 Scaresbrok, Isabella de, 44.  
 Scatterry Island [co. Clare]. *See* Inniscathrie.  
 Scayffe, John, rector, 73.  
 Seelbrede. *See* Shulbred.  
 Scell. *See* Ash Shield.  
 Schadland, John, bishop of Augsburg, 123,  
     148.  
 Schaftow. *See* Shafto.  
 Scharburgh, John, donsel, 493.  
 ....., ....., Joan his wife, 493.  
 Scharesbreck, Richard, donsel, 42.  
 Scharp, Richard, canon, 420.  
 Scharpe, William, vicar, 413.  
 Schawe, Richard, canon, 426.  
 Schefelde. *See* Sheffield.  
 Schefford. *See* Shefford.  
 Schelford, Parva. *See* Shelford, Little.  
 Schelning, John, Augustinian friar, 275.  
 Schepeye. *See* Shepey.  
 Scherman, Robert, 485.  
 ....., ....., Isabella his wife, 485.  
 Schernecote. *See* Sharnecote.  
 Schetmille, Richard, 46.  
 Schillingford. *See* Shilyngford.

- Sebringham, John de, canon of Rugmere in St. Paul's, London, 162.  
 Schirborne, Hugh de, Benedictine, 287.  
 Schirburn, Richard de, rector, 35.  
 Schirburne, John, chancellor of York, 532.  
 Schirbury. *See* Sherburn.  
 Schorbrun, John, canon of St. Thomas's, Dublin, and Augustinian prior of St. Mary's, Louth, 525.  
 Schori, Walter, prebendary, 226.  
 Schotlyngton (Shutlington), Alan de, rector, 222.  
 Schulbred. *See* Shulbred.  
 Shutlington. *See* Shillington.  
 Skyp-ton, Peter de, Premonstratensian canon, 269.  
 Scot, William, vicar, 446.  
 Scotland, bishops of, 110.  
 ..... king of. *See* David; Robert.  
 ..... queen of. *See* Margaret.  
 ..... nuncios and collectors in. *See* Pehlis, Greulaw, Dardani.  
 ..... lord high steward of. *See* Steward, Robert II., Carryk.  
 ..... and England, forays between, 214.  
 Scotland, John, 35.  
 Sermerston, John de, warden of St. Bartholomew's hospital, Tweedmouth, 419.  
 Serivani, Scrivani, John de, 370, 389.  
 Serop, Geoffrey de, canon, 69.  
 Serope, John, knight, 488.  
 ..... Elizabeth his wife, 488.  
 ..... master of St. Stephen's lazaret house, Dublin, 345.  
 ..... Richard, bishop of Lichfield, 297, 298, 473, 532, 533.  
 ..... Sir Richard de, chancellor and treasurer of England, 100, 126, 134, 143.  
 ..... William le, knight, lord of Man and the Isles, 432, 433.  
 Seulecoates [co. York], 39.  
 Seurekliff. *See* Searecliff.  
 Seymjour, Alexander, donsel, 199.  
 ..... Imabella his wife, 199.  
 Seaton, Seyton [co. Rutland], 465.  
 Seckington, Sekyndon [co. Warwick], 491.  
 Secol, John, notary, 361.  
 Sedgesfeld, Seggesfeld [co. Durham], 446.  
 Séer [dep. Orne], abbot and convent of St. Martin's, 239.  
 Seggesfeld. *See* Sedgesfeld.  
 Segovia, dean of. *See* Gutierrez.  
 Segrave, Elisabeth, 50.  
 Seintlow. *See* Sancto Laudo.  
 Sekyndon. *See* Seckington.  
 Selby [co. York], abbot of, 66, 69, 361, 448.  
 ..... monastery of, 455.  
 Selby, Ralph, archdeacon of Buckingham, 447, 448, 509.  
 ..... Robert, priest, 487.  
 ..... Robert de, Augustinian canon, 286.  
 Selkirk, county of, 247.  
 Selleby, William de, Augustinian canon, 69.  
 Selma. *See* Salmas.  
 Sely, John, Benedictine, 521, 522.  
 Seman. *See* Soman.  
 Semour. *See* Seymour.  
 Sempringham, master of, 124.  
 ..... *See* Prestwold.  
 ..... Robert, master-general of, 182.  
 ..... canons of the priory of St. Gilbert, 293, 303.  
 ..... master and brethren of, 388.  
 ..... prior and convent of, 431, 435.  
 Sendeye, William, rector, 353.  
 Senescall. *See* Steward.  
 Senis, Ambrose de, Friar Minor, 431.  
 ..... Antunus de, minister-provincial of the Friars Minors in the Holy Land, 29, 30.  
 Sens, archbishop of. *See* Malun.  
 Sentelow. *See* Sancto Laudo.  
 Serajevo. *See* Bosna-Serai.  
 Sergeannt, Andrew, Cistercian, 42.  
 Serjaint, John, abbot of St. Thomas the Martyr, Dublin, 382, 441.  
 Servia, 111.  
 Setryngton, Richard, son of Richard, priest, 64.  
 Settrington, Setryngton, Seterington, Sterington [co. York], 326, 327, 369, 392, 412.  
 Sevenhampton, Walter de, canon, 34.  
 Sevenoak. *See* Bevenok.  
 Sevenoaks [co. Kent], 500.  
 Severne, John, Benedictine, 305.  
 Seville, 138.  
 Sewale, William, layman, 483.  
 Seymour, Semour, Thomas, 340.  
 ..... Joan his wife, 340.  
 ..... Robert, donsel, 491.  
 Seynestury, Richard de, abbot of St. Werburg's, Chester, 70, 196, 451.  
 Seyntion. *See* Sancto Johanne.  
 Seynt Marichurche. *See* St. Mary Church.  
 Seyton. *See* Seaton.  
 Shaftesbury [co. Dorset], Egelina abbess of, 524.  
 ..... *See* Formage; Fitzherberde.  
 ..... abbess and convent of, 56.  
 ..... canon of, 73, 178.  
 Shafto, Schaftow, parish of Hartburn, g.v.  
 Sharnocote, Schernecote, [co. Wilts], 331.  
 Sheffield, Schefelds [co. York], 499.  
 Shesford [co. Berks], 450.  
 Shelford, Schelford, Little [co. Cambridge], 406.  
 Shepey, Scepey, Schepeye, Schepeyo, John de, chancellor of Lichfield, dean of Lincoln, ambassador to the pope, 50, 173, 64, 125, 127, 129, 214, 526.  
 Shepton, William de, abbot of Machelney, 490.



- Sherburn, Schirbury [near Durham], hospital of, 388, 420.  
 ..... master of. *See* Walkington; Waltham.  
 Shetland, archdeacon of. *See* Cardinals, Adam of St. Cecilia's; Wod; Buccchania.  
 Shildon, Shyldon [co. Durham], 511.  
 Shillington, Schutlington [co. Bedford], 423.  
 Shilyngford, Schillingford, Sylinforde, John de, clerk, 58, 74, 205.  
 Shouldham [co. Norfolk], prior and convent of, 438.  
 Shrewsbury, abbot of Colham, 423.  
 ..... *See* Stevenes.  
 ..... abbot and convent of. *See* Colham.  
 ..... dean of St. Chad's, 329.  
 ..... *See* Stretton; Swinerton.  
 ..... hospital of St. John Baptist, 407.  
 ..... monk of St. Peter's, 304.  
 Shulbred, Scelbrede, Schelbrede, Schulbred [in Linchmere, co. Sussex], Augustinian canons of, 275, 312.  
 ..... John, prior, and convent of, 186.  
 Shyldon. *See* Shildon.  
 Shyrborne, Joan, nun, 490.  
 Sibton, Sybton [co. Suffolk], abbot of, 358.  
 ..... monk of, 307.  
 ..... chapel of Holy Cross in, 374.  
 ..... chapel of St. Mary in, 407.  
 Sicily, 22, 23.  
 ..... chancellor of. *See* Spinello.  
 ..... king of. *See* Frederic III.  
 ..... ports of, 111.  
 ..... queen of. *See* Joan.  
 ..... *See also* Naples.  
 Sidbury, Sydbury [co. Devon], 224.  
 Sidlesham, Sydlesham [co. Sussex], prebend of, in Chichester, 445, 461.  
 Siena, 22, 23, 268.  
 ..... William, bishop of, 128, 129.  
 ..... prior of St. Martin's. *See* Caponago.  
 ..... Guy de Guydis of, knight, 267.  
 Siggesson. *See* Suggeston.  
 Sigoyer [dep. Basses Alpes, Dauphiné], castle of, 9, 10.  
 Sihalden, Philip, Augustinian canon, 278, 361.  
 Sillé-le-Guillaume [Sarthe], chapel of St. Stephen, 252.  
 ..... church of St. Rémy, 252.  
 Simonburn, Symondesbory [co. Northumberland], 68.  
 Sinigaglia, Ralph, bishop of, papal nuncio, 109, 132, 133, 135, 146, 201-203.  
 Sinstede. *See* Fineshade.  
 Sistarico, John de, courier of Urban V., 17.  
 Sisteron, bishop of. *See* Cardinals, priests of St. Pudentiana.  
 Sixhill, Sixill [co. Lincoln], Gilbertine canons of, 279, 362, 414.  
 Skelton [co. York], Richard Scharp of, 420.  
 Skelton, Thomas de, donsel, 493.  
 ..... Thomas de, 200.  
 ..... Joan his wife, 200, 201.  
 Skendelby, John, vicar, 472.  
 Skeyton [co. Norfolk], 81.  
 Skidbrook, Skydbroke [co. Lincoln], 526.  
 Skipsea, Skipse [co. York], 217.  
 Skipwith [co. York], prebend of Howden, 201.  
 Skiret, Skyret, John, of Buckingham, 55, 72.  
 Skirlawe, Walter, archdeacon of East Riding, bishop successively of Lichfield, Bath and Wells, and Durham, 66, 73, 74, 132, 169, 268, 269, 272, 369, 409, 447, 464, 466, 467.  
 Skreen, Seryne [co. Meath], altar of St. Cross in St. Columba's, 372.  
 Skydbroke. *See* Skidbrook.  
 Slake, Nicholas, canon, archdeacon of Chester, 506.  
 Slathem, John de, Friar Preacher, 301.  
 Slaydburn, John, Carmelite, 305.  
 Sleaford, New Lafford [co. Lincoln], prebend of, in Lincoln, 356.  
 Slebech [co. Pembroke], 195.  
 Sleaford, William, dean of St. Stephen's, Westminster, 462.  
 Slegh, John, donsel, 493.  
 ..... Margaret his wife, 493.  
 Sleperesdene, near the road from London to Oxford, 340.  
 Slimbridge, Slimborg [co. Gloucester], 195.  
 Sliveston. *See* Elmstone.  
 Sloy. *See* Lynes.  
 Sluys, port of, 130.  
 Smerdal, Joan de, 499.  
 Smyth, Adam, vicar, 427.  
 Snael, or Snael, John, vicar, 527.  
 Snaith, Snach, Snayth [co. York], 392, 415, 425.  
 Snaith, Henry de, master of Greatham hospital, 61.  
 Snailwell, Snayelleswzall [co. Cambridge], 79.  
 Snawl, James, layman, 364.  
 ..... Thomas, layman, 364.  
 Snayth. *See* Snaith.  
 Snell, Thomas, priest, 490.  
 Snelleshall, Snellesale [parish of Whaddon, co. Bucks], monk of, 290, 528.  
 Soana. *See* Sovana.  
 Sodor, bishop of, 186.  
 ..... *See* Russell; Duncan.  
 ..... church of, 432, 433.  
 ..... papal collector in diocese of. *See* Peblis; Duncan.  
 Soissons, count of. *See* Coucy.  
 Solnoft. *See* Swingfield.  
 Soman, or Seman, Simon, 493, 498.  
 ..... Isabella his wife, 493, 498.

- Somborne, Kings. *See* King's Somborne.  
 Somersby, John de, clerk, 422.  
 Somerset, Thomas, canon, 384.  
 Somersham, Summersham [co. Hunts], 507.  
 Somurton. *See* Summirton.  
 Sonaglioni, Bartholus Johannis, merchant of Florence, 113.  
 Sos, Socius [dep. Lot-et-Garonne], 16.  
 Sotherton, Thomas, rector, 74.  
 ..... William, priest, 487.  
 Sotterley, Soterle [co. Suffolk], 373.  
 Sottroby. *See* Sutterby.  
 Souterraine, La [dep. Creuse], Benedictine provost and convent of, 14.  
 Southam, John, canon, 408.  
 ..... donsel, 228.  
 ..... Margaret his wife, 228.  
 ..... Nicholas, priest, 497.  
 ..... Thomas de, archdeacon of Oxford, 69, 72, 73, 80, 82, 83, 86, 169, 334, 359, 408.  
 Southampton, priory of St. Denys, 275.  
 South Bradon, Bradene [co. Somerset], 324.  
 South-Hill, Subhulle [co. Cornwall], 166.  
 Southill, Southyeull [co. Beds], 66.  
 Southwark [co. Surrey], canon of St. Mary Overy, 287.  
 ..... prior of, 540.  
 Southwell [co. Notts], canons of, 32, 62, 65, 68, 72, 77, 188, 199, 217, 335, 337, 368, 395, 412, 418, 432, 477, 480.  
 Southwyke [co. Southampton], canon of, 313.  
 Sorana, Soana [Tuscany], 268.  
 Sowthysde. *See* New Town.  
 Sowton, Clist Fonzon [co. Devon], 338, 346.  
 Spain, subsidy imposed on, 116, 218.  
 Spaldewyk, Thomas, notary, 359.  
 ..... William, priest, 491, 543.  
 Spalding, Spaldingen, Saldinghen [co. Lincoln], prior of, 303.  
 ..... prior of. *See* Estfield.  
 Spaldyng, Reginald de, rector, 204.  
 Spargrove, Spertegrove [in Batecombe, co. Somerset], chapel of St. Laurence, 269, 338, 412.  
 Sparkford, Spackford, Thomas, bishop of Lisamore and Waterford, 531, 539.  
 Speck, Robert, 493, 494.  
 ..... Joan his wife, 493, 494.  
 Spefford. *See* Spofforth.  
 Spek. *See* Speck.  
 Spencer. *See* Dispenser.  
 Speneys. *See* Spinney.  
 Spens, Laurence de, archdeacon of Herein, 82.  
 Spenser, Adam, provost of St. John's, Beverley, 343.  
 ..... Hugh, knight. *See* Dispenser.  
 Spensere, William, 496.  
 ..... Premonstratensian, 266.  
 Sperey, John, notary, 318.  
 Spertegrove. *See* Spargrove.  
 Spermas, Alexander, rector, 81.  
 ..... Richard, priest, 45.  
 Spey, Spee, river of [co. Banff], 34.  
 Spilshy, Spyllesby [co. Lincoln], 492, 540.  
 Spinello, Nicholas, knight, chancellor of Naples, seneschal of Provence, 126, 135.  
 Spinney, Speneys [parish of Wicken, co. Cambridge], prior of, 400.  
 ..... prior and convent of, 519.  
 Spiny, John de, scholar, 252.  
 Spital in the Street, Spytelothestrete, alias Herwyk [parish of Hemswell, co. Lincoln], St. Edmund's Chapel, 510.  
 Spixworth, Spykesworth [co. Norfolk], 406.  
 Spofforth, Spefford [co. York], 63, 334.  
 Spoletto, duchy of, 28.  
 ..... governor of the duchy of. *See* Beltoft.  
 Spoletto, Angelus de, minister-general of the Friars Minors, 256.  
 Spridlynton, William de, 88.  
 Sprot, Thomas, archdeacon of Meath, 463.  
 Spyce, Thomas, Friar Preacher, 315.  
 Spyker, Henry, proctor, 45.  
 Spykesworth. *See* Spixworth.  
 Spylleshy. *See* Spilshy.  
 Spyny, William de, precentor of Moray, 188.  
 Spyser, William, 484.  
 ..... Mabel his wife, 484.  
 Spytelothestrete. *See* Spital.  
 Squillace [Calabria], Philip, bishop of, 379.  
 Stacy, John, canon, 466, 513, 514.  
 ..... Richard, priest, 416.  
 Stafford, archdeacons of. *See* Oudeby; Sulgrave; Davy.  
 ..... St. Thomas, priory of, 434.  
 Stafford, Edmund, bishop of Exeter, 292, 293, 504.  
 ..... Hugh de, earl of Stafford, 126, 127, 136.  
 ..... Ralph de, earl of Stafford, 175.  
 ..... Richard de, knight, ambassador of Edward III., 24.  
 ..... Thomas son of Ralph de, earl of, rector of Fordingbridge, 175.  
 Staindrop, Stayndorp [co. Durham], 63.  
 Stalpy, John, rector, 64.  
 Stamford, Staunford [co. Lincoln], St. Michael's, rector of, 175.  
 ..... St. Peter's, 510.  
 Stanelay, William de, 488.  
 ..... Alice his wife, 488.  
 Stanhoe, Stanhowe [co. Norfolk], 50, 67, 354.  
 Stanhope, Schanhop [co. Durham], 45.  
 Stanhowe. *See* Stanhoe.  
 Stanle, Thomas, priest, 236.



- Staulee. *See* Stoneley.  
 Stanley, Stanley Monachorum [co. Gloucester], St. Leonard's, prior of, 472, 534.  
 ..... chapel in, 511.  
 ..... Stonley [co. Warwick]. *See* Stoneleigh.  
 Stanley, Thomas, notary, 361.  
 Stansfeld, Roger de, donsel, 482.  
 ..... Alice his wife, 482.  
 Stanton Drew [co. Somerset], 89.  
 Stanton, James, treasurer of Dublin, 407.  
 Stanwick, St. John, Staynwigges [co. York], prebend of Ripon, 51.  
 Stanyr, diocese of York, 455.  
 Stapilton, Peter de, priest, 446.  
 Stapulhuyst. *See* Aleyn.  
 Stapulton, Bryan de, lord of Carleton, 392, 394.  
 Stauerton, John, canon, 418.  
 Staunford. *See* Stamford.  
 Stayard, Roger, rector, 496.  
 Steele, Steil, John, monk of Lindores, 248, 249.  
 Steeping, Steyping [co. Lincoln], 482.  
 Stekoney. *See* Stickney.  
 Stenington, William de, prior of Wallingford, 80.  
 Stephani, John, priest, 309.  
 Stepney, Stevenech, Stebenheth [co. Middlesex], 201, 410.  
 Sterbrige. *See* Cambridge.  
 Stercia. *See* Stertz.  
 Steriuton. *See* Settrington.  
 Stertz, Stercia, Albert de, knight, 3, 4.  
 Stevenech, Stebenheth. *See* Stepney.  
 Stevenes, Nicholas, abbot of St. Peter's, Shrewsbury, 47.  
 Steward, Alexander, bishop of Ross, 30, 84.  
 ..... Egidia, damsel, 255.  
 ..... Senescalli, Marjory, 85.  
 ..... Walter, lord high steward of Scotland, 243.  
 Stewart, James, scholar, illegitimate son of Robert II., 215.  
 ..... Margaret, countess of Angus, daughter of Alexander de Abernethy, 215.  
 ..... Robert, earl of Menteith, 247.  
 ..... Thomas, illegitimate son of Robert II., 215.  
 ..... *See* Robert II.; Margaret.  
 Steyward, Thomas, 484.  
 ..... Agnes his wife, 484.  
 Sthanielfford, Richard de, 46.  
 Sthekenny. *See* Stickney.  
 Stickney, Stekoney, Stykeney, Sthekenay [co. Lincoln], 309, 310, 436, 438.  
 Stiendeby, Roger de, rector, 209, 218.  
 Stillington [co. York], prebend of York, 262, 263.  
 Stixwold, Sticksowld, Stikelwalde [co. Lincoln], prioress and convent of, 66.  
 ..... prioress of. *See* Ravenser.  
 Stodeley. *See* Studley.  
 Stok. *See* Stokes.  
 Stokbrigge, Robert, Cistercian, 314.  
 Stoke Prior [co. Worcester], 519.  
 Stoke, Roger de, rector, 493, 496.  
 ..... Thomas, Benedictine, 220.  
 ..... William, Friar Preacher, 282.  
 Stoke-by-Clare [co. Suffolk], 172.  
 ..... prior and convent of, 386.  
 Stoke Climsland [co. Cornwall], 63.  
 Stoke-Fleming [co. Devon], 357.  
 Stokes, John, Benedictine, 312.  
 ..... Stok, John, canon of York, 217, 226.  
 Stone, Nicholas, canon, 333.  
 Stoneham, Charchetoneham (North Stoneham) [co. Hants], 48.  
 Stoneleigh, Stanley, Stonley [co. Warwick], Thomas, abbot of. *See* Weston.  
 ..... monks of, 80.  
 Stonely, Stanlee, Stonlee [co. Hunt.], priory of, 512.  
 ..... canon of, 135.  
 Stonham, John, priest, 291, 485, 492, 498, 528.  
 Stonon Provyndyr [? Stone House prebend], prebend in All Saints, Derby, 418.  
 Storion, John the elder, layman, 489.  
 Stowe, archdeacons of. *See* Hanworth; Aston.  
 Stowe, Robert, Augustinian canon, 335.  
 ..... Thomas, official of London, archdeacon of Bedford, dean of St. Paul's, 208, 352, 394.  
 Strange, Bernard, priest, 493.  
 ..... Ebullo, rector, 357.  
 Strata Florida [co. Cardigan], abbot of, 513.  
 Strata Marcella [co. Montgomery], abbot of, 291, 358, 511.  
 Stratford [co. Middlesex], nun of, 490.  
 Stratford-on-Avon [co. Warwick], hospital at, 91.  
 Stratford, John de, canon, 61.  
 ..... Ralph, bishop of London, 172.  
 ..... Thomas de, 81.  
 Strathearn, earl of. *See* Robert, king of Scotland.  
 Strathern, Maurice, archdeacon of Dunblane, 234.  
 Strathmiglo, Stramygloke, John de, 246, 249.  
 Stratton [co. Dorset], prebend in Salisbury, 421.  
 Stratton, Margaret de, damsel, 353.  
 ..... Richard, rector, 337.  
 ..... Robert de, papal notary and auditor, envoy of Urban V. to Lionel, duke of Clarence, 27, 28, 40-42, 59, 71, 227, 258.  
 Strel[is], Reynhard de, baron, 125.  
 Strensall, John de, rector, 163, 199.

- Strensham, Strenghesham [co. Worcester], 499.  
 Strete, Edmund, rector of Great Marlow, canon of Chichester and Lincoln, 173, 187.  
 ..... John, Premonstratensian canon, 463.  
 Streteley, John de, canon of Chichester, dean of Lincoln, 7, 69, 72, 165, 173.  
 Stretham [co. Cambridge], 40, 78.  
 Stretton, John, Augustinian friar, 293.  
 ..... Robert, bishop of Lichfield, 43, 44, 59, 66, 70, 77, 88, 94, 194, 212, 214.  
 ..... Robert de, archdeacon of Coventry, dean of St. Chad's, Shrewsbury, 212.  
 Stretton, Stratton. *See* Sturton.  
 Strevelyn, David de, canon, 233.  
 Strode, John, priest, 416.  
 Stroubrige, Nicholas, donsel, 490.  
 ..... Elizabeth his wife, 490.  
 Strubby, Strubly [co. Lincoln], 404, 414.  
 Stryve, William, donsel, 494.  
 ..... Agnes his wife, 494.  
 Stubbard, Stephen, 484.  
 ..... Agnes his wife, 484.  
 Stuckele, Thomas, Benedictine, 35.  
 Studley, Stodeley [co. Warwick], prior of, 223.  
 Sturbridge, Sterbrige. *See* Cambridge.  
 Sturte. *See* Godman.  
 Sturton, Stretton, Stratton [co. Notts], 31.  
 Stykeney. *See* Stickney.  
 Styrcheley, Gilbert, Friar Preacher, 300.  
 Sual. *See* Snael.  
 Subornregis. *See* Kings Sombourn.  
 Sudbury, archdeacon of, 410, 514.  
 ..... *See* Hambledon; Hethersett.  
 Sudbury, Sudburia, Simon de, bishop of London, archbishop of Canterbury, 2, 16, 34, 43, 51, 52, 56, 66, 68, 70, 72, 78, 84, 88, 94, 98, 99, 100, 114, 116, 117, 131, 133, 134, 136, 142, 147, 154, 160, 165, 169, 175, 182, 186, 191, 193, 213, 218, 219, 226, 227, 262.  
 ..... Thomas de, dean of Wells, papal auditor, 452.  
 Sudeland, Catherine de, damsel, 49.  
 Suffolk, archdeacon of, 318.  
 ..... *See* Aleyn; Carleton; William, cardinal-deacon of St. Angelo's.  
 ..... earl of. *See* Ufford.  
 Suggeston, or Siggston, John, canon, 231.  
 Subhulle. *See* South Hill.  
 Sulgrave, John de, archdeacon of Stafford, 194, 195.  
 Salmona, Anthony de, papal auditor, 326.  
 ..... Master Cosmasus, of. *See* Gentilis.  
 Summersham. *See* Somersham.  
 Summinton, Somurton, Walter, Friar Preacher, 273, 444.  
 Sumpter, Robert, canon and dean of Exeter, 32, 33, 37.  
 Sunderlandschell, parish of Stanhope, q.v.  
 Surfleet, Surflet [co. Lincoln], 62, 72, 77.  
 Susa [Piedmont], James, abbot of San Giusto, 3.  
 Suthfield, Walter de, bishop of Norwich, 522.  
 Suthwelt. *See* Southwell.  
 Sutterhy, Sottroby, St. John's [co. Lincoln], 411.  
 Sutterton [co. Lincoln], 413.  
 Sutton, manor of [co. Essex], in Hornchurch, 439.  
 Sutton, Alan de, Benedictine, 496.  
 ..... Geoffrey de, monk, 489, 497.  
 ..... Henry de, abbot of St. Werburg's, Chester, 431.  
 ..... John, canon, 533, 534.  
 ..... Robert de, clerk, 56.  
 ..... Simon de, monk, 497.  
 Sutton by Plymouth [co. Devon]. *See* Plymouth.  
 Sutton-on-the-Hill, Sutton by Tottebury (Tutbury) [co. Derby], 166.  
 Suttone, Henry, Friar Preacher, 312.  
 Saw, John, 532.  
 ..... Lewis, his son, rector, 531, 532.  
 Swinhopstall. *See* Swinhope.  
 Saylor, Everard, knight, 264.  
 Swaby [co. Lincoln], 432.  
 Swafham, John, bishop of Bangor, 328.  
 Swan, John, Benedictine, 311.  
 ..... Thomas, rector, 492.  
 ..... Thomas atte, layman, 379.  
 Swannington, Swuynton, Swonynton [co. Norfolk], 50.  
 Swansea, Sweynsey [co. Glamorgan], hospital of St. David, 350.  
 Swanton Abbot [co. Norfolk], 81.  
 Sweden, 261.  
 Sweetheart [co. Kircudbright], abbey of, 250, 251.  
 Sweetman, Milo, archbishop of Armagh, 12, 26, 45, 63, 106, 538.  
 Sweptone [co. Lincoln], 77, 180.  
 Swethe, Thomas, Friar Preacher, 280.  
 Sweynsey. *See* Swansea.  
 Swinerton, Richard de, dean of St. Chad's, Shrewsbury, 212.  
 Swineshead [co. Lincoln], abbot of, 424.  
 Swineshed, John, canon of Lincoln, 210.  
 Swinflet, William, archdeacon of Norwich, 65.  
 Swinford. *See* Swynford.  
 Swingfield, Swynsfeld, Solnoft [co. Kent], Hospitallers at, 7, 13.  
 Swinhope, Sawinhopstall, parish of Stanhope, q.v.  
 Swinton, Swyntoun [co. Berwick], 247.  
 Swinton, Swindon, John de, treasurer of Dublin, 407.  
 Swyft, alias Chaudeler, John, canon, 246.  
 Swynsfeld. *See* Swingfield.  
 Swynsheved, William de, Cistercian, 310.



Swynford, Sir Hugh, knight, 545.  
 ....., Catherine his wife, 220, 545.  
 Swyninton, *alias* Pesal, Matilda, daughter, 372.  
 Swynshed, Thomas, Augustinian canon, 434.  
 Swyntoun, John de, knight, 247.  
 Swyntoun. *See* Swinton.  
 Sybton. *See* Sibton.  
 Sydebury. *See* Sidbury.  
 Sydlesham. *See* Sidlesham.  
 Sydling, Brode Sidelingg [co. Dorset], 208.  
 Sylinforde. *See* Shilyngford.  
 Symonde, John, priest, 500.  
 Symondesbory. *See* Simonburn.  
 Symonis, Nicholas, papal notary, 319.  
 Synor, Robert, priest, 300.  
 Sysseheived [*i.e.*, Bushmead], canon of, 361.

## T

Tabeler, John, Benedictine, 305.  
 Taff, John, rector, 344.  
 Takel, William, donsel, 484.  
 ....., Matilda his wife, 484.  
 Takeley, Tackele [co. Essex], manor of, 440.  
 Taliour. *See* Tayllour.  
 Tallach, Tallay [co. Carmarthen], abbot of, 513.  
 Talny, Walter, Friar Minor, 302.  
 Talo, Henry, Augustinian canon, 284.  
 Tamworth [co. Stafford and Warwick], canon of, 354, 511.  
 Tancarville, John, count of, 115.  
 Tangele, Roger de, rector, 332.  
 Tangmere [co. Sussex], Richard Apelderham of, canon, 165, 173.  
 Tanner, *alias* Sayer, John, 35.  
 Tany, Lewis de, preceptor of St. Anthony, Cloyne, 488.  
 ....., Taune, William, prior of the Hospitalers of Ireland, 15, 52, 141.  
 Tarano [Sabina], 413.  
 Tarbolton [co. Ayr], 85.  
 Tarragona, archbishop of, 93.  
 Tarrida. *See* Terrida.  
 Tarring, Terryngg [co. Sussex], rector of, 46, 370.  
 Tartars, empire of the, 431.  
 Tassagarde [co. Dublin], prebend of, in Dublin, 381, 475.  
 Tatham, William de, rector, 74.  
 Tattershall, Tateshale [co. Lincoln], 350.  
 Tattingsstone, Catynton, St. Ethelbert [co. Suffolk], 373.  
 Taune. *See* Tany.

Taunton [co. Somerset], Austin priory of, 357.  
 ....., archdeacon of, 317, 329, 330.  
 ....., *See* William cardinal-priest of St. Stephen's on the Caelian; Arundel; Polton.  
 ....., archdeaconry of, 504.  
 Tavistock [co. Devon], abbot of, 470, 535, 537.  
 Tawton, Tauton, North [co. Devon], St. Peter's; St. Botolph's altar in, 67.  
 Taybo, John Tyntun of, rector, 300.  
 Tayllour, Taliour, Henry le, 415, 425.  
 ....., John his son, priest, 415, 425.  
 T aylur, Robert, priest, 488.  
 Teano, bishop of, 269.  
 Tebbe, John, Augustinian canon, 282.  
 Teignton, Kings [co. Devon], prebend of Salisbury, 63.  
 Telese [Campania], bishop of, 317, 526.  
 Tenby [co. Pembroke], 213.  
 Tenolio, Peter de, prior of Bermondsey, 74.  
 Tepelyn, Richard, papal notary, 318.  
 Terel, Thomas, knight, 204.  
 ....., Alice his wife, 204.  
 Terfordi, Hamund, Cluniac, 454.  
 Terni [Umbria], city of, 99.  
 Térouane, bishop of. *See* Cardinals (Twelve Apostles).  
 Terride, Tarrida, Bertrand de, knight, 20, 26.  
 ....., Anne his daughter, 20.  
 Terryngg. *See* Tarring.  
 Tesdale, Thomas, clerk, 356.  
 Tessedale, John de, vicar, 530.  
 Tetbury, Tetheberi [co. Gloucester], 90.  
 Tetford [co. Lincoln], 496.  
 Teuelby, John Cotes of, rector, 354.  
 Teutons, 29.  
 Teversham [co. Cambridge], 193.  
 Tewkesbury [co. Gloucester], abbot of. *See* Parker.  
 ....., abbot and convent of, 448, 457.  
 Tewkushyry, John, Carmelite, 288.  
 Teyr, John, clerk, 407.  
 Thame, Thane [co. Oxford], abbot and convent of, 430.  
 ....., Cistercian monk of St. Mary's, 301.  
 ....., abbot of. *See* Toursey (? Coursey).  
 Thammbury. *See* Thornbury.  
 Thamworth. *See* Tamworth.  
 Tharbestorp. *See* Tharlesthorp.  
 Tharlesthorp, Tharlestorp, Tharbestorp [in Patrington, co. Yorks, E.R.], 217, 218.  
 Themis, Raynald de, canon (of Lincoln), 92.  
 Theobald, archbishop of Canterbury, 365.  
 Thefford. *See* Thetford.  
 Therfield, Thorfolde [co. Herts], 198, 423.  
 Therlyng, John, priest, 228.

- Thetford, Thetford [co. Norfolk], church of the monastery of, 442.  
 ..... chapel of St. Anne, in the monastery church, 374.  
 ..... prior of, 514.  
 ..... Friars Preachers church at, 450.  
 Theokesburye. *See* Tewkesbury.  
 Thewe, Thomas, papal notary, 322.  
 Thingdon. *See* Fineden.  
 Thinghill, Thynsil [co. Hereford], 70.  
 Thiningham. *See* Tiningham.  
 Thirkeby. *See* Thirgby.  
 Thirlow, Thirlow. *See* Trillows.  
 Thoberril, Gerald, canon, 330.  
 Tholthorp, manor of, in Little Casterton [co. Rutland], 192.  
 Thomas of Woodstock, earl of Hereford, duke of Gloucester, 1, 132, 142, 394, 396.  
 ..... Eleanor his wife, 394, 411, 496.  
 Thomas, John, Friar Minor, 404.  
 ..... archdeacon of Lincoln, 369, 389, 403, 436.  
 ..... Peter, archbishop of Crete, patriarch of Constantinople, 10.  
 Thome, John, Hospitaller, 15, 52.  
 Thomond, prince of. *See* Obryen.  
 Thoorn. *See* Thorne.  
 Thoresby, John de, bishop of Worcester and archbishop of York, 12, 18, 26, 32, 33, 37, 45, 48, 51, 58, 65, 69, 87, 90, 91, 100-102, 106, 107, 116, 117, 150, 185, 205, 326.  
 ..... John de, provost of Beverley, 164, 185, 343, 439.  
 Therfolde. *See* Therfield.  
 Thorn. *See* Thorne.  
 Thornborough, Richard Mitthes of, 189.  
 Thornbury, Thammury [co. Gloucester], 380, 433.  
 Thornbury, Tornahari, Tournbery, Tornaheri, Tournabiry, Tourneberi, Tournabaril, Tournebaril, Comneberi, John de, donsel, knight, marshal in Italy, 120, 122, 124, 125, 129, 132, 133, 136, 143, 146, 154, 158, 159, 160, 205, 209.  
 ..... Philip, scholar, 194, 210, 227.  
 Thorne, Thoern, Thoorn, Thorn, Richard, canon of York, 263, 377, 437, 460, 543.  
 Thornef, Thomas, Gilbertine canon, 299.  
 Thorneys, Reginald, 489.  
 ..... Margaret his wife, 489.  
 Thornholm [in Appleby, co. Lincoln], prior of, 329, 330.  
 Thornton Curtis [co. Lincoln], prior of, 330.  
 Thornton, John de, 297, 298.  
 ..... Augustinian canon, 297.  
 Thornuwr, Robert, priest, 494.  
 Thorp, diocese of Lichfield, 88.  
 Thorp, John, vicar, 541.  
 ..... Richard de, Gilbertine canon, 293.  
 ..... Robert, chancellor of Edward III., 193.  
 ..... Robert de, rector, 79.  
 Thorpe [in Ripon, co. York, W.R.], prebend of, in Ripon, 345.  
 Thouars, viscount of, 2.  
 Thirgby, Thirkeby, in Flegg [co. Norfolk], 433.  
 Thrillows. *See* Trillows.  
 Thrisford, Thirforde, William de, archdeacon of Gloucester, 186, 187.  
 Thronthjem, archbishop of, 386, 481, 538.  
 ..... province of, 433.  
 Thropholm. *See* Topholm.  
 Thurbache, William, rector, 323.  
 ..... notary, 533, 534.  
 Thurgarion, Thurgurton [co. Notts], canons of St. Peter's, 286, 290, 528.  
 Thurlaston [co. Leicester], 214.  
 Thurston, Tursten [co. Suffolk], 79.  
 Thy, Robert, Augustinian friar, 299.  
 Thyberay, Tyberay, Chiborai, Thomas, Cluniae, 454.  
 Thynsil. *See* Thinghill.  
 Tiburtis, Napoleo de, Hospitaller, 7.  
 Tilbury, Tyilbury [co. Essex], 390.  
 Tildesborw, Thomas, rector, 216.  
 Tillingham, Tylyngham [co. Essex], 440.  
 Tillington, Tolton, Toliton [co. Sussex], 46, 49.  
 Tilney, Tylnaye [co. Norfolk], 89, 172, 470.  
 Tilney, Philip de, knight, 495.  
 ..... Grace his wife, 495.  
 Tilney, Tyilney [co. Essex], abbot of, 386.  
 ..... Cistercian monk of St. Mary's, 302.  
 Timshury, Timberbury [co. Hants], prebend of Romsey, 34.  
 Tiningham, Thiningham, Adam de, dean and bishop of Aberdeen, 99, 240, 246.  
 Tintern [co. Monmouth], abbot of, 178.  
 ..... monk of, 308.  
 ..... [co. Wexford], abbot and convent of, 313.  
 ..... monk of, 434.  
 Tirioux. *See* St. Cyrise.  
 Tiron [dep. Eure et Loire], monastery of Holy Trinity, 440, 441.  
 Tisbury [co. Wilts], 384.  
 Tivoli, near Rome, 407.  
 Todde, John, 486.  
 ..... Matilda his wife, 486.  
 Todeworth, William, canon, 42, 225.  
 Todi [Umbria], 266.  
 ..... *See* Tuy.  
 Toft [co. Cambridge], 431.  
 Toftys, John, Augustinian canon, 214.  
 Tokeman, Nicholas, Cluniae, 490.  
 Tolagh. *See* Tullach.



- Tolentino [Umbria], 267.  
 Toller, Tolre, Porcorum [co. Dorset], 342.  
 Tollerton, Thomas, priest, 363, 364.  
 Tolleshunt, Tolsehint [co. Essex], prebend of St. Martin's le Grand, 63.  
 Tolpuddle [co. Dorset], 342.  
 Tone, Thomas, 37.  
 ....., Joan his wife, 37.  
 Toppesfield [co. Essex], 421.  
 Torbok, Henry de, donsel, 51.  
 ....., Richard de, knight, 51.  
 ....., Matilda his wife, 51.  
 Torksey [co. Lincoln], Augustinian prior of, 361.  
 ..... See Saxilby.  
 Torp, Hugh, priest, 483.  
 ....., John, 489.  
 ....., Joan his wife, 489.  
 Torre [co. Devon], abbot of, 80, 477.  
 ....., canon of, 313.  
 Toryton, Philip, Friar Minor, 40.  
 Totington, Alexander de, prior, afterwards bishop, of Norwich, 503, 525.  
 Tottebury. See Tutbury.  
 Tottenhill, Tottehole [co. Norfolk], 81.  
 Toulouse, archbishop of. See Fairlox.  
 ....., chancellor of. See Quimballo.  
 ....., university of, 26, 61.  
 Tournay, 229, 257.  
 ....., bishop of, 339.  
 ....., See Arboisius; Cordemberghe.  
 ....., official of, 71, 75.  
 Tours, 4.  
 ....., archbishop of. See Renou; Anton.  
 ....., canon of St. Martin's, 72.  
 ....., archdeacon of, 147.  
 ....., See Roche.  
 ....., collector in the province of. See Roche.  
 Toursey, Henry, abbot of Thame, 482.  
 Towres, Thomas, 492.  
 ....., Catherine his wife, 492.  
 Traeth Artro [co. Merioneth], 363.  
 Trail, Trayl, Walter, papal auditor, treasurer of Glasgow, bishop of St. Andrews, 249, 250, 252.  
 Trawsfynydd, Trawsvynnyth [co. Merioneth], 192.  
 Tredington [co. Worcester], 386.  
 Trefflegh. See Treleach.  
 Trefnant, Tresnant, John, papal auditor, bishop of Hereford, 173, 270, 291.  
 Tregrision, Ralph, dean of Exeter, 390, 403.  
 Treleach ar Bettws, Trefflegh [co. Carmarthen], prebend of Llandewi Brefi, 366.  
 Trelok. See Trilleck.  
 Tremagnen, Stephen, rector, 91.  
 Tremur, John, Friar Minor, 404.  
 Trendele, Robert, notary, 360.  
 Tresnant, John, rector of Llanwrin. See Trefnant.  
 Treton, Richard de, rector of Oundle, 164, 193.  
 Trevaure, Trevor, John, I., bishop of St. Asaph, 73.  
 ....., II., papal auditor, canon, precentor of Wells, bishop of St. Asaph, 291, 292, 343, 344, 380, 427, 434, 439, 449, 450, 467-470, 475, 481, 511, 512.  
 Trevenant, or ap David, Howel, canon, 338.  
 Treves, 300.  
 ....., archbishop of, 123.  
 Trevonon, Richard, donsel, 493.  
 Trevor. See Trevaure.  
 Treyagu, Ralph, rector, 91.  
 Tribine, Andrew de, priest, 237.  
 Trilleck, Trelok, Thomas, dean of London, bishop of Rochester, 13, 41, 43, 94.  
 Trillowe, Thrillowe, Thirlow, Thirlow, Henry, Friar Minor, bishop of Annadown, 323, 324, 479.  
 Trilowe, John de, donsel, 44, 52.  
 Trim, Trym, Athrum [co. Meath], St. Mary's, abbot of, 477.  
 ....., Elias, abbot of, 210.  
 ....., abbot and convent of, 210.  
 Trimpey, Trimpeleie [co. Worcester], 36.  
 Trinbey, John, layman, 223.  
 Trinbeye, Nicholas de, prior of Lanthony Prima, 223, 355.  
 Trington, Henry, papal notary, 322.  
 Tristernach, Dristernach [co. Westmeath], prior and convent of, 513.  
 Tristram, Thomas, notary, 361.  
 Tropea [Calabria], canon of, 267, 271.  
 Troubrugg, John, priest, 380.  
 Troyes [Aube], dean of, xx.  
 Trussel, William de, knight, 13.  
 Trybrister, parish of Stanhope, q.v.  
 Trym. See Trim.  
 Trys, castle of [Umbria], 401.  
 Tuam [co. Galway], archbishop of, 479, 538.  
 ....., See O'Carroll; O'Grady; O'Kelly; O'ormacain.  
 ....., Gregory, archbishop of, 106, 245, 246.  
 ....., archdeacon of. See Machgeillachalaid.  
 ....., canons of, 246, 420.  
 ....., chapter of, 459.  
 ....., Holy Trinity, abbot of. See Lochque.  
 ....., province of, 174.  
 Tudenham, John de, Cluniae prior of Northampton, 454.  
 Tullach, Tolagh [co. Cork], 474.  
 Tulle, bishop of. See Albiae.  
 ....., official of, xxii.  
 Tullymond, William, 422.  
 Tunstall [co. Kent], 355.  
 Tupholm, Thupholm [co. Lincoln], canon of, 313.  
 Turchi, Turchus, Bartholomew, of Lucca, 275, 280.  
 Turcopolier of Rhodes, Richard, 141.  
 Turenne, Raymund de, knight, 128.

Turenne, William Roger III., viscount of, 96, 102, 115-117, 119, 131, 132, 133, 136, 151.  
 Turks, 15, 25, 51, 111, 141, 304, 308, 489.  
 Turman, Alan, Cluniac, 454.  
 Turre, Peter de, donsel, 95.  
 Turreth, Thomas de, vicar, 197.  
 Tursten. *See* Thurston.  
 Turvill, Roderic, canon of Lichfield, 217.  
 Tuscans, 23.  
 Tuscany, 8, 22, 263, 265, 266.  
 ..... collector in, 286.  
 ..... companies of English in, 4.  
 ..... minister of the Friars Minors in. *See* Gasconibus.  
 Tusculum, Nicholas, bishop of. *See* Cardinals.  
 Tutbury, Tottebury [co. Stafford], 166.  
 Tutistallis, Thomas de, monk of Norwich, 523.  
 Tuy [Galicia, Spain], bishop of, 323, 335, 337-339, 481, 502, 510, 526, 527, 529, 531, 536, 541.  
 Tuyt, Joan de, 45.  
 Tweedmouth, Tuedu, Twademowthe [co. Northumberland], warden or master of the lazaret house of St. Bartholomew. *See* Lowyk; Scremerston.  
 Twenge, John de, prior of Bridlington, 379.  
 Twickenham [co. Middlesex], 441.  
 Twinham (or Christchurch) [co. Southampton], Augustinian canons of, 307, 308.  
 ..... prior of, 338.  
 Twyford [co. Bucks] 521.  
 ..... [in Willesden, co. Middlesex], prebend of St. Paul's, 352, 383, 384.  
 Twyford, Edward, lord of Ducklington, 54, 56.  
 ..... Elizabeth his wife, 54.  
 Twynham. *See* Twinham.  
 Tyberay. *See* Thyberay.  
 Tychemarch, Simon, vicar, 287.  
 Tychemersah, Richard, Augustinian friar, 301.  
 Tydd, Tyid, Tyd [co. Cambridge], 492, 512.  
 Tykhyll, John, priest, 323.  
 Tylbury. *See* Tilbury.  
 Tylmaston, Henry, Carmelite, 486, 492.  
 Tylney, John de, Benedictine, 310.  
 Tylneys. *See* Tilney.  
 Tyltey. *See* Tiltey.  
 Tylyngham. *See* Tillingham.  
 Tynemouth, Tynmuith [co. Northumberland], prior of, 535.  
 ..... *See* Macrel.  
 Tynningham. *See* Tynningham.  
 Tynn, Thomas de, Benedictine, 68.  
 Tyntern. *See* Tintern.  
 Tyntun, John, of Taybo, rector, 300.  
 Typesethe, John, donsel, 493.  
 ..... Catherine his wife, 493.  
 Tyrel, Simon, vicar, 66.  
 Tyrrington, Tyrrinton, William de, canon of London, 92, 175.

Tyhurst, Roger, prior of Combwell, 307, 322.  
 ..... *See* Tytheshorst.  
 Tyssington, John, minister-provincial of the Friars Minors, 404.  
 Tytheshorst, John de, canon of Combwell, 190.  
 Tynerington, John de, notary, 217.  
 Tywardreath, Tywardrayth, Tywardreth, Tywantharath [co. Cornwall], priors of. *See* Bouges; Hays.  
 ..... Benedictine priory of, 174.

## U

Ufford, Uffort, Uffardi, Dufford, Andrew de, canon, 34.  
 ..... Edmund de, knight, 114.  
 ..... Ralph de, knight, 37.  
 ..... Maud his wife. *See* Lancastria.  
 ..... Robert de, II. earl of Suffolk, 8, 40, 59.  
 ..... Margaret, countess of Suffolk, 59.  
 ..... Thomas de, knight, 8, 9.  
 ..... William de, earl of Suffolk, 132, 136.  
 ..... *See* Offord.  
 Ughtred [of Bolden], Austredus, Ultred, Hotred, Benedictine, 125, 127, 129.  
 Ugolinuccio, Rayner de, knight, 268.  
 Ugucione, Francis, bishop of Faenza, 258.  
 ..... archbishop of Bordeaux, xxiii, 270, 310, 311.  
 Ukeby [co. Lincoln], 329.  
 Uldale, Uldalle [co. Cumberland], 535.  
 Uley, Iweley [co. Gloucester], 350.  
 Ulmonte, John de, proctor, 43.  
 Ulster, earl of. *See* Mortimer.  
 Ulverscroft [co. Leicester], Augustinian canons of, 83, 300.  
 Ulverston [co. Lancaster], 367.  
 Umberleigh [parish of Atherington, co. Devon], 221.  
 Umfraville, Gilbert de, earl of Angus, 214.  
 Umfray, Andrew, dean of Dunkeld, 222.  
 Umfrey, William, vicar, 213.  
 Uncheastre (? Winchester), 18.  
 Unsera, Adam de, citizen of London, 49.  
 Upholland, Holand [co. Lancaster], prior of, 34.  
 Upton Cressewalle, Thomas de, Augustinian canon, 315.  
 Upton Pyne, Opton [co. Devon], 395, 399, 458.  
 Urban V., 103, 153, 162, 163, 165, 172, 175, 179, 180, 186, 189, 190, 198, 206, 208, 214, 216, 276, 285, 294, 389, 451, 528.  
 Urban VI., Bartholomew Prignano, archbishop of Bari, 228, 232, 235, 240, 242, 245, 246, 254, 273, 276, 279, 283-285, 297, 314, 326-328, 332-336, 341, 342, 348, 368-370, 374-377, 379-385, 388, 390, 401, 407-410, 418, 420, 421, 427, 432, 433, 435, 436, 443, 446, 458, 462, 465, 467, 469, 479, 506, 514, 518, 521, 522, 528, 529, 538, 539, 543.



Urchfont, Ercheffont [co. Wilts], 406.  
 Urney, Furney [co. Tyrone], 413.  
 Urswik, Urswilt, Walter de, knight, 136.  
 Urwell, Urwellis, Orwell [co. Kinross], 184.  
 Usk, John, Friar Preacher, 298.  
 ....., Maurice, Friar Preacher, bishop of Aire, 382, 538.  
 Uskane, Usgean [co. Tipperary], 476.  
 Ussello, William de, knight, 129.  
 ....., Gerald, his brother, 129.  
 Usthwyt. *See* Huthwaite.  
 Utrecht, 229.  
 ....., provost of St. Saviour's. *See* Roche.  
 Uzès [Gard], Raymund, viscount of, 25.

## V

Vabres, bishop of. *See* Vastignac.  
 Vaggescombe, Geoffrey, Benedictine, 296.  
 ....., Stephen, rector, 527.  
 Valence [Dauphiny], precentor of. *See* Majoris.  
 Valencia, provost of. *See* Munionis.  
 Valenciennes [Hainault], monastery of Beaumont in, 501.  
 Valentinois, count of. *See* Pictavia.  
 Vale Royal [co. Chester], abbot of, 34.  
 ....., abbot and convent of, 88.  
 Valle, John de, bishop of Ardfer, 34, 35, 73.  
 ....., Philip de, archdeacon of Ardfer, 34.  
 ....., Stephen de, bishop of Limerick, 35, 58, 72.  
 Valle Crucis [co. Denbigh], abbot of, 291, 427, 511.  
 Valois, Philip de, duke of Orleans, 85.  
 Valva [kingdom of Naples], provost of. *See* Gentilis.  
 Vannes [Morbihan], treasurer of. *See* Cheminel, Caradoc.  
 ....., bishop of. *See* Rohan.  
 Vannis, James, merchant of Florence, 104, 110, 150.  
 Varano, Gentilis de, donsel, 267.  
 Varena. *See* Warren.  
 Varewelle. *See* Harewell.  
 Vastignac, Stephen de, bishop of Vabres, 12, 18, 20.  
 Vaudey [co. Lincoln], monks of, 279, 310, 311, 362.  
 Vayrac. *See* Veyrac.  
 Veer. *See* Vere.  
 Velay [Haute Loire], 256.  
 Velys, William, papal castellan, 99.

Vence, bishop of. *See* Digne.  
 Vendervall, Nicholas, canon, 77.  
 Venice, 111.  
 ....., (merchants of Lucca at), 155.  
 ....., doge of. *See* Celsi; Contarini.  
 ....., Hospitallers at, 7, 13.  
 ....., ship of, 130.  
 Venthodoro, Gerald de, knight, 98.  
 Ventimiglia [Liguria], citizen of, 138.  
 Vercelli [Novara, Italy], 133.  
 ....., Hugh, abbot and convent of, 405.  
 Vere, Ver, Veer, Aubrey, earl of Oxford, secretary of prince Edward, 96, 486.  
 ....., Alice his wife, 486.  
 Verney, Robert, donsel, 483, 491.  
 ....., Eleanor his wife, 483, 491.  
 Vernobs, Peter de, bishop of Maguelonne, papal treasurer, 158, 211.  
 Veyrac, Vayrac, Aymar de, canon of Bourges, 21.  
 ....., Bertrand de, donsel, chief usher of Urban V., 21, 102, 113, 114, 183.  
 ....., William de, canon of Salisbury, 97.  
 Vicecomitibus. *See* Visconti.  
 Vidue, Thomas, 51.  
 Vienna, St. Mary's of the Scots, Benedictine monks of, 308, 522.  
 ....., abbot of, xxiv.  
 ....., student at, 474.  
 Vienne [Isère], council of, 294.  
 ....., Dauphiny of. *See* Dauphiny.  
 ....., governor of the Dauphiny of. *See* Louppy; Bouville.  
 ....., St. Anthony's monastery. *See* St. Antoine.  
 Vienne, John de, bishop of Basle, 123.  
 Vikeres, Thomas atte, rector, 346.  
 Villamuro, John de, knight, 129, 134.  
 ....., Robert and James his sons, donsels, 129, 134.  
 Villa Regum. *See* Kings' Town.  
 Vincent, John, rector of Ditchling, 46, 49.  
 Vine, Vineis, Anthony de, knight, 287, 301.  
 ....., Nicholas de, 286, 287.  
 Viridario, John de, collector in Bordeaux and Aquitaine, dean of St. Seurin, Bordeaux, 260, 261.  
 Visconti, Vicecomitibus, the, 120, 128.  
 ....., Ambrose son of Bernabo, 24.  
 ....., Anthony and Luchinus, 129.  
 ....., Barnabas, Bernabo, de, knight, 24, 78, 116, 119, 121, 122, 124, 125, 133.  
 ....., Galeazzo, Galeatus de, knight, 17, 116, 121, 124, 125, 133.  
 ....., John, papal governor and vicar, 23.  
 ....., Violante, duchess of Clarence. *See* Lionel.  
 Viswik, Walter de, knight, 95.  
 Viterbo, letters dated at, 40.  
 Vivianis, Nicholas de, papal auditor, 328, 332, 355.

Volterra, Lewis, bishop of, nuncio and collector in England, 311, 307, 308, 313, 315.  
Vowessan, Philip, 73.  
Voych, Richard, canon, 414.  
Vymolton. *See* Dymolton.  
Vyndesore. *See* Windesore.

W

Wace, John, donsel, 485.  
....., Alice his wife, 485.  
Waddington, Wadyngton [co. Lincoln], 331.  
Waer, Thomas le. *See* la Warre.  
Waforton, Thomas, dean of Ossory, 348.  
Wafre, Wasar, Thomas, canon, 383, 471.  
Wainfleet, Waynflete [co. Lincoln], 179, 414, 485.  
Wake, John, of Blisworth, priest, 192.  
Wakefield [co. York], 328.  
Wakefield, Henry de, archdeacon of Canterbury, bishop of Worcester, treasurer of Edward III.'s household, 143, 144, 146, 203, 228, 355, 402, 403, 519, 524.  
....., Robert, Benedictine, 303.  
Waldby, Robert, archbishop of Dublin, bishop of Chichester, bishop of Aire, archbishop of York, 294, 295, 297, 372, 382, 518, 535, 543.  
Waldegrave [co. North Hants], 432.  
Walden [co. Essex], St. James's, abbot of, 503, 535.  
....., *See* Fynyngham.  
Waldneuton. *See* Wold-Newton.  
Wales, prince of. *See* Edward.  
Walkefare, Thomas de, seneschal of Cahors, 21.  
Walkfare, Walgafara, Richard de, knight, 35.  
Walkingstead, Walkstede [co. Surrey], 36.  
Walkington, Walkynton, Thomas, archdeacon of Cleveland, canon of York, master of Sherburn hospital (dean of Exeter), papal auditor, 278, 333, 335, 343, 344, 354, 362, 367, 369, 377, 388, 409-411, 416, 420, 434, 453, 458, 468, 502, 515.  
Walkyngham, John de, priest, 272.  
Wallace, Wolleys, John, donsel, 39.  
Walle, John at. *See* Atwalle.  
Wallere, John, 323.  
Wallis. *See* Bradwell.  
Walleworth, Thomas de, clerk, 222.  
Wallingford [co. Berks], chapel of the castle of, 32, 89, 179.  
....., dean of. *See* Walsam.  
....., St. Peter's, 73.  
....., prior of Holy Trinity. *See* Stenington.  
Wallingforde, John de, prior of St. Erideswide's, 82.  
Wallington, Walyngton [co. Herts], lord of. *See* Bassat.

Wallore, David de, rector, 162.  
Walpol, John, donsel, 341.  
....., Agnes his wife, 341.  
Walpole, St. Andrew [co. Norfolk], 65, 439.  
Walsam, Walsam, Robert de, canon, archdeacon of Llandaff, precentor of Salisbury, dean of the chapel of Wallingford castle, 11, 22, 32, 179, 204.  
....., William de, canon, 73.  
..... *See also* Waltham.  
Walsingham [co. Norfolk], 484.  
....., Augustinian canon of, 502.  
....., prior of. *See* Clare.  
Walsingham, Roger, priest, 484, 492, 497.  
Walsoken [co. Norfolk], 492.  
....., Holy Trinity chapel, 376.  
Waltham [co. Berks], 81.  
..... [co. Essex], abbot of, 75, 448, 449, 456, 526.  
..... *See* Morris.  
..... [co. Sussex], prebend in Chichester, 173, 187, 188.  
Waltham, John de, canon, master of Sherburn hospital, master of the rolls, archdeacon of Richmond, bishop of Salisbury, 33, 266, 270, 333, 388, 420, 421, 448, 449, 457, 505, 524.  
....., Richard, citizen, 490.  
....., Alice his wife, 490.  
....., William de, canon, 383, 384, 468, 502, 505, 510.  
..... *See also* Walsam.  
Walthari, John, de Irby, notary, 361.  
Walton-on-the-Hill [co. Lancaster], 321.  
....., St. Mary's [co. Suffolk], 66, 79.  
Walton, John, Augustinian canon, 307.  
....., Robert, donsel, 483.  
Walweneswotton. *See* Wootton-Wawen.  
Wamberleigh. *See* Umberleigh.  
Wampoul, Thomas, rector, 186.  
Wappenbury [co. Warwick], 48.  
Warawelle. *See* Harwell.  
Warblington, Werledington [co. Southants], 366, 398.  
Warboys, Wardebois, Wardeboys [co. Hunt.], 182, 194.  
Warcop, Thomas, 499.  
....., Margaret his wife, 499.  
Ward, Agnes, 484.  
....., Margaret, 489.  
Wardebois. *See* Warboys.  
Wardellay. *See* Warkleigh.  
Warden, Werden [co. Beds], abbot and convent of, 66.  
....., abbot of, 416.  
....., Cistercian monk of, 283.  
Wardlaw, Wardlan, Henry de, canon of Moray, precentor of Glasgow, 253.  
....., Walter, bishop of Glasgow. *See* Cardinal priests [no title].



- Wardroper, Wardrober, Thomas, rector, 310, 436, 438.  
 Ware [co. Herts.], Friars Minors at, 517.  
 Ware, Henry, canon, 472.  
 ..... See Warre.  
 Warenford, Warnford [Bamborough parish, co. Northumberland], 324.  
 Waresley, Wareslee, Weisley, Wereseleie, Wersley [co. Hunt.], 89, 167, 172.  
 Warfield, Warfield [co. Berks.], 345.  
 Warham, John, notary, 358.  
 Warkleigh, Wardellay [co. Devon], 187.  
 Warkton, Werketon [co. Northants.], 72.  
 Warmouth. See Bishop Wearmouth.  
 Warnford. See Warenford.  
 Warre, Ware, Eleanor wife of Roger le, knight, 54.  
 ..... Thomas son of Roger la, rector of Manchester, 31, 356, 521.  
 Warren, Varena, William de, prior of Castleacre, 6.  
 Warrington, Worrington [co. Lancaster], priory of, 34.  
 Warrok, *alias* Preston, John, vicar, 317.  
 Warthill [co. York], prebend of, in York, 376, 509, 514.  
 Warton, Nicholas de, Premonstratensian, 312.  
 Wartre [co. York], Augustinian canons of, 309.  
 Warwick, St. Mary's, 39.  
 ..... earl of. See Beauchamp.  
 Wassand, Thomas de, priest, 276.  
 Wassr, Thomas. See Wafre.  
 Waterford, bishop of. See Reve, Read.  
 ..... chapter of, 480.  
 ..... canon of, 402.  
 ..... collector in (the diocese of), 156.  
 ..... dean of. See Rede.  
 ..... precentor of. See Roche.  
 ..... prior of St. Catherine's. See Bossher; Edwart.  
 Watford, Richard, papal notary, 322.  
 Wathley. See Whatley.  
 Watteson, Geoffrey, priest, 439.  
 Watton [co. York], Gilbertine canons of, 292, 296, 529.  
 ..... Gilbertine prior of, 330.  
 Watton, John, priest, 489.  
 Waudon, John, Friar Minor, 308.  
 Wavelar. See Llanilar.  
 Wawtone, Thomas, Carmelite, 486.  
 Wayneffete. See Wainfleet.  
 Waynffete, John, vicar, 415.  
 Wayte, Thomas, Carmelite, 286.  
 Wearmouth. See Bishop Wearmouth.  
 Webber, William, priest, 219, 221.  
 Wederyngsete, Wederingsete, William, priest, 326, 380, 487.  
 Wedon, Simon, 483.  
 ..... Cicely his wife, 483.  
 Weeford, Wyford [co. Stafford], prebend of, in Lichfield, 504.  
 Wehethamstede. See Wheathampstead.  
 Welbeck [co. Notts.], abbot of, 320.  
 ..... John, abbot of, 463.  
 ..... Premonstratensian canon of, 287.  
 Welborne, John, canon, 338.  
 ..... William de, rector of Manton, 198.  
 Welburne, William, archdeacon of Huntingdon, 431.  
 Welde. See Welle.  
 Weldon, Peter, rector, 314.  
 Welle, Alice de, widow, 488.  
 ..... Welde, John, Friar Minor, papal chaplain, 61, 68, 174, 263.  
 ..... John atte. See Attewelle.  
 ..... Thomas atte, rector, 214.  
 Welles, William, donsel, 111, 143.  
 Wellington [co. Hereford], prebend in Hereford, 418.  
 Wells, archdeacon of. See Cardinals; Simon, bishop of Palestrina.  
 Wells, canons of, 41, 57, 71, 73, 78, 176, 194, 270, 326, 338, 340, 346, 351, 365, 370, 375, 376, 383, 384, 408, 424, 428, 431, 458, 461, 468, 469, 479, 505, 510.  
 ..... canons of. See Dawe; Aston, Thomas de.  
 ..... chancellor of, 428, 502.  
 ..... See Danyel.  
 ..... dean of, 196, 478, 526, 527.  
 ..... See Pypmel; Sudbury.  
 ..... official of, 196, 527.  
 ..... precentor of, 345.  
 ..... See Trevor.  
 ..... provosts of. See Cardinals, Pileus, bishop of Tusculum; Frelandi; Macclesfeld.  
 ..... treasurers of. See Cardinals, Mark of St. Praxed's and Peter, bishop of Albano; Langbrok.  
 Wellyncton, Welynton, John de, Augustinian canon, 223, 355.  
 Wellys, Thomas, Friar Minor, 288.  
 Welshpool [co. Montgomery], 388.  
 Welton [co. Lincoln], prebend of, in Lincoln, 420.  
 Welton, Gilbert de, bishop of Carlisle, canon of Southwell and York, chancellor of the archbishop of York, 29, 209, 217, 218.  
 ..... See Carlisle, bishops of.  
 Wely. See Wylie.  
 Welynton. See Wellyncton.  
 Wem, Wemme [co. Salop.], 54.  
 Wendling, Wenlyng [co. Norfolk], abbot of, 330.  
 Wenewyk. See Winwick.  
 Wenlock, Wenkok, Welnoire [co. Salop.], monk of, 82.  
 ..... prior of, 467.

Went, Richard, treasurer of Cork, 418.  
 Werbelington. *See* Warblington.  
 Werk, Elizabeth de, 325.  
 ....., John de, mayor of Berwick, 325.  
 ....., Joan his wife, 325.  
 Werketon. *See* Warkton.  
 Wermenhale, John de, envoy of Edward III to Urban V, 1, 35.  
 Wermouth, Reginald de, Benedictine, 534.  
 Wermynghon, Henry, Cluniac, 454, 455.  
 Werpek, Werplok, Richard, priest, 488, 491.  
 Werwell. *See* Wherwell.  
 Wespyngton, John de, priest, 424.  
 West, Thomas, donsel, 491.  
 ....., Cicely his wife, 491.  
 Westacre [co. Norfolk], prior of, 330.  
 Westbery, Thomas, Augustinian friar, 304.  
 Westbury-on-Trim [co. Gloucester], canon of, 345, 500.  
 ....., canon and prebendary of [Aust in], 193.  
 Westende, John, priest, 416.  
 Westerholt, Henry, papal auditor, 542.  
 Westernhopeburn, Westanhopburn, parish of Stanhope, *q.v.*  
 Westfelde, William, papal notary, 318.  
 West-Gate Flood-Gate, Westiatflodiat, parish of Stanhope, *q.v.*  
 Westhale, Walter de, canon of Southwell, 188.  
 Westiatflodiat. *See* West Gate Flood Gate.  
 Westle, William de, archdeacon of Durham, 45, 51.  
 Westlenn. *See* Lynn, West.  
 Westminster, abbot of, 48, 270, 317, 331, 335, 350, 385, 386, 408, 410, 426, 445, 448, 453, 456, 458, 473, 478, 514, 515, 540.  
 ....., abbot of. *See* Litlington.  
 ....., abbot and convent of, 329, 430, 462  
 ....., monks of, 204, 463, 523.  
 ....., hospital of St. James, 408.  
 ....., St. Margaret's church, 462.  
 ....., canon of St. Stephen's, 48, 328, 426.  
 ....., vicar in the chapel of St. Stephen, 446.  
 ....., dean of St. Stephen's, 462.  
 Weston, John, Friar Preacher, 275.  
 ....., layman, 489.  
 ....., rector, 350.  
 ....., Lambert de, knight, 83.  
 ....., Nicholas, Carmelite, 284.  
 ....., *alias* Ely, Robert, rector, 527.  
 ....., Roger, sacristan, 491.  
 ....., Thomas de, rector, master of Great-ham Hospital, 446, 458, 464, 514.  
 ....., abbot of Stonleigh, 80.  
 ....., William de, vicar, 302.  
 Weston-on-Trent [co. Derby], 532, 533.  
 ....., Underwood [co. Bucks], 75, 204, 224.  
 ....., John Olney, lord of, 204, 216.

98871.

Westwell [co. Kent], 374.  
 Westwode, William, clerk, 400.  
 Wetenaston. *See* Wheaton Aston.  
 Wetenhale. *See* Wettenhall.  
 Wetewang, Wetwang, Thomas de, priest, 50.  
 ....., John de, monk, 299, 342.  
 Wetteby, Master Nicholas de, notary, 218.  
 Wetenhall, Wetenhale, Ventruhal, Ventuihal, Thomas de, knight, seneschal of Rodez, 16, 17, 18, 20, 22, 24, 25.  
 Weynd, Mariota de, damsel, 58.  
 Weytefleth. *See* Withfleeth.  
 Whaddon [co. Surrey], manor of, 327.  
 ....., [co. Gloucester], prebend of Morton and. *See* Mortou Valence.  
 Whalley [co. Lancaster], abbot of. *See* Lyndley.  
 ....., abbot and convent of, 70.  
 ....., monk of, 299.  
 Wham, Thomas, vicar, 472.  
 Whaplode, Cuappelade [co. Lincoln], 33.  
 Whatley, Wathley [co. Somerset], 428.  
 Whatmamstede. *See* Whethamstede.  
 Wheathampstead, Wehethamstede [co. Herts], 389.  
 Wheaton Aston, Wetenaston [co. Stafford], 507.  
 Wherwell, Werwell [co. Southants], canon of, 340.  
 Whethamstede, Whatmamstede, William, Benedictine, 487.  
 Whiston, Whystan [co. York], 345.  
 Whitby, abbot of, 369, 515.  
 ....., abbot and convent of, 339.  
 Whiteby, Nicholas de, notary, 209.  
 Whitebern, archdeacon of, 251.  
 ....., *See* Petit; Macdonel.  
 ....., Adam, bishop of, 82.  
 ....., Andrew, bishop of, 101.  
 ....., bishop of, 150.  
 ....., official of, 82.  
 Whitekirk, Qwytkyrk [co. Haddington], 253.  
 Whitland [co. Carmarthen], monk of, 269.  
 Whixley, Quetlex, Quixlay [co. York, W.R.], 205, 376.  
 Whystan. *See* Whiston.  
 Whyt, Vincent, canon, 475.  
 Whyte, Nicholas, priest, 472.  
 ....., Philip. *See* Blont.  
 ....., Roger, warden of St. Mary's chapel, Laysingby, 335.  
 Whyteng, Nicholas de, rector, 29.  
 Whytewaye, John, papal notary, 320.  
 Whytteby. *See* Whitby.  
 Whytteby, Thomas de, clerk, 338.  
 Whytyng, Walter, 488.  
 ....., Margaret his wife, 488.  
 Wichard, Philip, 46.

R R



- Wichman. *See* Withman.  
 Wicken, Wikis [co. Cambridge], 519.  
 Wickhambrook, Whykhambrok [co. Suffolk], 65.  
 Wiclif, John, canon of Lincoln, 193.  
 Widdington, Wydynton [co. Essex], manor of Prior's Hall in, 440.  
 Wigan [co. Lancaster], 66.  
 Wigford, a suburb of Lincoln. *See* Lincoln.  
 Wigmore, Wyggemore [co. Hereford], abbot of, 321.  
 Wiinter, Henry de, Augustinian friar, 296.  
 Wikeford, Wykford, Robert de, archdeacon of Winchester, constable of Bordeaux, archbishop of Dublin, 74, 126, 156, 161, 216, 224, 382, 441, 442.  
 Wikis. *See* Wicken.  
 Wikwant, Robert de, vicar, 86.  
 Wilberfosse, Wylberfosse [co. York], priory of, 393.  
 Wilcock, John, rector of Tillington, 46, 49.  
 Wilcombe, Wilcomke, Nicholas de, 46.  
 Wildenholtz, William de, bishop of Salmas, 351.  
 William I, called the Conqueror, 239.  
 William, cardinal of St. Angelo's. *See* Cardinal-deacons.  
 ....., cardinal of St. Stephen's on the Cælian. *See* Cardinals.  
 ....., lord of Latimer. *See* Latimer.  
 ....., John, subdeacon, 380, 433.  
 ....., son of Thomas, priest, 483.  
 William ap Howel, rector, 328.  
 Willingborwe. *See* Billingborwe.  
 Willington, John, lord of Umberleigh, 221.  
 ....., Matilda wife of, 221.  
 Willynton, John, notary, 359.  
 Wilmenton, John, clerk, 438.  
 Wilton [co. Wilts], abbess and convent of, 172.  
 ....., canons of, 174, 181, 505, 510.  
 ....., [co. York], prebend of, in York, 345.  
 Wilugbi, Robert de, baron, 132.  
 Wilughby, Wylughby, William de, knight, 492, 496.  
 ....., Lucy his wife, 492, 496.  
 Wimbish, Wynbisch [co. Essex], 30, 198.  
 Win, Richard, prior of Friars Preachers at Chichester, 46.  
 Winchcombe [co. Gloucester], monastery of, 41.  
 ....., monk of, 286.  
 Winchcombe, Tideman de, abbot of Beaulieu, bishop of Worcester, bishop of Llandaff, 296, 297, 459, 512.  
 Winchelsea, Wynchelsea [co. Sussex], 192.  
 Winchester, archdeacon of. *See* Wikeford.  
 ....., bishop of, 338, 359, 514, 526.  
 ....., *See* Edendon; Wykeham.  
 ....., bishop, prior and chapter of, 196, 424.  
 Winchester—*cont.*  
 ....., diocese of, 103.  
 ....., citizen of, 220.  
 ....., St. Swithin's, monks of, 220, 281.  
 ....., prior of, 383, 386, 401.  
 ....., St. Bartholomew, Hyde, 437.  
 ....., hospital of St. Cross, 438.  
 ....., St. Mary the Virgin, canon of, 338.  
 ....., prebend of Leckford in, 366.  
 ....., prioress [abbess] and convent of St. Mary's, 214, 406.  
 ....., "Sancte Marie College" of, 333, 354, 387, 391, 397, 422, 437, 439, 440, 441.  
 ....., warden and scholars of St. Mary's College, 387.  
 ....., *See* Unchestre.  
 Winchestre, John, rector, 429.  
 Windesore, Wyndesore, William de, knight, lieutenant of Ireland, 105, 120, 227.  
 ....., William de, provost of Wingham, 357, 370.  
 Windsor, Windelsore [co. Berks], 339.  
 ....., canons of St. George's, 71, 426, 506.  
 ....., warden of the chapel. *See* Butiller.  
 Winestead, Wynestede [co. York, E.R.], 167.  
 Wingham, Wyngham [co. Kent], canon of, 177, 223.  
 ....., provost of. *See* Fordham; Wyndesore.  
 Winslow, Winslawe [co. Bucks], 516.  
 Winston, Roger, clerk, 162.  
 Winterbourne Martin [co. Dorset], 342.  
 Winteringham [co. Lincoln], 220.  
 Winthorp, Wyntorp [co. Lincoln], 65.  
 Winthorpe, Wynthorpe, John de, vicar, 404, 414.  
 Wintington, South. *See* Withington.  
 Wintriton, William de, canon, 70.  
 Winwick, Winwik, Winwik, Wenewyk, Wynewik, Wynewili, Richard de, canon, 9, 42, 51, 59, 66.  
 Wirkesop. *See* Worksop.  
 Wirthorp, Simon de, clerk, 209.  
 Wisbeche, Hugh de, Friar Preacher, 285.  
 Witford, Robert, priest, 76.  
 Withelond, John, priest, 494.  
 Withern, Wytheryn [co. Lincoln], 364.  
 Withfleet, or Orwithfleet, Weytefleth, Withefleete [formerly in Welwick, co. York, E.R.], 217, 218.  
 Withington, Wythynden, Wythindon [co. Gloucester], 292, 347, 477.  
 ....., Wintington, with Preston Wynne [co. Hereford], 70.  
 Withman, or Wichman, Gilbert, canon of St. Andrew's, 173.  
 Withyngton, William de, Benedictine, 304.  
 Witley, Wittelee [co. Surrey], 517.  
 Wittenham, Wyttenham [co. Berks], 366.

- Wittering, Wystryng, Wygtheringe, West [co. Sussex], prebend of Chichester, 177, 190.
- Wittlesey, William, bishop of Worcester, archbishop of Canterbury, 28, 29, 51, 65, 77, 84, 92, 94, 100, 101, 106, 107, 109, 111, 112, 114-118, 131-133, 150, 151, 166, 175, 179, 186, 210, 390.
- Witton by Dromholm [co. Norfolk], 456.
- Witton, Thomas de, 51.
- Wivelsfield, Wyvelesfelde [co. Sussex], 396.
- Woburn [co. Bedford], 450.
- ....., monk of, 495.
- Wod, William, archdeacon of Shetland, 385.
- Wodalle. *See* Woodhall.
- Wodehouse, John, dean of St. John's, Chester, 533.
- Wodehult, John de, rector, 180.
- ..... *See also* Wodhull.
- Wodehuacle, William, 485.
- ....., Joan his wife, 485.
- Wodeman, John, vicar, 502.
- Wodenorton, Roger de, rector, 68, 180.
- Woderove, John, Friar Preacher [confessor of Edward III], 96.
- ....., Richard de, 482.
- ....., Elizabeth his wife, 482.
- ....., William, vicar, 328.
- Wodeton. *See* Wootton.
- Wodeward, Thomas, priest, 497.
- Wodford, John, notary, 360.
- Wodhaus. *See* Woodhouse.
- Wodhull, John, rector, 209.
- ..... *See also* Wodehult.
- Wodland, Walter, knight, 166.
- ....., Catherine his wife, 166.
- Wold-Newton [co. Lincoln], 179.
- Wolf, Gralamus le, clerk, 487.
- Wolfinyghton, Wolfonton, Stephen de, knight, 55.
- Wolkstede. *See* Walkingstead.
- Wolverhampton, Wulverhampton [co. Stafford], canon of, 422.
- ....., chapel of, 193.
- ....., Almeric, dean of, 193.
- Wolveston, Richard de, 88.
- Wombridge [co. Salop], Augustinian canon of, 309.
- Woodhall, [co. Lincoln], 432.
- Woodham Ferrers, Austin priory of. *See* Bicknacre.
- Woodhouse, Wodhaus, Wodhaus, Robert, envoy of the English company in Italy to Urban V, 8.
- Woodstock, Ewdestoke, Thomas de. *See* Thomas.
- Wootton, Wodeton [co. Kent], 192.
- ..... Waven [co. Warwick], 86.
- Worcester, archdeacon of, 323, 338, 386, 401.
- ..... *See* Harewell; Malpas; Brune; Rocombe.
- ....., church of, 305.
- ....., bishop of, 320.
- ..... *See* Barnet; Wittlesey; Lanne; Bryan; Gifford; Wakefield; Winchcombe; Clifford.
- ....., bishop, prior, and chapter of, 415, 418.
- ....., diocese of, 103.
- ....., official of, 186.
- ....., prior of, 323.
- ..... *See* Evesham.
- ....., prior and chapter of, 319.
- ....., monks of, 305, 308.
- ....., prior and convent of St. Mary's, 319.
- ....., cloister of St. Mary's priory, 307.
- ....., St. Peter's, 524.
- ....., Friars Preachers of, 40.
- Worgan, Simon, vicar, 472.
- Worgban, William, Friar Minor, 291, 328.
- Worington. *See* Warrington.
- Workop, Wyrkop, Wirkesop, Radeford [co. Notts], prior of, 541.
- ....., prior and convent of, 208.
- Worldham, West [co. Southants], 440, 441.
- Wormegay, Wyrmyngeye [co. Norfolk], prior of, 320.
- Worminster, Wormestorre [par. of Wells, co. Somerset], St. Michael's chapel in, 452.
- ....., prebend of, in Wells, 469.
- Worretting, John, clerk, 334.
- Worsupe, Roger, Augustinian canon, 308.
- Worth, Oth [co. Somerset], chapel of, 169.
- Worthe, Walter, 497.
- ....., Agnes his wife, 497.
- Worynghey, John, priest, 484.
- Wrawby, Wrauby [co. Lincoln], 49.
- Wrettle, Robert, layman, 492.
- Wright, William, vicar, 317, 323.
- Writtle, Wrytle, Britoll [co. Essex], 119, 283.
- Wroxton, Wroxston [co. Oxford], prior and convent of, 523.
- ....., parish church of, 523.
- Wrydington. *See* Rollington.
- Wryght. *See* Wright.
- Wrygth, Wryath, John, *alias* Famyngham, Augustinian canon, 301.
- Wrythe, Stephen, 484.
- ....., Margaret his wife, 484.
- Wrytle. *See* Writtle.
- Wulterton, John, Friar Preacher, 380.
- Wulverhampton. *See* Wolverhampton.
- Wurtsburg, dean of, 386.
- ....., abbot and convent of St. James of the Scots, 386.



Wybbe, Nicholas, rector, 329.  
 Wyberton, Wyverton, Wiberton [co. Lincoln], 63.  
 Wych, Wyche, Richard, canon, 418, 429, 475.  
 Wychforde, John, rector, 181.  
 Wyek, John de, Friar Minor, 311.  
 Wyckeshall, John de, canon, 33.  
 Wycliffe. *See* Wiclif.  
 Wydynton. *See* Widdington.  
 Wye, Richard, bishop of Cloyne, 480.  
 Wyford. *See* Weeford.  
 Wyggemore. *See* Wigmore.  
 Wyke, Richard, Carmelite, 291, 528.  
 ....., Thomas, Friar Minor, 454.  
 Wykeham, John de, canon, 398.  
 ....., Wikeham, Wykham, William de, canon and archdeacon of Lincoln, bishop of Winchester, 2, 12, 15, 18, 24, 26, 27, 29, 34, 47, 60, 70, 92, 96, 98, 100, 114-117, 168, 190, 281, 333, 354, 391, 397, 422, 424, 437.  
 Wykes, John, knight, 96.  
 Wykford, Wigford. *See* Lincoln.  
 Wykford, Robert de. *See* Wikeford.  
 Wykyn, William de, priest, 423.  
 Wylberfosse. *See* Wilberfosse.  
 Wylewby, Peter Grene of, 316.  
 Wylloth, John, chancellor of Exeter, 162.  
 Wylle, Roger, notary, 320.  
 ....., ....., vicar, 537, 545.  
 Wyllington. *See* Mote.  
 Wylmot, William, rector, 431.  
 Wyloby, Hugh de, priest, 293.  
 Wylughby. *See* Wilughby.  
 Wylve, Wely [co. Wilts], 172, 176, 507.  
 Wyllynton, Thomas, 75.  
 Wymbisch, Wymbisse. *See* Wimbish.  
 Wymondham [co. Leicester], 463.  
 Wymundham, Joan de, 483.  
 Wynchecomb. *See* Winchcombe.  
 Wynchedon, Wynchidon, William, canon, 413, 474.  
 Wynchelsee. *See* Winchelsea.  
 Wynchestre, Thomas, notary, 358.  
 Wynchidon. *See* Wynchedon.  
 Wyndesore. *See* Windesore.  
 Wynelesfelde. *See* Wivelsfield.  
 Wynestede. *See* Winestead.  
 Wynewik. *See* Winwick.  
 Wyngham. *See* Wingham.  
 Wynnewyk, Richard de, 521.  
 Wynter, William, Friar Minor, 283.  
 Wynterton, William de, canon, 193.  
 ....., *See* Wintriton.  
 Wynthorpe. *See* Winthorpe.  
 Wyntirton, Henry, archdeacon of Essex, 71.  
 Wyntorp. *See* Winthorpe.  
 Wyntyrt, John, clerk, 339.  
 Wynw. *See* Winwick.  
 Wyom, John de, Cistercian, 328.

Wyot, Thomas, vicar, 468.  
 Wyrich, John, Friar Minor, 315.  
 Wyrksop. *See* Worksop.  
 Wyrmyngeye. *See* Wormegay.  
 Wyse, Gabriel, vicar, 330.  
 Wyson, Ralph, priest, 486.  
 Wyssbech, John, priest, 56.  
 Wyssingsete, Robert de, vicar, 57.  
 Wytehevyd, John, 494.  
 ....., ....., Marion his wife, 494.  
 Wyteleye, Laurence, Augustinian canon, 69.  
 Wytheryn. *See* Withern.  
 Wythindon. *See* Withington.  
 Wythynden. *See* Withington.  
 Wythynton, John de, priest, 493.  
 Wytinge, John, clerk, 531.  
 Wytthe, John, layman, 437.  
 Wyttenham. *See* Wittenham.  
 Wytton, Witton, parish of Hartburn, *q.v.*  
 Wytton, Robert de, Augustinian canon, 292.  
 ....., Robert, rector and canon, 351, 352.  
 Wyvill, Robert, bishop of Salisbury, 42, 48, 89, 114, 116.

## Y

Yakesle. *See* Yaxley.  
 Yarmouth, East Town [co. Norfolk], 326, 380, 519.  
 Yarrow [co. Selkirk]. *See* Forest.  
 Yarwell, Ralph de, rector, 209.  
 Yate [co. Gloucester], 494, 497.  
 Yaxley, Yakesle [co. Hunts], 379, 379.  
 Ybstok. *See* Ibstock.  
 Yeonchur, Bernard, archdeacon of Ardfert, 34.  
 Yebraiersley, parish of Stanhope, *q.v.*  
 Yehordshongs, parish of Stanhope, *q.v.*  
 Yeovil, Yoville [co. Somerset], vicar of, 212, 213, 216.  
 Yeram, Alice, 487, 496.  
 Yere, Walter de, vicar, 332.  
 Yhuollachayn (O'Hoolican), Andrew, archdeacon of Ross, 474.  
 ....., Donatus, canon, 476.  
 Yhynneri. *See* Ohynneri.  
 Ykenendig (O'Kennedy), Cornelius, archdeacon of Killaloe, 474.  
 Ylannagy (O'Lannagan), Constantine, dean of Elphin, 475.  
 Yle, John del, Benedictine, 66.  
 ....., John, lord of. *See* Insulis.  
 Yleham, Gregory, vicar, 471.  
 Ylshawe. *See* Ilshawe.  
 Ymergi. *See* Ohynneri.  
 Yne, Yve, Alexander, Augustinian canon, 275.  
 Yngoldusby, John, Cistercian, 311.

Yokkessale, William, priest, 81.  
 Yong, John, Augustinian canon, 288.  
 ..... Cistercian, 434.  
 ..... Yonge, Jong, Jongh, Richard, canon,  
 papal auditor, nuncio to Almain, 300,  
 314, 348, 382, 402, 428, 468, 469, 471,  
 472, 474-476, 479, 541.  
 Yonge, Andrew, canon, 339.  
 ..... Yong, Griffin, rector, 349, 445.  
 York, archbishop of, 209, 213, 323, 329, 330,  
 337, 343, 351, 368, 371, 382, 386, 393,  
 398, 410, 412, 413, 448, 452, 464, 481,  
 514, 537, 539.  
 ..... See Thoresby; Nevill; Zouche;  
 Arundel.  
 ..... archdeacons of. See Cardinals,  
 Philip, bishop of Sabina; Simon,  
 bishop of Palestrina; Christopher, car-  
 dinal priest of St. Ciriac's.  
 ..... East Riding. See Skirlawe;  
 Cardinals, Bartholomew Oleario, priest  
 of St. Pudenciana's.  
 ..... archbishop, dean, and chapter of,  
 382, 475.  
 ..... canons of, 9, 10, 30, 32, 62, 67, 123,  
 130, 144, 164, 167, 172, 174, 178-180,  
 183, 185, 207, 213, 217, 226, 227, 262,  
 263, 331, 335, 337, 343-345, 353, 354,  
 356, 368, 376, 377, 381, 384, 385, 412,  
 413, 418, 420, 428, 466, 468, 473, 504,  
 505, 513.  
 ..... chancellor of, 334.  
 ..... See Bekingham; Schirburne.  
 ..... dean and chapter of, 209.  
 ..... chantry of St. Mary Magdalen, in  
 St. Peter's, 313.  
 ..... chapter and canons of, 262  
 ..... jurisdiction of archbishop of, 45.  
 ..... letters dated in the chapter-house,  
 209.  
 ..... official of, 44, 74, 222, 319, 339, 345,  
 416, 420, 533.  
 ..... precentor of, 320, 386  
 ..... See Kexby.  
 ..... provost and dean of, 385.

York—*cont.*  
 ..... sub-dean of. See Brandon; Rat-  
 ford; Cardinals, Robert, cardinal priest  
 of Twelve Apostles.  
 ..... treasurer of, 384, 386, 449.  
 ..... See Brankette; Clifford.  
 ..... St. Andrew's without, Gilbertine  
 canon of, 291, 528.  
 ..... prior of St. Andrew's, 35, 345.  
 ..... All Saints, North Street, 493.  
 ..... priory of St. Clement without, 373.  
 ..... St. Martin's, Conyng Street, 493, 498.  
 ..... St. Martin's, Micklegate, 73.  
 ..... abbot of St. Mary's without, 319,  
 321, 330, 343, 514.  
 ..... See Marreys.  
 ..... abbot and convent of St. Mary's, 198,  
 199, 339, 386, 416, 541.  
 ..... St. Mary and the Angels, 33, 491.  
 ..... warden of. See Mare.  
 ..... chapel of St. Mary by the  
 Gate in, 511.  
 ..... hospital of St. Thomas the Martyr,  
 392.  
 ..... St. Wilfrid's, 35.  
 ..... citizens of, 35, 14, 494  
 York, Richard de, layman, 325  
 ..... See York.  
 Yorke, John de, citizen of York, 44  
 ..... Thomas, Augustinian canon, 313  
 Young, Thomas, chancellor of London, 71.  
 Yoville. See Yeovil.  
 Yrby. See Irby.  
 Ysaie, Malcolm, priest, 224.  
 Yslam, Matthew, Benedictine, 497  
 Yve. See Yne.  
 Yvot. See Evot.

Z

Zouche, Eudo la, rector, 363, 464  
 ..... Hugh la, knight, 28  
 ..... William la, archbishop of York, 208,  
 217.



## INDEX OF SUBJECTS.

## A

'Abbatathelawyr,' portionaries called, 349.  
 Abbesses and abbots, blessing of, 251.  
 Abbots, duties of, delegated to claustral prior, 500.  
 ..... faculties and indults for, to require no confirmation, and to be blessed by any bishop, 32, 293, 294, 408, 441, 517, 518.  
 ..... indults for, to bless religious, 182.  
 ..... to wear episcopal insignia. *See* Insignia; Mitres.  
 ..... to give solemn benediction after mass, vespers, etc., 48, 182, 236, 411, 453, 457.  
 ..... to give solemn benediction at table, 457.  
 ..... to bless chalices, vestments, etc., 253, 432, 433, 453, 457, 501.  
 ..... oath of fealty by, 247, 408, 441.  
 ..... persecution of religious by, 74.  
 ..... and abbesses. *See* Augustinian; Benedictine; Cistercian.  
 Abbreviators of apostolic letters, 236.  
 ..... *See* Fraunceys (John); Polton.\*  
 Abduction of women, 44, 52.  
 Absolution. *See* Apostolic see; Confessor; Excommunication; Interdict.  
 Abstinence. *See* Confessor; Milk-meats.  
 Acolytes, 241.  
 ..... order of, 253.  
 Administration, letters of, 82.  
 Administrations in cathedral and collegiate churches, 157, *et passim*.  
 Adultery, dispensations for persons born in. *See* Illegitimacy; Marriage.  
 ..... separation on account of, 70.  
 Advowson. *See* Patronage.  
 Affinity, prohibited degrees of. *See* Marriage.  
 Age, defect of, dispensations on account of, for religious, 32, 33, 37-39, 41, 47, 64, 77, 91, 170, 191, 204, 364, 366.  
 ..... for seculars, 31-33, 37-39, 53, 62, 67, 79, 161, 178, 181, 195, 215, 231, 350, 353, 356, 378, 394, 397, 448, 453, 456, 464, 466, 500, 508, 510, 512.  
 ..... to hold bishoprics, 83, 187.

Age, defect of—*cont.*

....., papal refusal to accept royal nominee to bishopric on account of, 5.  
 ..... *See* Bishops elect; Canonical hours; Voidance.  
 Aggravation of processes, 409.  
 Alien houses, chapter-general of, 412.  
 ..... papal grant of possessions of, 440, 441.  
 ..... papal licence for sale of possessions of, 391.  
 ..... papal suppression of, and transfer to another order, 537.  
 ..... relations of with parent houses, 12, 80, 114, 239, 240, 400, 539, 540.  
 Alienations, 64, 256, 291, 398, 454, 455. *See* Dilapidations; Inalienability.  
 Almain, nuncios and collectors in. *See* Collectors; Nuncios.  
 ..... subsidy in, 106, 111, 116, 218.  
 Alms. *See* Friars Minors; Indulgences.  
 ..... commutation of pilgrimages into, 323-326, 379, 380.  
 Almuces, 397.  
 Altar linen (*toballie*), indults for abbot to bless, 253.  
 ..... prebends, 85, 369, 409.  
 ..... stones, blessing of, 515.  
 Altars, 67, 350, 366, 372, 393, 430, 450, 521.  
 ..... consecration of, 251, 453, 515.  
 ..... portable, faculties for nuncios to grant, 241, 306.  
 ..... indults for crusaders to have, 8.  
 ..... indults for lay persons to have, 47, 53-56, 59, 60, 76, 83, 204, 205, 209, 220, 221, 228, 351, 490-5.  
 ..... indults for religious to have, 492, 494.  
 ..... indults for secular clergy to have, 37, 60, 62, 67, 76, 83, 204, 205, 208, 216, 228, 350, 490-495.  
 ..... *See* Indulgences.  
 Ambassadors and envoys. *See* Edward III; Urban V; Gregory XI; Boniface IX.  
 Annates, 262, 263, 289.  
 Anne, queen, obit of, 430.  
 ..... *See also* I.P.P.  
 Anziani of Pisa, 139.

\* *I.e.* in the Index of Persons and Places, referred to as I.P.P. throughout the present Index.

**Apostates—**

- Augustinian canons, 69, 80, 81, 83, 422, 423, 502.
- Augustinian friar, 34.
- Benedictines, 69, 70, 521, 534.
- Carmelites, 34, 35.
- Cistercians, 34, 42, 44, 80, 328.
- Cluniacs, 66, 82.
- Gilbertine nun, 69, 70.
- layman, 138.
- Premonstratensian, 82 (*Corrigenda*).

Apostate monks, faculty for reconciliation of, 170.

..... See Benedict XII; Religious habit.

Apostolic letters. See Abbreviators; Writers.

..... palace, auditors of. See Auditors.

....., litigation in. See Apostolic see.

Apostolic see, absolution in cases reserved to, 85, 82, 223, 244, 247, 249, 336, 355, 363, 394. See Confessions.

....., appeals to, 43, 45, 52, 65, 70, 75, 81, 252, 253, 272, 274, 364, 380, 389, 409, 430, 433, 434, 448, 454, 455. See Concordat; *Premunire*.

....., causes at, English, 34, 43, 45, 46, 49, 69, 70, 85, 116, 162, 169 (*Corrigenda*), 185, 195, 223, 226, 269, 270, 325-329, 331, 332, 343, 344, 347, 353, 355, 363, 364, 367-370, 376, 380, 384, 388, 389, 392, 400, 402-404, 409, 410, 412, 421, 422, 427, 429, 433-436, 439, 445, 446, 457-461, 468, 469, 472, 479, 481, 509, 514, 522, 525, 543.

....., causes at, Irish, 105, 120, 190, 402, 465, 542.

....., causes at, royal, 94.

....., causes at, Scots, 237.

....., causes at, Welsh, 328, 387, 388, 405, 427.

....., causes not lawfully devolved to, 325, 409, 460, 461, 542.

....., inhibition from admitting to benefices during litigation at, 368, 369.

....., penalties incurred during litigation at, 69, 328, 329, 370, 387, 388, 404, 435, 460, 462, 463, 468, 469, 522, 523.

....., surrogation to benefices during litigation at, 234.

....., danger and expense of visit to, 32, 293, 294, 512, 517.

....., orator to, 545.

..... See Bishops; Citations; Litigation; Marriage; Proctors; Reservation; Roman court.

Appeal, procedure by censure without, 307 *et passim*. See Censure.

Appeals, first, faculty to decide without further appeal, 252, 253.

....., from English dominions to the king of France and his courts, 14, 135.

....., interference with, by archbishop, 448.

..... See Apostolic see; Canterbury; *Premunire*; York.

Appropriations, to chantries, 193, 390.

....., to cathedral and collegiate churches, 89, 117, 118, 192, 226, 365, 520, 521, 533, 534.

....., to colleges, 36, 49, 88, 89, 167, 171, 172, 441.

....., to religious houses, 37, 65, 88, 184, 205-207, 208, 214, 217, 218, 225, 236, 237, 240, 243, 249, 327, 342, 390, 396, 406, 423, 430, 431, 435-438, 446, 517, 519, 520, 521, 523, 524, 532, 533, 537.

....., dissolution of, 441.

....., to episcopal *mensæ*, 327, 410, 463, 507.

....., forged, 257.

....., non-executed, 32.

....., general annulment of, 172, 175, 180, 206, 208.

....., royal, 365.

....., royal licence for, 430, 519, 524, 533, 534.

..... See Cess; Naves; Patronage; Patrons; Religious houses.

Aquitaine, captain of English forces in. See Dispenser.

....., capture of castles in, by the English, 98, 128, 129.

....., chancellors of. See Harewell; *Ergum*.

....., Cluniacs of, 85.

....., collectors and nuncios in. See Collectors; Nuncios.

....., constables of. See Chandos; Dispenser.

....., consuls of towns of, 85.

....., court of Edward, prince of, 20, 26.

....., currency in, 21, 24.

....., destruction of churches and chapels in, by the Companies, 20, 254.

....., by former English subjects, 85.

....., Edward III and the clergy and nobles of, 2, 11, 14.

....., Hospitallers of, 4, 10, 15.

....., in danger of becoming as disobedient to the pope as England, 311.

....., marshals of. See Angle; Calveley.

....., oath of fealty from the clergy and nobles of, 4-7, 9, 11, 14, 17.

....., pensions from, to the master of the Hospitallers, 3, 10.

....., prince Edward and the clergy and nobles of, 2, 3-6, 11, 14, 15.

....., prince Edward and the scholars of, 26.

....., restoration of castles in, by the English, 132.

....., unworthy papal provisions in, 310, 311.

....., Urban V and the nobles of, 14-17, 19-21, 23, 26, 27.

....., wars in, 85, 254.



Aquitaine—*cont.*

..... See Appeals; Bordeaux; Edward (prince); English.

..... See also I.P.P.

Aragon, nuncios to. See Nuncios.

..... See also I.P.P.

Arbitration, papal, between Charles V and Edward III, 65.

Archbishop and papal legate, cause between, 14.

Archbishops, appeals and suits in the court of official of, 43, 45, 75, 81, 86, 91.

....., confessor of, 487.

....., dispensation on account of defect of age, for nephew of, 510.

....., indult for, to visit diocese by deputy, 442.

....., member of household of, 511.

....., papal threat against, 516.

....., for opposition to papal provision, 102.

....., petitions of, 510, 511.

....., refusal by bishop to do homage to, 13.

....., registrar of letters of, 511.

..... See Bishops; Canonical hours; Metropolitan; Metropolitan; Provisions; Scribes; Friars Minors; Visitations.

Archbishops elect, in England, 132, 263, 268, 543.

....., in Ireland, 216, 224, 372, 382.

....., in France, 112, 154, 160, 221.

....., oath of fealty from, 48, 57, 372, 382, 543.

Archdeacons, assignment of chrism and holy oil by, 520.

....., coadjutors for, 354.

....., consent of, to episcopal appropriations, 88, 208, 406, 430, 431, 533, 534.

....., dispensation for on account of defect of age, 178.

....., indult of non-residence for, 33.

....., indults for, to visit by deputy and receive procurations, 254, 350, 354, 408, 410, 447, 448, 452, 453, 506, 509.

....., ..... (for cardinals), 168, 169, 173, 178, 187, 188, 196, 197, 227, 255, 315, 336, 384, 385.

....., jurisdiction of, 91, 387.

....., rectorial pensions to, 505, 506. See Cess.

....., without a degree in any lawful faculty, 72.

Archdeaconry, insufficiency of fruits of, 471.

....., parish church annexed to, 429, 475.

Arches, dean of, 463.

....., official of court of, 317, 329, 330, 331.

..... See Archbishop.

Arms, borne by a bishop in a crusade, 98, 284, 325.

....., for the defence of churches and monasteries, 108.

Arroasian institution (*i.e.* Order of Arouaise), 210.

Arts, bachelors of, 31, 33, 57, 67, 73, 79, 84.

....., exclusion of religious from the regency in, 213.

....., lecturing on, 161, 164.

....., licentiate of, 255.

....., masters of, 41, 56, 57, 60, 61, 64, 73, 76, 83, 84, 162, 164, 177, 182, 193, 195, 211, 222, 237, 443, 444, 470, 527.

....., scholars of, 40.

....., students of, 57, 63, 161, 164, 394.

....., study of, 164.

....., ..... at Wykeham's Oxford college, 391, 437.

Audience, public, of the pope, 277.

Audit, clerk of. See Robert, king of Scots.

Auditors, papal, causes before. See Apostolic see.

....., ..... consultation of co-auditors by, 460.

....., ..... renewal of commissions of, on accession of new pope, 368, 369.

..... See Ambrevilla; Bilvelt; Castillione; Coppa; Dugmano; Dulmen; Egidii; Flandini; Florentia; Floriani; Gasconis; Gubbio; Herborth; Majoris (in *Corrigenda* of p. 45); Naples; Ponto; Potenza; Ragoma; Robinelli; Sagona; Sulmona; Vivianis; Westerholt.

..... (English and Welsh). See Baret; Bateman; Freton; Gilbert; Godebarn; Moubray; Paxton; Stratton; Sudburia; Trail; Trefnant; Trevaux; Walkington; Yong. See also p. xv.

....., of the papal Camera. See Camera.

## Augustinian—

abbots, 74, 191, 210, 222, 236, 253, 382, 405, 408, 411, 434, 441, 496, 518, 538.

priors, in England, 35, 37, 39, 41–43, 77, 162, 186, 284, 299, 307, 308, 311, 371, 374, 382, 405, 464, 518, 522, 523, 526.

....., in Ireland, 36, 86, 87, 238, 245, 274, 276, 525, 526.

....., in Wales, 223, 355.

sub-priors, 43, 454.

canons, 35, 38, 42, 61, 74, 135, 190, 222, 223, 254, 265, 267, 272, 275–278, 282–291, 293, 296, 297, 299–302, 305, 307–315, 324, 335, 355, 361, 362, 374, 382, 393, 422, 434, 435, 483, 492, 495, 502, 522–528, 538. See also Apostate.

canoness, profession as, 37, 38.

houses, in England, 33–35, 37–43, 66, 67, 69, 73–75, 77, 80–83, 86, 135, 162, 163, 165, 166, 174, 178, 182, 186, 190, 191, 208, 214, 223, 263, 265, 267, 272, 275–278, 282–291, 293, 296, 297, 299–302, 305, 307–315, 317, 319–322, 324, 329, 330, 335, 338, 349, 356–358, 360–363, 366, 367, 371, 374, 376, 378, 379, 382–387, 393, 396, 397, 400, 404, 405, 408,

*Augustinian—cont.*houses, in England—*cont.*

411, 414-416, 418, 419, 422-425, 430, 434-437, 439, 446, 448-450, 456, 459, 464, 470, 472, 473, 477, 483, 492, 495, 496, 500-503, 507, 509, 512, 514, 515, 517-520, 522-524, 526-528, 531, 540, 541.

....., foundation of, 501, 517.

....., proposed erection of a parish church into, 462.

houses, in Ireland, 35, 36, 69, 86, 210, 222, 236, 238, 245, 274-277, 290, 314, 332, 344, 348, 361, 382, 393, 402, 407, 408, 414, 417, 428, 434, 441, 448, 449, 471, 474, 476, 477, 518, 524, 525, 538, 541.

houses, in Scotland, 61, 163, 207, 236, 237, 240, 243, 244, 253, 255.

houses, in Wales, 223, 355, 467.

hospitals, in England, 211, 292, 296, 300, 308, 324, 379, 386, 446.

hospitals, in Ireland, 87, 400.

brothers, 292, 296, 308, 379, 386.

friars, 9, 25, 37, 42, 43, 90, 266, 271, 273, 275, 282, 293, 296, 299, 301-304, 308, 309, 312, 352. *See also* Apostate.

....., bishops, 480, 539.

....., chapters-general of, 37, 289.

....., licence for, to acquire places, 90.

....., prior-provincial of, 42, 43.

order in Ireland, visitation of, 289.

students, foreign, 37, 239.

..... *See* Apostates; Friars Preachers; St. Anthony; St. Augustine; Use.

Auvergne, war in, 2.

..... *See also* I.P.P.

*Ave Maria*, 340.

## B

Banns of marriage, excommunication for omission of, 63, 372.

....., customary omission of in Scotland, 195.

Baptism, 77, 214, 536.

..... *See* Marriage.

Basilicas. *See* Consecration; Rome.

Beer, 374.

Begging by religious, 240, 249, 436, 455.

..... by seculars, 463.

'*Belfaria*,' benefice without cure called, 328.

Bells, consecration and blessing of, 453.

....., parish church without, 375.

....., ringing of during divine offices, 230.

Bell-towers and bells, 39, 186, 208, 236, 354, 406, 410, 462, 506, 536.

Benedict XII, ordinance of, concerning apostates, 502.

..... *See also* I.P.P.

## Benedictine—

abbesses, 78, 524.

abbots, 35, 47, 70, 75, 88, 90, 196, 204, 205, 246-249, 321, 451, 457, 490, 494, 511, 516, 522.

bishops. *See* Brintone; Colchester.

cardinal *See* Cardinal priests (Adam Easton of St. Cecilia's, *e.g.* 343).

monks, 25, 27, 31, 35, 39, 46, 47, 66, 68, 70, 81, 96, 127, 204, 220, 248, 249, 268, 281, 286-288, 290, 296, 301-305, 308-312, 404, 463, 487, 496, 497, 520-523, 525, 528, 534. *See also* Apostates.

....., English, arrest of abroad, 125, 129.

....., foreign, 88, 281. *See* Urban V.

nuus, 49, 189, 398, 483, 490, 495, 524.

....., enclosure of, 212.

priors, 31, 33, 39, 46-48, 64, 75, 80, 85, 91, 174, 236, 454, 487, 503, 521, 522, 525.

prioresses, 212, 482.

houses, in England, 32-35, 39, 41, 42, 45-50, 56, 59, 64, 66-71, 73-75, 78-82, 85, 88, 91, 114, 129, 164-167, 174, 178, 181, 182, 187-190, 196-199, 204, 205, 207, 211, 214, 220, 223, 224, 227, 239, 268, 281, 286-290, 292, 294, 296, 302, 303, 305, 308, 309, 311, 312, 322, 323, 329, 330, 335, 337-339, 342, 360, 361, 365, 366, 369, 373-375, 386, 387, 389, 390, 393, 394, 400, 403, 404, 406, 407, 412, 414, 415, 417, 423, 424, 427, 432, 433, 439-443, 448, 449, 451, 454, 455, 457, 462, 463, 470, 472, 477, 482, 488, 487, 490, 494-497, 499-501, 508, 507, 511, 512, 514-516, 518-529, 532-535, 537, 538, 540.

..... *See also* Canterbury; Durham; Ely; Glastonbury; Gloucester; Hyde; Norwich; St. Albans; St. Edmund's; Bury; Shaftesbury; Westminster; Winchester; Worcester.

houses, in Ireland, 521, 522.

....., in Scotland, 44, 90, 179, 184, 212, 236, 246-249, 251.

....., in Wales, 31, 75, 470.

....., abroad. *See* Scots.

alien houses, 80.

....., chapter-general of, 412.

college at Oxford (Canterbury Hall). *See* Oxford.

Benediction, solemn, grant for nuncio to give, 170.

..... *See* Blessing.

Benefactors, masses for, 521.

..... *See* Foundations; Founders.

Benefices. *See* Appropriations; Collations; Councils; Exchange; Examination; Excommunication; Hereditary benefice; Plurality; Provisions; Reservation; Resignation; Taxation; Voidance.



Bequests, by a bishop to the pope and the papal camera, 264.

....., for the crusade, 100.

....., to pious places and uses, 71, 453.

Birth, defect of, dispensations on account of. *See* Illegitimacy.

....., noble, ecclesiastics of, 31, 68, 174-177, 180, 187, 200, 206, 281, 327, 340, 344, 346, 356, 357, 363, 367, 392, 394, 397, 409, 410, 412, 429, 447, 471, 476, 510.

Bishops—

and chapters, litigation between, 457, 525.

and religious, feud between, 423.

appointment of papal auditor as, 427.

benediction not to be given by abbots, etc. in the presence of, 182, 236, 411, 453, 457.

chaplains of, 32, 541.

and archbishops, consecration of, 60, 75, 84, 144, 187, 215, 216, 251.

....., at the apostolic see, 336, 427.

....., irregular, 538.

....., *See* Voidance.

coadjutors of, 391, 467.

confessors of, 243, 244, 482.

deprivation of, 480.

deprivation of a prior by, 382.

dispensation for, on account of homicide, 325.

elect, 41, 60, 76, 82, 84, 87, 144, 187, 205, 215, 292, 336, 342, 351, 479.

....., oath of fealty by, 53, 57, 60, 76, 512, 535, 539.

....., unparalleled youth of, 129.

election of, by the chapter, 34, 35, 336, 342, 521.

....., by the diocesan clergy, 336.

expenses of, due to influx to parliaments and councils, 410.

faculties for, 447.

foreign, in England, 298.

Irish, suffragan of an English bishop, 437.

London lodging of, 431.

manorial chapels of, 521, 533.

members of the households of, 74, 424.

non-residence of, 385.

offer by, to fight for the pope, 98.

opposition by, to papal provisions, 91, 369, 402, 403.

opposition to installation of, 43.

palaces of, 521, 524.

....., chapel in, 533, 534.

perjury by, 292.

recognition of debts of, by successors, 291.

recovery by excommunication, etc., of loan to from merchants, 351.

registrar of, 533, 534.

Bishops—*cont.*

Seats, faculties, etc. for, 243, 252, 253.

....., moveables of deceased, 145.

....., reservation to pope of 311.

scribe of, 521, 533, 534.

son of, dispensation for, 365-367.

sons of, excluded from dispensation on account of illegitimacy, 210.

threats by the pope of excommunication, fine, suspension, interdict, etc. against, 112, 256, 369, 403, 525.

Welsh, faculty to dispense his kinsmen, 512.

..... *See* Age; Archbishops; Benedictine; Bequests; Cess; Chantries; Cistercian; Conservatory; Consistory; Constitutions; Excommunication; Exemption; Fine; Friars Minors; Friars Preachers; Homicide; *Mensa*; Orders; Nepotism; Penitentiary; Provisions; Reservation; Roman court; Secular court; Services; Translation; Vicars-general; Visitations; Voidance; Welsh.

Black Death. *See* Pestilences.

Blessing. *See* Abbesses; Abbots; Altar linen; Altar stone; Benediction; Bishops; Bread; Chalice; Church walls; Corporals; Incense; Irregularity; Mitres; Nuns; Oil; Ornaments; Pastoral staves; Pilgrims; Salt; Vessels; Vestments; Water; Wax; Wine.

Blind, pilgrimages of the, 38.

Bohemia, collectors in. *See* Schadland; Cabrespino.

Bolognini, 262, 279, 280, 386, 411.

Boniface IX, ambassador of Richard II to. *See* Newerk (Alan de).

....., autograph signature to letter of credence, 545.

....., bulla of, 464.

....., efforts against anti-papal statutes, 277, 288, 299, 303.

....., efforts against Schismatics, 274, 276, 278, 283, 288, 294, 295, 303, 304, 325.

....., by means of a league with England, 281, 294, 295, 300.

....., efforts to obtain a subsidy from the clergy of England, 274, 278, 288, 302, 303.

....., efforts for a crusade against the Turks, 308.

....., canonry and prebend held by, when cardinal, 384.

....., envoys of, to England, etc., 286, 287, 307, 312.

....., intercession with Richard II, to induce Charles VI to abandon the Schism, 306.

....., maxim of, about papal subsidies, 294.

**Boniface IX—cont.**  
 ..... petition of Richard II to, for reform of statutes of chapel royal, 456.  
 ..... on behalf of a canonization, 379.  
 ..... on behalf of clerks of his household, 397, 412.  
 ..... on behalf of ecclesiastical kinsmen, 356, 357, 363, 401, 465.  
 ..... on behalf of ecclesiastics, 394, 395, 398, 419, 428, 430, 447, 473, 506, 544-546.  
 ..... on behalf of episcopal kinsman, 410.  
 ..... on behalf of his proposed foundation of a college of ecclesiastics, 391.  
 ..... on behalf of a chapel or chantry in the church of a religious house, 446.  
 ..... on behalf of lay persons, 334, 372.  
 ..... on behalf of a nephew, 397.  
 ..... on behalf of a niece, 396.  
 ..... on behalf of religious, 293, 294, 423, 446, 514, 516, 517, 520, 524.  
 ..... petitions of John of Gaunt to, 405, 544.  
 ..... petitions of royal persons to, 396.  
 ..... proctor-general and nuncio of, for a league with England. *See* Cathaneis.  
 ..... ransom of a prisoner by, 286, 287, 301.  
 ..... residence of, 336-338, 368, 384, 401, 413, 444, 460.  
 ..... sale by authority of, of English possessions of a foreign hospital, 283.  
 ..... *See* Chamberlain; Legates; Nuncios; Secretaries; Serjeants-at-arms; Ushers.  
**Books, blessing of, 453.**  
 ..... constitution of the council of Vienne against the taking of. *See* Constitutions.  
 ..... destruction of, 448.  
 ..... for missionaries, 106.  
 ..... of churches and religious houses, 108, 308, 226, 249.  
 ..... of deceased ecclesiastics, reservation of, 108, 151, 263.  
 ..... plunder of, 42, 43, 80, 82, 236, 455.  
 ..... in France, 251, 252.  
**Bordeaux, archiepiscopal palace and new city wall of, 114.**  
 ..... preceptor of Hospitallers at. *See* Ebrardi.  
 ..... *See also* I.P.P.  
**Boys to assist at mass, etc. in college chapels, 422, 437, 439, 440.**  
**Bread, black, 374.**  
 ..... blessing of, 515.  
**Brétigny, ravages by English adventurers after the peace of, 55.**

**Bretons, companies of, 135.**  
**Bribery, 70.**  
**Bridges, censure of secular authorities for neglect of, 77.**  
 ..... repair of. *See* Indulgences.  
**Brittany, councillor and treasurer of the duke of. See** Milleborn.  
 ..... ecclesiastical liberties in, 128.  
 ..... *See also* I.P.P.  
**Bruges, assignments of money to the papal camera from, 155.**  
 ..... merchants at. *See* I.P.P.  
 ..... merchants of Lucca at, 259-261. *See also* I.P.P.  
 ..... negotiations at, for a Concordat with the pope, 109, 111, 112, 134, 143, 144, 147, 202, 203, 218, 219.  
 ..... for peace with France, 119, 132, 139, 142, 144, 145, 218.  
 ..... papal agents at, for receipt of the tenth imposed on England, 107, 117, 118.  
 ..... subsidy granted to the pope at, 111, 218.  
 ..... *See also* I.P.P.  
**Bulla, leaden, 182.**  
 ..... forgeries under, 257, 464.  
**Burgess (burges), 484.**  
**Burial, ecclesiastical, Lollards deprived of, 516.**  
 ..... in parochial chapels, 77, 166, 224, 392, 499, 536.  
 ..... licence for an ecclesiastic to make provision for his, 453.  
 ..... *See* Chapels; Friars Minors; Funeral; Funerals; Parish churches; Religious; Wills; Winter.  
**Bursal prebend, 58.**  
**Butcher to the papal palace, 262.**

C

**Calatrava, order of, 367.**  
**Calves, tithes of, 46.**  
**Cambridge, college statutes about canon and civil law at, 41.**  
 ..... faculty of canon law at, 36, 41.  
 ..... of civil law at, 36, 71.  
 ..... of medicine at, 36.  
 ..... of philosophy at, 36.  
 ..... of theology at, 36, 40, 49, 52, 53, 206.  
 ..... founder of college at, 58, 88.  
 ..... mastership of theology at, 162, 166.  
 ..... regent masters of, 52, 53.  
 ..... statutes against the mendicant orders at, 52, 91.  
 ..... statutes about lecturing on the Sentences and about degrees in theology at, 52, 53.



Cambridge—*cont.*

- ....., students at, 40, 71, 162, 198, 206.  
 ..... See Carmelites; College chapels; Sentences.  
 ..... See also I.P.P.  
*Camera* (papal), account rolls of merchants with, 261, 262.  
 ..... accounts to, from preachers of crusade, 271.  
 ..... agents of, 151.  
 ..... and pope, loans to, 261, 271, 279, 280, 282, 286, 292, 313, 386, 411.  
 ..... assignment to, of fruits of benefices, 262, 270, 272.  
 ..... auditor-general of the court of, 85.  
 ..... oath of fealty of, 274.  
 ..... See Bowet.  
 ..... clerks of, 261, 263, 282, 286, 294, 298.  
 ..... common and minute services due to, 268, 269, 282, 291, 292, 296-298, 351.  
 ..... debt causes before the court of, 85.  
 ..... debt of, to the papal butcher, 262.  
 ..... debtors of, 158.  
 ..... difficulty of assigning money from collectors to, 155.  
 ..... dues to, from papal and other cities in Italy, 267, 268.  
 ..... envoys of, 12. See *Rothonis*.  
 ..... expenses of, 136, 156-158, 262, 263, 273.  
 ..... fines payable to, 369, 478.  
 ..... money-changers to, 282, 286.  
 ..... notary of, 257.  
 ..... oath of fealty of nuncio of, 2.  
 ..... of Innocent VI, 106.  
 ..... of Gregory XI, 159.  
 ..... of Clement VII, diversion of money from, to Urban VI, 245.  
 ..... or local collector, certification to, of dates and the names of persons and collated benefices, 223, 304-306, 378, 383, 384, 388, 395, 447, 504.  
 ..... revocation of delays in payments to, 158.  
 ..... sale of books of deceased religious, on behalf of, 263.  
 ..... sequestration of goods of deceased bishop for, 310.  
 ..... See Bequests; Collectors; Florins; *Mensæ*; Nuncios; Sub-collectors.

*Camera* (royal). See *Exchequer*.

## Candles, 374.

- Canon law, bachelors of, 41, 47, 50, 55, 56, 59, 62, 64, 71, 73, 74, 78, 84, 163, 169, 173, 188, 189, 193-195, 206, 214, 222, 248, 263, 319, 326, 333, 339, 340, 345, 347, 348, 350, 365, 380, 392, 402, 406, 412, 417, 419, 420, 447, 473, 487, 494, 497, 510, 531.

Canon law—*cont.*

- ....., doctors of, 11, 25, 28, 30, 76, 83, 98, 109, 112, 132, 144, 148, 152, 159, 195, 197, 260, 274, 283, 288, 289, 343, 344, 349, 351, 352, 367, 376, 377, 388, 395, 411, 420, 427, 447, 450, 453, 481, 502.  
 ..... doctorate of, indult to take in the Roman court or elsewhere, 237.  
 ..... lecturing in, 198.  
 ..... licentiates of, 72, 142, 187, 237, 258, 262, 357, 377, 400, 465, 468, 502.  
 ..... licentiateship in, mandate to confer, 175.  
 ..... *perventus* in, 196.  
 ..... scholars of, 32, 61, 174, 176, 181, 217, 367, 417, 428, 429, 475, 513.  
 ..... students of, 64, 68, 73, 173, 185, 188, 197, 237, 233, 347, 403, 413, 433, 467, 471, 474-476, 546.  
 ..... study of, at Wykeham's Oxford college, 391, 437.  
 ..... See Cambridge; Non-residence.  
 Canonical hours, dispensation on account of age, to say by deputy, 334.  
 ..... indult for archbishop to say according to the Roman Use, 441.  
 ..... indult to say according to the Use of the Friars Preachers, 508.  
 ..... obligation to be present at, 478.  
 Canonization, process for, 379.  
 Canons, minor, 193, 334, 478.  
 ..... See Augustinian; Gilbertine; Premonstratensian.  
 Canterbury, court of, appeals to, 43, 75, 81, 86, 91.  
 ..... appeals from to the pope, 43, 448.  
 ..... contempt of by official, 75.  
 ..... See also I.P.P.  
*Capicerius* (sacristan), 21, 24.  
 Capitular elections. See Bishops (election of); Election.  
 Capital. See Grailly.  
 'Cardinal,' minor canons called, in St. Paul's, London, 334.  
 Cardinals, benefices held by, 30, 168, 279, 357, 383-385, 401, 479-481, 507, 543.  
 ..... value and variety of, 103, 212, 213, 335, 343, 482.  
 ..... exchange of benefices by, 383-385, 480, 509, 514, 536.  
 ..... licence for, without requiring special leave, 504.  
 ..... exemption of benefices of, from papal tenths, 101, 106, 111, 156, 157, 218, 294.  
 ..... provisions of benefices to, 26, 97, 102-105, 120, 123, 190, 207, 213, 256, 263, 335, 336, 343, 383-385, 401, 459, 465, 468, 469, 479, 480, 482, 504, 509, 513, 514, 536, 539.  
 ..... reservations of benefices to, 30, 383, 504.

Cardinals—*cont.*

- ....., provisions and reservations to, opposition to, 104, 105, 120, 123, 150, 279, 385, 459, 465, 468, 469, 479, 481, 518, 514.
- ....., royal tenth imposed on benefices of, 143.
- ....., collation confirmed by, 61.
- ....., households of, 291.
- ....., letters of, 273, 274.
- ....., litigation involving, 104, 105, 120, 190, 459, 460, 465, 468, 469, 479, 481, 514.
- ....., nephews of, 92, 255.
- ....., petitions of, 345, 379, 381, 393, 420, 439, 465, 467, 472.
- ....., privileges of, 457.
- ....., procurators of, at the apostolic see, 473.
- ....., ..... in England, 26, 143, 357.
- ....., ..... safe conduct for, 51.
- ....., ..... writs against, 479.
- ....., ..... subscriptions of, to papal bulls, 516.
- ....., English. *See* Cardinals (Simon Langham, bishop of Palestrina; Adam Easton, priest of St. Cecilia's).
- ....., ..... chaplain of. *See* Aston.
- ....., ..... members of household of. *See* Aston; Benet; Ingleswood; Possewick (381); Skendelby; Trevaure (475).
- ....., Scots. *See* Wardlaw.
- ....., schismatic, 262.
- ....., college of, clerk of the. *See* Gentilis.
- ....., ..... common and minute services due to the, 263, 269, 291, 292, 296-298, 351.
- ..... *See* Boniface IX; Conclave; Concordat; Conservatory; Gregory XI; *Motu proprio*; Reservation; Urban VI; Visitation.
- Carlisle, statute of, against provisors, 277.
- Carmelite friars, 198, 207, 271, 273, 276, 278, 283, 284, 286, 288, 290, 291, 296, 299, 300, 301, 305, 307, 315, 362, 413, 485, 486, 492, 528. *See also* Apostate.
- ....., abandonment of the order of, before profession, 238.
- ....., arrest of, in England, 124.
- ....., chapter-general of, 207.
- ....., houses of, 207, 305, 315, 399, 433.
- ....., prior-general of, 198.
- ....., proctor of. *See* Peyroni.
- ....., student, 198.
- Carthusian, monk, 422.
- ....., house, 422.
- ....., licence for the foundation of, 537.

Carucates, 30

Cases reserved to the pope—

- Administration of sacraments when ex-communicate (*see* Rehabilitation)
- Arson (*see* English in France)
- Forgery of papal letters (*see* Letters, papal).

Cases reserved to the Pope—*cont.*

- Sacrilege (*q.v.*).
- Simony (*q.v.*).
- Violence to clergy (*q.v.*).
- ..... *See also* Apostolic see; Confessions; Excommunication.
- Cassocks, 462.
- Castellans, papal, homage and fealty of, 99, 154, 206, 209.
- ....., obligation of, to attend provincial parliament, 154.
- ....., yearly cess from, 154, 209.
- Castle for the defence of a cathedral church, 432.
- Castles, chapels in, 178, 179, 238.
- ....., chantry in, 327.
- ....., papal, grants of, to Englishmen, 99, 142, 143, 154, 160, 206, 209.
- ....., recovery of, by English, 114.
- ..... *See* Aquitaine; English.
- Cathedral church, destruction of, by invaders, 432, 433.
- ....., in Ireland, said to be parochial, 85.
- ....., obligation of an archbishop to say the canonical hours according to the Use of his, 441.
- ....., statutes of, 66, 407.
- ....., two in Dublin, 77, 78.
- ....., without a chapter, 336.
- ..... *See* Appropriations; Chantries; Chantry; Chapels; Chapter; Choir; Close; Dean; Deanery; Earthquake; Parson; Religion; Theology; Vassals.
- Celibacy of clergy, 515.
- Cells, 39, 66, 75, 79. *See* Religious houses.
- Cemeteries, consecration of, 169, 171, 186, 230, 437.
- ....., desecration of, 192, 371.
- ....., reconciliation of, 48, 60, 67, 82, 169, 171, 221, 230, 433, 509.
- ....., for college, 333.
- ....., for parishioners, 166, 271, 392, 489, 536.
- ....., for religious, 186, 462.
- ..... *See* Chantry; Chapels; Indulgences.
- Censure, procedure by, 6, 7, 153, 156, 157, 218, 267, 271, 283, 289, 294, 307, 351-353, 512, 516, 518.
- Cess, diocesan, exemption of possessions of religious house from, 501.
- ....., from papal cities, 264.
- ....., manorial, belonging to a foreign religious house, 440.
- ....., papal, collection of, 257, 267, 518.
- ....., from exempt religious house, 294, 451. *See* Religious houses (exemption of).
- ....., rent or pension, to bishops, chapters, archdeacons, etc., on account of appropriations, 61, 86, 88, 89, 208, 209, 217, 218, 365, 431, 519, 521, 524, 533, 534.
- ..... *See* Castellans; Friars Minors; Pensions; Tribute.



- Chalices, blessing and consecration of by abbots, etc. 253, 433, 453, 457, 501.  
 ..... constitution of the Council of Vienne against the taking of. *See* Constitutions.  
 ..... of churches and religious houses, destruction and plunder of, 80, 236, 251, 252, 448.  
 ..... reservation of, 108, 151.  
 Chamberlain, papal, collectors forbidden to lend money without mandate from, 151.  
 ..... faculty for collector to cite before, 267.  
 ..... of Urban V. *See* Aubert.  
 ..... of Urban VI, 257, 258, 264.  
*See also* Cardinals (Marinus, deacon of New St. Mary's).  
 ..... of Boniface IX. *See* Bosc (481).  
 ..... of Clement VII. *See* Conzié.  
 Chancels, alms for the repair of, 39.  
 Chancery, papal, cause remitted to, 410.  
 ..... errors in letters of, 32.  
 ..... inspection of papal letters in, 518-520, 522.  
 ..... lodgment of letters of provision in, 538.  
 ..... non-passage of letters through, 77.  
 ..... regent of. *See* Francisci.  
 ..... vice-chancellor of. *See* Cardinals (Francis, bishop of Palestrina).  
 ..... royal, great seal of, 430.  
 ..... writs of, 86, 364, 479. *See* *Premunire*.  
 Channel Islands, adhesion of to Urban VI, 539.  
 Chantries, in cathedral churches, 313, 334, 388, 402.  
 ..... episcopal foundation of, 90.  
 ..... in collegiate churches, 89, 327, 418.  
 ..... in parish churches, 193, 389, 390, 396, 422.  
 ..... *See* Castles.  
 Chantry, households and servants of master and chaplains of, 455.  
 ..... in the chapel of a cathedral cemetery, 346.  
 ..... in the gift of a religious house, 424.  
 ..... of a gild, 498.  
 ..... statutes of, 390.  
 ..... *See* Appropriations; Indulgences.  
 Chapels, annexed to or dependent on parish churches, 283, 350, 427, 440, 534. *See below*, Chapels, parochial.  
 ..... belonging to foreign religious houses, 440.  
 ..... burials in unconsecrated, 51.  
 ..... called the 'Crown' in Canterbury cathedral, 507.  
 ..... cathedral, royal and other lay grants to, 90, 240.  
 Chapels—*cont.*  
 ..... desecration of, forbidden, 50, 192.  
 ..... free, 89, 193, 314, 328, 332, 344, 346, 354, 356, 357, 408, 511.  
 ..... royal. *See* Bosham; London (St. Martin's le Grand); Westminster (St. Stephen's); Windsor (*adding* p. 456 in I.P.P.); Richard II.  
 ..... gild, 411.  
 ..... in parish churches, burial of ancestors in, 91.  
 ..... foundation of, 38, 91.  
 ..... in poor hospitals, 91, 350.  
 ..... manorial, 455.  
 ..... or oratories, of Wykeham's colleges, 387, 397, 422, 437.  
 ..... parochial, 51, 61, 77, 86, 89, 116, 214, 223, 224, 335, 350, 392, 395, 421, 499.  
 ..... alleged illicit burial in cemetery of, 437.  
 ..... called a parish, 166.  
 ..... foundation of, by a canon, 536.  
 ..... by a layman, 353.  
 ..... by parishioners, 89, 368, 371, 394.  
 ..... diminution of vicar's portion on account of, 86.  
 ..... by religious, 431.  
 ..... by Richard II, 376.  
 ..... ruinous condition of, 406.  
 ..... suit about the maintenance of a stipendiary priest in, 75.  
 ..... tithes and oblations arising from, 218.  
 ..... private, 372, 396.  
 ..... sinecure, 417, 418.  
 ..... *See* Aquitaine; Bishops; Castles; Chantry; College chapels; English; Indulgences; Poor hospitals; Robbers.  
 Chaplaincy (papal), abuse by religious of immunities of, 75.  
 ..... ordinance against, 508.  
 ..... exemption from, 444.  
 ..... admission of religious to choir, chapter, and commons, notwithstanding grant of, 404.  
 ..... grants and restrictions of immunities of, 276, 284, 285, 362, 527, 528.  
 ..... mandate to defend immunities of, 263.  
 ..... conferred on religious, 31, 174, 190, 191, 250, 265-269, 271-293, 296-305, 307-316, 361, 362, 527-529.  
 ..... conferred on seculars, 30, 31, 57, 61, 85, 148, 203, 204, 219, 221, 244, 252-254, 263, 266, 271, 275, 276, 278, 285-293, 296, 298, 300, 302-304, 306-310, 313, 315, 362, 528, 529.  
 Chaplain, perpetual, in a cathedral church, 225.  
 ..... royal, 61.

Chaplains, papal, 72, 76, 96, 97, 105, 108, 121, 125, 129, 174, 179, 313, 326, 336, 240, 251, 263, 274, 331, 367, 369, 377, 386, 409, 411, 418, 424, 427, 444, 447, 450, 453, 453, 458, 464, 479, 487, 515, 523, 534, 543. *See also* Auditors.  
 ..... *See* Cardinals.  
 Chapter, cathedral, proctor of at the apostolic see, 35.  
 ..... consent of to episcopal appropriations, 88, 89, 208, 209, 225, 243, 249, 406, 430, 431, 521, 524, 533, 534.  
 ..... to episcopal ordinance, 505.  
 ..... to exchange of patronage, 377.  
 ..... disorderly, 43.  
 ..... *See* Bishops; Cess; Chaplaincy; Penitentiaries.  
 Chapters-general. *See* Augustinian; Benedictine; Carmelite; Cistercian; Friars Minors; Friars Preachers.  
 Chapter-provincial. *See* Friars Minors.  
 Cheeses, 374.  
 ..... tithes of, 225.  
 Choir, exemption from, of religious, 374.  
 ..... of a cathedral church, 240.  
 ..... of a parish church, 163.  
 ..... *See* Chaplaincy; Penitentiaries.  
 Choristers, chantry, 89. *See also* Boys.  
 Chrism, power to cause to be made by any bishop, 251.  
 ..... *See* Archdeacons.  
 Church walls, blessing of, 515.  
 Churches and basilicas, consecration of, 169, 171, 186, 230, 251.  
 ..... desecration of, forbidden, 50. *See* Chapels.  
 ..... reconciliation of, 48, 60, 67, 82, 169, 171, 221, 230, 251, 433, 509.  
 ..... *See* Aquitaine; Cathedral; Collations; Collegiate churches; English; Fire; Fortification; Indulgences; Parish churches; Provisions; Religious; Religious houses; Repair; Reservation; Storms; Vicars; Voidance; Wars.  
 Churching of women, 439.  
 Cistercian abbess, 482.  
 ..... abbots, 80, 184, 204, 222, 304, 307, 459, 482.  
 ..... bishop, 459.  
 ..... lay brother, 486, 492.  
 ..... monks, 37, 80, 90, 175, 204, 250, 251, 269, 274-276, 279, 283, 285, 287, 291, 292, 299-305, 307-312, 314-316, 328, 342, 362, 414, 434, 484, 487, 495, 497, 524, 528. *See also* Apostate.  
 ..... houses in England, 31, 32, 34, 38, 42, 44, 65, 66, 69, 70, 73, 80, 83, 88, 90, 106, 175, 178, 199, 204, 205, 217, 272, 274, 275, 279, 283, 285, 287, 291, 292, 299-305, 307, 309-311, 314-316, 330, 343, 358, 362, 374, 386, 404, 407, 414-

Cistercian—*cont.*  
 houses in England—*cont.*  
 416, 424, 429, 430, 433, 436, 450, 456, 459, 477, 482, 484, 486, 487, 492, 495, 497, 512, 515, 524, 527, 528, 532.  
 ..... in Ireland, 37, 184, 407, 413, 417, 420, 434, 475, 513, 530, 541.  
 ..... in Scotland, 222, 225, 250, 251.  
 ..... in Wales, 178, 269, 291, 304, 308, 312, 325, 358, 417, 427, 511, 513.  
 ..... order, 122.  
 ..... chapters-general of, 80, 276, 297.  
 ..... exemption of, from papal tenth, 106.  
 ..... from tithes, 40, 66, 90.  
 ..... father-abbot of. *See* Cîteaux.  
 ..... subsidy from to the pope, 106, 153, 276, 297.  
 ..... visitation of, 80, 276, 289.  
 ..... rule, religious order under, 367.  
 Citations, negotiations between Urban V and Edward III about, 14.  
 ..... to the Roman court, 12, 46, 49, 141, 369, 370, 389.  
 ..... of a bishop, 123, 124, 245, 246.  
 ..... of royal officers, 94, 123, 124.  
 ..... procedure by, 101, 105, 107, 109, 112, 150, 152, 203, 219, 234, 257, 267, 326, 439.  
 ..... published on the continent, to be as binding as if personally served, 481.  
 ..... contempt of, 364.  
 ..... by a defaulting collector, 284.  
 ..... *See* Concordat.  
 Citizens, 10, 35, 44, 46, 49, 70, 71, 76, 85, 204, 220, 221, 266, 274, 313, 389, 482, 485, 488-490, 493-495, 497, 498.  
 Civil law, advanced (*profectus*) scholar of, 216.  
 ..... bachelors of, 32, 33, 47, 55, 56, 62, 67, 71, 72, 74, 77, 78, 164, 173, 178-180, 183, 187, 188, 193, 194, 222, 223, 248, 319, 324, 333, 337, 340, 344, 346, 348, 350, 358, 375, 381, 417, 421, 444, 447, 453, 457, 460, 461, 467, 468, 481, 494, 497, 500, 506, 508, 539.  
 ..... doctors of, 4, 7, 11, 24, 27, 37, 59, 62, 76, 109, 111, 112, 125-127, 132, 136, 137, 143, 144, 147, 164, 167, 173-175, 184, 185, 198, 201, 203, 205, 208, 209, 216-219, 225, 231, 274, 280, 281, 288, 289, 296, 309, 312, 343, 344, 353, 355, 363, 364, 367, 375, 376, 390, 394, 408, 427, 431, 447, 450, 452, 481, 526, 533, 534.  
 ..... doctorate in, indult to take at the Roman court or elsewhere, 237.  
 ..... licence to receive at Oxford or other university, 60.  
 ..... licence and dispensation to study for, without proceeding beyond the subdiaconate, 50, 59, 192.



Civil law—*cont.*

- ....., licentiate of, 50, 59, 60, 64, 72, 76, 77, 79, 83, 100, 123, 143, 149, 153, 169, 172, 185, 196, 207, 226, 237, 252, 267, 271, 331, 340, 345, 357, 400, 410, 446, 465, 511.
- ....., scholars of, 62, 63, 73, 77, 79, 176, 212, 255, 367, 378, 417, 456, 471, 475, 513.
- ....., students of, 57, 63, 64, 71, 185, 188, 196, 237, 347, 356, 357, 413, 438, 445, 466, 471, 474-476, 500, 546.
- ....., study of, at Wykeham's Oxford college, 391, 437.
- ....., indults for priests to engage in, 452, 545. *See* Constitutions.
- ..... *See* Cambridge; Non-residence; Wales.
- 'Claswriaethe,' portions called, 349.
- Claustal priors, 243, 500.
- Clement VII, envoy of. *See* Roschoman.
- ....., efforts of, on behalf of peace between France and England, 228, 229.
- ....., fruitless provisions of benefices in England by, 254.
- ....., petition of Robert II to, for an ecclesiastical subsidy, 239.
- ....., on behalf of Scots, 253-255.
- ....., processes by and against. *See* Urban VI.
- ..... *See* Chamberlains; Secretaries. *See also* I.P.P.
- Clergy, exactions from, 208.
- ..... *See* Acolytes; Clerks; Deacons; England; English; Imprisonment; Priests; Religious; Subdeacons; Urban V; Wills.
- Clerks, abduction by, 44, 52.
- ....., dispensation for illegitimate son of, 529.
- ....., married, 319, 320, 321, 359.
- ....., of royal personages, 68. *See* Edward III; Robert II.
- ....., poor, provisions and reservations to, 31, 59, 165, 166, 172, 175, 177, 179, 241, 314, 431.
- ..... *See* Tonsure.
- Cloisters of religious houses, 52, 507.
- Close, cathedral, divine offices in chapels of, 457.
- Cloth, English, for the Roman court, etc. 99, 100, 121, 130, 131, 137, 249.
- ..... of gold, 22.
- Cluniac houses, 2, 6, 25, 56, 65, 66, 74, 82, 214, 286, 327, 329, 330, 390, 396, 416, 454, 467, 489, 490, 497, 527, 540.
- ..... monks, 286, 302, 454, 489, 490, 497. *See also* Apostate; Aquitaine.
- ..... order, visitation of, in England, 144, 454.
- ....., in Ireland, 289.
- ..... priors, 2, 6, 25, 302, 454, 489.
- ..... sub-prior, 454.
- Coadjutors, 59, 354, 390, 391, 438, 467.
- Collations, by the ordinary, 420, 461, 474, 475.
- ....., confirmation of, 29, 31, 33, 34, 58, 64, 76, 79, 83, 167, 174, 175, 177, 188, 190, 193, 199, 200, 212, 222, 224.
- ....., invalid or doubtful, 30, 33, 34, 209, 210, 328, 333, 334, 348, 353, 403, 449, 460, 474, 505, 509, 531.
- ....., opposition to, 326, 355, 387, 429, 522.
- ....., papal, doubtful validity of, on account of errors, etc. 57, 355, 363, 388, 408, 409.
- ....., of dignities, etc. 71, 72, 77, 313, 314, 348, 387, 407, 417, 429, 449, 450, 458, 460, 461, 473-475, 479, 542.
- ....., of canonries and prebends, 57, 89, 123, 289, 326, 327, 333, 341, 353, 354, 403, 418, 468, 475, 476, 505.
- ....., of benefices with cure (parish churches, etc.), 42, 57, 65, 253, 314, 332, 334, 355, 363, 364, 380, 388, 401, 408, 409, 413-415, 420, 421, 426, 431, 434, 439, 443, 446, 461, 471-474, 500, 529-531, 542, 543.
- ....., of religious houses, 419, 522, 525.
- ....., opposition to, 363, 388, 405, 408, 409, 530, 531, 542, 543. *See* Archbishops; Bishops.
- ..... *See* Edward III; Exchange; Nuncios (faculties and powers for); Patrons; Provisions; Reservation; Schismatics.
- Collectors, 64.
- ....., acquittances to from merchants, on account of money for the *camera*. *See* Alberti; Catini; Dini; Dominici; Francisci; Guardis; Guinisiis; Interminellis; Johannini; Johannis; Mannini; Marci; Moritonibus; Nerotii; Nicolai; Northampton (Richard); Nutini; Turchi.
- ....., biennial rendering of accounts by, 104, 108, 110, 257, 259, 261, 267.
- ....., deceased, effects of, 18, 19, 109, 110, 306, 307.
- ....., exaction of immoderate fees by, and by their notaries, 230.
- ....., expenses of, 28, 98.
- ..... and nuncios, faculties and powers for, 87, 104, 105, 108-110, 150, 152, 153, 156-160, 257-264, 267, 283, 284, 294, 295, 308, 311, 312, 518. *See also* Nuncios.
- ....., orders and drafts on, 148, 159, 262, 266, 269, 270, 274, 286, 287, 301, 386.
- ....., in Almain, Hungary, Bohemia, and Poland. *See* Cabrespino; Schadland; Yong (Richard).
- ....., in Aquitaine. *See* Bosc; Domandi; Guy; Viridario.
- ....., in Brittany. *See* Hoo.
- ....., in Crete, 267.

**Collectors—cont.**

....., in Denmark, Sweden, and Norway, 261.  
 ..... , in England. *See* Cabrespino; Dardani; Garnerii; Gentilis; Nigris; Pelegrini; Volterra.  
 ..... , office or registry of, 163, 199, 466, 467.  
 ..... , for crusade against the Turks, defalcating, 308, 309.  
 ..... , seizure by the crown of benefices of a former, 92.  
 ..... , in Flanders. *See* Dardani.  
 ..... , in Ireland, 259; *and see* Cabrespino; Caponago; Dardani; Duncan; Emly (William, bishop of).  
 ..... , absolution from oath exacted from, in so far as contrary to oath of fealty to pope, 289.  
 ..... , defaulting, 258, 260, 283, 284.  
 ..... , in Lombardy, 286, 295.  
 ..... , in Portugal. *See* Anagni (Thomas, bishop of).  
 ..... , in the province of Reims. *See* Cabrespino; Mauberti.  
 ..... , in the province of Tours. *See* Roche.  
 ..... , in the Rhine provinces, 300.  
 ..... , in the Roman court, 389.  
 ..... , in Saintonge. *See* Garini.  
 ..... , in Scotland, 259; *and see* Dardani; Grenlaw; Pablis.  
 ..... , and Ireland, visitation by, in aid of the expenses of the camera, 153, 158, 160.  
 ..... , in Tuscany, 286.  
 ..... *See* Camera; Executor; Nuncios; Sub-collectors.  
 College chapels, at Oxford, 36, 37, 41, 58.  
 ..... , at Cambridge, 199.  
 ..... *See* Indulgences.  
 Colleges. *See* Appropriations; Cambridge; Canon law; Cemeteries; Civil law; Farm; Legacies; Oxford; Poor scholars.  
 ..... , foreign, 62. *See* Masseret.  
 Collegiate chapel, reform of statutes of, 456.  
 Collegiate churches, advowson of, 334.  
 ..... , burden of hospitality through nearness to seaport, 370.  
 ..... , erection of parish churches into, 192 505.  
 ..... , royal licence for, 462.  
 ..... , formerly parish churches, 180.  
 ..... , foundation of, in England, 39, 49, 62, 192, 226, 464, 544.  
 ..... , in Scotland, 214, 215.  
 ..... *See* Appropriations; Indulgences.  
 Colts, tithes of, 46.  
 Commendam, grants in, 430, 473.  
 Commensales. *See* Household.  
 Commissaries, 45, 65.

Common services. *See* Cardinals; Household; Services.  
 Commons. *See* Chaplaincy; Distributions; Penitentiaries.  
 Communes. *See* Italy; Lyons.  
 Communia servitia. *See* Common services.  
 Comorbanship, an hereditary benefice, 461.  
 Companies, in France, English, etc. 14, 16, 17, 20, 103, 254.  
 ..... , in Italy, English, etc. 3 5, 8, 9, 16, 20, 22-24; 27-29, 105, 106, 121-123, 128, 133, 136, 137, 147, 158, 159, 263, 264.  
 ..... , captains of. *See* Beltoft; Brise; Clifford; Coc; Coucy; Feriby; Hawkwood; Martedonia.  
 ..... , captain-general of. *See* Stertz.  
 ..... , constables of. *See* Coc; Golde; Liverpool.  
 ..... , marshals of. *See* Beaumont; Brise; Coc; Romisey; Thornbury.  
 ..... , seneschal of. *See* Brise.  
 ..... , Teuton, 29.  
 ..... *See* Bretons; Edward III; Edward, prince of Wales; English; Gregory XI; St. George; Urban V; Urban VI.  
 Compaternity, impediment of. *See* Marriage.  
 Compurgation, 81.  
 Conclave at the death of Gregory XI, 228, 245, 258.  
 Concordat between Edward III and Gregory XI, faculty for nuncio of Clement VII to ratify, 231.  
 ..... , negotiations about, 109, 111, 112, 117, 127, 132-135, 146, 147, 184, 201-203, 218, 219.  
 ..... *See* Nuncios.  
 Confessions, contention between friars and seculars about hearing, 512. *See* Constitutions.  
 ..... , in cases reserved to papal penitentiaries, 171, 176, 177, 247, 250, 496. *See* Apostolic *see*.  
 ..... , in an English chapel abroad, 374.  
 ..... , in a parochial chapel, 536.  
 Confessor, to absolve and dispense on account of irregularity, 170.  
 ..... , to administer ecclesiastical sacraments, 496.  
 ..... , to commute vow of fasting, 243.  
 ..... , to dispense to eat eggs and milk-meats on abstinence days, 243.  
 ..... , to dispense to eat flesh and milk-meats on abstinence days, 242, 433.  
 ..... , to dispense not to fast on fasting days, 433.  
 ..... , to grant plenary indulgence in the hour of death, 8, 9, 13, 241, 305, 482-490.  
 ..... , to grant the jubilee indulgence, 323-326, 379, 380.



Confessor--*cont.*

....., to hear confessions and give absolution, 8, 36, 47, 53-55, 59, 79, 171, 175, 178, 179, 185, 195, 204, 205, 208, 216, 220, 221, 231, 245, 247, 250, 306, 349, 350, 411, 495-497.

....., to license religious to eat flesh at laymen's tables, 29, 36, 53, 227.

..... See Archbishops; Bishops; Pilgrims.

Confirmation, faculty for a nuncio to administer, 177.

..... See Abbots; Cardinals; Chapter; Collations; Elections; Institution; Letters; Patronage; Provisions; Reservation.

Confiscation, procedure by, 516.

Confraternity. See Guild.

Consecration, of Urban V, 1, 2.

..... See Altars; Bishops; Cemeteries; Chalice; Churches; Consistory; Nuns.

Conservatory, letters, for bishops and episcopal *mensæ*, 64, 448, 449, 477, 514, 515.

....., ..... for a cardinal, 383.

....., ..... for cathedral chapters, 64, 386, 514, 515.

....., ..... for religious, 386, 387, 448, 449, 477, 514.

....., ..... for seculars, 386, 448, 477, 514, 515.

Consistory, diocesan, causes in, 525.

....., papal, advocates of. See Carleton; Novaria.

....., ..... circumstances of the election, consecration, etc. of bishops set forth in, 236, 342, 538.

....., ..... process of canonization in, 379.

Constitutions, legatine—

Otho, *an.* 1236, *tit. x, De Institutione Vicariorum* [Lyndwood, *Constitutiones Legatine* (Oxford, 1679), p. 24; Spelman, *Concil.* (1664), p. 224; Wilkins, *Concil.* (1737), I, p. 651; Labbe, *Concil.* xiii (Venice, 1730), c. 1403], 511.

Othobon or Ottobon, *an.* 1268, *tit. ix, De Residentia Vicariorum* [Lyndwood, p. 95; Spelman, p. 269; Wilkins, II, p. 5; Labbe, XIV (Venice, 1731), c. 412], 213, 511.

Constitutions, papal—

(1) *Aqua per episcopum* (*Decretal.* III. 40, 9), Gregory IX's constitution about the reconciliation of churches by bishops only, 169, 171, 230.

(2) *Execrabilis* (*Extrav. Jo. xxii.* 3), against plurality. See Reservation.

(3) *Exigit perversorum* (*Sext. Decretal.* III. 20, 2), Gregory X's constitution about procurations, 153.

Constitutions, papal--*cont.*

(4) *Romana ecclesia* (*Ibid.* III. 20, 1), Innocent IV's constitution about—

(a) the order to be observed in metropolitan visitations, 212.

(b) procurations, 153.

(5) *Si beneficiorum* (*Clem.* III. 8, 2), chalices, books, etc. of churches not to be taken by collectors, 294.

(6) *Super specula, et infra Contra religiosas* (*Decretal.* III. 50, 10), Honorius III's constitution about the study of civil law, 545.

(7) *Vas electionis, doctor* (*Extrav. Commun.* V. 3, 2), John XXII's constitution about confessions, 512.

(8) *Vas electionis, Paulus* (*Ibid.* III. 10; printed in Wilkins, *Concil.* II. 578), Benedict XII's constitution about procurations, 167, 183, 253.

(9) *Volentes* (*Sext. Decretal.* V. 7, 1), Innocent IV's constitution about the exemption of religious, 452.

Consuls. See Aquitaine.

Continence, vows of, 104, 176, 185.

Contumacy, 326, 463.

Convocation of clergy, 229, 245, 274, 288, 296.

Copes, 249.

....., reservation of, 151.

Corn, tithes of, 225. See also Harvests.

Coronation of Urban V and Urban VI, 1, 2, 258.

Corporals, blessing of, 253.

Corrody, 374.

Costume, ecclesiastical, 225. See Almuce; Copes; Cross; *Insignia*; Mitres; Pastoral staves; Religious habit; Rings; Sandals; Vestments.

Cottages (*casalia*), 256.

Councils, of Italian cities, 139, 264.

....., provincial and synodal, papal mandate for the assembly of, 106.

....., Third General Lateran, lapse of benefices by the statutes of the (*cap.* 8; *Decretal.* III. 8, 2), 42, 56 (*corrigenda*), 58, 67, 73, 173-175, 177, 178, 180, 186, 190, 200, 207, 210, 222, 224, 232, 241, 305, 334, 346, 352, 385, 414, 447, 471, 476, 526, 529.

....., Fourth General Lateran, Holy land indulgences published in the, 265.

....., of Vienne, 294.

Couriers, papal. See Sancti; Sistarico.

Court, papal, marshal of. See Aigrefeuille.

....., members of (Urban VI.) See Stanton.

....., ..... (Boniface IX.) See Carleton; Chaddesden; Ixworth; Trevenant.

....., ..... See English; Roman court.

Credence, letters of, 127, 129, 133, 136, 143, 147, 545.

Crops. See Corn; Grass; Harvest; Hay.

- Cross, marble, to mark the scene of a murder, 340.  
 ..... miraculous wooden, episcopal inhibition from making offerings to, 368.  
 ..... red and white, on the outer garment of regular priests, 462.  
 Crosses, reservation of, 108.  
 Crusade, bequests for, 100.  
 ..... money from preaching of, 267, 371.  
 ..... misappropriation of, 308, 309.  
 ..... standard bearer of, 264.  
 ..... 1365-6, to the Holy Land, Cyprus and Rhodes, 2, 8-10, 15, 19, 25, 26, 51.  
 ..... to Prussia, 19.  
 ..... 1372, to the Holy Land, 94, 95.  
 ..... 1377, against the Turks, 111, 138-142.  
 ..... 1383, against John, king of Castile, 264, 265, 271.  
 ..... against Schismatics in Flanders, 284, 325.  
 ..... 1394-6, against the Turks, 489.  
 ..... 1397, against Schismatics in Italy, 293.  
 ..... 1399, to relieve Constantinople, 308.  
 ..... against other than infidels, Holy Land indulgence for, 265, 271, 284, 295.  
 ..... See East; Legates.  
 Crusaders, confessors to grant plenary indulgence to 8, 9.  
 ..... See Altars; Beauchamp (Thomas de, I.)  
*Curiales*. See Court; English.  
*Cursores*, papal. See Couriers.

## D

- Daggers, 35.  
 Dead, special prayers for the, 515.  
 ..... masses for the, 520.  
 Deacons, dispensations for some of, 32, 247, 340, 348.  
 ..... order of. See Orders.  
 ..... violence to, 103.  
 Dean, cathedral, jurisdiction of, 457.  
 Deanery, cathedral, appropriations to, 467, 526.  
 ..... fruits of, 457.  
 ..... neglect of proctors of cardinals holding, 357.  
 Deans of religious houses, 85, 412.  
 Debts, arrest of ecclesiastical for, 478.  
 ..... of deceased ecclesiastics, 108, 453.  
 ..... of religious houses, 208, 524.  
 ..... See Bishops; Camera.  
 Dedications—  
 All Saints, 69, 330 *et passim*.  
 Annunciation, 67.  
 Assumption, 378.

- Dedications—*cont.*  
 Holy Cross, 48, 57, 91, 208, 368, 371, 372, 374, 438, 455, 456.  
 Holy Ghost, 49. See Rome.  
 Holy Trinity, 31 *et passim*.  
 Nativity of Our Lord, 450.  
 Visitation, 537.  
 See also under Saints.  
 Defect of sight, dispensation on account of, 340.  
 Defects, dispensations on account of. See Age; Illegitimacy.  
 Degradation of Lollard clergy, 515.  
 Delegation of causes, 230, 313, 455.  
 Deprivation, procedure by, 284, 312.  
 ..... See Plurality; Religious; Schismatics.  
 Desecration. See Cemeteries; Chapels; Churches.  
*Diffinitores* of chapters-general, 37, 80.  
 Dilapidations, 80, 87, 355, 371, 382, 454, 455. See Alienations.  
 Disability, procedure by, 284, 312, 369.  
 Dispensations, omissions etc. in, 71, 72, 78 (*corrigenda*), 327, 426.  
 ..... faculties to grant, 2, 3, 53, 27, 87, 107, 170, 171, 191, 200, 205, 210, 215, 229, 231-235, 241-243, 247, 250, 251, 303-306, 349, 447, 467, 500.  
 ..... forgery of, 257.  
 ..... See Age; Civil law; Confessor; English; Illegitimacy; Incompatible; Irregularity; Marriage; Religious; Resignation; Tonsure.  
 Disputations, public, on the word of God, 206.  
 ..... See Theology.  
 Distributions, daily, 357 *et passim*.  
 ..... of religious, 404, 455, 523.  
 Divine offices, minor canon obliged to be present at, 478.  
 ..... refusal of friars to be present at, being papal chaplains, 444, 508.  
 ..... in a monastic church, 519.  
 ..... See Oratories.  
 Divorce. See Marriage.  
 Dormitory, 374.  
 Double feasts, 213.  
 Dower, causes about, 44, 94, 353.  
 ..... appeal to the pope in, 52.  
 Ducats, gold, 283, 286, 295, 479.  
 Duel, papal interference with, 93.

## E

- Earthquake, injury to a cathedral church by, 410.  
 East, evil to the, on account of the French war, 95, 119.  
 ..... miserable state of Christians in the, 141.  
 ..... See Crusade.



*Echevins* of Bruges, 99, 121.

Edward III, and the pope, ambassadors and envoys between. *See* Urban V; Gregory XI.

....., arrest of, 125.

....., chaplains of, 31, 201.

....., councillors of. *See* Buckingham; Wykeham (William de); Wykes.

....., envoy of, to treat for Concordat at Bruges, 112.

....., exchequer (*camera*) of, 119, 120.

....., collations to nominees of, 87.

....., graces for clerks of, 3, 5, 14, 62, 71, 72, 164.

....., graces for clerks of queen and children of, 14, 57.

....., grants and refusals of marriage dispensations for children of, 13, 14, 19, 29.

....., justiciars of, 123.

....., letters patent of, against the Companies in France, 14.

....., members of the household of, 201.

....., officers of, 26, 119.

....., secret seal of, 3.

....., secretaries of. *See* Dighton; Wykeham (William de).

....., treasurers of. *See* Barnet; Scrope.

....., victories of, 96.

..... *See* Arbitration; Gregory XI; Presentations; Urban V. *See also* I.P.P.

Edward, prince of Wales and Aquitaine, and the pope, ambassadors and envoys between. *See* Urban V.

....., and the Companies in France, 14, 16, 20.

....., chancellors of. *See* Aquitaine.

....., confirmation by Urban V of Innocent VI's marriage dispensation for, 29.

....., secretary of. *See* Vere.

....., special affection of for St. Albans, 293.

..... *See* Urban V. *See also* I.P.P.

Eggs. *See* Confessor; Milk-meats.

Elections, confirmation of, 34, 35, 63, 223, 400, 518.

....., *ipso facto*, 66, 83.

....., disputed, 422, 423, 524, 525.

....., form of, *per viam compromissi*, 222.

....., freedom of, 518, 520.

....., interference with by visitor, 80.

....., invalid, 521.

....., annulled, 336, 342, 401.

....., of popes, 1, 2, 92, 228, 245, 258.

..... *See* Abbots; Bishops; Conclave; Consistory.

Ember seasons, ordinations at, 213.

Enclosed religious, 38, 352.

....., indults to enter houses of, 182, 394, 397.

England, clergy of, contempt by for papal censures, 136.

....., not desolated by war, 116.

....., wealth of, 106.

....., council of, 279, 281, 288, 289, 299, 303.

....., laws of, 140.

....., proctors of Florentine merchants in. *See* Catini; Francisci; Marci. *See also* Merchants.

....., protomartyr of. *See* St. Alban.

....., St. Augustine's mission to, 213.

....., scant obedience of to the Roman church, 311.

....., schismatics in, 258.

....., and Wales, Hospitallers of, 4, 7, 13, 15, 51, 131, 195, 417, 424, 426, 459. *See* Hospitaliers.

....., prior of. *See* Hales.

....., proctors of, 140, 141.

..... *See* Boniface IX; Cardinals; Collectors; Foreign; Foreigners; Gregory XI; Harvest; Hospitallers; Legates; Nuncios; Provisions; Roman church; Spaniards; Subsidy; Tenths; Urban V; Wills. *See also* I.P.P.

English, abettors of the Visconti, 78, 84.

....., arrest of, in Italy, 28.

English in France, capture and ransom of clergy by, 21, 22, 55.

....., capture of castles by, 131, 254, 256.

....., of churches by, 131.

....., destruction of chapels by, 242, 252, 254.

....., of churches by, 251, 252.

....., plunder of a chapel by, 252.

....., of churches by, 251, 252.

....., clergy, beneficed abroad, 68, 167, 300. *See* Blak; Irish; Welsh.

....., captive in France, 127, 396.

....., captive in Provence, 135.

....., in Italy, capture of, 111, 143.

....., dispensations for illegitimate sons of, 191, 194, 210, 227.

..... *See* Beaumont; Beltoft; Brise; Briston; Hawkwood; Martedonis; Puer; Suyler; Thornbury; Velys. *See also* Urban V; Gregory XI.

....., merchants at Bruges, chapel founded by, 374.

....., money, exchange value of. *See* Florins.

....., officers of the *curia*, benefices held by, 386. *See* Auditors.

....., students at Paris. *See* Friars Preachers.

....., woman, married to a Frenchman, 353.

English—*cont.*

..... and Englishmen. *See* Aquitaine; Boniface IX; Brittany; Cardinals; Castles; Cloth; Companies; Court; Friars Minors; Friars Preachers; German; Gregory XI; Monks; Notaries; Provisions; Ships; Subsidy; Urban V; Welsh; Writers.

Episcopal *insignia* and vestments. *See Insignia*; Mitres; Pastoral staves; Rings; Sandals; Vestments.

..... office, functions pertaining to, 251. *See also* Bishops; Constitutions.

*Equitature*, 118, 127, 203.

Erections, priory into abbey, 405.

....., parish into collegiate churches, 192, 462, 505.

Escheats, belonging to foreign religious houses, 439.

Esponsals, 166. *See also* Marriage.

....., of minors, 396.

Esquire, literate, 218.

Esquires, Hospitallers, 111.

Eucharist, Lollard doctrine about, 515.

....., sacrament of. *See* Sacraments.

Examination, for benefices, 42, 50, 56, 58, 71-73, 79, 82, 86, 87, 89, 193, 212, 226, 241, 325, 327, 337, 341, 344, 346, 380, 417, 428, 434, 468, 475, 476, 505. *See* Latin.

....., for the office of notary. *See* Notaries.

Exchange, clauses about, in dispensations to hold incompatible benefices, 194 *et passim*. *See* Incompatible benefices.

....., ..... dispensation in modification of, 248.

....., faculties and licences to resign benefices for purpose of, without requiring papal licence, 377, 378, 395, 450, 451, 477.

....., ..... without requiring licence of ordinary, 394.

....., faculties and mandates to receive resignations, simple or for purpose of, 235, 240, 241, 306, 383, 384.

....., not to be made without leave of a creditor, 478.

....., of benefices by authority of the ordinary, 30, 31, 33, 61, 72, 73, 162, 186-188, 193, 348, 355, 400, 421, 505.

....., under dispensations for religious to hold secular benefices, 324, 454, 523, 524, 534.

....., under dispensations on account of illegitimacy, 61, 211, 225, 328, 341, 342, 347, 368, 426, 432, 438.

....., of moneys, arrangement between merchants and the *camera* about, 280.

..... *See* Cardinals; Resignation.

Exchequer, royal, 119, 120.

Excommunication, 3, 27, 35, 43, 71, 81, 85, 101-103, 107, 111, 117, 245, 246, 248, 249, 254, 292, 295, 369, 409, 432, 454, 455, 500, 518, 525.

....., *ad cautelam* absolution from, 43, 75, 455.

....., faculties to absolve from, 234, 303.

....., faculties to communicate with persons under, 233.

....., for receiving benefices when excommunicate, or from excommunicated persons, 232, 233, 235.

....., greater, 231.

....., ..... for bloodshed, 364.

....., imprisonment on account of, 388.

....., indulgence of exemption from, 306.

....., irremovable except in the hour of death, 112, 206, 219, 504.

....., of a bishop, by metropolitan, 448.

....., ..... for illicitly receiving consecration, 538.

....., of the Companies in France, 103, 254.

....., procedure by, 157, 257, 267, 271, 463.

....., royal marriage forbidden under pain of, 19.

..... *See* Irregularity; Procurations; Violence.

*Execrabilis*, John XXII's constitution against plurality. *See* Plurality; Reservation.

Executors, English, of papal mandate relating to foreign affairs, 354.

....., foreign, of papal mandates, etc. relating to England, 34, 35, 44, 46, 73, 81-83, 91, 102, 168, 173, 178, 187, 188, 196, 197, 247, 254-256, 263, 269, 271, 297, 306, 315, 317, 325, 329-331, 335-339, 343-346, 349, 351, 353, 354, 358, 369, 370, 378, 381, 383-386, 389, 400, 402, 410, 413-429, 431, 436, 445, 448, 453, 458, 463, 467, 469-476, 478, 481, 482, 502, 504, 505, 510, 513, 514, 517, 526, 527, 529, 531, 532, 536, 537, 540, 541.

....., ..... relating to Scotland, 68.

....., papal, choice of former collector in England as, on account of local knowledge, 405.

....., ..... omission of personal name of, 375, 408, 462, 465.

..... of wills. *See* Wills.

Exemplifications of letters. *See* Letters; Registers.

Exemption, from episcopal jurisdiction, of a religious, 523.

....., ..... of a secular, 403.

....., from metropolitanical visitation, of a bishop, 212.

....., ..... forged, 464.

..... *See* Cess; Constitutions; Excommunication; Interdict; Monks; Procurations; Religious; Religious houses; Suspension; Tithes.

Exorcisms, 515.



Expectants, doubtful utility of papal reservations on account of the excessive number of, 164, 178, 181, 199, 227, 346.

Expectations, churches overburdened with grants of, 17.

....., forged letters of, 257.

..... See Provisions.

Extreme Unction, sacrament of, 387.

## F

Faculties. See Apostate monks; Bishops; Cambridge; Collectors; Confirmation; Exchange; Excommunication; Non-residence; Nuncios; Oaths; Orders; Theology; Tonsure; Wills.

Farm, of benefices during non-residence, 395, 406, 433, 453, 526, 527, 534, 555. See Non-residence.

....., of churches and possessions of colleges, 49, 333.

....., of rents, etc. of religious houses, 328, 501.

..... See Religious houses; Scotland.

Farms, assigned to cathedral canons, 224.

Fasting. See Confessor.

Fealty. See Oaths of fealty.

Feasts—

All Saints, 132 *et passim*.

Annunciation, 393 *et passim*.

Assumption, *ibid*.

Corpus Christi, 165, 392.

Exaltation of Holy Cross, 139, 372 *et passim*.

Holy Trinity, 394 *et passim*.

Invention of Holy Cross, 189 *et passim*.

Nativity of St. Mary the Virgin, 393 *et passim*.

Purification, 134 *et passim*.

See Servile work. See also under Saints.

....., double, 213.

Fee, lay, benefice in, 476.

Fine, of absentee canons, 66.

....., of ecclesiastic by secular courts, 435.

....., of exempt religious by bishop, 452.

..... See Bishops.

Fire, damage to collegiate and parish churches by, 214, 372.

....., damage to religious houses by, 33, 182, 208, 244, 438.

First year fruits, 6, 7, 156, 244, 257, 267, 358, 518.

Fish, portion of, for a religious, 374.

..... See Flesh-meat; Milk-meats.

Fisheries, 211.

Flanders. See Collectors; Crusade; Nuncios. See also I.P.P.

..... marriage. See Edward III.

Flesh-meat, guests of religious obliged to eat, on account of lack of fish, 501.

....., licence for religious to eat on lawful days, 501.

....., at a nuncio's table, 171.

....., portion of, for a religious, 374.

..... See Confessor; Mendicant friars.

Floods, damage to parish church by, 54.

....., damage to religious houses by, 33, 66, 79, 179, 396, 438.

....., inaccessibility of parish churches on account of, 77, 89, 392.

....., inaccessibility of religious house on account of, 499.

Florence, Friars Preachers of, 59, 83.

..... See Florins; Priors. See also I.P.P.

Florentines, excommunicated, authority for nuncio to have dealings with, 233.

....., papal treaty of peace with, 263.

....., students, 59, 83.

....., war of against Gregory XI, 158. See also Urban V.

Florins, gold, 10, 264, 267, 268, 279, 281, 291, 383, 451.

....., of Florence, 6, 7, 10, 18, 21, 22, 28, 67, 99-102, 104, 106, 109, 112, 117, 154, 158, 159, 168, 173, 178, 183, 187, 188, 196, 197, 205, 209, 227, 230, 255, 263, 315, 336, 384, 385, 403, 408, 410, 448, 453, 509.

....., of the papal camera, 61, 109, 112, 151, 183, 184, 202, 203, 219, 229, 230, 254, 261, 262, 268, 270, 271, 274, 279, 280, 282, 286, 292, 293, 295-298, 313, 369, 504.

....., exchange value of in English marks, 276, 386, 411, 451.

Fontevrault, English houses of the order of, 400, 539.

Foreigners, in English benefices, 62, 68, 97, 123, 190.

....., in Scots benefices, 72.

....., monks in alien priories, 114, 239, 537.

....., students in England, 37, 59, 83, 161, 166.

..... See Friars Minors; Friars Preachers.

..... See Cardinals; Executors; French; German; Merchants.

Forgery, in a marriage case, 71.

..... See Dispensations; Exemption; Expectations; Letters; Visitations.

Fornication. See Incest.

Fortification of churches, 482.

Forum, ecclesiastical, causes belonging to the, 522.

Foundations, princely, 174, 353.  
 ..... royal, 236, 293, 376, 519.  
 ..... See Augustinian; Cambridge;  
 Chantries; Chapels; College chapels;  
 Collegiate churches; Parish churches;  
 Poor hospitals; Poor scholars; Re-  
 ligious houses; Richard II; St. Clare.  
 France, Arundel's expedition to, 393.  
 ..... English administrator of the Urbanist  
 portion of a bishopric in, 539.  
 ..... papal subsidy in, 106, 111, 116, 218.  
 ..... Schismatics in, 391, 412, 421. See  
 also Schismatics.  
 ..... See Appeals; Boniface IX; Clement  
 VII; English; Gregory XI; Nuncios;  
 Urban V. See also I.P.P.  
 France, gold, 28, 100, 310.  
 Fraud. See Wills.  
 French, monks in an alien house, dissolute life  
 of, 537. See also Foreigners.  
 ..... invaders, ravage of the south of Eng-  
 land by, 396.  
 ..... subject, seizure of benefices of, 92.  
 ..... wars, decay of an alien house on ac-  
 count of, 537.  
 ..... wars, fear of French students to go  
 to England on account of, 220, 239.  
 ..... wars, religious house injured by, 240.  
 ..... wars. See East.  
 ..... See Schismatics.  
 Friars Minors—  
 archbishop, 242.  
 bishops, 336, 342, 351, 383, 421, 479.  
 chapter-general of, 61, 162, 256.  
 English, 29, 30, 40, 174, 263, 267, 275,  
 276, 279, 280, 283, 286, 288, 290, 291,  
 296, 297, 299-302, 308-311, 315, 316,  
 323, 324, 362, 404, 454, 528.  
 ..... chapter-provincial of, 61.  
 ..... minister-provincial of, 38, 508.  
 See Tyssington.  
 ..... province of, 200.  
 ..... and foreign, missionaries, 29, 30,  
 138, 431.  
 ..... students, 40, 61, 68.  
 Irish. See Ocolman.  
 ..... prior-provincial of, 75, 186.  
 ..... student, 206.  
 Scots, student. See Rossy.  
 ..... vicar-general of. See Rossy.  
 foreign, 40, 61, 254.  
 ..... students, 36, 60, 61, 161, 162,  
 200, 239.  
 in the Holy Land, minister-provincial of.  
 See Senis.  
 building of oratory by, in opposition to  
 vicar, 404.  
 cesses or pensions from, to bishop and  
 cathedral vicars, 64.  
 church or oratory for, 186.

Friars Minors—cont.  
 contest with Friars Preachers, about  
 burial right, 442.  
 defence of, by secular power against  
 ecclesiastical power, 404.  
 encroachment of one house upon the  
 bounds of another, in collecting alms,  
 517.  
 houses of, in England, 64, 297, 442, 516.  
 ..... foundation of, 517.  
 ..... in Ireland, 471.  
 illicit resort of to Rome, in order to  
 obtain papal chaplaincies, 508.  
 a leper, 454.  
 See Confessions; Mendicant; Theo-  
 logy. See also I.P.P.  
 Friars Preachers—  
 bishops, 194, 382 (*corrigenda*), 480,  
 539.  
 chapter-general of, 166, 220.  
 English, 7, 46, 96, 269, 273, 275, 277,  
 280, 282-286, 288, 292, 297, 298, 300-  
 302, 308, 309, 312, 313, 315, 352, 362,  
 380, 444, 528.  
 ..... students, 194, 378.  
 ..... prior-provincial of, 378.  
 Irish, 161.  
 foreign, 60, 198.  
 ..... students, 59, 60, 83, 166, 198,  
 200, 220.  
 Augustinian nuns under the institutes  
 and care of the order of, 501, 517.  
 houses of, in England, 40, 46, 315, 352,  
 442, 450, 453.  
 ..... in Ireland, 161.  
 penury of a cell of, 352.  
 provision for, from alms of their houses,  
 444.  
 Use of, 508.  
 See Confessions; Florence; Friars  
 Minors; Mendicant. See also I.P.P.  
 Fruits, *medii temporis*, 157, 289.  
 ..... of an alien house, difficulty of collect-  
 ing on account of the French wars,  
 240.  
 ..... of a parish church converted to its  
 uses, 426.  
 ..... of a parish church, episcopal division  
 of, 225.  
 ..... See First year fruits; Reservation  
 Sequestration.  
 Funeral dues and oblations, 225, 324, 371  
 437, 462.  
 Funeral expenses of clergy, 108.  
 Funerals, of parishioners in a religious house  
 scandals attending, 371.  
 ..... See Burial.



## G

Galleys for the return of Gregory XI to Rome, 139.

Gascony, nuncios to. *See* Nuncios.

German, arrest of in France on suspicion of being English, 125.

Gilbertine brother, 310.

..... canons, 273, 279, 291-293, 296, 299, 303-305, 312, 362, 414, 452, 528, 529.

..... nun, 418. *See also* Apostate.

..... priors, 69, 182, 273, 453, 487, 496.

..... houses, 35, 65, 69, 124, 182, 273, 279, 291-293, 296, 299, 303-305, 310, 312, 330, 338, 345, 349, 362, 414, 431, 438, 452, 453, 487, 488, 496, 526, 528, 529, 543.

..... house, fall of the church of, 435.

..... *See* Sempringham.

Gild, chantry of a, 498.

..... chapel of a, 411.

..... hospital founded by a, 91.

Glebe, purchase of a, 167.

Gold and silver, papal collector forbidden to export without licence, 289.

..... yearly ounce of, from a religious house to the apostolic see, 294.

Grammar, study of at Wykeham's college, 387, 391, 422, 437.

Granges, 66, 211, 256, 439, 440.

Grass, tithes of, 40.

Greece, projected crusade to, 140-142.

Greeks, 304.

'Green Squire,' 98.

Gregory XI, ambassadors of Edward III to. *See* Burton (William de); Gilbert; Loudham; Shepey; Ughtred.

..... brothers of. *See* Beaufort.

..... efforts for peace or truce between England and France, 92-98, 102, 107, 108, 111, 113-119, 125, 126, 131, 133-135, 137-139, 142, 144-146, 170, 202, 218, 227.

..... failure of, 123, 128.

..... efforts for the crusade, 94, 95, 138-142.

..... election of, 92.

..... envoys and ambassadors to, from Joan, princess of Wales. *See* Robert (Master).

..... from the English Company in Italy. *See* Briche; Murles; Prohins; Siena (William, bishop of).

..... envoys and ambassadors from, in connection with the Concordat and the Peace. *See* Aigrefeuille (Aymar de); L'Estrange; Skirlawe; Turenne (William, viscount of); Veyraco (Bertrand de). *See also* Nuncios.

..... to England. *See* Aubeville; Venthodoro. *See also* Nuncios.

Gregory XI.—*cont.*

..... envoys and ambassadors from—*cont.*

..... to John of Gaunt. *See* Chavanhaco; Ebrardi; Jaf; Reveillon.

..... to Lewis, duke of Anjou. *See* Reveillon.

..... to the English Company in Italy. *See* Canis; Murles; Roche (Hugh de la); Siena (William, bishop of).

..... envoys of. *See* Affion; Leyt; Rozolo.

..... father of. *See* Beaufort.

..... firmness and severity of, 121, 128, 146.

..... intercession by, in behalf of cardinals and their benefices, 105, 116, 123, 128, 130, 143.

..... in behalf of churches, etc. 114, 119, 120.

..... in behalf of the Hospitallers of England, 131, 140.

..... in behalf of hostages, 99, 129, 134.

..... in behalf of prisoners, 96, 116, 129, 135, 136, 144-146.

..... in behalf of the queen of Scots, 94, 99, 104, 120.

..... in behalf of merchants, 114, 115.

..... in behalf of a Scot, 129.

..... intervention of, in a duel, 93.

..... irony of, 94.

..... kinsmen of. *See* Bellafayda; Cardinals (John de Cros, bishop of Palestina); Pestello (Guy de, knight).

..... nephews of. *See* Apchier; Roche.

..... nepotism of, 133, 144.

..... petitions to, from Charles V, 139.

..... on behalf of Scots, 135, 146, 161, 164, 173, 205, 215.

..... from Edward III, 117, 161, 201.

..... from Robert II, 125, 146, 161, 164, 173, 226, 236.

..... from the king of Navarre, 177.

..... from the king of Portugal, 162.

..... from the queen of Scots, 161.

..... from John of Gaunt, 139.

..... from Scots bishops, 167.

..... proposed return to Rome of, 137, 139, 140.

..... request for the surrender of an English clerk imprisoned in France, 127.

..... secret signet of, 93.

..... threat against Edward III, 92.

..... uncle of. *See* Cardinals (Hugh Roger, priest of St. Laurence's in Damaso).

..... *See* Camera; Legates; Nuncios; Registers; Robert II; Secretaries; Sergeants-at-arms; Treasurers; Vicars-general. *See also* I.P.P.

## H

Halls. *See* Cambridge; Oxford.

Harvest, delay of burials during, 166.

..... in England, destruction of by invaders, 396.

..... in Italy, destruction of in the papal wars, 121, 146, 268.

..... unusually small, 208.

..... *See* Corn.

Hay, tithes of, 40.

Hereditary benefice. *See* Comorbanship.

Heresy. *See* Inquisitors; Lollards.

Hermitage, 431.

High-roads, 340, 365, 368.

Holy Land, fruits of benefices of Schismatics granted in aid of, 304.

..... missionaries to, 29, 30, 138.

..... *See* Crusade; Holy Sepulchre; Saracens.

Holy Oil. *See* Archdeacons; Chrism; Oil.

Holy Orders. *See* Civil law; Orders.

Holy Sepulchre, commutation of vow of pilgrimage to, 389.

..... pilgrims to, 13, 30.

..... *See* Non-residence; Pilgrimage.

Holy Thursday, papal excommunications on, 234.

Homage and oath of fealty, exaction of by prince Edward in the Limousin, 15, 20.

..... confiscation on pretext of defect of, 136.

..... *See* Archbishops; Bishops; Castellans; Religious.

Homicide, 423.

..... dispensation for a bishop on account of, 323.

..... dispensation for a priest on account of, to minister in minor orders, 52.

..... of a priest, excommunication for, 42.

Horses, 93.

Hospitality, to missionaries, 106.

..... *See* Collegiate churches; Hospitals; Religious houses.

Hospitallers, arrest of in Dauphiny, 125.

..... chapter-general of, at Avignon, 131, 140, 142.

..... at Carpentras, 15, 51.

..... at Montpellier, 8.

..... papal constitution against plurality in the order of, 140.

..... entry into the order of, 238.

..... exemption of, from papal tenth, 294.

Hospitallers—*cont.*

..... houses and preceptories of, 7, 13, 15, 51, 52, 111, 142, 195. *See also* Avalterro; Ireland; Scotland.

..... lieutenant of the master of. *See* Hérédia.

..... marshal of, 15.

..... master and convent of, 7, 13.

..... arrest of money pensions due from England to, 140-142.

..... of England and Ireland, mandate to summon a chapter of, 111.

..... priors and priories of. *See* Aquitaine; England; Ireland.

..... projected crusade of, to Greece, 140-142.

..... proposed reform of the order of, in England, Ireland, Scotland, etc. 105, 121, 122.

..... treasurer of. *See* Sancto Trudone.

..... *See* Aquitaine; Bordeaux; England; Gregory XI; Ireland; Italy; Rhodes; Scotland. *See also* I.P.P.

Hospitals, foreign, granted to an English mercenary, 124.

..... neglect of charity in, 12.

..... *See* Augustinian; Indulgences; Lazar-houses; Poor hospitals; Trinitarian.

Hostages. *See* Gregory XI; Urban V.

Household, of a duke, 296.

..... of Richard II, 397, 412.

..... of Urban V. *See* Aigrefeuille; Bongetti; Haya; Molinex; Sancto Exuperio.

..... of Boniface IX, 287, 301. *See also* Dolbeare; Fraunceys.

..... papal, master of. *See* Roche (Hugh de la).

..... members of, 102, 113, 124, 126, 127, 143, 183, 262, 275, 309, 312, 336.

..... appointment of, 269.

..... non-resident, 346.

..... first fruits and common and minute services due to, 291, 318.

..... rights of, in regard to expectations of prebends, 346.

..... reservation clause about benefices held by, in papal provisions, 78 *et passim*.

..... *See* Bishops; Cardinals; Nuncios.

Houses, 224, 236, 291, 338.

..... burning of, in Italy, 121.

..... of study (*studia*). *See* Theology.

Hundred, 440.



## I

## Illegitimacy, dispensations on account of—

## (1) for simple bastards—

(a) for seculars, 30, 31, 39, 40, 48, 61, 64, 78, 84, 163, 64, 166, 169, 174, 176, 180, 181, 189, 192, 194, 197, 198, 209-212, 215-217, 225, 227, 238, 242, 314, 323, 327, 338, 381-384, 341, 342, 355, 366, 387, 390, 391, 395, 404, 405, 426, 429, 436-439, 445, 447, 473-475, 477, 499, 506, 508, 509.

(b) for regulars, 87, 206, 238, 242, 393, 484.

Faculties to grant, 53 (*corrigenda*), 57, 87, 107, 171, 191, 200, 210, 231, 232, 242, 243, 247, 251, 447, 464, 467.

## (2) for adulterine children—

(a) for seculars, 78, 191, 347, 348, 456.

(b) for regulars, 61, 62, 161.

Faculties to grant, 57, 87, 170, 171, 191, 200, 210, 242.

## (3) for sons (and daughters) of clergy—

(a) for seculars, 32, 38, 49, 63, 74, 77, 162, 66, 215, 252, 333, 340, 346, 347, 353, 365, 367, 370, 373, 377, 381, 392, 403, 404, 417, 420, 432, 436, 438, 443, 447, 471, 509, 529, 530, 540, 541, 546.

(b) for regulars, 31, 42, 68, 342, 484, 524.

Faculties to grant, 53 (*corrigenda*), 57 (*corrigenda*), 87, 170, 171, 191, 200, 210, 231, 232, 242.

Illegitimacy, grant not to mention in future  
graces, 192 *et passim*.

..... See Bishops; Deacons; English;  
Incest; Monks; Nuns; Priests; Re-  
ligious; Subdeacons; Tonsure; Void-  
ance.

Imprisonment, procedure by, 259, 267, 284,  
309.

....., of clergy, 58, 80, 116, 127, 364, 388,  
523.

..... See Gregory XI; Ransom.

## Inalienability, of gifts to a parish church, 350.

..... See Alienations.

## Incense, blessing of, 515.

## Inception in theology, 52.

Incest [*i.e.* fornication] by an apostate nun,  
69.

..... [*i.e.* fornication with wife's kins-  
women before marriage], penance for,  
199.

....., persons born of, excluded from dis-  
pensations on account of illegitimacy,  
210.

Incompatible benefices, dispensations to hold  
and exchange, 32, 71, 72, 173, 175,  
178-180, 83, 94, 99, 201, 238, 244,  
248, 255, 256, 340, 341, 345, 350-354,  
356, 357, 363, 364, 368, 370-373, 375-  
379, 392, 394-396, 398, 399, 408, 412,  
419, 427, 447, 451, 452, 459, 464-466,  
471, 474, 500, 506-512, 531, 532, 541,  
543-546.

..... See Resignation.

Indiction, 521, 533, 534.

Inductions, interference with an archdeacon's  
right to make, 91.

## Indulgences—

against the Companies in France, 20.

at mass, etc. 165, 171, 231, 340.

for alms to bridges, 48, 249, 351, 399,  
406.

for visits and alms—

....., to cathedral churches, 79, 85,  
169, 244, 433, 500, 506, 508.

....., to chapels in, 178, 507.

....., to cemetery chapels, 168, 357,  
443, 544.

....., to chantry altar, 454.

....., to college chapels, 198, 199,  
397.

....., to collegiate churches, 31, 39, 49,  
61, 62, 396, 545.

....., to hospitals, 392, 407.

....., to altar in, 450.

....., to chapels of, 36, 174, 238,  
252, 393, 397, 398, 455, 456, 466.

....., to parish churches, 30, 38, 36-  
42, 49, 54, 61, 67, 75, 77, 163, 168, 175-  
177, 253, 324, 340, 348, 356, 372-378,  
392, 393, 396, 398, 406, 407, 411, 413,  
433, 442, 443, 450, 451, 454-456, 466,  
500, 508, 512.

....., to chapels in, 38, 48, 55,  
76-78, 168, 177, 373, 397, 411, 433,  
456.

....., to altars in, 372, 407, 450.

....., to parochial chapels, 36, 47-49,  
77, 172, 177, 189, 324, 348, 353, 356,  
371, 373, 394, 399, 406, 407, 411, 443,  
452, 455, 456, 463, 507, 510, 544, 545.

....., to altar in, 450.

....., to oratory in, 394.

....., to religious houses, 50, 179, 356,  
357, 507.

....., to churches and chapels  
of, 33, 38, 41, 56, 67, 163, 165, 182,  
189, 199, 205, 236, 287, 349, 373, 374,  
378, 393, 397-399, 407, 433, 443, 443,  
448, 450, 454, 455, 464, 507, 511, 512.

....., to altars in, 407,  
450, 453, 511.

....., to a shrine, 507.

....., to foreign chapels and churches,  
242, 251, 252.

....., annulled by unexpired indul-  
gences, 169 *et passim*.

Indulgences—*cont.*

for visits and alms—*cont.*

....., plenary, faculty to grant, 191, 233.

..... *See* Confessor; Councils; Crusade; Crusaders; Jubilee; *Portiuncula*.

Indults. *See* Abbots; Altar linen; Altars; Archbishops; Archdeacons; Canon law; Civil law; Excommunication; Interdict; Legacies; Mass; Non-residence; Religious; Religious houses; Suspension; Visitation.

Infidels, 138, 304.

....., of Corsica, missionaries to, 106.

..... *See* Friars Minors.

Inheritance causes, 44, 84, 86.

....., theft of documents concerning, 393.

Inn, belonging to a foreign religious house, 439.

Inquisitors of heresy, excommunication by, 234.

....., extortion of money by, 231.

....., money accounts of, 267.

*Insignia*, episcopal, indults for abbots, etc. to wear, 48, 182, 236, 411.

Institution, benefice held without, 475.

....., chapel not requiring, 500.

....., upon lay presentation, 192, 200, 426.

....., ..... confirmation of, 224.

....., upon religious presentation, confirmations of, 33, 56, 78, 85, 186, 222, 519, 524, 543.

....., upon royal presentation, 162.

....., ..... confirmations of, 165, 173.

Interdict, absolution for ministering in places under, 231.

....., against Lollards, 516.

....., indult of exemption from, 306.

....., royal marriage forbidden under pain of, 19.

..... *See* Bishops; Mass; Religious.

Intestates, 51.

Intimidation, 44, 51, 84. *See* Violence.

Intrusion in opposition to papal provision, excommunication for, 369.

....., into an abbey, 246.

....., with support of king Richard, 473, 479.

..... *See* Cardinals.

Invasion of England, 396.

Ireland, Cistercian order in, 40. *See also* Cistercian.

....., crusade subsidy in, 284.

....., defence of ecclesiastical liberties in, 206.

....., Friars Minors of, 75, 186.

....., Hospitallers of, 4, 15, 52, 339. *See also* Hospitallers.

....., ..... houses of, 15, 52, 86, 454.

....., ..... money due from, 141.

....., ..... prior of, 111. *See* Tany.

Ireland—*cont.*

....., lieutenant of. *See* Windesore.

....., religious houses of, in need of reform, 251, 289.

....., Schism in, 245, 246, 258, 340.

....., vineyards in, 87.

....., wars in, 190, 341.

..... *See* Cluniac; Collectors; Premonstratensian; Provisions; Subsidy; Tenths. *See also* I.P.P.

Irish bishopric, provision of, to an Englishman, 539.

..... ecclesiastic, beneficed in England, 472, 473.

..... monks abroad, 308, 414, 522.

..... prince, 488.

..... students, 185, 206, 403, 413, 471, 473-476, 513, 546.

..... *See* Apostolic *see*.

Irregularity, contracted by bishops for non-payment of services, 292.

....., contracted by celebrating mass etc. when suspended for blessing second marriages, 171.

....., contracted by issuing verbal sentences of excommunication, 171.

....., contracted by religious, when under sentences for leaving their houses, 328, 534.

....., by illicitly celebrating mass etc. 422, 423, 523, 524.

....., contracted when excommunicate for ministering when not ordained, 233.

....., contracted when excommunicate for promotion to orders *per saltum*, 234.

....., contracted when under sentences for non-payment of papal subsidy, 218.

....., ..... of papal tenth, 295.

....., contracted when under sentences for receiving orders and benefices and ministering when excommunicate, 171, 191, 210, 435.

....., contracted when under sentences for receiving, when excommunicate, orders and benefices from excommunicated bishops etc. 231, 234.

....., dispensation on account of, 2, 3, 5, 87, 229, 232, 233, 235, 240, 244, 303, 304, 355, 394, 500.

..... *See* Rehabilitations; Religious.

Italy, arrest of merchants of, 10.

....., communes of. *See* Florence; Perugia; Pisa.

....., English Company in, 264. *See* Companies; English.

....., Hospitallers of, 7, 13.

....., papal cities of, 264.

..... *See* Collectors; Gregory XI; Legates; Nuncios; Roman church; Urban V; Urban VI; Vicars; Vicars-general.



## J

- Jerusalem. *See* Holy Sepulchre.  
 Jewels, gift of, to a parish church, 350.  
 ..... of deceased ecclesiastics, reservation of, 151.  
 ..... plunder of, from a religious house, 43.  
 Jews, usury due to, 8, 9.  
 Jubilee, indulgence of, without going to Rome, 323-326, 379, 380.  
 ..... pilgrimage to Rome to gain, 328.  
 Judges, absolution from sentences of deceased, 171.  
*Jurats.* *See* Bordeaux.  
 Jurisdiction, legatine, of archbishop, exercised in contempt of appeals to the pope, 448.  
 ..... *See* Archdeacons; Exemption; Forum.

## K

- Kindred, prohibited degrees of. *See* Marriage.  
 Knights Hospitallers, 111.

## L

- Lactinia.* *See* Milk-meats.  
 Lambs, tithes of, 90, 225.  
 Lame, pilgrimages of the, 38.  
 'Lances' in Italy [mounted units of from three to six men], 123, 129, 136, 264, 266.  
 Lapse of benefices. *See* Councils.  
 Lateran councils. *See* Councils.  
 Latin, examination in, 173-175, 178, 180, 181, 186, 188, 194, 196, 199, 222, 334, 337, 338, 363, 400-402, 413-416, 421, 424-426, 458, 461, 472, 513, 520, 522, 525, 529-531, 536, 540, 541.  
 ..... *See* Examination.  
 Lay brothers, 396. *See also* Cistercian; Gilbertine.  
 Lay fee, benefice in, 476.  
 Laymen, literate, 360, 361, 488. *See* Esquire.  
 Lazar-houses in England, 57, 90, 408, 419, 448.  
 ..... in Ireland, 345.  
 Lazarites, master-general of, 84.

- Lectors.* *See* Religious houses; Theology.  
 Lecturing. *See* Sentences; Theology.  
 Legacies and offerings, indults for colleges to receive, 391.  
 ..... for servants, 453.  
 Legates in Hungary (Boniface IX), 315.  
 ..... in Italy (Urban V). *See* Albornoz; Roche.  
 ..... in Italy (Gregory XI). *See* Cardinals (Robert of Geneva, priest of the Twelve Apostles).  
 ..... for the Crusade (Urban V). *See* Constantinople (Peter, patriarch of).  
 ..... of Boniface IX, 536.  
 ..... *a latere*, immemorial absence of from England, 102.  
 ..... absolution by, 389.  
 ..... benediction not to be given by abbots, etc. in the presence of, 182, 236, 411, 453, 457.  
 ..... *See* Archbishops; Constitutions.  
*Legatus natus*, title of the archbishop of Canterbury, 448.  
 Legitimacy causes, 51, 84.  
 Legitimation of children. *See* Marriage.  
 Lent. *See* Milk-meats.  
 Lepers, 252, 454.  
 ..... *See* Lazar-houses.  
 Letters, episcopal, erasure in, 583.  
 ..... exemplifications of, 214, 215, 217, 225, 247, 430, 506, 519, 521, 524, 532, 533.  
 Letters, papal, annulment of, 264, 266.  
 ..... when not drawn up, etc. 189, 351, 538.  
 ..... arrest of bearer of, 124.  
 ..... confirmation of, 294, 516.  
 ..... when not drawn up, 189, 377.  
 ..... contempt of, 46, 65, 364.  
 ..... decay of, through age, 210, 516, 518, 520, 522.  
 ..... exclusion of from England, 107, 127.  
 ..... by clergy, 117, 124.  
 ..... exemplifications and annotations of, 40, 164, 176, 180, 210, 218, 219, 229, 501, 512, 516-518.  
 ..... not from the register but from the original, 516.  
 ..... forgery of, 257, 464.  
 ..... alleged, 182.  
 ..... non-execution of, 273.  
 ..... publication of, 107, 277, 460.  
 ..... forbidden in England without consent of king or council, 289.  
 ..... special mention of, to be made in later letters, 57, 62, 63, 306, 501.  
 ..... surreptitious or doubtful, 78, 223, 409.  
 ..... unexpedited, etc. by reason of the pope's death, 33, 35, 88, 162.

Letters, paper, 132.  
 ..... patent, royal, confirmation and exemption of, 33, 247, 430.  
 ..... See Abbreviators; Chancery; Conservatory; Credence; Edward III; *Littere*; Nuncios; Registers; Writers.  
 Letters, study of, 192, 193, 466, 467. See Non-residence.  
 Liberties, ecclesiastical, defence of, 129.  
 ..... See Brittany; Concordat; Ireland.  
 Licence. See Appropriations; Civil law; Milk-meats; Religious houses; Theology.  
 Lights, church, dues for maintenance of, 21.  
 Literate. See Laymen.  
 Litigation, 199.  
 ..... cost of, 69, 269, 270, 500.  
 ..... See Apostolic see; Archbishop; Archbishops; Bishops; Cardinals; Provisions; Religious; Royal; Tithes; Wills.  
*Littere contradicte*, readers of. See Moubray; Piperno.  
 Loans, from the pope, remission of, 151.  
 ..... inhibition to collectors to make, 151.  
 ..... See Bishops; Camera.  
 Loaves, black, 374.  
 Logic, study of, 64.  
 Lollards, 'articles' of and mandate against, 515, 516.

M

*Magister hospitii*, Robert called, 505.  
 Mandates, papal. See Executors.  
 Manors, 66, 208, 217, 218, 327, 358, 410, 439, 440, 455, 522.  
 ..... See Richard II.  
 Manses, 33, 35, 455.  
 Marks, English, exchange value of. See Florins.  
 'Marks,' of pope and cardinals, 210.  
 Marriage, causes at the apostolic see, 44-46, 70, 71, 250.  
 ..... contracted in the hope of more easily obtaining licence to remain in, than of obtaining dispensation to contract, 413.  
 ..... contracted notwithstanding impediment of kindred or affinity, faculties to dispense to remain in, 87, 104, 171, 176, 247, 250, 251.  
 ..... contracted under a dispensation on account of impediment of third degree, validity of, notwithstanding impediment of fourth degree, 29, 391, 392.

Marriage—*cont.*  
 ..... contracted without banns, dispensation to remain in, 63, 195, 372.  
 ..... dispensation, aims to be given in event of grant of, 67.  
 ..... precedent set by a former pope about an omission in, 183.  
 ..... dispensations, faculty to grant, in going to and from nunciature, 234.  
 ..... dispensations to contract, notwithstanding impediments of—  
     Adultery, 545.  
     Affinity (4th degree), 39, 48, 53, 211, 222, 223.  
     ..... (3rd degree), 78, 247.  
     ..... (2nd degree), 341.  
     ..... illegitimate (4th and 3rd and 4th degrees), 39, 59, 199.  
     ..... (3rd and 2nd and 3rd degrees), 87, 199.  
     Kindred (4th and 4th and 3rd degrees), 50, 53, 56, 67, 84, 85, 161, 166, 341, 396.  
     ..... (3rd degree), 447, 451.  
     ..... spiritual [i.e. arising from baptism], 255.  
 ..... dispensations to remain in or re-contract, notwithstanding impediments of—  
     Adultery, 545.  
     Affinity (4th or 3rd and 4th degrees), 186, 195, 432.  
     ..... (3rd degree), 200, 201, 393, 442, 464, 465, 499.  
     ..... illegitimate (4th or 3rd and 4th degrees), 42.  
     ..... (3rd degree), 37, 203, 441.  
     Espousals, 58, 74.  
     Kindred (4th or 3rd and 4th degrees), 29, 49, 183, 191, 375, 412, 413, 432.  
     ..... (3rd degree), 372, 432.  
     ..... spiritual [i.e. arising from baptism], 340, 341, 348, 353, 545.  
     Religion, 367.  
 ..... dispensations, faculties to grant, notwithstanding impediment of kindred or affinity, 171, 191, 200, 205, 210, 241, 243, 247, 250.  
 ..... notwithstanding impediment of quasi-affinity, 241.  
 ..... forged, 257.  
 ..... illicit, alleged verbal consent of pope to, 545.  
 ..... divorce of by the ordinary, 45, 46, 413.  
 ..... temporary separation in cases of, 183 *et passim*.  
 ..... in a parochial chapel, 536.



**Marriage--cont.**

- ....., in a private chapel, 372.
- ..... separation, 70.
- ..... See Abduction; Dower; Edward III; Edward, prince; Excommunication; Interdict; Irregularity; Minors; Voidance.

Marsh, 431.

Marshal, papal. See Aigrefeuille.

Mass and other divine offices, by an English priest in an English chapel abroad, 374.

- ....., for founders and kin, 520, 521.
- ....., in chapels (college), 36, 37, 41, 58, 387, 422, 437.
- ....., (manorial), 455.
- ....., (parochial), 75, 77, 86, 89, 214, 350, 368, 376, 439, 536.

- ....., (private), 396.
- ....., in oratory of poor hospital, 363.
- ....., in places under interdict, faculty to grant indulgent to have, 305.

- ....., indulgences for clergy to celebrate or have celebrated, 57, 60, 67, 76, 82, 83, 171, 205, 211, 216, 230, 376, 497, 498.

- ....., indulgences for lay persons to have celebrated, 47, 53, 57, 59, 60, 62, 76, 83, 216, 221, 227, 498.

- ....., before daybreak, faculty to grant indulgent to have, 305.

- ....., indulgences for clergy to celebrate or have celebrated, 47, 57, 60, 67, 76, 171, 205, 216, 498, 499.

- ....., indulgences for lay persons to have celebrated, 47, 53-56, 59, 62, 83, 221, 227, 498, 499.

- ....., endowment of, 446, 519.

- ....., sermons at, 165, 171.

- ..... See Abbots; Dead; Music; Royal family; St. Andrew.

Master of the schools (*scolasticus*), 481.

Matins, benediction after. See Abbots.

**Mayors--**

(Berwick), 325.

(Bordeaux). See Rous.

Medicine, bachelors of, 331, 405.

..... See Cambridge.

Mendicant friars, exemption of, from papal subsidy, 274, 288.

- ....., licence for, to eat flesh-meat on lawful days, 36.

- ..... orders. See Cambridge; Friars Minors; Friars Preachers; Oxford; St. Clare.

*Mense*, abbatial, grant of pension from, 247.

- ....., liable to episcopal sequestration, 452.

- ....., pretended appropriation to, 175.

- ....., archiepiscopal, assignment to the *camera* of fruits of void, 25, 26.

***Mense*--cont.**

- ..... capitular, appropriations to, 365, 520, 521.

- ....., values of, 519, 520.

- ....., episcopal, administration of, 539.

- ....., without mandate, 538.

- ....., assignment of manors to, 327, 423.

- ....., canonry and prebend united to, 463.

- ....., neglect of, 291.

- ....., rights, etc. of, 43, 256, 391.

- ....., serfs of, 398.

- ....., slenderness of spiritualities of, 463.

- ....., temporalities of, in the hands of the king, 463.

- ....., value of, 410.

- ....., general revocation of non-executed appropriations to, 175, 180.

- ....., void, reservation of fruits of, 152, 153, 157.

- ..... See Appropriations; Conservatory.

Mercenaries, English, papal debts and pensions to, 158, 159, 266, 269, 270.

..... See Companies; English; Italy; 'Lances.'

Merchants and their agents, proctors or factors. See Alberti; Cristofori; Guardis; Guinisiis; Interminellis. See also Bishops; England; Gregory XI; Roman court.

*Mero motu*. See *Motu proprio*.

Metropolitan, chapel of, 226.

- ....., rights of, in regard to the consecration of bishops, 84 *et passim*. See Bishops, consecration of.

Metropolitical visitations. See Constitutions.

'Miches,' black loaves called, 371.

Milk-meats (*lacticinia*) and eggs, licence to eat in Lent instead of fish, 31.

..... See Confessor.

Milk, tithes of, 90.

Mills, 90, 211, 256.

Minever, 397.

Minor canons. See Canons; 'Cardinal'; Divine offices.

..... orders. See Homicide; Orders.

Minoreesses. See St. Clare.

Minors, marriage of, 44, 74, 396.

Mint, Italian, 264.

*Minuta servitia*. See Cardinals; Household; Services.

Miracles, 38, 39, 49, 67, 165, 253, 379, 454. See Cross; Saints.

Missionaries. See Books; Friars Minors; Infidels; Money; Monks.

Mitres, blessing of, 515.

- ....., indulgences for abbots and priors to wear, 48, 182, 236, 411.

- ....., reservation of, 151.

Money, exportation of, without royal licence, 120, 289.  
 ..... for missionaries, 106.  
 ..... See *Camera*; Collectors; Ducats; Florins; Francs; Gold; Nobles; *Parisis*; Roman money; Silver; Sterlings; *Tournois*.  
 Monks, college of. See Oxford (Canterbury Hall).  
 ..... dispensations for sons of, 170. See Priests (religious).  
 ..... missionaries, 106.  
 ..... seizure of bequest made to, before profession, 80, 81.  
 ..... See Apostate; Benedictine; Carthusian; Cistercian; Cluniac; Religious; Religious houses.  
 Mortuaries (*spolia*) of deceased prelates, 151, 289. See Scotland.  
 Mortuary dues. See Funeral dues.  
*Motu proprio* appropriations, 441, 463, 507.  
 ..... collations, 353.  
 ..... to cardinals, 385, 459, 460, 479, 480, 513, 536.  
 ..... confirmation, 410.  
 ..... dispensations, 350, 351, 373, 399, 447, 502.  
 ..... grants and donations, 439-441.  
 ..... indults, 323, 331.  
 ..... privileges, 294.  
 ..... provisions, 531.  
 ..... to cardinals, 128, 343, 384, 385, 482, 536.  
 ..... reservations, 383.  
 ..... to cardinals, 504.  
 Moveables of clergy. See Mortuaries; Scotland; Wills.  
 Muniments, 43, 526.  
 Murder, 230. See Homicide; Pilgrims; Robbers.  
 Music, divine offices with, 519.  
 ..... mass with, 430.  
 Mutilation, 18, 230, 274, 423, 463. See Violence.

N

'*Nativitas Cristi*,' altar called, 450.  
 Naves of churches, appropriations for the repair of, 88, 410.  
 Necromancy, 515.  
 Nepotism, of bishop, 369, 403, 422.  
 ..... See Gregory XI.:  
 Nobility. See Birth; Scotland.  
 Nobles, gold, 29.

Non-residence, indults of, 83, 395, 464.  
 ..... for residence in a cloister or other honest place, 535.  
 ..... for service of the pope, 411.  
 ..... for study in lawful faculties, 233.  
 ..... for study of canon law, 165, 166, 184, 195.  
 ..... for study of civil law, 173, 182, 193, 195, 198, 216, 223.  
 ..... for study of letters, 185, 527.  
 ..... for study of letters, or service of spiritual or temporal lords, or residence in Roman court or in any benefice, etc. 305, 306, 317, 323, 329-331, 357, 358, 406, 433, 453, 478, 502, 526, 527, 534, 535, 537.  
 ..... for visit to the Holy Sepulchre, 331.  
 ..... of canons, cathedral statutes against, 66.  
 ..... of prelates, papal mandate against, 110.  
 ..... of vicars, legatine statutes about, 511.  
 ..... See Bishops; Residence.  
 Normans, poor hospital of St. Paul of the, 525.  
 ..... See William I.  
 Notaries, papal. See Auximo; Francisci (Bartholomew); Sancta Gemma.  
 ..... (English). See Moubray; Stratton.  
 Notaries public, grant of the office, and reception of the oath of fealty of, 53, 87, 104, 107, 329, 334, 318-322, 357-361, 503, 508, 511.  
 ..... oath before, 478.  
 ..... papal and imperial, 521, 533, 534.  
 ..... See Collectors.  
 Novices. See Profession.  
 Nuncios, papal—  
 to Almain (Boniface IX.), 800.  
 to Aquitaine (Boniface IX.) See Bosc.  
 to Aragon (Urban V), 21, 53.  
 to Brittany (Boniface IX.) See Gilbert (279).  
 to Castile (Urban V), 21, 53.  
 to Edward, prince of Wales (Urban V), 21. See also Fairlox; Florence; Lebrehon; Sancta Gemma.  
 to England (Innocent VI), 42.  
 ..... (Urban V.) See Barroso; Brington; Cardinals (John de Dormans priest of Sancti Quatuor Coronati; Simon Langham, bishop of Palestrina), Lebrehon.  
 ..... on affairs of the *camera*. See Rothonis.  
 ..... (Gregory XI.) See Cardinals (Simon Langham, bishop of Palestrina; John de Dormans, priest of Sancti Quatuor Coronati; Pileus de Prata, bishop of Tusculum); L'Estrange.



Nuncios, papal—*cont.*

- to England—*cont.*  
 ..... (Boniface IX.) *See* Bosc;  
 Cathaneis; Nonantola; Novaria;  
 Volterra.  
 ..... (Clement VII.) *See* Cardinals  
 (Guy de Maillesec, priest of St. Cross  
 in Jerusalem); Luna (257n).  
 to Flanders, etc. (Gregory XI, for the  
 Concordat). *See* Conques (Raymund,  
 abbot of); Munionis; Folcaut; Sini-  
 gaglia.  
 ..... (Clement VII.) *See* Luna (257n).  
 to France (Innocent VI), 42.  
 ..... (Gregory XI.) *See* L'Estrange;  
 Munionis; Turenne (William, viscount  
 of).  
 ..... (Boniface IX.) *See* Bosc (302).  
 ..... (Clement VII.) *See* Cardinals  
 (John de Cros, bishop of Palestrina);  
 Luna.  
 to Gascony (Gregory XI.) *See* Cheva-  
 lier; Salignac.  
 to Hungary (Urban VI), 263, 264.  
 to Ireland (Clement VII.) *See* Car-  
 dinals (Guy de Maillesec, priest  
 of St. Cross in Jerusalem); Luna  
 (257n).  
 to Italy (Urban V.) *See* Alborno; ;  
 Roche.  
 ..... (Gregory XI.) *See* Lézat.  
 to Lombardy and Tuscany (Urban VI),  
 263.  
 to Navarre (Urban V), 21, 53.  
 to Portugal (Urban V), 21.  
 to Scotland (Clement VII.) *See* Car-  
 dinals (Guy de Maillesec, priest  
 of St. Cross in Jerusalem); Luna  
 (257n).  
 to Sicily. *See* Reveillon.  
 of Gregory XI. *See* Arezzo (bishop of).  
 of Urban VI in behalf of John of  
 Gaunt, 271.  
 ..... , court of, 230.  
 ..... , defence of, 107, 109, 171.  
 ..... , defence of persons going to or from,  
 230.  
 ..... , dispensation by, 474.  
 ..... , duplicate letters from, 146.  
 ..... , envoy of, 296. *See* Nigel.  
 ..... , exclusion of from England, 127.  
 ..... and collectors, faculties and powers  
 for, 101-104, 107-109, 111, 112, 134,  
 154, 155, 160, 161, 169-171, 176, 177,  
 191, 200, 202, 203, 205, 210, 218, 219,  
 227-236, 240-242, 281, 288, 289,  
 296, 299, 303-306. *See also* Col-  
 lectors.  
 ..... , frequency of reports of, 119.  
 ..... , hinderers of mission of, 230, 231.  
 ..... , households of, 107, 109, 169-171, 191,  
 208, 233, 234, 236, 295, 296.

Nuncios, papal—*cont.*

- ..... , mandates to clergy to receive be-  
 nignly, 296, 302.  
 ..... , payment of expenses of, by papal  
 collectors, 279, 290, 295, 298, 300.  
 ..... , ..... , in case of refusal by  
 clergy to pay, 281.  
 ..... *See* Benediction; Camera; Collec-  
 tors; Dysse; Procurations; Visita-  
 tions.  
 Nuns, apostate, cohabitation of with a lay-  
 man, 69.  
 .. .. , blessing of, 182, 183, 458.  
 ..... , dispensation for sons of, 170.  
 ..... *See* Apostate; Augustinian; Bene-  
 dictine; Enclosed religious; Gilbertine;  
 St. Clare.

## O

- Oaths, faculties, etc. to relax, 27, 66, 71, 85,  
 90, 107, 170, 202, 228, 233, 364, 430,  
 477, 478.  
 ..... , of religion, relaxation of, 367.  
 ..... , of fealty, etc. *See* Abbots; Aliena-  
 tions; Aquitaine; Archbishops;  
 Bishops; Camera; Castellans; Coad-  
 jutors; Collectors; Homage; Nota-  
 ries; Rectors; Vows.  
 Obits, 430, 521.  
 Oblations, 81, 225, 271, 273, 323, 325, 389,  
 391, 404, 432, 457, 462, 544.  
 Obligations of bishops for their *servitia*,  
 291, 292, 295, 297, 298.  
 Office of the dead, 223.  
 Office without cure (*simplex officium*), 196.  
 Offices, divine. *See* Mass.  
 Offices, in cathedral and collegiate churches,  
 157 *et passim*.  
 Officials, bishops', 45, 75, 81, 534. *See*  
 Archbishop; Arches; Roman church;  
 and under names of *sees* in I.P.P.  
 Oil, blessing of, 515.  
 ..... , for the sick, power to cause to be  
 made by any bishop, 251.  
 ..... *See* Archdeacons; Chrism.  
 Oratories, consecration of, 186, 404.  
 ..... , divine offices, etc. in, 404.  
 ..... , foundation of, 394.  
 ..... , gifts to, 350.  
 ..... *See* Friars Minors; Mass.  
 Orders, deacon's, priest's, bishop's, faculty to  
 receive on one day, 187.  
 ..... , holy, faculties to confer, 233, 251.  
 ..... , irregularly received from excommu-  
 nicated bishops or from other bishops  
 without *exeat*, 231, 234.

Orders—*cont.*

- ....., minor and holy, indult to receive from any catholic bishop, 391.
- ....., minor, indult to confer, 253.
- ....., ....., on religious, 431, 453.
- ....., ....., dispensation for a rector to remain in, 466, 467.
- ....., subdeacon's, dispensations for holders of sacerdotal benefices to remain in, 192, 193, 233.
- ..... See Acolytes; Age; Homicide; Illegitimacy; Irregularity; Schismatics.
- Ordination, pecuniary obligation arising out of presentation for, 463.
- ....., *per saltum*, 234.
- Ornaments, church, burning of, 208.
- ....., ....., indults for abbots, etc. to bless and consecrate, 432, 433, 453, 457, 501.
- ....., ....., oblations for repair of, 544.
- ....., ....., plunder of, in France, 251, 252.
- ....., ....., in England, 375.
- ....., ....., exempt from reservation, 108.
- ..... See Chalices.
- Orphans, maintenance of, 87, 393.
- Outlawry of an ecclesiastic, 435.
- Oxen, 93.
- Oxford, chancellor of, election *ipso facto* confirmed, 66, 83.
- ... .., envoy of the university of, to Urban V. See Sumpter.
- ....., papal abrogation of statute against religious at, 213.
- ....., papal suspension of statutes against the mendicant orders at, 52.
- ....., privileges of the mastership of theology at, 61.
- ....., regent masters of, 52, 53, 66, 83.
- ....., statutes concerning lecturing on the Sentences and concerning degrees in theology at, 52, 53.
- ....., students at, 36, 37, 40, 57, 60, 61, 68, 196, 198, 206, 239, 356, 378, 403, 413, 438, 445, 466, 471, 473, 474.
- ..... See Arts; Canon law; Civil law; College chapels; Sentences; Theology; Urban V. See also I.P.P.

P

- Palaces, episcopal. See Bishops.
- ....., royal. See Westminster.
- Pallium*, despatch of, 48, 57, 221, 372, 548.
- Paper letters, 182.
- Paris, privileges of the mastership of theology at, 61, 200.

93871.

Paris—*cont.*

- ....., responsions in theology at, 216.
- ....., students at, 36, 59, 61, 68, 73, 83, 161, 162, 164, 173, 188, 194, 197, 206, 216, 237, 238.
- ..... See Preaching. See also I.P.P.
- Parish churches, alms for. See Indulgences.
- ....., belonging to foreign religious houses, 440, 441.
- ....., burials in, 340, 390.
- ....., clauses saving the rights and portions of, 41, 50, 58, 90, 324, 374, 455.
- ....., consolidation of, 349.
- ....., inaccessibility of, through distance, weather, etc. 77, 89, 166, 214, 421, 439, 536.
- ....., poorly endowed, 372.
- ....., refusal of parishioners to attend, 75.
- ..... See Appropriations; Chapels; Choir; Churches; Collegiate churches; Institution; Provisions; Voidance.
- Parishioners, neglect of cure of souls of, 408.
- ....., poverty of, 375.
- ....., suit of, against rector, 75.
- ..... See Chapels; Pasturage; Residence.
- Parisis, deniers*, 151.
- Parliament. See Bishops; Castellans.
- Parson (*persona*) of a cathedral chantry, 318.
- Pastoral staves, indults for abbots, etc. to use, 182, 411.
- ....., blessing of, 515.
- ....., reservation of, 151.
- Pasturage in parish meadows, right of, 70.
- Pasturages, 256, 396.
- Patens, indults for abbots, etc. to bless and consecrate, 453, 457, 501.
- Patent, letters. See Edward III; Letters.
- Pater Noster*, 340.
- Patrimony, division of, 436.
- ..... of deceased ecclesiastics, 108.
- ..... of St. Peter, 266, 295.
- Patronage, belonging to laymen, 34, 83, 84, 91, 192, 193, 195, 226, 334, 431 (*corrigenda*), 462, 476, 530, 587.
- ....., grants of to religious for purpose of appropriation, papal confirmations of, 88, 179, 184, 214, 243, 390, 517, 519, 520.
- ....., belonging to religious, 32, 33, 78, 85, 88, 205, 208, 217, 225, 236, 237, 334, 376, 390, 396, 406, 423, 430, 435, 438, 446, 452, 517, 519, 521, 528, 524, 532.
- ....., ....., foreign, 56, 439, 441.
- ....., belonging to secular clergy, 79, 89, 90, 193, 376, 410, 507, 538.
- ....., licences for exchange of, 334, 376.
- ....., purchase of, 167.
- ....., royal, 86, 514, 519.
- ....., grants of to religious houses, 217, 218, 225, 436.
- ..... See Concordat.

T T



- Patrons, consent of to appropriations, 519.  
 ..... consent of to collations made by  
 papal authority, 306.  
 ..... See Institution.
- Peace, between Florence and the pope. See  
 Florentines.  
 ..... between France and England, penal-  
 ties against hinderers of, 108, 119, 170,  
 202.  
 ..... the question of appeals from  
 Aquitaine an obstacle to, 135.  
 ..... See Brétigny; Clement VII;  
 Gregory XI; Truce; Urban V.
- Pedages, exemption of a religious house from,  
 501.
- Penance, for an unfulfilled vow, 389.  
 ..... imposed on a religious, 523.  
 ..... public, 102, 103.  
 ..... sacrament of, 387. See Constitu-  
 tions.
- Penitentiaries, episcopal, 243, 244. See  
 Bishops (confessors of).  
 ..... of a religious house, 254.  
 ..... papal, 244, 247, 538. See also Brin-  
 tone; Lébrehon.  
 ..... admission of religious to choir,  
 chapter and commons, notwithstanding  
 appointment as, 404.  
 ..... See Confessions.
- Penitentiary, papal, proctors of letters of the,  
 414.
- Pensions, 66, 90, 190, 223, 247, 274, 440, 465,  
 505, 506.  
 ..... See Cess; Friars Minors; Hos-  
 pitaliers; Mercenaries; Scotland.
- Perjury, 70, 292.
- Personatus* in cathedral and collegiate  
 churches, 157 *et passim*.
- Personæ* of a cathedral church, 338. See also  
 Parson.
- Pestilences, delay of burials during, 166.  
 ..... impoverishment of parish churches,  
 etc. by, 163, 226, 349.  
 ..... impoverishment of religious houses  
 by, 32, 208, 390, 406, 521, 533.  
 ..... in Scotland, 56.  
 ..... lack of priests in religious houses on  
 account of, 32, 37, 39, 41, 47, 56, 91,  
 191, 366.  
 ..... two visitations of, 91.
- Peter's pence, special exaction of, 257.
- Petitions, errors in, 188, 240, 410. See also  
 Dispensations; Provisions.  
 ..... register of, 410.  
 ..... to Innocent VI, 32.  
 ..... See Boniface IX; Clement VII;  
 Gregory XI; Urban V; Urban VI.
- Petitorio*, causes in, at the apostolic see, 270,  
 458.
- Philosophy, faculty of, 52, 200.  
 ..... students of, 198, 438.
- Physicians, 37.
- Pilgrimage, vows of, 104, 176, 185, 323, 325,  
 389, 432.  
 ..... See Holy Sepulchre; Santiago.
- Pilgrims, confessors of, 13.  
 ..... news of the Saracens brought by,  
 138.  
 ..... slayers and depredators of, 231.  
 ..... staves of, blessing of, 515.  
 ..... to Canterbury, 86.  
 ..... See Jubilee; Romipete.
- Pious places, bequests to, 71.  
 ..... uses, bequests to by ecclesiastics,  
 453.
- Pittance, 374.
- Plague. See Pestilences.
- Plenary remission and indulgence. See Con-  
 fessor; Crusade; Crusaders.
- Plurality, Urban V's constitution against, 12,  
 25, 62, 140.  
 ..... deprivation, etc. for evading, 68,  
 72.  
 ..... deprivation on account of, 57, 62,  
 63, 72.  
 ..... See Reservation (*Excrabilis*).
- Poland, collectors in. See Collectors.
- Poor, bequests to, 71.
- Poor hospitals, 36, 61, 211, 350, 393, 398,  
 438, 446, 455, 456, 525.  
 ..... foundation of, by a gild, 91.  
 ..... by laymen, 87, 187, 363.  
 ..... or chapel, statutes of, 456.  
 ..... value of, 420.  
 ..... See Chapels; Hospitals; Indul-  
 gences; Mass; Provisions.
- Poor men of the treasure of Christ and His  
 disciples (Lollards), 515.
- Poor scholars, Wykeham's colleges for (Win-  
 chester), grants to, 439-441.  
 ..... indulgence for, 397.  
 ..... indults to, 333, 354, 355, 387,  
 391, 422, 437.  
 ..... statutes for, 437.  
 ..... values of, 439, 440.  
 ..... See Clerks; Colleges.
- Poor students, 166, 216.
- Population, growth of in a marshy place, 431.
- Portionaries called 'Abbatathelasyr,' in  
 Wales, 349.
- Portions, 32, 68, 69, 81, 180, 223, 249, 328,  
 368, 377, 446, 546.  
 ..... called 'Claswriaiethe,' in Wales, 349.  
 ..... See Parish churches; Vicars.
- Portiuncula*, indulgence of the, 349, 350.
- Portuguese student, 161, 162.
- Possessorio*, causes in, at the apostolic see,  
 269, 270, 405, 458.
- Postulations, 225, 367, 418.
- Poverty, of churches, 215.  
 ..... See Parishioners; Pestilence; Poor;  
 Religious.

*Premunire*, operation of statute of, 86, 364, 435, 479. *See* Boniface IX; Chancery; Secular court.

Prayers for the dead. *See* Dead.

Preaching, before the people, 198.

....., before the university of Paris, 164.

....., in Russia, 106.

....., in Welsh, 25.

....., of processes against Clement VII, 230, 258, 261. *See* Urban VI.

....., of the crusade, 267, 271.

..... *See* Books; Friars Minors; Infidels; Money; Monks; Sermons.

Prebends, altar, 85, 369, 409.

....., bursal, 58.

....., sacerdotal, 409.

..... *See* 'Cardinal'; Collations; Provisions; Reservation.

Preceptories of religious houses. *See* Hospitaliers; London (St. Anthony's); Rome; Scotland.

Premonstratensian abbots, 32, 243, 246, 284, 463.

..... canons, 31, 82, 265, 266, 269, 275, 280, 282, 287, 291, 304, 312, 313, 362, 424, 463, 528. *See* Apostate.

..... houses, in England, 31, 32, 34, 37, 45, 50, 56, 74, 80, 82, 179, 265, 266, 269, 275, 280, 284, 287, 291, 304, 312, 313, 320, 321, 330, 350, 362, 399, 404, 424, 428, 463, 477, 503, 512, 514, 520, 526-528, 540.

....., in Ireland, 246.

....., in Scotland, 187, 243.

....., in Wales, 513.

Prerogative, royal. *See* Regalia.

Prescriptive right to tithes, period for acquisition of, 211.

Presentations by Edward III, 123, 162, 165, 173.

..... *See* Concordat; Institutions; Ordination; Regalia.

Priests, dispensations for sons of, 31, 38, 42, 53 (*corrigenda*), 63, 68, 77, 87, 162, 166, 170, 171, 191, 200, 210, 215, 242, 252, 333, 340, 342, 346, 353, 370, 373, 377, 381, 392, 403, 404, 417, 420, 432, 443, 447, 509, 530.

....., dispensations for adulterine sons of, 57 (*corrigenda*), 436, 438.

....., religious, dispensations for sons of, 434, 524.

....., dispensation for adulterine son of, 434.

Priors of the arts, of Florence, 263.

....., of Perugia, 264.

..... and prioresses. *See* Augustinian; Benedictine; Claustral; Cluniac; Gilbertine; Mitres.

Proctors, at the apostolic see, 85, 277.

....., in suits at the apostolic see, 43, 45, 49, 270, 272, 369, 370, 389.

Proctors—*cont.*

....., for administration and exchange of a parish church, 478.

....., of foreign religious houses, 119, 120, 405.

..... *See* Cardinals; Chapter; Merchants; Penitentiary.

Procurations, for archbishops, 212, 442.

....., for bishops, 182.

....., for legates, nuncios, etc. 19, 21, 22, 25, 28, 102, 104, 109, 112, 132, 133, 183, 184, 202, 203, 219, 227, 229, 230, 279, 286, 289.

....., exactions by ordinaries under pretext of, 112, 219.

....., excommunication to enforce, 102, 281.

....., exemption of religious house from, 501.

....., refusal to pay, 42, 111, 112, 165, 219, 296.

..... *See* Archdeacons; Constitutions; Nuncios.

Profession of religion, 231, 352, 367, 371, 382, 412, 500.

..... *See* Augustinian; Carmelite; Monks; Religion.

Provincial Councils. *See* Councils.

Provincial, office of, 161. *See* Friars Minors; Friars Preachers.

Provisions—

(1) by the ordinary, confirmation of

of dignities, etc. 34, 58, 69, 82, 84, 164, 172, 178, 185-188, 194, 196, 222, 469.

of canonries and prebends, 177, 188, 222, 226, 352, 436, 469.

of benefices with cure (parish churches, etc.), 86, 180, 181, 314, 461.

of religious houses, 184, 222, 524-526.

(2) papal—

of archbishoprics, 26, 32.

of bishoprics in England, 43, 83, 144, 187, 292, 369, 401.

....., in Ireland, 35, 242, 336, 342, 479, 480, 504, 521, 538, 539.

....., in Scotland, 336, 383, 538.

....., in Wales, 291, 459, 481, 539.

....., abroad, 310, 351, 382, 421, 481, 538, 539.

of dignities, etc. 33, 68, 91, 133, 144, 163, 164, 195, 255, 256, 313, 332, 367, 375, 383, 395, 399, 401, 403, 458, 460, 461, 465, 469, 471, 473, 481, 509, 531, 540, 542.

of canonries and prebends, 32, 40, 41, 47, 58, 72, 73, 78, 85, 97, 181, 211, 255, 263, 337, 338, 345, 346, 365, 369, 376, 378, 381, 383, 384, 389, 406, 418, 420, 444, 445, 457, 461, 467-469, 475, 502, 505, 509.



Provisions—*cont.*papal—*cont.*

of canonries with expectation or reservation of prebends and dignities, etc. 33, 56, 61, 63, 64, 68, 77, 78, 162, 163, 167, 172, 174, 177-179, 181, 185, 187-190, 193-197, 199, 207, 208, 222, 223, 225-227, 232, 235, 237-239, 253, 324, 325, 327, 331, 335, 337-341, 343-346, 365, 368, 372, 375, 376, 378, 381, 384, 388, 395, 398, 401, 402, 412, 414, 417-419, 424, 425, 427, 428, 445, 452, 458, 461, 467, 468, 470-473, 476, 500, 505, 509, 512.

of benefices in gift of episcopal and cathedral and collegiate patrons, 31, 64, 163, 173, 175, 176, 178-181, 183, 185, 187, 188, 196, 207, 211, 216, 223, 224, 244, 327, 335, 337-339, 343, 344, 375, 380-382, 395, 407, 408, 418, 420, 428, 445, 451, 452, 458, 467, 468, 470, 472, 475, 476. *See also* Reservation.

of benefices in gift of religious patrons, 57, 66, 71, 74, 166, 172, 177, 182, 188, 197-199, 214, 337, 338, 363, 417, 424, 458, 459, 472. *See also* Reservation.

of benefices with cure (parish churches, etc.), 42, 56, 57, 67, 70, 73, 74, 78, 162, 176, 199, 213, 237, 325, 328, 332, 335, 338, 345, 366, 368-370, 372, 375, 379, 384, 392, 398, 402, 412-414, 419, 421, 422, 426, 427, 433, 435, 439, 445, 446, 457, 458, 460-462, 468, 471, 472, 476, 513, 531, 532, 536, 542, 543.

of benefices without cure, 335, 377, 412.

of poor hospitals, 388, 419, 420.

of religious houses, in England, 70, 223, 254, 408.

....., in Ireland, 246, 382, 441, 521, 522.

....., in Scotland, 246.

....., abroad, 254.

Provisions, by the ordinary, opposition to, 436, 469.

Provisions, papal, arrangements between Urban V and Edward III about, 1, 5.

....., ..... arrangements between Urban V and prince Edward about, 6.

....., ..... errors and omissions in, 31, 32, 47, 64, 188, 213, 223, 237, 255, 409, 410.

....., ..... nullification of, by later provisions, reservations, etc. 71, 176, 185, 196, 232, 235, 238, 408, 424, 425, 427, 459, 462, 467, 468, 470, 472, 473.

..... and reservations, opposition to, 70, 79, 80, 91, 102, 237, 313, 325, 332, 367, 369, 370, 389, 402, 403, 422, 433, 435, 439, 446, 458, 460, 461, 468, 469, 472, 481, 542, 543. *See* Archbishops; Bishops; Cardinals.

Provisions and reservations, papal, useless on account of the high valuations of benefices in the *Taxatio*, 164, 165, 178, 181, 199, 205, 207, 227.

....., made by authority of papal reservations, 57, 79, 84, 207.

....., faculties for nuncio to make and confirm, 232, 233, 235, 236, 241, 242.

....., conflicting, litigation arising from, 409, 410, 469.

..... *See* Aquitaine; Cardinals; Clement VII; Clerks; Collations; Concordat; Intrusion; *Motu proprio*; Resignation; Services; Translations.

Provisor, foreign, youth and unfitness of, 89.

Provisors, papal annulment of statutes of. *See* Boniface IX.

## Q

*Questores, questuarii, etc.* papal indulgences forbidden to be sent about by, 179, 189, 237, 351, 399, 406, 433, 442.

....., foreign, papal mandate in behalf of, 78.

## R

Ransom, of religious, 396.

....., of David, king of Scots, 238.

..... *See* English.

Reconciliation of churches, etc. constitution concerning. *See* Constitutions.

..... *See* Apostate; Cemeteries; Churches.

Rectors, papal, in Italy, 28. *See also* Beltoft.

....., ..... oath of fealty from, 265.

..... *See* Orders; Tonsure.

Referendaries, papal. *See* Nonantola; Moubray.

Reformation of clergy, 106. *See* Hospitaliers.

*Regalia*, presentations by prerogative of, 109, 127, 201, 202, 231. *See* Concordat.

*Registrator*, Nicholas the, 180.

Registers, of Innocent III, exemption from, 32, 265.

....., of Honorius III, 516.

....., of Clement VI, exemption from, 37, 50.

....., of Urban V, 180, 294.

....., of Gregory XI, 117.

....., ..... exemption from, 256.

....., of Urban VI (petitions), 410.

**Registers—*cont.***

....., papal, corrections in, 294, 325, 331, 335, 340, 342, 353, 396, 436, 437, 447, 451, 457, 465, 471, 489, 504-506, 510, 524, 531, 543-545.

... .., errors in, 32, 297.

**Rehabilitations**, 30, 34, 42, 48, 61-63, 78, 84, 162, 175, 185, 192, 200, 209, 213, 214, 227, 231, 232, 244, 304, 355, 394, 403, 426, 474, 475, 530, 534.

..... *See* Irregularity; Resignation; Violence.

**Relics**, 47, 350. *See also* Saints.

**Reliefs**, belonging to a foreign religious house, 439.

**Religion**, vows of, 104, 176. *See* Marriage; Oaths; Profession.

**Religious—**

burial rights of, 520.

....., in respect of parishioners, etc. 324, 371, 437, 499.

..... *See* Friars Minors.

contempt by, for sentences, 81, 248, 249, 409, 435.

deprivation of, by pope, 87, 371, 382, 435.

....., by the ordinary, 382, 526, 538.

....., by visitors, 80, 454.

dispensations, etc. for, to hold and exchange secular benefices, 324, 454, 523, 524, 534.

exactions from, 208.

excesses by 8, 229.

excommunication of, 249, 409, 422, 518. *See* Excommunication.

exemption of, 66, 70, 75, 79, 182, 452, 523. *See* Chaplaincy; Constitutions (*Volentes*); Religious houses.

felonies by 236.

fray between, 223.

grant to appeal from diocesan, 518.

homage due to, 134.

imprisonment of, 80, 523.

interdict of, 409, 454, 455, 518, 520.

irregularity contracted by, 422, 423, 500, 523, 524. *See* Irregularity.

opposition by to papal provisions, 70, 79, 80, 237, 246-249.

place of at table, in choir and chapter, etc. 404, 523, 524.

poverty of, 455. *See* Religious houses.

power for nuncio to coerce, 230.

proctor or syndic of, 525.

sacrilege by, 85, 286.

servants of, 324, 365, 374, 403, 518.

sons of, excluded from dispensations, 210. *See* Monks.

students, 374. *See* Students.

suits by, 70, 81, 225, 455.

suspension of, 249, 409, 518.

transfer of cathedral church to, 117.

**Religious—*cont.***

transfer of, from house to house, 38, 74, 352, 522.

....., indults exempting from, 207, 335.

....., from order to order, 87, 38, 195, 238.

violence by, 355, 394, 430.

violence to, 35, 80, 85, 94, 208, 396, 454, 455.

visitation of. *See* Visitations.

**Religious habit—**

abandonment of, 352, 521, 523. *See* Apostate.

colour and form of, 246, 247.

mandate to confer 419.

**Religious houses—**

appropriated churches, etc. of, 65, 85, 86, 236, 253, 366, 367, 371, 376, 390, 403-406, 408, 430, 437, 439-441, 452, 462, 500, 518, 523, 524.

....., alleged, 70, 74, 175, 462, 529, 531.

....., converted into priories, 519.

....., indults to have served by their own monks or by removeable secular priests, 366, 367, 390, 452, 519-521, 523, 524, 534.

chamberlain of, 519, 525.

conventual election to, 36, 80, 223, 382, 400, 518, 520, 524, 525, 539.

deans of, 85, 412.

damage to, by fire, floods, etc. 33, 66, 75, 79, 179, 182, 208, 236, 244, 396, 435, 438, 448. *See* Wars.

dependent cells and priories of, 39, 66, 75, 79, 239, 247.

dilapidations of, 80, 87, 355, 371, 382, 454, 455.

donations to, 236, 243, 519.

exemption of, 66, 87, 88, 210, 211, 293, 294, 364, 440, 451, 452, 500, 501, 516-518. *See* Religious.

foreign, 2, 4, 5, 11, 12, 14, 16, 17, 24, 34, 55, 56, 67, 80, 85, 88, 94, 102, 114, 115, 122, 123, 127, 130, 134, 143, 144, 183, 184, 239, 240, 249, 254, 276, 278, 279, 283, 289, 294-296, 298, 299, 308, 328, 383, 386, 400, 405, 406, 412, 430, 439-441, 501, 522, 536, 537, 539.

foundation of, papal and royal licences for, 38, 50, 66, 91, 501, 517, 537.

founders of, 38, 49, 88, 214, 236, 293, 436, 451, 519, 537.

....., abroad, 239.

grant of lands in fee by, 247.

guest-master of, 11.

hospitality in, 208, 293, 365, 371, 390, 519.

indults for lay persons to enter, 31, 38, 56, 59, 167, 170, 182, 191, 394, 397.

infirmarian of, 525.



**Religious houses—cont.**

- infirmary of, 403, 524.
- lector of, 161.
- miracles in, 165.
- number of inmates of, 117, 118, 231, 293, 406, 436.
- papal privileges to, 293, 294, 501, 517.
- penitentiary of, 254.
- possessions of, 66, 81, 90, 211, 217, 218, 327, 390, 396, 406, 439, 440, 501, 519, 522, 524.
- poverty of, 208, 293, 390, 406, 436, 524. *See* Religious.
- provosts of, 412.
- refectory of, 524.
- royal patronage of, 86, 217, 218, 225, 436, 514, 519.
- secular canonries and prebends in, 174, 338, 340, 366, 505, 510.
- subject to the ordinary, 408.
- successor of, 525.
- transfer of, 50, 66, 517.
- value of, 342, 382, 406, 423, 430, 435, 438, 446, 517, 519-521, 523, 524, 526, 532, 534, 536, 537.
- vespers in, 523.

**Religious and religious houses. *See***

Abbesses; Abbots; Alien; Alienations; Appropriations; Arts; Augustinian; Begging; Benedictine; Books; Calatrava; Cambridge; Carmelites; Carthusian; Cemeteries; Cess; Chaplaincy; Choir; Cistercian; Claustal; Cluniac; Collations; *Commendam*; Confessor; Constitutions; Dilapidations; Distributions; Edward (prince); Enclosed; Erections; Farm; Fish; Flesh-meat; Floods; Fontevault; Friars Minors; Friars Preachers; Funerals; Gilbertine; Hospitallers; Indulgences; Monks; Nuns; Orders; Oxford; Patronage; Pedages; Penance; Penitentiary; Pestilences; Priests; Proctors; Procurations; Profession; Reservation; Richard II; Rome; St. Anthony; St. Clare; Scotland; Shoes; Temple; Tenths; Teutonic knights; Theology; Tithes; Tolls; Tonsure; Trinitarian; Vassals; Violence; Visitations; Voidance; Wars.

Rents, 35, 152, 153, 157, 240, 256, 328. *See* Cess.

Repair of churches, etc. 35, 39, 88, 96, 240, 323, 325, 357, 358, 389, 410, 432, 453. *See* Indulgences.

**Reservation of benefices void—**

- (1) *in curia Romana* or by death within two days' journey of the Roman court, 72, 73, 97, 153, 213, 332, 335-338, 341, 343, 365, 367, 368, 381, 384, 385, 401, 407, 413, 414, 418-420, 427, 444, 457, 468, 472, 473, 482, 514, 536.

**Reservation of benefices void—cont.**

- (2) by resignation to the pope or at the apostolic see, 70, 166, 207, 249, 383, 414, 418-421, 469, 473, 502, 505, 509.
- (3) by death of members of the papal court, 133, 164, 179, 255, 335, 336, 343, 384, 395, 401, 420, 444, 465, 468, 482, 509, 536.
- (4) by resignation of members of the papal court, 64, 72, 89, 207, 226, 333, 334, 388, 401, 420, 469, 505.
- (5) by deprivation by papal authority, 461, 468, 473, 480, 522.
- (6) by deprivation *ipso facto*—
  - (a) for schism, 362, 442, 443, 465, 479, 538.
  - (b) under the constitution *Erecreabilis*, 57, 58, 65, 68, 71, 72, 79, 162, 163, 187, 197, 198, 200, 207, 209, 224, 248, 314, 420, 426, 446, 450, 458, 460, 461, 529, 531, 542. *See* *Erecreabilis*; Plurality.
- (7) by promotion, or obtaining another benefice, by papal authority, 30, 41, 68, 73, 87, 88, 144, 163, 164, 236, 254, 313, 328, 331, 332, 369, 388, 401, 409, 420, 427, 449, 467, 475, 479, 504, 521, 522, 529, 531.

**Reservations, annulled, 241, 431, 465.**

- ....., on the accession of a new pope, 214, 380.
- ....., confirmed on the accession of a new pope, 236, 334, 335, 467.
- ....., doubtful, 31-34, 36; 56, 58, 61, 63, 64, 69, 76, 78, 79, 82, 84, 85, 162-165, 167, 172-175, 177, 178, 180, 181, 185-190, 194-196, 198, 200, 207, 208, 212, 213, 216, 222, 224, 236, 505.
- ....., errors in, 63, 66, 68, 84.
- ....., faculty to make, 235.
- ....., general, 232, 236, 334, 467, 468.
- ....., special, 232, 234, 419.
- ....., of archbishopric, 382.
- ....., of bishoprics, 336, 342, 383, 421, 459, 479, 480, 481, 504, 538, 539.
- ....., of dignities, etc. 30, 71, 167, 313, 331, 332, 449, 465, 509, 536.
- ....., of canonries and prebends, 30, 40, 41, 72, 73, 79, 217, 256, 381, 383, 384, 444, 468, 475, 514, 531.
- ....., of benefices with cure (parish churches, etc.) 57, 68, 162, 172, 213, 368, 369, 379, 392, 402, 412, 445, 457, 467, 468, 529, 531, 532.
- ....., of first year fruits, 156, 157.
- ....., of fruits during voidance, etc. 152, 153, 157, 270.
- ....., of moveables, 108, 151-154, 157, 159, 229, 230, 311.
- ....., of religious houses, 246, 382, 419, 521, 538.
- ....., of services due to the college of cardinals, 263.

**Reservations—cont.**

....., of benefices in the gift of episcopal and cathedral and collegiate patrons, 40, 50, 56, 58, 64, 68, 77, 84, 164, 167, 169, 187, 190, 223, 324, 227, 339, 314, 339, 412, 414-416, 420, 424-426, 458, 469-471, 513, 532, 536, 540, 541. *See also* Provisions.

....., of religious patrons, 50, 56, 59, 64, 78-80, 165, 188, 207, 338, 339, 400, 412, 415, 416, 423-426, 431, 470, 513, 520, 532, 540, 541. *See also* Provisions.

..... *See* Cardinals; Concordat; Expectants; Expectations; Provisions; Resignation.

**Reserved cases. *See* Cases.**

Residence, attached to dignities, 207, 464, 526.

....., danger of, through conspiracies of parishioners, 526.

..... *See* Non-residence; Wars.

Resignation clauses, in dispensations to hold incompatible benefices, 199 *et passim*. *See* Incompatible benefices.

....., dispensation modifying, 248.

....., in rehabilitations, 30, 34, 48, 63, 162, 175, 185, 191, 200, 213, 214, 227, 403, 426, 474, 475, 530.

....., dispensations modifying, 84, 210.

....., in reservations, provisions, etc. 30, 41, 71-74, 76, 164, 167, 173, 175, 181, 185, 188, 189, 196, 197, 199, 207, 232, 238, 328, 331, 332, 337, 339, 344, 345, 368, 372, 379, 381, 383, 388, 401, 402, 413, 414, 418, 419, 424-426, 429, 458, 459, 461, 465, 470-473, 475, 476, 510, 513, 531, 532, 542.

....., dispensations, etc. modifying, 61, 76, 79, 167, 179, 180, 189, 193, 195, 392, 412.

Resignation, during litigation, 313, 403, 430, 446.

....., surreptitious, 435, 436.

....., made for purpose of exchange, 31, 73, 74, 162, 180, 181, 186, 187, 222, 326, 333, 502, 505.

....., under dispensations on account of illegitimacy, 61 *et passim*. *See* Exchange.

....., surreptitious, 166.

....., voluntary, 58, 62, 63, 188, 207, 328, 337, 424, 429.

..... *See* Exchange; Voidance.

Richard II, brother of. *See* Holand (John de).

....., chapel of, 397.

....., chaplains and clerks of, 397, 412, 466, 506.

....., coronation day of, 430.

....., ecclesiastics in the service of, 340, 441.

....., endowment of masses by, 446.

**Richard II.—cont.**

....., enemies of (in Savoy), 440.

....., foundation of a chapel by, 376.

....., indult in favour of, 508.

....., manor of, 294.

....., members of the household of. *See* Clifford (Richard); Iklyngton; Macclesfeld; Maudalene.

....., obit of, 430.

....., petition of, on behalf of religious, 430. *See* Boniface IX; Urban VI.

....., secretary of. *See* Macclesfeld.

....., signet of, 294.

..... *See* Boniface IX; Intrusion. *See also* I.P.P.

Rings, indults for abbots, etc. to wear, 48, 182, 236, 411, 457.

....., of deceased ecclesiastics, reservation of, 151.

Robbers, murder by, 340.

....., spoliation of chapels in France by, 252.

Robbery, 58. *See* Ornaments.

Robert II, chaplains and clerks of, 236, 253.

....., clerk of the audit of, 248.

....., cousins of, 248.

....., envoys of to Gregory XI, 99.

....., illegitimate sons of. *See* Stewart.

....., kinsman of. *See* Mercer.

....., members of the household of. *See* Mercer; Strevelyne.

....., nephew of. *See* Lyndessay (James de).

....., petitions of. *See* Gregory XI; Clement VII.

....., secretary of. *See* Petit.

..... *See also* I.P.P.

Roman church, captain-general of, against Schismatics in Italy. *See* Holand (John de).

....., against the Visconti. *See* Amadeus VII.

....., defence of, 4, 7, 16, 20, 22, 23, 27, 106, 158, 218, 233, 300.

....., formal recommendation of, by new pope, 1.

....., gonfalonier of, in Italy. *See* Holand (John de).

....., head of all churches, 157.

....., indemnity to, from Italian cities, 264.

....., mother and mistress of the clergy of England, 302.

....., mother church of Edward III, 115.

....., negotiations for a league with England. *See* Boniface IX.

....., obedience to. *See* Aquitaine; England.

....., official of, in Piacenza. *See* Aretio.

....., services of a Friar Preacher to, 444.

..... *See* Chancery.



Roman court, bishops at, 145, 194, 216, 250.  
 ..... foreign, 367, 422, 461, 479, 481.  
 ..... clergy at, 182, 378, 422, 423, 542.  
 ..... clergy going to and from, 196.  
 ..... capture of, 116.  
 ..... death of, 409.  
 ..... plunder of, 9, 10.  
 ..... mastership of theology at, 68, 194, 198, 216, 378.  
 ..... merchants at, 261, 298. *See also* Alberti; Francisci.  
 ..... proctors or factors of. *See* Meti; Monis; Vannis.  
 ..... public excommunication in, 3.  
 ..... Scot dwelling at, 140.  
 ..... *See* Apostolic see; Auditors; Citations; Cloth; Collectors; Court; Non-residence; Reservation; Treasurers.  
 Roman money, 262.  
 ..... people, 140.  
 ..... Use, 411, 508.  
 Rome. *See* Conclave; Gregory XI; Jubilee; Pilgrimage. *See also* I.P.P.  
 Romipete, 36.  
 Royal family, at mass, etc. 231.  
 ..... and households, confessors of, 179, 185, 245, 247, 250.  
 ..... *See* Clerks; Edward III; Richard II; Robert II.  
 Royal person, indult for, to visit religious houses, 397.  
 ..... suit of at the papal see, 94.

## S

Sacramentals, 403, 404.  
 Sacraments, 55, 75, 76, 166, 224, 387, 403, 404, 431, 455, 515, 536.  
 ..... *See* Baptism; Confessions; Confessor; Eucharist; Extreme Unction; Marriage; Penance.  
 Sacrilege, 35, 229, 235, 236, 254. *See* Books; Chalices; English; Ornaments; Violence.  
 Sacristans, 21, 24, 33, 255, 403, 491.  
 Safe-conducts, 22, 51, 92-95, 98, 102, 106, 123, 126, 127, 144, 148, 153, 155, 159, 160, 183, 196, 202, 208, 266, 279, 281, 307.  
 St. Agnes, dedication to, 537.  
 St. Agricola (Agricole), dedication to. *See* Avignon.  
 St. Alban, protomartyr of England, 293. *See* I.P.P.  
 ..... [of Mayence], dedication to, 536.  
 St. Anastasius, dedication to, 414.  
 St. Andochius (Andoche), dedication to, 251.  
 SS. Andrew and Ithamar, dedication to, 521.

St. Andrew, dedications to, 85, 286, 291, 344, 369, 373, 405, 406, 409, 420, 442, 450, 454, 456, 500, 528, 534, 545. *See also* I.P.P.  
 ..... feast of, 134, 202, 244, 373, 374, 545.  
 ..... mass of, 520.  
 St. Anne, dedications to, 172, 199, 350, 373, 374, 458, 536, 545.  
 ..... feast of, 172, 199, 373, 374, 545.  
 St. Anthony, Augustinian preceptories of the order of, 240, 254, 419, 430, 478. *See also* London.  
 ..... Augustinians of the order of, 88, 240, 254, 419, 430.  
 St. Aphrodisius, dedication to, 249.  
 St. Augustine, dedications to, 287, 365. *See also* Canterbury.  
 ..... feast of, 213.  
 ..... order of, difficulty of finding priests to join, 462.  
 ..... *See* Augustinian.  
 ..... rule of, 210, 291.  
 St. Bartholomew, dedications to, 57, 175, 278, 361, 419, 437. *See also* London.  
 ..... feast of, 174.  
 St. Bavo (Bayon), dedication to, 12, 16, 34.  
 St. Benet, Benedict, dedications to, 537. *See also* London.  
 St. Bernard. *See below* SS. Nicholas and Bernard.  
 St. Blide, dedication to, 544.  
 St. Botolph, dedications to, 67. *See also* Boston; Colchester.  
 ..... feast of, 357.  
 ..... miracles by the intercession of, 67.  
 St. Brendan, Brandan, dedications to, 73, 443.  
 St. Bridget, dedications to, 179, 215, 529.  
 St. Canicus, feast of, 508.  
 St. Catherine, dedications to, 36, 286, 433, 452, 507, 526.  
 ..... feast of, 374, 433.  
 St. Chad, dedication to. *See* Shrewsbury.  
 St. Clare, feast of, 199.  
 ..... foundation of houses, etc. of the order of, 38, 199.  
 ..... licence for, 462.  
 ..... nuns of the order of, 81, 38, 56, 59, 91.  
 St. Clarus, Cleer, dedication to, 317, 323.  
 St. Clement, dedications to, 49, 373.  
 ..... feast of, 373.  
 St. Columba, dedications to, 75, 186, 372.  
 St. Constantine, dedication to, 535.  
 St. Cuthbert, body of, 39, 176.  
 ..... miracles by the intercession of, 39.  
 St. Cyrus. *See* St. Syrus.  
 St. David, dedications to, 350, 534. *See also* I.P.P.  
 St. Denis, dedication to, 275.  
 St. Dominic, dedication to, 40.  
 St. Dunstan, dedications to, 179, 506.

- St. Edmund, dedications to, 285, 493, 496-498, 500, 510. *See also* I.P.P.  
 ..... , feast of, 510.
- St. Edward the Confessor, dedication to, 537.
- St. Ethelbert, dedication to, 373.
- St. Faith, dedication to, 11, 114.
- St. Fintan (Fyntan), dedication to, 529.
- St. Frideswide, dedication to. *See* Oxford.
- St. Gabriel, dedication to, 330.
- St. George, Company of, 24.  
 ..... , dedications to, 356, 426, 442. *See also* Windsor and I.P.P.  
 ..... , feast of, 442.
- St. Gilbert of Sempringham, feast of, 182.
- St. Giles, dedications to, 4, 48, 206, 207, 226, 380, 488, 498, 512.
- St. Gregory, dedications to, 300, 522. *See also* London.
- SS. Gregory and Edmund, dedication to, 285.
- St. Guthlac, dedication to. *See* Hereford.
- St. Helen, dedications to, 49, 376, 407, 450, 463.
- St. Ithamar. *See* SS. Andrew and Ithamar.
- St. James, dedications to, 37, 40, 85, 214, 297, 386, 408, 466, 511, 529, 535. *See also* Compostella.
- St. James the Greater, feast of, 189, 356, 466.
- St. James the Less, feast of, 356, 500.
- St. John the Evangelist, dedications to, 31, 123, 238, 310, 406, 537.  
 ..... , feast of, 31, 406.
- St. John Baptist, dedications to, 25, 33, 40, 67, 275, 284, 398, 404, 407, 411, 430, 436, 446, 450, 464, 472, 533, 534, 536, *See also* Chester; Colchester; Dublin.  
 ..... , feast of the Beheading of, 407.  
 ..... , feast of the Nativity of, 31, 106, 201, 218, 258, 374, 398, 407, 431, 504.
- St. John of Beverley, dedication to. *See* Beverley.
- St. John (the Almoner, Baptist, Evangelist), dedications to, 31, 49, 290, 312, 439, 454-456, 476, 503, 523.  
 ..... , feast of, 455.
- St. John Zachary, dedication to, 338, 368.
- St. Judith, dedication to. *See* Saltria Juet.
- St. Julian, dedication to, 169.
- St. Just (San Giusto), dedication to, 5.
- St. Kieran or Kieran, Keranus, feast of, 508.
- St. Ladoca, Ladochia, Ladock, dedication to, 91, 376.
- St. Lambert, feast of, 276.
- St. Laurence, dedications to, 81, 338, 393, 397, 412, 536.  
 ..... , feast of, 374, 393, 397, 412, 456.
- St. Lazarus, dedication to, 448.  
 ..... , order of. *See* Lazar-houses; Lazar-ites.
- St. Leonard, dedications to, 47, 311, 324, 372, 373, 398, 511, 534.  
 ..... , feast of, 47, 372, 373, 398, 511.
- St. Margaret, dedications to, 54, 317, 356, 373, 377, 397, 438, 462.  
 ..... , feast of, 54, 356, 373, 374, 377, 397.  
 ..... , relic of, 41.
- St. Martin, dedications to, 40, 63, 73, 77, 177, 183, 239, 283, 326, 330, 338, 343, 344, 363, 368, 392, 412, 420, 493, 498. *See also* London.  
 ..... , feast of, 177, 350.
- St. Mary, dedications to, 33 *et passim*. *See also* I.P.P.
- St. Mary's Graces, dedication to. *See* London.
- SS. Mary and Anne, dedications to, 172, 545.
- SS. Mary and John, dedication to, 312.
- St. Mary and the Angels, dedication to. *See* York.
- St. Mary of the Angels, dedication to. *See* Assisi.
- SS. Mary the Virgin and Thomas the Martyr, dedication to, 374.
- St. Mary the Virgin, dedications to, 36 *et passim*. *See also* Dedications.  
 ..... , feasts of, 31 *et passim*. *See also* Feasts.  
 ..... , miracles by the intercession of, 38, 253.
- St. Mary Magdalene, dedications to, 33 *et passim*.  
 ..... , feast of, 55 *et passim*.
- St. Michael, dedications to, 47, 70, 166, 175, 187, 223, 274, 346, 366, 409, 450, 452, 510, 541.  
 ..... , feast of, 374, 452.
- St. Mildred, dedications to, 62, 204.
- St. Nicholas, dedications to, 36, 41, 45, 46, 89, 173, 340, 397, 399, 407, 494, 497, 503, 537.  
 ..... , feast of, 184, 189, 374, 397, 399, 407.
- SS. Nicholas and Bernard, dedication to, 439, 441.
- St. Oswald, dedication to. *See* Nostell.
- St. Pamphilus, dedication to, 272.
- St. Pancras, dedication to, 490.
- St. Patrick, dedications to, 506, 529. *See also* Dublin and Saints in I.P.P.  
 ..... , feast of, 506.
- St. Paul, dedications to, 525. *See* London; Rome; and below SS. Peter and Paul.
- St. Paul's, London, Use of. *See* Use.
- St. Peter, dedications to, 34, 38, 54, 67, 75, 163, 286, 313, 327, 330, 356, 390, 451, 472, 510, 533. *See also* Gloucester; London; York; and Saints in I.P.P.  
 ..... , feast of, 407, 451.  
 ..... , ..... , absolutions on, 243, 244.  
 ..... *ad Vincula*, dedication to, 406.  
 ..... , ..... , feast of, 406, 407.  
 ..... , Chair of, feast of, 407.
- SS. Peter and Paul, dedications to, 89, 86, 329, 331, 428, 456, 524, 538.  
 ..... , feast of, 243, 253, 374, 451.



St. Peter Martyr, dedication to, 453.  
 ..... , feast of, 453.  
 St. Philip, feast of, 500.  
 St. Praxed, feast of, 374.  
 St. Radegund, Ragunda, dedications to, 61,  
 77, 211, 349, 463.  
 St. Remigius (Remy), dedication to, 252.  
 St. Rogan, dedication to, 476.  
 St. Roger, dedication to, 399.  
 ..... , feast of, 399.  
 St. Romanus, Rumon, dedication to, 470.  
 St. Saviour, dedication to. *See* Bermondsey;  
 Faversham.  
 St. Severinus (Seurin), dedication to, 260.  
 St. Silvester, dedication to. *See* Nonantola.  
 St. Stephen, dedications to, 30, 48, 91, 252,  
 328, 345, 397, 426, 446, 462.  
 ..... , feast of, 397.  
 ..... , relic of, 41.  
 St. Swithun, dedication to. *See* Winchester.  
 ..... , feast of the translation of, 430.  
 St. Syrus, Cyrus [bishop of Genoa], dedica-  
 tion to, 123.  
 St. Theobald, feast and veneration of, 356,  
 442.  
 St. Thomas the Martyr, dedications to, 48,  
 69, 89, 162, 338, 346, 363, 374, 392,  
 393, 395, 399, 407, 411, 414, 431, 434,  
 441, 458, 471, 525, 545.  
 ..... , feast of, 374, 392, 507.  
 ..... , feast of the translation of, 350, 411.  
 ..... , foundation by, 36.  
 ..... , miracles by the intercession of, 431.  
 ..... , shrine, etc. of, 507.  
 St. Vedast, dedication to, 334.  
 St. Vincent, dedication to, 397.  
 ..... , feast of, 397.  
 St. Werburg, dedication to. *See* Chester.  
 St. Wilfrid, dedication to, 35. *See also* Ripon.  
 St. Zacharias. *See* St. John.  
 Saints. *See also* I.P.P. under Saints and  
 under San Mauro et seq.  
 Salisbury, Use of. *See* Use.  
 Salt, blessing of, 515.  
 Sandals, indults for abbots, etc. to wear, 182.  
 Saracens, 138, 304.  
 Schism, abjuration of the, 303.  
 ..... , alien houses during the, 412. *See*  
 Alien houses.  
 ..... *See* Boniface IX; France; Ireland;  
 Scotland; Urban VI.  
 Schismatics, absolution of, 303.  
 ..... , collation of benefices of deprived, 304.  
 ..... , dispensation for, to minister in holy  
 orders, 304.  
 ..... , French religious, 328, 400, 539, 540.  
 ..... , dissolution of appropriations to,  
 441.  
 ..... , grant away from, of possessions  
 in England, 440.  
 ..... , in England, Scotland, and Ireland,  
 258.

Schismatics—*cont.*  
 ..... , Irish, *ipso jure* deprivation of, 443.  
 ..... *See* Cardinals; Clement VII; Cru-  
 sade; French; Holy Land; Urban VI.  
 Scholars, 40, 191, 194, 210, 215, 233, 252, 353,  
 395, 456.  
 ..... *See* Aquitaine; Students.  
 Scotland, alliance between France and, 135.  
 ..... , border of, 253.  
 ..... , burial place of kings of, 184.  
 ..... , chancellor of. *See* Leuchars; Peblis.  
 ..... , confiscation to the crown of the  
 property of bishops of, 167, 176, 206.  
 ..... , dialects of, Highland and Lowland,  
 56.  
 ..... , estates of in parliament, 167.  
 ..... , Hospitallers of, 65, 122, 131, 238.  
 ..... , preceptory of, farm of, 3, 4,  
 110, 135, 140–142, 205.  
 ..... , proposed reform of. *See*  
 Hospitallers.  
 ..... , yearly pension from, to the  
 master and community, 3.  
 ..... , immediate subjection of the bishops  
 of, 252.  
 ..... , lepers in, 252.  
 ..... , marshal of. *See* Keith.  
 ..... , reform of religious houses of, 251.  
 ..... , Schism in, 258, 521.  
 ..... , wars in, 183, 239.  
 ..... , decay of nobility on account of,  
 56.  
 ..... *See* Banns; Bishops; Friars Minors;  
 Gregory XI; Hospitallers; Pestilences;  
 Premonstratensian; Provisions; Sub-  
 sidy; Tenths; Urban V. *See also*  
 I.P.P.  
 Scots abroad, 140.  
 Scots bishop, made a cardinal, 250. *See*  
 Cardinal priests [no title].  
 Scots religious houses abroad. *See* Ratisbon;  
 Vienna; Wurtzburg.  
 Scots students, 64, 68, 73, 164, 173, 185, 188,  
 197, 216, 237, 238, 347, 403, 413, 433,  
 467, 471, 474–476, 546.  
 Scribes, 209, 217, 277.  
 'Scutifer viridis,' 28.  
 Seal, great, 430.  
 ..... , secret, 3.  
 Secretaries, royal, etc. *See* Chandos (Thomas  
 de); Clisseby.  
 ..... , papal—  
 of Gregory XI. *See* Auximo; Baronis;  
 Bruni; Diseur; Sancto Martino.  
 of Urban VI, pretended. *See* Cusentia.  
 of Boniface IX. *See* Bosc; Lanzañico.  
 of Clement VII. *See* Ludovici.  
 Secular arm, invocation of, 43, 80, 230, 231,  
 253, 479, 515, 516.  
 ..... , for exaction of money, 100,  
 156, 157, 229, 257, 259, 267, 271, 284,  
 294, 295, 307, 351.

Secular court, arrest of ecclesiastic by, 364.  
 ..... , at the invocation of the ordinary, 388.  
 ..... , person too powerful to be cited before, 84.  
 ..... See *Præmunire*.  
 Sempringham, order of, privileges for master-general of, 182.  
 ..... See Gilbertine. See also I.P.P.  
 'Sentences,' lecturing on the, 37, 52, 59, 61, 83, 161, 162, 164, 166, 194, 198, 200, 216, 220, 239, 378.  
 ..... See Oxford.  
 Sequestration, procedure by, 18, 19, 43, 44, 65, 66, 91, 262, 270-272, 403, 448, 452.  
 ..... , for exaction of money, 6, 7, 153, 156, 157, 218.  
 ..... , by collectors, 259, 267, 283, 294.  
 ..... See *Camera*.  
 Serfs, 396, 398.  
 Serjeants-at-arms, papal—  
     of Urban V. See *Dasic*.  
     of Gregory XI. See *Affion*; *Jaf*; *Turre*.  
     of Boniface IX. See *Arlam*; *Gray* (Thomas).  
 Sermons. See *Mass*; *Preaching*.  
 Services, due from bishops, etc. on account of papal provisions, 157, 263, 267-269, 282, 291-293, 295-297, 351, 518.  
 Servile work, cessation of on feast days, 213.  
 Ships, foreign, 10, 130.  
 ..... , capture of, by the English, 131.  
 ..... , for the crusade, 141.  
 ..... , papal licence to send to the East, 94.  
 Shoes, for religious, 519.  
 Sieges in France, 92. See also *English*; *Limoses*.  
 Signator and scribe, 277.  
 Signet. See *Gregory XI*; *Richard II*.  
 Silver, marks of pure, 522.  
 ..... See *Gold*.  
 Simony, 371, 382.  
 Slander, 70, 71, 81.  
 Spain, papal subsidy in, 106, 111, 116, 218.  
 Spaniards, 131.  
 ..... , ravage of the south coast of England by, 396.  
*Spolia*. See *Mortuaries*.  
 Spoliation of clergy, etc. 75, 93, 95, 124, 326, 405, 429, 455, 522.  
 ..... See *English*; *French wars*; *Religious* (violence to); *Wars*.  
 Statutes. See *Boniface IX*; *Cambridge*; *Carlisle*; *Cathedral*; *Chantry*; *Collegiate*; *Oxford*; *Poor hospitals*; *Præmunire*; *Westminster*.  
 Sterlings, exchange value of, 262, 279, 280, 281, 282.  
 Storms, damage to churches by, 41, 54, 67, 88, 438.

Students. See *Arts*; *Augustinian*; *Cambridge*; *Canon law*; *Carmelite*; *Civil law*; *Florentines*; *Friars Minors*; *Friars Preachers*; *Irish*; *Non-residence*; *Oxford*; *Paris*; *Philosophy*; *Portuguese*; *Religious*; *Scholars*; *Scots*; *Sentences*; *Theology*; *University*.  
*Studia*. See *Theology*.  
 Study of letters, 192, 193, 466, 467. See also *Non-residence*.  
 ..... of logic, 64.  
 Sub-collectors to the camera, 18, 28, 72, 98, 105, 108, 150. See also *Collectors*.  
 Subdeacons, dispensations for sons of, 49, 74.  
 ..... , order of. See *Civil Law*; *Orders*.  
 ..... , violence to, 103.  
 Subscriptions of pope and cardinals, 210, 516.  
 Subsidy, charitable, for a bishop, 167.  
 ..... , for the pope, 272-274, 276, 288, 297.  
 .. , papal, in England, 106, 107, 111, 112, 115-118, 141, 142, 151, 154, 160, 218, 288.  
 ..... , rebellion of clergy against, 123, 124, 127, 136, 155.  
 ..... , in Ireland, 156, 284.  
 ..... , in Scotland, 153, 160.  
 ..... , abroad, 106, 111, 115-117.  
 ..... , from French clergy, for the expulsion of the English, 256.  
 ..... , commutation of papal tenths into, 101, 111, 116.  
 ..... , commutation of pilgrimage into, 389.  
 ..... See *Boniface IX*; *Cistercian*; *Clement VII*; *Mendicant*.  
 Suffragan bishop, 437.  
 Surrogation to rights in respect of benefices in litigation, 46, 190 (*corrigenda*), 234, 270, 325, 326, 332, 367, 400, 439, 446, 458-461, 465, 479, 513, 542, 543.  
 Suspension, indult of exemption from, 306.  
 ..... See *Bishops*; *Religious*; *Urbanists*.  
 Swamps, 50, 353.  
 Swords, 35.  
 Syndic or proctor of religious, 525.  
 Synodal councils. See *Councils*.

T

Tallages, 240.  
 Tartars, 431.  
 Taverns, 371.  
*Taxatio* of pope Nicholas. See *Taxation*.  
 Taxation of benefices. See *Vicars* (portions of).  
 ..... of the tenth, valuation of benefices according to the, 164, 165, 178, 181, 199, 205, 207, 227, 232, 241, 257, 294.



- Taxes from clergy**, 208.  
**Temple**, London, 431.  
 ....., order of the, 297.  
**Temporalities**, bishops', etc. 20, 97, 127.  
**Tenth**, papal, in England, 106, 111, 116, 118, 151, 218, 294.  
 ....., exemption of religious from, 106, 294, 501.  
 ....., excommunication for non-payment of, 101, 107, 117, 295.  
 ....., placed at the disposal of the king, 294, 295.  
 ....., in Ireland, 156, 157, 294, 295.  
 ....., in Scotland, 101, 150.  
 ....., abroad, 218.  
 ..... See *Taxation*.  
**Teutonic knights**, 294.  
**Teutons**, Company of, 29.  
**Theology**, bachelors of, 162, 166, 216, 256, 378.  
 ....., degree of, 53.  
 ....., cathedral lectureships in, 45, 177, 190.  
 ....., disputations in, 162, 206.  
 ....., Franciscan *studia* of, 40, 61, 200.  
 ....., *lectors* of, 36, 40, 161, 162, 164, 206, 207, 220, 289.  
 ....., licentiate of, 193.  
 ....., mastership and licence to teach in, 37, 40, 52, 60, 61, 68, 161, 162, 164, 166, 194, 198, 200, 207, 213, 216, 220, 239, 256, 378.  
 ....., masters of, 7, 9, 25, 27, 36, 40, 60, 61, 68, 96, 125, 127, 162, 174, 177, 193, 198, 200, 207, 256, 271, 278, 283, 326, 362, 378-380, 404, 413, 454, 480, 485, 492, 521, 528, 532, 539.  
 ....., regent masters of, 52, 53, 66, 83, 190.  
 ....., scholars of, 61, 182.  
 ....., students of, 36, 37, 59, 60, 61, 83, 161, 162, 164, 166, 198, 200, 206, 216, 239, 256.  
 ....., study of, at Wykeham's Oxford college, 391, 437.  
 ..... See *Cambridge*; *Inception*; *Oxford*; *Paris*.  
**Tides**, 217, 218, 363, 533.  
**Tithes**, 211, 256, 524.  
 ....., causes about, 46, 51, 66, 81, 225, 462.  
 ....., exemption of religious from, 40, 66, 90, 501.  
 ....., licence for a layman to give, 62.  
**Title**, to a canonry and prebend, 326, 369.  
**Tobullie**. See *Altar linen*.  
**Tolls**, excessive, from clergy, 44.  
 ....., exemption of religious from, 501.  
**Tombstones**, sale of, 371.  
**Tonsure**, faculties, etc. to confer, 177, 233, 242, 251.  
 ....., on religious, 453.  
 ....., dispensations on account of illegitimacy to receive, 210, 215, 334, 438, 443, 499, 530, 546.  
 ....., illicit reception of, 473.  
 ....., rector having only the, 466.  
 ....., vicar having only the, 213.  
**Topaz**, 249.  
**Tournament**, papal prohibition of, 27.  
**Tournois**, *deniers*, 21, 101, 166.  
 ....., *gros*, 168, 173, 178, 187, 188, 196, 197, 227, 229, 230, 254, 255, 315, 336, 384, 385, 408, 410, 448, 453, 509.  
 ....., *petits*, 179, 232, 241, 520.  
**Towne**, abandonment of, 218.  
 ....., belonging to a religious house, 211.  
**Township**, 421.  
**Trades**—  
     draper, 484.  
     jeweller, 71.  
**Translations of bishops**, 5, 6, 41, 43, 95, 96, 147, 227, 263, 268, 298, 351, 382, 459, 480, 481, 512, 535, 538, 539.  
**Treasurers**, papal—  
     of Gregory XI, at Avignon. See *Vernobs*.  
     ....., at Bologna. See *Bonavallo*.  
     ....., at the Roman court, 151, 158.  
     ....., in the province of Ancona, 209.  
     of Urban VI, 262, 267, 268.  
**Treaties with the pope**, in Italy, 122, 130. See *Florentines*; *Peace*; *Truce*.  
**Tribute of king John**, arrears of, 16.  
**Trinitarian friars**, houses of, 205, 253, 285.  
 ....., hospital, 174.  
**Truce between France and England**, 139, 145. See also *Gregory XI*; *Peace*.  
 ....., with the Visconti, papal negotiations for, 146, 147.  
**Turcopolier of Rhodes**, 141.  
**Turks**, crusade against, 304. See also *Crusade*.  
**Tuscans and Tuscauy**. See *I.P.P.*

## U

- Unions of benefices**. See *Appropriations*.  
**Universitas of papal territory in Italy**, 267.  
 ....., of a town in Aquitaine, 85.  
**University**, licence for religious to go to, 352.  
 ....., maintenance of religious students at, 251, 406.

Universities. *See* Arts ; Cambridge ; Canon law ; Civil law ; Florence ; Medicine ; Non-residence ; Orleans ; Oxford ; Paris ; Philosophy ; Pisa ; Salamanca ; Students ; Study ; Theology ; Toulouse.

Urban V, efforts for peace, between Castile and Aragon, 21.

....., between England and France, 92.

....., between prince Edward and the count of Foix, 22.

....., efforts for the defence of Cyprus and Rhodes, 25, 26.

....., election, etc. of, 1, 2.

....., envoys and ambassadors to, from Edward III. *See* Bukton ; Burghersh ; Carleton ; Fulnetby ; Lovaigine ; Margarete ; Stafford ; Wermenhale.

....., from prince Edward. *See* Beauchamp ; Bernardi ; Chandos (John de, 25) ; Codeford ; Cosyngton ; Husee ; Punchardon ; Reveillon ; Rous ; Sainte-Colombe.

....., from Lionel, duke of Clarence. *See* Graneu.

....., from the English Company in Italy. *See* Woodhouse.

....., from the university of Oxford. *See* Sumpter.

....., envoys, etc. from, to Charles V. *See* Prohins.

....., to Edward III. *See* Arundel (Edmund) ; Estone ; Ghent.

....., to Lionel, duke of Clarence. *See* Stratton.

....., to prince Edward. *See* Prohins ; Roqueriis.

....., to Tours, 4.

....., father of. *See* Grimoard.

....., intercession by, on behalf of Benedictines in the Limousin, 14.

....., on behalf of clergy of Aquitaine, 16-18, 20-25.

....., on behalf of clergy of England, 26.

....., on behalf of English prisoners in Italy, 28.

....., on behalf of French hostages, 2, 3, 5, 7, 15, 18, 20, 24, 25.

....., on behalf of his native country, 22.

....., on behalf of merchants, 29.

....., on behalf of nobles of the Limousin, 15, 20.

....., petitions to, from Charles V, 53, 65, 73.

....., from David king of Scots, 39, 53, 59, 61, 78, 82, 86.

....., from Edward III, 2, 13, 14, 35, 49, 50, 63, 67, 71, 72.

....., from John king of France, 35, 37, 38, 87.

Urban V.—*cont.*

....., petitions to—*cont.*

....., from Margaret queen of Scots, 84.

....., from prince Edward, 25.

....., from queen Philippa, 40, 48, 57, 64, 68, 78.

....., from Richard II, 341.

....., from Scots nobles, 68.

....., from Scots clergy, 44.

....., from the university of Oxford, 83.

....., relations of, with prince Edward, 23, 27.

....., with English nobles, 5, 8, 9, 10, 12, 17, 19, 28.

....., with Florentines, 28.

....., with the Visconti, 17, 24.

..... *See* Chamberlains ; Citations ; Edward (prince) ; Household ; Legates ; Nuncios ; Plurality ; Registers ; Serjeants-at-arms ; Ushers ; Vicars-general. *See also* I.P.P.

Urban VI, campaigns of in Tuscany, etc. 265, 266.

....., death of, 273, 274.

....., election, etc. of, 228, 245, 258.

....., efforts of against Schismatics, in Flanders, 284.

....., in Italy, 263-268, 271, 273.

....., itinerary of, 268, 407.

....., petitions to, from Richard II, 269.

....., from John of Gaunt, 270, 271.

....., processes by, against Clement VII and Schismatics, 258-262, 279, 295.

....., processes against, by Clement VII, 233, 245.

..... *See* Chamberlains ; Court ; Nuncios ; Registers ; Secretaries ; Treasurers ; Ushers. *See also* I.P.P.

Urbanists, excommunication, suspension, etc. of, 282-285, 242, 245, 246, 253.

....., part of a French diocese held by, 539.

Use, Augustinian, 396.

....., Dominican, 508.

....., Dublin, 441.

....., Roman, 441, 508.

....., St. Paul's, 226.

....., Salisbury, 226, 396.

Ushers, papal—

of Urban V. *See* Lucaro ; Veyraco.

of Urban VI. *See* Angelini.

of Boniface IX. *See* Angelini ; Cheyne.

Usury, remission of to crusaders, 8, 9.

....., recovered, applied to the defence of the Roman church, 233.



## V

- Vacation, lecturing in, 37.
- Valuation of benefices. *See* Taxation.
- Values of benefices, etc. *See* Cardinals; *Mensæ*; Poor hospitals; Religious houses.
- Vas electionis*. *See* Constitutions.
- Vassals, of cathedral churches, 382, 459, 480, 481, 504, 535, 538, 539.
- ....., of religious houses, 382.
- Veil, the sacred, dispensation to receive, 232.
- Vespers, benediction after. *See* Abbots.
- ....., in a religious house, 523.
- Vessels, church, blessing of, 251.
- ....., gold and silver, reservation of, 151.
- Vestments, 249.
- ....., blessing of, 251, 253, 432, 438, 453, 457, 501, 515.
- ....., reservation of, 108, 151.
- ....., robbery of, 252.
- ....., episcopal, indults for abbots, etc. to wear, 48, 182, 236, 411.
- Vicarages, belonging to foreign religious houses, 440.
- ....., constitutions of Otho (Otto) and Ottobon about, 213, 511.
- Vicars, cathedral, 64.
- ....., imperial, in Italy. *See* Carraria; Gonzaga; Visconti (Ambrose).
- ....., papal, in Italy. *See* Este; Malatestis; Visconti (John).
- Vicars, portions and stipends of from appropriated churches, 49, 65, 88, 89, 118, 172, 184, 206, 208, 209, 214, 217, 226, 237, 243, 244, 342, 390, 405, 408, 410, 423, 435, 436, 438, 441, 507, 517, 519, 524, 533, 534.
- ....., assignment of, 51, 88, 89, 175, 349, 365, 404, 408, 462.
- ....., insufficiency of, 443.
- ....., augmentation of, 81, 85, 86, 430, 486.
- ..... *See* Tonsure.
- Vicars-general, of bishops, 222, 348.
- ....., during avoidance of see, 375.
- ....., papal, in Italy—
- of Urban V. *See* Cardinals (Giles, bishop of Tusculum).
- of Gregory XI. *See* Cardinals (Peter d'Estaing, bishop of Ostia; William de Nouveau, deacon of St. Angelo's); Marmoutier (Gerald, abbot of).
- Vineyards in Ireland, 87.
- Violence, to clergy, 35, 58, 81, 82, 223, 353, 355, 363, 364, 394, 455.
- ....., faculties, etc. to absolve on account of, 53, 102, 103, 104, 191, 210, 235.
- Violence—*cont.*
- ....., by clergy, 58, 223.
- ..... *See* Citations; English; Homicide; Imprisonment; Intimidation; Murder; Mutilation; Religious.
- Visitations, triennial, admonition to archbishops to pay, 262.
- Visitations, diocesan, 86, 442, 457.
- ....., metropolitan, 45.
- ....., exemption from, 212.
- ....., forged, 464.
- ....., of alien houses by the parent house, 12, 144.
- ....., of benefices, indults for cardinals to make by deputy, 168, 196, 227. *See also* Archdeacons.
- ....., of religious, 80, 165, 251, 289, 454, 525.
- ....., of sees, indults to make by deputy, 250, 253, 442.
- ..... *See* Collectors; Constitutions; Procurations.
- Voidance by death, of bishoprics, 386, 459, 480, 481, 504, 538, 539.
- ....., of dignities, etc. 33, 34, 58, 63, 69, 71, 82, 84, 91, 133, 164, 167, 178, 185, 194, 196, 207, 212, 343, 367, 385, 387, 417, 449, 459, 474, 475.
- ....., of canonries and prebends, 32, 33, 34, 72, 85, 102, 123, 162, 165, 172-174, 177, 181, 188, 194, 195, 208, 213, 226, 227, 352, 369, 383, 389, 418, 420, 461, 468, 475, 476, 505, 509.
- ....., of benefices with cure (parish churches, etc.), 29, 42, 56, 57, 66, 67, 70, 74, 78, 79, 162, 164, 172, 175, 177, 179-181, 186, 190, 191, 198, 200, 207, 213, 214, 216, 222, 224, 237, 314, 325, 332, 334, 363, 368, 380, 388, 418, 415, 422, 431, 433, 439, 457, 460, 472, 473, 530, 531, 543.
- ....., of religious houses, 174, 184, 246, 254, 400, 419, 518, 524, 537.
- ....., of right to benefices in litigation, 234, 325, 400, 408, 458, 479, 514.
- Voidance, by deprivation. *See* Religious.
- ....., by marriage, 346, 421, 429.
- ....., by neglect to be ordained deacon, 213.
- ....., by neglect to be ordained priest, 84, 74, 84, 86, 175, 185, 200, 224, 407, 418, 414, 421, 422, 471-473, 529, 530.
- ....., by neglect to obtain dispensation on account of defect of age, 62, 63, 192, 200.
- ....., by neglect to obtain dispensation on account of illegitimacy, 162, 209.
- ....., by resignation, of dignities, etc. 172, 186, 343.
- ....., of canonries and prebends, 78, 185, 226, 353, 403, 418, 469.
- ....., of benefices with cure (parish churches, etc.), 57, 64, 67, 163, 249, 332, 414, 419, 422, 426, 461, 471, 473, 529, 531, 532, 536.
- ....., surreptitious, 86.

**Voidance—cont.**

- ....., by resignation—*cont.*
- ....., of religious houses, 222, 223, 246, 374, 463.
- ....., by taking vow of religion, 414, 422.
- ..... See Reservation; Resignation.
- '*Volentes.*' See Constitutions.
- Vows, faculties to commute, 103, 104, 176.
- ..... See Confessor; Continence; Oaths; Penance; Pilgrimage; Profession; Religion; Veil.

**W**

- Wales, diocese in, containing no doctor of civil law, 192.
- ..... See Augustinian; Benedictine; Cistercian; England; Premonstratensian; Provisions; Welsh.
- Wards, maintenance of, 393.
- Wars, danger of, to ecclesiastical residence, 535.
- ....., destruction, etc. by, of churches, 214, 334, 349.
- ....., of a hospital, 252.
- ....., of religious houses, 39, 163, 214, 236.
- ....., of towns, 334.
- ....., French, 127, 240, 242, 254.
- ..... See English; French; Ireland; Scotland.
- Water, blessing of, 515.
- ....., for reconciliations. See Reconciliation.
- Wax, blessing of, 515.

- Welsh, clergy beneficed abroad, 187, 470.
- ....., examination of an Englishman in, for a see, 25.
- ..... See Auditors; Court; Preaching.
- Westminster, statutes of against provisors, 277.
- Widows, 37, 483-486, 488, 490, 493, 495, 496, 519.
- ....., maintenance of, 393.
- Wills, custom of the realm regarding, 71.
- ....., of clergy, 108.
- ....., faculties to make, 57, 83, 204, 377, 452, 453.
- ....., of bishops in Scotland. See Scotland (confiscation).
- ....., of a layman about his burial, 442.
- ....., executors of, 93, 198.
- ....., faculty for papal collector to make a composition with, 263.
- ....., fraud by, 71.
- ....., suit against, 35.
- ....., suit by, 269, 270.
- ..... See Inheritance; Intestates.
- Wine, blessing of, 515.
- Winter, delay of burials in, 166, 499.
- Women, lying-in, 36.
- Wool, 131.
- ....., tithes of, 90, 225.
- ..... See Cloth.
- Writers of apostolic letters, 236. See Bothorn; Piperno; Fraunceys.
- Writs, royal. See Chancery.

**Y**

- York, appeal to the court of, 45.



LONDON: Printed by EYRE AND SPOTTISWOODE,  
Printers to the King's Most Excellent Majesty.  
For His Majesty's Stationery Office.

# CATALOGUE

*(Revised to 31st July, 1902).*

OF

ENGLISH, SCOTCH, AND IRISH RECORD  
PUBLICATIONS,

REPORTS OF THE HISTORICAL MANUSCRIPTS  
COMMISSION,

AND

ANNUAL REPORTS OF THE DEPUTY KEEPERS  
OF THE PUBLIC RECORDS, ENGLAND AND  
IRELAND,

Printed for

HIS MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE,

And to be purchased,

Either directly or through any Bookseller, from  
EYRE AND SPOTTISWOODE, EAST HARDING STREET, FLEET STREET, E.C.,  
and 82, ABINGDON STREET, WESTMINSTER, S.W.; or

OLIVER & BOYD, EDINBURGH; or  
EDWARD PONSOMBY, 116, GRAFTON STREET, DUBLIN.



---

## CONTENTS.

---

	Page
CALENDARS OF STATE PAPERS, &c. - - - - -	3
PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LISTS AND INDEXES - - - - -	9
CHRONICLES AND MEMORIALS OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND DURING THE MIDDLE AGES - - - - -	10
PUBLICATIONS OF THE RECORD COMMISSIONERS, &c. - - - - -	20
WORKS PUBLISHED IN PHOTOZINCOGRAPHY - - - - -	22
HISTORICAL MANUSCRIPTS COMMISSION - - - - -	24
REPORTS OF THE DEPUTY KEEPER OF THE PUBLIC RECORDS - - - - -	31
<hr/>	
SCOTCH RECORD PUBLICATIONS - - - - -	35
IRISH RECORD PUBLICATIONS - - - - -	36
REPORTS OF THE DEPUTY KEEPER OF THE PUBLIC RECORDS, IRELAND	37

---

# CALENDARS OF STATE PAPERS, &c.

[IMPERIAL 8vo., cloth. *Price 15s. each Volume or Part.*]

Subsequent to recommendations of Committees of the House of Commons in 1800 and 1836, the Master of the Rolls, in 1865, stated to the Lords of the Treasury that although "the Records, State Papers, "and Documents in his charge constitute the most complete and perfect "series of their kind in the civilized world," and although "they are "of the greatest value in a historical and constitutional point of view, yet "they are comparatively useless to the public, from the want of proper "Calendars and Indexes." Whereupon their Lordships assented to the necessity of having Calendars prepared and printed, and empowered the Master of the Rolls to take such steps as might be necessary for this purpose.

The following Works have been already published in this Series:—

CALENDARIUM GENEALOGICUM: for the Reigns of Henry III and Edward I.  
*Edited by* CHARLES ROBERTS. 2 Vols. 1865

SYLLABUS, IN ENGLISH, OF RYMER'S FEDERA. *By* Sir THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, D.C.L. 1860-1885. Vol. I.—1086-1377. (*Out of print*)  
Vol. II.—1377-1654. Vol. III., Appendix and Index.

DESCRIPTIVE CATALOGUE OF ANCIENT DEEDS, preserved in the Public Record Office. 1890-1900. Vols. I., II. and III.

CALENDAR OF THE PATENT ROLLS, prepared under the superintendence of the Deputy Keeper of the Records. 1891-1902:—

HENRY III. (*Latin*)

Vol. I.—1216-1226.

EDWARD I.

Vol. I.—1272-1281.

Vol. II.—1281-1292.

Vol. III.—1292-1301.

Vol. IV.—1301-1307.

EDWARD II.

Vol. I.—1307-1313.

Vol. II.—1313-1317.

EDWARD III.

Vol. I.—1327-1330.

Vol. II.—1333-1334.

Vol. III.—1334-1338.

Vol. IV.—1338-1340.

Vol. V.—1340-1343.

Vol. VI.—1343-1346.

RICHARD II.

Vol. I.—1377-1381.

Vol. II.—1381-1385.

Vol. III.—1385-1389.

HENRY VI.

Vol. I.—1422-1429.

EDWARD IV.

Vol. I.—1461-1467.

Vol. II.—1467-1477.

EDWARD IV., EDWARD V., RICHARD III., 1476-1485.

CALENDAR OF THE CLOSE ROLLS, prepared under the superintendence of the Deputy Keeper of the Records. 1892-1902:—

EDWARD I.

Vol. I.—1272-1279.

Vol. II.—1279-1288.

EDWARD II.

Vol. I.—1307-1313.

Vol. II.—1313-1318.

Vol. III.—1318-1323.

Vol. IV.—1323-1327.

EDWARD III.

Vol. I.—1327-1330.

Vol. II.—1330-1333.

Vol. III.—1333-1337.

Vol. IV.—1337-1339.

Vol. V.—1339-1341.

CALENDAR OF INQUISITIONS POST MORTEM and other analogous documents, prepared under the superintendence of the Deputy Keeper of the Records. 1898.

HENRY VII.—Vol. I.

INQUISITIONS AND ASSESSMENTS relating to FEUDAL AID, etc., prepared under the superintendence of the Deputy Keeper of the Records. 1284-1431. Vol. I. Bedford to Devon. 1889. Vol. II. Dorset to Huntingdon. 1900.

A 502. Wt. 40 1126. 1,250. 23/702. M.



CALENDAR OF LETTERS AND PAPERS, FOREIGN AND DOMESTIC, OF THE REIGN OF HENRY VIII., preserved in the Public Record Office, the British Museum, and elsewhere in England. *Edited by J. S. BREWER, M.A.* (Vols. I.-IV.); *by JAMES GAIRDNER* (Vols. V.-XIII.); *and by JAMES GAIRDNER, C.B., and R. H. BRODIE* (Vols. XIV.-XVIII.). 1862-1902.

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| Vol. I.—1509-1514. ( <i>Out of print.</i> )                        | Vol. XII., Part. 1.—1537, Jan. to May.  |
| Vol. II. (in two parts)—1515-1518. ( <i>Part I out of print.</i> ) | Vol. XII., Part 2.—1537, June to Dec.   |
| Vol. III. (in two parts)—1519-1523.                                | Vol. XIII., Part 1.—1538, Jan. to July. |
| Vol. IV.—Introduction.   | Vol. XIII., Part 2.—1538, Aug. to Dec.  |
| Vol. IV., Part 1.—1524-1526.                                       | Vol. XIV., Part 1.—1539, Jan. to July.  |
| Vol. IV., Part 2.—1526-1528.                                       | Vol. XIV., Part. 2.—1539, Aug. to Dec.  |
| Vol. IV., Part 3.—1529-1530.                                       | Vol. XV.—1540, Jan. to Aug.             |
| Vol. V.—1531-1532.   | Vol. XVI.—1540, Sept. to 1541, Dec.     |
| Vol. VI.—1533.   | Vol. XVII.—1542.                        |
| Vol. VII.—1534.  | Vol. XVIII., Part 1.—1543.              |
| Vol. VIII.—1535, to July.  |   |
| Vol. IX.—1535, Aug. to Dec.  |   |
| Vol. X.—1536, Jan. to June.  |   |
| Vol. XI.—1536, July to Dec.  |   |
|  | Vol. XVIII., Part 2.—1543.              |

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGNS OF EDWARD VI., MARY, ELIZABETH, and JAMES I. *Edited by ROBERT LEMON, F.S.A.* (Vols. I. and II.) *and by MARY ANNE EVERETT GREEN* (Vols. III.-XII.). 1856-1872.

- |   |                                 |
|---|---------------------------------|
| Vol. I.—1547-1580.                            | Vol. VII. - Addenda, 1566-1579. |
| Vol. II.—1581-1590.                           | Vol. VIII.—1603-1610.           |
| Vol. III.—1591-1594. ( <i>Out of print.</i> ) | Vol. IX.—1611-1618.             |
| Vol. IV.—1595-1597.                           | Vol. X.—1619-1623.              |
| Vol. V.—1598-1601.                            | Vol. XI.—1623-1625, with        |
| Vol. VI.—1601-1603, with                      | Addenda, 1603-1625.             |
| Addenda, 1547-1565.                           | Vol. XII.—Addenda, 1580-1605.   |

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF CHARLES I. *Edited by JOHN BRUCE, F.S.A.* (Vols. I.-XII.); *by JOHN BRUCE, F.S.A., and WILLIAM DOUGLAS HAMILTON, F.S.A.* (Vol. XIII.); *by WILLIAM DOUGLAS HAMILTON, F.S.A.* (Vols. XIV.-XXII.); *by WILLIAM DOUGLAS HAMILTON, F.S.A., and SOPHIE C. LOMAS* (Vol. XXIII.). 1858-1897.

- |                      |                                 |
|----------------------|---------------------------------|
| Vol. I.—1625-1626.   | Vol. XIII.—1638-1639.           |
| Vol. II.—1627-1628.  | Vol. XIV.—1639.                 |
| Vol. III.—1628-1629. | Vol. XV.—1639-1640.             |
| Vol. IV.—1629-1631.  | Vol. XVI.—1640.                 |
| Vol. V.—1631-1633.   | Vol. XVII.—1640-1641.           |
| Vol. VI.—1633-1634.  | Vol. XVIII.—1641-1643.          |
| Vol. VII.—1634-1635. | Vol. XIX.—1644.                 |
| Vol. VIII.—1635.     | Vol. XX.—1644-1645.             |
| Vol. IX.—1635-1636.  | Vol. XXI.—1645-1647.            |
| Vol. X.—1636-1637.   | Vol. XXII.—1648-1649.           |
| Vol. XI.—1637.       | Vol. XXIII.—Addenda, 1625-1649. |
| Vol. XII.—1637-1638. |                                 |

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, DURING THE COMMONWEALTH. *Edited by MARY ANNE EVERETT GREEN.* 1875-1885.

- |                     |                       |
|---------------------|-----------------------|
| Vol. I.—1649-1650.  | Vol. VIII.—1655.      |
| Vol. II.—1650.      | Vol. IX.—1655-1656.   |
| Vol. III.—1651.     | Vol. X.—1656-1657.    |
| Vol. V.—1651-1652.  | Vol. XI.—1657-1658.   |
| Vol. V.—1652-1653.  | Vol. XII.—1658-1659.  |
| Vol. VI.—1653-1654. | Vol. XIII.—1659-1660. |
| Vol. VII.—1654.     |                       |

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS:—COMMITTEE FOR THE ADVANCE OF MONEY. 1642-1656. *Edited by MARY ANNE EVERETT GREEN.* Parts I.-III., 1888.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS: —COMMITTEE FOR COMPOUNDING, &c., 1643-1660. *Edited by* MARY ANNE EVERETT GREEN. Parts I.-V., 1889-1892.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF CHARLES II. *Edited by* MARY ANNE EVERETT GREEN (Vol. I.-X.); and *by* F. H. BLACKBURNE DANIELL, M.A. (Vols. XI.-XIII.) 1890-1902.

Vol. I.— 1660-1661.	Vol. IX.— 1668-1669.
Vol. II.— 1661-1662.	Vol. X.— 1670 and Addenda, 1660-1670.
Vol. III.— 1663-1664.	Vol. XI.— 1671.
Vol. IV.— 1664-1665.	Vol. XII.— 1671-1672.
Vol. V.— 1665-1666.	Vol. XIII.— 1672.
Vol. VI.— 1666-1667.	Vol. XIV.— 1672-1673.
Vol. VII.— 1667.	Vol. XV.— 1673.
Vol. VIII.— 1667-1668.	

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF WILLIAM III. *Edited by* WILLIAM JOHN HARDY, F.S.A. 1895-1901.

Vol. I.— 1689-1690.	Vol. III.— 1691-1692.
Vol. II.— 1690-1691.	

CALENDAR OF HOME OFFICE PAPERS OF THE REIGN OF GEORGE III. Vols. I and II *Edited by* JOSEPH REDINGTON. 1878-1879. Vols. III. and IV. *Edited by* RICHARD ARTHUR ROBERTS, Barrister-at-Law. 1881, 1890.

Vol. I.— 1760 (25 Oct.)-1765.	Vol. III.— 1770-1772.
Vol. II.— 1766-1769.	Vol. IV.— 1772-1775.

CALENDAR OF TREASURY PAPERS. *Edited by* JOSEPH REDINGTON. 1868-1889.

Vol. I.— 1557-1693.	Vol. IV.— 1708-1711.
Vol. II.— 1693-1702.	Vol. V.— 1711-1719.
Vol. III.— 1702-1707.	Vol. VI.— 1720-1728.

CALENDAR OF TREASURY BOOKS AND PAPERS. *Edited by* W. A. SHAW, M.A. 1897-1901.

Vol. I.— 1729-1730.	Vol. III.— 1735-1739.
Vol. II.— 1731-1734.	Vol. IV.— 1739-1741.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS relating to SCOTLAND. *Edited by* MARKHAM JOHN THORPE. 1858.

Vol. I.— 1500-1589.	
Vol. II.— 1589-1603; an Appendix, 1543-1592; and State Papers relating to Mary Queen of Scots.	

CALENDAR OF DOCUMENTS relating to IRELAND, in the Public Record Office, London. *Edited by* HENRY SAVAGE SWETMAN, B.A., Barrister-at-Law (Ireland); and *by* GUSTAVUS FREDERICK HANDCOCK. 1875-1886.

Vol. I.— 1171-1251.	Vol. IV.— 1293-1301.
Vol. II.— 1252-1281.	Vol. V.— 1302-1307.
Vol. III.— 1282-1292.	

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS relating to IRELAND. *Edited by* HANS CLAUDE HAMILTON, F.S.A. 1860-1880, and *by* E. G. ATKINSON, 1893-1899.

Vol. I.— 1500-1573.	Vol. V.— 1592-1596.
Vol. II.— 1574-1585.	Vol. VI.— 1596-1597.
Vol. III.— 1586-1588.	Vol. VII.— 1598-1599.
Vol. IV.— 1588-1592.	Vol. VIII.— 1599-1600.



CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS relating to IRELAND, preserved in the Public Record Office, and elsewhere. *Edited by* the Rev. C. W. RUSSELL, D.D., and JOHN P. PRENDERGAST, Barrister-at-Law. 1872-1880.

Vol. I.— 1603-1606.	Vol. IV.—1611-1614.
Vol. II.— 1606-1608.	Vol. V.— 1615-1625.
Vol. III.—1608-1610.	

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS relating to IRELAND. *Edited by* R. P. MAHAFFY, B.A. 1901.

Vol. I.—1625-1632.	Vol. II.—1633-1647.
--------------------	---------------------

CALENDAR OF THE CAREW PAPERS, preserved in the Lambeth Library. *Edited by* J. S. BREWER, M.A., and WILLIAM BULLEN. 1867-1873.

Vol. I.— 1515-1574. ( <i>Out of print.</i> )	Vol. IV.—1601-1603.
Vol. II.— 1575-1588.	Vol. V.— Book of Howth.
Vol. III.—1589-1600.	Miscellaneous.
	Vol. VI.—1603-1624.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, COLONIAL SERIES. *Edited by* W. NOEL SAINSBURY, and by the Hon. J. W. FORTESCUE. 1860-1900.

Vol. I.—America and West Indies, 1574-1660.	
Vol. II.—East Indies, China, and Japan, 1513-1616.	( <i>Out of print.</i> )
Vol. III.— " " " 1617-1621.	( <i>Out of print.</i> )
Vol. IV.— " " " 1622-1624.	
Vol. V.—America and West Indies, 1661-1668.	
Vol. VI.—East Indies, 1625-1629.	
Vol. VII.—America and West Indies, 1669-1674.	
Vol. VIII.—East Indies and Persia, 1630-1634.	
Vol. IX.—America and West Indies, 1675-1676, and Addenda, 1574-1674.	
Vol. X.—America and West Indies, 1677-1680.	
Vol. XI.— " " 1681-1685.	
Vol. XII.— " " 1685-1688.	
Vol. XIII.— " " 1689-1692.	

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, FOREIGN SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF EDWARD VI., preserved in the Public Record Office. 1547-1553. *Edited by* W. B. TURNBULL, Barrister-at-Law, &c. 1861.

Ditto—MARY. 1553-1558.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, FOREIGN SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF ELIZABETH, preserved in the Public Record Office, &c. *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH STEVENSON, M.A. (Vols. I.-VII.); ALLAN JAMES CROSBY, M.A., Barrister-at-Law (Vols. VIII.-XI.), and ARTHUR JOHN BUTLER, M.A. 1863-1901.

Vol. I.— 1558-1559.	Vol. VII.— 1564-1565.
Vol. II.— 1559-1560.	Vol. VIII.—1566-1568.
Vol. III.—1560-1561.	Vol. IX.— 1569-1571.
Vol. IV.—1561-1562.	Vol. X.— 1572-1574.
Vol. V.— 1562.	Vol. XI.— 1575-1577.
Vol. VI.—1563.	Vol. XII.— 1577-1578.

CALENDAR OF DOCUMENTS IN FRANCE, illustrative of the History of Great Britain and Ireland, Vol. I. A.D. 918-1206. *Edited by* J. HORACE ROUND, M.A. 1899.

**CALENDAR OF LETTERS, DESPATCHES, AND STATE PAPERS**, relating to the Negotiations between England and Spain, preserved in the Archives at Simancas, and elsewhere. *Edited by* G. A. BERGENROTH (Vols. I. and II.); *by* DON PASCUAL DE GAYANGOS (Vols. III. to VI.); and *by* DON PASCUAL DE GAYANGOS and MARTIN A. S. HUME (Vol. VII.) 1862-1899.

Vol. I. — 1485-1509.

Vol. II. — 1509-1525.

Supplement to Vol. I. and Vol. II.

Vol. III. Part 1. — 1525-1526.

Vol. III. Part 2. — 1527-1529.

Vol. IV. Part 1. — 1529-1530.

Vol. IV. Part 2. — 1531-1533.

Vol. IV. Part 2. — 1531-1533, *continued*.

Vol. V. Part 1. — 1534-1535.

Vol. V. Part 2. — 1536-1538.

Vol. VI. Part 1. — 1538-1542.

Vol. VI. Part 2. — 1542-1543.

Vol. VII. Part 1. — 1544.

**CALENDAR OF LETTERS AND STATE PAPERS**, relating to ENGLISH AFFAIRS, preserved principally in the Archives of Simancas. *Edited by* MARTIN A. S. HUME, F.R.Hist.S. 1892-1899.

Vol. I. — 1558-1567.

Vol. II. — 1568-1579.

Vol. III. — 1580-1586.

Vol. IV. — 1587-1603.

**CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS AND MANUSCRIPTS**, relating to ENGLISH AFFAIRS, preserved in the Archives of Venice, &c. *Edited by* RAWDON BROWN, 1861-1894, *by* RAWDON BROWN and the Right Hon. G. CAVENDISH BENTINCK, M.P., 1899, and *by* HORATIO F. BROWN, 1895-1900.

Vol. I. — 1202-1509.

Vol. II. — 1509-1519.

Vol. III. — 1520-1528.

Vol. IV. — 1527-1533.

Vol. V. — 1534-1554.

Vol. VI., Part I. — 1555-1556.

Vol. VI., Part II. — 1556-1557.

Vol. VI., Part III. — 1557-1558.

Vol. VII. — 1558-1560.

Vol. VIII. — 1561-1591.

Vol. IX. — 1592-1603.

Vol. X. — 1603-1607.

**CALENDAR of entries in the PAPAL REGISTERS**, illustrating the history of Great Britain and Ireland. *Edited by* W. H. BLISS, B.C.L. (Vols. I. and II.); *by* W. H. BLISS and C. JOHNSON, M.A. (Vol. III.); and *by* W. H. BLISS and J. A. TWENLOW, B.A. (Vol. IV.)

**PAPAL LETTERS.** 1893-1902.

Vol. I. — 1198-1304.

Vol. II. — 1305-1342.

Vol. III. — 1342-1362.

Vol. IV. — 1362-1404.

**PETITIONS TO THE POPE.** 1896.

Vol. I. — 1342-1419.

**REPORT OF THE DEPUTY KEEPER OF THE RECORDS AND THE REV. J. S. BREWER** upon the Carte and Carow Papers in the Bodleian and Lambeth Libraries. 1864 *Price 2s. 6d.*

**REPORT OF THE DEPUTY KEEPER OF THE RECORDS** upon the Documents in the Archives and Public Libraries of Venice. 1896. *Price 2s. 6d.*

**GUIDE TO THE PRINCIPAL CLASSES OF DOCUMENTS IN THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE.** *By* S. R. SCARGILL-BIRD, F.S.A. *Second Edition.* 1896. *Price 7s.*

**ACTS OF THE PRIVY COUNCIL OF ENGLAND, New Series.** *Edited by* JOHN RUSSELL DASENT, C.B., M.A., Barrister-at-Law. 1890-1901. *Price 10s. each.*

Vol. I. — 1542-1547.

Vol. II. — 1547-1550.

Vol. III. — 1550-1552.

Vol. IV. — 1552-1554.

Vol. V. — 1554-1556.

Vol. VI. — 1556-1558.

Vol. VII. — 1558-1570.

Vol. VIII. — 1571-1575.

Vol. IX. — 1575-1577.

Vol. X. — 1577-1578.

Vol. XI. — 1578-1580.

Vol. XII. — 1580-1581.

Vol. XIII. — 1581-1582.

Vol. XIV. — 1582-1587.

Vol. XV. — 1587-1588.

Vol. XVI. — 1588.

Vol. XVII. — 1588-1589.

Vol. XVIII. — 1589-1590.

Vol. XIX. — 1590.

Vol. XX. — 1590-1591.

Vol. XXI. — 1591.

Vol. XXII. — 1591-1592.

Vol. XXIII. — 1592.

Vol. XXIV. — 1592-1593.

Vol. XXV. — 1593-1596.



*In the Press.*

DESCRIPTIVE CATALOGUE OF ANCIENT DEEDS, preserved in the Public Record Office. Vol. IV.

CALENDAR OF THE PATENT ROLLS OF THE REIGN OF EDWARD II. Vol. III. 1318, &c.

CALENDAR OF THE PATENT ROLLS OF THE REIGN OF EDWARD III. Vol. VII. 1345, &c.

CALENDAR OF THE PATENT ROLLS OF THE REIGN OF RICHARD II. Vol. IV. 1390, &c.

CALENDAR OF THE PATENT ROLLS OF THE REIGN OF HENRY IV. Vol. I.

CALENDAR OF THE PATENT ROLLS OF THE REIGN OF HENRY VI. Vol. II.

CALENDAR OF THE CLOSE ROLLS OF THE REIGN OF EDWARD III. Vol. VI.

INQUISITIONS AND ASSESSMENTS relating to FEUDAL AIDS. Vol. III. Kent to Norfolk.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, relating to ENGLISH AFFAIRS, preserved in the Archives of Venice, &c. *Edited by* HORATIO F. BROWN. Vol. XI.

CALENDAR of entries in the PAPAL REGISTERS, illustrating the History of Great Britain and Ireland. *Edited by* W. H. BLISS, B.C.L., and J. A. TWENLOW, B.A. Papal Letters. Vols. V. and VI. 1404, &c.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF WILLIAM III. Vol. IV. *Edited by* W. J. HARDY, F.S.A.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, COLONIAL SERIES. Vol. XIV. *Edited by* the Hon. J. W. FORTESCUE.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, FOREIGN AND DOMESTIC; HENRY VIII. Vol. XIX.

CALENDAR OF TREASURY BOOKS AND PAPERS. Vol. V.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, FOREIGN.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF CHARLES II.

---

# PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE.

## LISTS AND INDEXES.

The object of these publications is to make the contents of the Public Record Office more easily available. In conjunction with the Calendars, they will, in course of time, form a catalogue of the National Archives, as explained in the Fifty-first Report of the Deputy Keeper of the Records (page 10).

- No. I. Index of ANCIENT PETITIONS of the Chancery and the Exchequer. 1892. Price 9s. 6d.
- No. II. List and Index of DECLARED ACCOUNTS from the Pipe Office and the Audit Office. 1893. Price 15s.
- No. III. List of volumes of STATE PAPERS (Great Britain and Ireland). Part I., A.D. 1517-1790. 1894. Price 6s. 6d.
- No. IV. List of PILA ROLLS. 1894. Price 7s.
- No. V. List of MINISTERS' ACCOUNTS preserved in the Public Record Office. Part I. 1894. Price 16s.
- No. VI. List and Index of COURT ROLLS preserved in the Public Record Office. Part I. 1896. Price 15s.
- No. VII. Index of CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS, Series II. A.D. 1558-1579. 1896. Price 14s.
- No. VIII. List and Index of MINISTERS' ACCOUNTS. Appendix, Corrigenda and Index to Part I. 1897. Price 3s.
- No. IX. List of SHERIFFS from the earliest times to A.D. 1831. 1898. Price 9s.
- No. X. List of proceedings with regard to CHARITABLE USES. 1899. Price 5s.
- No. XI. List of FOREIGN ACCOUNTS enrolled on the Great Rolls of the Exchequer. 1900. Price 10s.
- No. XII. List of EARLY CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS. Vol. I. 1901. Price 12s.
- No. XIII. List of STAR-CHAMBER PROCEEDINGS. Vol. I. 1485-1558. Price 10s.
- No. XIV. List of records of the DUCHY OF LANCASTER. 1901. Price 5s.
- No. XV. List of ANCIENT CORRESPONDENCE of the Chancery and Exchequer. 1902. Price 12s.

### *In the Press.*

- No. XVI. List of EARLY CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS. Vol. II.
- List of INQUISITIONS AD QUOD DAMNUM

### *In Progress.*

- List of ANCIENT ACCOUNTS.
- List of SURVEYS, RENTALS, &c.



## THE CHRONICLES AND MEMORIALS OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND DURING THE MIDDLE AGES.

[ROYAL 8vo. Price 10s. each Volume or Part.]

1. **THE CHRONICLE OF ENGLAND**, by JOHN CAPGRAVE. *Edited by the Rev. F. C. HINGESTON, M.A.* 1858.

Capgrave's Chronicle extends from the creation of the world to the year 1417. Being written in English, it is of value as a record of the language spoken in Norfolk.

2. **CHRONICON MONASTERII DE ABINGDON**. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by the Rev. JOSEPH STEPHENSON, M.A., Vicar of Leighton Buzzard.* 1858.

This Chronicle traces the history of the monastery from its foundation by King Ina of Wessex, to the reign of Richard I. The author incorporates into his history various charters of the Saxon kings, as illustrating not only the history of the locality but that of the kingdom.

3. **LIVES OF EDWARD THE CONFESSOR**. I.—*La Estoire de Saint Aedward le Rei*. II.—*Vita Beati Edvardi Regis et Confessoris*. III.—*Vita Eduuardi Regis qui apud Westmonasterium requiescit*. *Edited by HENRY RICHARDS LUARD, M.A., Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge.* 1858.

The first is a poem in French, probably written in 1245. The second is an anonymous poem, written between 1440 and 1450, which is mainly valuable as a specimen of the Latin poetry of the time. The third, also by an anonymous author, was apparently written between 1066 and 1074.

4. **MONUMENTA FRANCISCANA.**

Vol. I.—*Thomas de Eccleston de Adventu Fratrum Minorum in Angliam. Adæ de Marisco Epistolæ. Registrum Fratrum Minorum Londoniæ.* *Edited by J. S. BREWER, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London.*

Vol. II.—*De Adventu Minorum; re-edited with additions. Chronicle of the Grey Friars. The ancient English version of the Rule of St. Francis. Abbreviatio Statutorum, 1451, &c.* *Edited by RICHARD HOWLETT, Barrister-at-Law.* 1858, 1882.

5. **FASCICULI ZIZANIORUM MAGISTRI JOHANNIS WYCLIF cum TRITICO**. Ascribed to THOMAS NETTER, of WALDEN, Provincial of the Carmelite Order in England, and Confessor to King Henry the Fifth. *Edited by the Rev. W. W. SHIRLEY, M.A., Tutor and late Fellow of Wadham College, Oxford.* 1858.

This work gives the only contemporaneous account of the rise of the Lollards.

6. **THE BUIK OF THE CRONICLIS OF SCOTLAND; OR, A METRICAL VERSION OF THE HISTORY OF HECTOR BOECE**; by WILLIAM STEWART. Vols. I.-III. *Edited by W. B. TURNBULL, Barrister-at-Law.* 1858.

This is a metrical translation of a Latin Prose Chronicle, written in the first half of the 16th century. The narrative begins with the earliest legends and ends with the death of James I. of Scotland, and the "evil ending of the traitors that slew him." The peculiarities of the Scottish dialect are well illustrated in this version.

7. **JOHANNIS CAPGRAVE LIBER DE ILLUSTRIBUS HENRICIS**. *Edited by the Rev. F. C. HINGESTON, M.A.* 1858.

The first part relates only to the history of the Empire from the election of Henry I. the Fowler, to the end of the reign of the Emperor Henry VI. The second part is devoted to English history, from the accession of Henry I. in 1100, to 1446, which was the twenty-fourth year of the reign of Henry VI. The third part contains the lives of illustrious men who have borne the name of Henry in various parts of the world.

8. **HISTORIA MONASTERII S. AUGUSTINI CANTUARIENSIS** by THOMAS OF ELMHAM, formerly Monk and Treasurer of that Foundation. *Edited by* CHARLES HARDWICK, M.A., Fellow of St. Catherine's Hall, and Christian Advocate in the University of Cambridge. 1858.

This history extends from the arrival of St. Augustine in Kent until 1121.

9. **EULOGIUM (HISTORIARUM SIVE TEMPORIS)**: *Chronicon ab Orbe condito usque ad Annum Domini 1300*; a monacho quodam Malmesbiriensi exaratum. Vols. I.-III. *Edited by* F. S. HAYDON, B.A. 1858-1863.

This is a Latin Chronicle extending from the Creation to the latter part of the reign of Edward III., with a continuation to the year 1413.

10. **MEMORIALS OF HENRY THE SEVENTH**; *Bernardi Andrea Tholosensis Vita Regis Henrici Septimi*; necnon alia quedam ad eundem Regem Spectantia. *Edited by* JAMES GAIRDNER. 1858.

The contents of this volume are: (1) a life of Henry VII., by his poet Laureate and historiographer, Bernard Andre, of Toulouse, with some compositions in verse, of which he is supposed to have been the author; (2) the journals of Roger Machado during certain embassies to Spain and Brittany, the first of which had reference to the marriage of the King's son, Arthur, with Catharine of Arragon; (3) two curious reports by envoys sent to Spain in 1485 touching the succession to the Crown of Castile, and a project of marriage between Henry VII. and the Queen of Naples; and (4) an account of Philip of Castile's reception in England in 1506. Other documents of interest are given in an appendix.

11. **MEMORIALS OF HENRY THE FIFTH**. I.—*Vita Henrici Quinti*; Roberto Redmanno auctore. II.—*Versus Rhythmici in laudem Regis Henrici Quinti*. III.—*Elmhani Liber Metricus de Henrico V.* *Edited by* CHARLES A. COLE. 1858.

12. **MUNIMENTA GILDHALLE LONDONIENSIS**; *Liber Albus, Liber Customarum, et Liber Horn, in archivis Gildhalle asservati*

Vol. I., *Liber Albus.*

Vol. II. (in Two Parts), *Liber Customarum*

Vol. III., *Translation of the Anglo-Norman Passages in Liber Albus, Glossaries, Appendices, and Index.*

*Edited by* HENRY THOMAS RILEY, M.A., Barrister-at-Law. 1859-1862.

The *Liber Albus*, compiled by John Carpenter, Common Clerk of the City of London in the year 1419, gives an account of the laws, regulations, and institutions of that City in the 12th, 13th, 14th, and early part of the 15th centuries. The *Liber Customarum* was compiled in the early part of the 14th century during the reign of Edward II. It also gives an account of the laws, regulations, and institutions of the City of London in the 12th, 13th, and early part of the 14th centuries.

13. **CHRONICA JOHANNIS DE OXENEDEN**. *Edited by* SIR HENRY ELLIS, K.H. 1859.

Although this Chronicle tells of the arrival of Henry I. and Henry II., it substantially begins with the reign of King Alfred, and comes down to 1292. It is particularly valuable for notices of events in the eastern portions of the kingdom.

14. **A COLLECTION OF POLITICAL POEMS AND SONGS RELATING TO ENGLISH HISTORY, FROM THE ACCESSION OF EDWARD III. TO THE REIGN OF HENRY VIII.** Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* THOMAS WRIGHT, M.A. 1859-1861

15. **THE "OPUS TERTIUM," "OPUS MINUS," &c. of ROGER BACON.** *Edited by* J. S. BREWER, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London. 1859.

16. **BARTHOLOMEW DE COTTON, MONACHI NORWICHENSIS, HISTORIA ANGLICANA**; 449-1238; necnon ejusdem *Liber de Archiepiscopis et Episcopis Anglie*. *Edited by* HENRY RICHARDS LEARD, M.A., Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge, 1859.

17. **BRUT Y TYWYSOGION; OR, THE CHRONICLE OF THE PRINCES OF WALES.** *Edited by* the Rev. JOHN WILLIAMS AB ITHEL, M.A. 1860.

This work, written in the ancient Welsh language, begins with the abelation and death of Cædwalla at Rome, in the year 611, and continues the history down to the subjugation of Wales by Edward I., about the year 1282.

18. **A COLLECTION OF ROYAL AND HISTORICAL LETTERS DURING THE REIGN OF HENRY IV. 1399-1404.** Edited by the Rev. F. C. HINGESTON, M.A., of Exeter College, Oxford. 1860.

19. **THE REPRESSOR OF OVER MUCH BLAMING OF THE CLERGY.** By REGINALD PECOCK, sometime Bishop of Chichester. Vols. I. and II. Edited by the Rev. CHURCHILL BABINGTON, B.D., Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. 1860.

The author was born about the end of the fourteenth century, consecrated Bishop of St. Asaph in the year 1444, and translated to the see of Chichester in 1450. His work gives a full account of the views of the Lollards, and has great value for the philologist.

20. **ANNALES CAMBRIÆ.** Edited by the Rev. JOHN WILLIAMS AB ITHEL, M.A. 1860.

These annals, which are in Latin, commence in 447, and come down to 1288. The earlier portion appears to be taken from an Irish Chronicle used by Tigernach, and by the compiler of the Annals of Ulster.

21. **THE WORKS OF GIRALDUS CAMBRENSIS.** Vols. I.-IV. Edited by the Rev. J. S. BREWER, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London. Vols. V.-VII. Edited by the Rev. JAMES F. DIMOCK, M.A., Rector of Barnburgh, Yorkshire. Vol. VIII. Edited by GEORGE F. WARNER, M.A., of the Department of MSS., British Museum. 1861-1891.

These volumes contain the historical works of Gerald du Barry, who lived in the reigns of Henry II., Richard I., and John.

The *Topographia Hibernica* (in Vol. V.) is the result of Giraldus' two visits to Ireland, the first in 1183, the second in 1185-6, when he accompanied Prince John into that country. The *Expugnatio Hibernica* was written about 1188. Vol. VI. contains the *Itinerarium Cambriæ et Descriptio Cambriæ*; and Vol. VII., the lives of S. Remigius and S. Hugh. Vol. VIII. contains the Treatise *De Principum Instructione*, and an index to Vols. I.-IV. and VIII.

22. **LETTERS AND PAPERS ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE WARS OF THE ENGLISH IN FRANCE DURING THE REIGN OF HENRY THE SIXTH, KING OF ENGLAND,** Vol. I., and Vol. II. (in Two Parts). Edited by the Rev. JOSEPH STEVENSON, M.A., Vicar of Leighton Buzzard. 1861-1864.

23. **THE ANGLO-SAXON CHRONICLE, ACCORDING TO THE SEVERAL ORIGINAL AUTHORITIES.** Vol. I., Original Texts. Vol. II., Translation. Edited and translated by BENJAMIN THORPE, Member of the Royal Academy of Sciences at Munich, and of the Society of Netherlandish Literature at Leyden. 1861.

There are at present six independent manuscripts of the Saxon Chronicle, ending in different years, and written in different parts of the country. In this edition, the text of each manuscript is printed in columns on the same page, so that the student may see at a glance the various changes which occur in orthography.

24. **LETTERS AND PAPERS ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE REIGNS OF RICHARD III. AND HENRY VII.** Vols. I. and II. Edited by JAMES GARDINER, 1861-1863.

The principal contents of the volumes are some diplomatic Papers of Richard III., correspondence between Henry VII. and Ferdinand and Isabella of Spain; documents relating to Edmund de la Pole, Earl of Suffolk; and a portion of the correspondence of James IV. of Scotland.

25. **LETTERS OF BISHOP GROSSETESTE.** Edited by the Rev. HENRY RICHARDS LUARD, M.A., Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge. 1861.

The letters of Robert Grosseteste range in date from about 1210 to 1253. They refer especially to the diocese of Lincoln, of which Grosseteste was bishop.

26. **DESCRIPTIVE CATALOGUE OF MANUSCRIPTS RELATING TO THE HISTORY OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND.** Vol. I. (in Two Parts); Anterior to the Norman Invasion. (*Out of print.*) Vol. II.; 1066-1200. Vol. III.; 1200-1327. By Sir THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, D.C.L., Deputy Keeper of the Records. 1862-1871.

27. **ROYAL AND OTHER HISTORICAL LETTERS ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE REIGN OF HENRY III.** Vol. I. 1216-1235. Vol. II. 1236-1272. Selected and edited by the Rev. W. W. SHIRLEY, D.D., Regius Professor of Ecclesiastical History, and Canon of Christ Church, Oxford. 1862-1866.



28. CHRONICA MONASTERII S. ALBANI.—

1. THOMÆ WALSINGHAM HISTORIA ANGLICANA ; Vol. I, 1272-1381 : Vol. II, 1381-1442.
2. WILLELMI RISHANGER CHRONICA ET ANNALES, 1259-1307.
3. JOHANNIS DE TROKELowe ET HENRICI DE BLANCFORDE CHRONICA ET ANNALES 1259-1296, 1307-1324 ; 1392-1406.
4. Gesta ABbatum MONASTERII S. ALBANI, A THOMÆ WALSINGHAM, REGNANTE RICARDO SECUNDO, IUDICEM ECCLESIE PRÆCESTORE, COMPILATA ; Vol. I, 793-1290 : Vol. II, 1290-1349 : Vol. III, 1349-1411.
5. JOHANNIS AMUNDESHAM, MONACHI MONASTERII S. ALBANI, UT VIDEATUR, ANNOTATIONES ; Vols. I. and II.
6. REGISTRA QUORUNDAM ABbatum MONASTERII S. ALBANI, QUI SÆCULO XV<sup>mo</sup> FLORUERE ; Vol. I., REGISTRUM ABbatIE JOHANNIS WHETHAMSTEDE, ABbatIS MONASTERII SANCTI ALBANI, ITERUM SUSCEPIT : ROBERTO BLAKENEY, CAPELLANO, QUONDAM ADSCRIPITUM : Vol. II., REGISTRA JOHANNIS WHETHAMSTEDE, WILLELMI ALBON, ET WILLELMI WALINGFORDE, ABbatum MONASTERII SANCTI ALBANI, CUM APPENDICE CONTINENTE QUASDAM EPISTOLAS A JOHANNÆ WHETHAMSTEDE CONSCRIPTAS.
7. YPOCRISMA NEUSTRIÆ A THOMÆ WALSINGHAM, QUONDAM MONACHO MONASTERII S. ALBANI, CONSCRIPTUM.

*Edited by* HENRY THOMAS RILEY, M.A., Barrister-at-Law. 1863-1876.

In the first two volumes is a History of England, from the death of Henry III. to the death of Henry VIII. by a Welsh Gentleman, Professor of St. Albans.

death of Henry, King of France, and England, 1500-1501, St. Albans.

In the 16th century, a Chronicle of French History, attributed to William Rishanger, who lived in the reign of Edward III, was sent of transference attending the award of the kingdom of Sicily to the French King, 1294-1295, as attributed to William Rishanger, but on no sufficient grounds. It is a History of France, 1222 to 1300, by an unknown hand: a short Chronology, written by an unknown hand; a French Prince, Regis Anglie, probably by the same hand; and a translation of the French History, 1285 to 1307.

In the 14th century, the *Annals of the Kings of England*, 1250 to 1307, the *Annals of Edward II*, 1307 to 1327, the *Annals of the Kings of St. Edward*, and a continuation of *Trinklow's Annals*, 1327, 1328, 1329, 1330, 1331, 1332, 1333, 1334, 1335, 1336, 1337, 1338, 1339, 1340, 1341, 1342, 1343, 1344, 1345, 1346, 1347, 1348, 1349, 1350, 1351, 1352, 1353, 1354, 1355, 1356, 1357, 1358, 1359, 1360, 1361, 1362, 1363, 1364, 1365, 1366, 1367, 1368, 1369, 1370, 1371, 1372, 1373, 1374, 1375, 1376, 1377, 1378, 1379, 1380, 1381, 1382, 1383, 1384, 1385, 1386, 1387, 1388, 1389, 1390, 1391, 1392, 1393, 1394, 1395, 1396, 1397, 1398, 1399, 1400, 1401, 1402, 1403, 1404, 1405, 1406, 1407, 1408, 1409, 1410, 1411, 1412, 1413, 1414, 1415, 1416, 1417, 1418, 1419, 1420, 1421, 1422, 1423, 1424, 1425, 1426, 1427, 1428, 1429, 1430, 1431, 1432, 1433, 1434, 1435, 1436, 1437, 1438, 1439, 1440, 1441, 1442, 1443, 1444, 1445, 1446, 1447, 1448, 1449, 1450, 1451, 1452, 1453, 1454, 1455, 1456, 1457, 1458, 1459, 1460, 1461, 1462, 1463, 1464, 1465, 1466, 1467, 1468, 1469, 1470, 1471, 1472, 1473, 1474, 1475, 1476, 1477, 1478, 1479, 1480, 1481, 1482, 1483, 1484, 1485, 1486, 1487, 1488, 1489, 1490, 1491, 1492, 1493, 1494, 1495, 1496, 1497, 1498, 1499, 1500, 1501, 1502, 1503, 1504, 1505, 1506, 1507, 1508, 1509, 1510, 1511, 1512, 1513, 1514, 1515, 1516, 1517, 1518, 1519, 1520, 1521, 1522, 1523, 1524, 1525, 1526, 1527, 1528, 1529, 1530, 1531, 1532, 1533, 1534, 1535, 1536, 1537, 1538, 1539, 1540, 1541, 1542, 1543, 1544, 1545, 1546, 1547, 1548, 1549, 1550, 1551, 1552, 1553, 1554, 1555, 1556, 1557, 1558, 1559, 1560, 1561, 1562, 1563, 1564, 1565, 1566, 1567, 1568, 1569, 1570, 1571, 1572, 1573, 1574, 1575, 1576, 1577, 1578, 1579, 1580, 1581, 1582, 1583, 1584, 1585, 1586, 1587, 1588, 1589, 1590, 1591, 1592, 1593, 1594, 1595, 1596, 1597, 1598, 1599, 1600, 1601, 1602, 1603, 1604, 1605, 1606, 1607, 1608, 1609, 1610, 1611, 1612, 1613, 1614, 1615, 1616, 1617, 1618, 1619, 1620, 1621, 1622, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, 1627, 1628, 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1635, 1636, 1637, 1638, 1639, 1640, 1641, 1642, 1643, 1644, 1645, 1646, 1647, 1648, 1649, 1650, 1651, 1652, 1653, 1654, 1655, 1656, 1657, 1658, 1659, 1660, 1661, 1662, 1663, 1664, 1665, 1666, 1667, 1668, 1669, 1670, 1671, 1672, 1673, 1674, 1675, 1676, 1677, 1678, 1679, 1680, 1681, 1682, 1683, 1684, 1685, 1686, 1687, 1688, 1689, 1690, 1691, 1692, 1693, 1694, 1695, 1696, 1697, 1698, 1699, 1700, 1701, 1702, 1703, 1704, 1705, 1706, 1707, 1708, 1709, 1710, 1711, 1712, 1713, 1714, 1715, 1716, 1717, 1718, 1719, 1720, 1721, 1722, 1723, 1724, 1725, 1726, 1727, 1728, 1729, 1730, 1731, 1732, 1733, 1734, 1735, 1736, 1737, 1738, 1739, 1740, 1741, 1742, 1743, 1744, 1745, 1746, 1747, 1748, 1749, 1750, 1751, 1752, 1753, 1754, 1755, 1756, 1757, 1758, 1759, 1760, 1761, 1762, 1763, 1764, 1765, 1766, 1767, 1768, 1769, 1770, 1771, 1772, 1773, 1774, 1775, 1776, 1777, 1778, 1779, 1780, 1781, 1782, 1783, 1784, 1785, 1786, 1787, 1788, 1789, 1790, 1791, 1792, 1793, 1794, 1795, 1796, 1797, 1798, 1799, 1800, 1801, 1802, 1803, 1804, 1805, 1806, 1807, 1808, 1809, 1810, 1811, 1812, 1813, 1814, 1815, 1816, 1817, 1818, 1819, 1820, 1821, 1822, 1823, 1824, 1825, 1826, 1827, 1828, 1829, 1830, 1831, 1832, 1833, 1834, 1835, 1836, 1837, 1838, 1839, 1840, 1841, 1842, 1843, 1844, 1845, 1846, 1847, 1848, 1849, 1850, 1851, 1852, 1853, 1854, 1855, 1856, 1857, 1858, 1859, 1860, 1861, 1862, 1863, 1864, 1865, 1866, 1867, 1868, 1869, 1870, 1871, 1872, 1873, 1874, 1875, 1876, 1877, 1878, 1879, 1880, 1881, 1882, 1883, 1884, 1885, 1886, 1887, 1888, 1889, 1890, 1891, 1892, 1893, 1894, 1895, 1896, 1897, 1898, 1899, 1900, 1901, 1902, 1903, 1904, 1905, 1906, 1907, 1908, 1909, 1910, 1911, 1912, 1913, 1914, 1915, 1916, 1917, 1918, 1919, 1920, 1921, 1922, 1923, 1924, 1925, 1926, 1927, 1928, 1929, 1930, 1931, 1932, 1933, 1934, 1935, 1936, 1937, 1938, 1939, 1940, 1941, 1942, 1943, 1944, 1945, 1946, 1947, 1948, 1949, 1950, 1951, 1952, 1953, 1954, 1955, 1956, 1957, 1958, 1959, 1960, 1961, 1962, 1963, 1964, 1965, 1966, 1967, 1968, 1969, 1970, 1971, 1972, 1973, 1974, 1975, 1976, 1977, 1978, 1979, 1980, 1981, 1982, 1983, 1984, 1985, 1986, 1987, 1988, 1989, 1990, 1991, 1992, 1993, 19

The 13th, 14th, and 15th centuries are the most important of the Annals of St. Albans, 726 to 1611, mainly because of the valuable information they contain about the history of the country.

The *Sixteenth Century* edition of the *Annals*, contain a Chronicle probably of John Andrew, Bishop of St. Asaph.

The 1991 and 1992 bills were identical, particularly the acts and proceedings of Abbots. Whether the delay was due to a change in the House or the Senate is not clear.

The 13th volume continues the *Complete History of England* to the reign of Henry V. and of Northern France. The work by Thomas Walsingham, and dedicated to Henry V.

29. **CHRONICON ABATIS EYNSHAMENSIS, AUCTORIBUS DOMINICO PRIORE EYNSHAM ET THOMA DE MARLEBERGE ABATE, A FUNDATIONE AD ANNUM 1213, USA. COM. CONTINUATIONE AD ANNUM 1419.** *Edited by* the Rev. W. D. MACRAY, Bodleian Library, Oxford, 1863.

[illegible]

30. **RECORD OF CHRONOLOGICAL SPECTUM HISTORIALE DE GESTIS REGUM ANGLIÆ.** Vol. I., 447-871. Vol. II., 872-1000. *Edited by* JOHN E. B. MAYOR, M.A., Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. 1903-1909.

Richard I. gave the first charter of the borough, and gave many charters in favour of Westminster Abbey, and the monks, and the church, and the masses of the saints, especially of Edward the Confessor, who was crowned the fourth time. A treatise on the Constitution of Westminster, written by a Westminster monk, c. 1150.

31. YEAR BOOKS OF THE REIGNS OF EDWARD THE FIRST AND EDWARD THE THIRD. Years 2-21, 21-22, 30-31, 32-33, and 33-35. Edw. I; and 11-12 Edw. III. *Edited and translated by ALFRED JOHN HURWOOD, Barrister-at-Law.* Years 12-13, 13-14, 14, 14-15, 15, 16, and 17 Edward III. *Edited and translated by LUKE OWEN PIKE, M.A., Barrister-at-Law.* 1883-1901.

32. *NARRATIVES OF THE EXPULSION OF THE ENGLISH FROM NORMANDY, 1449-1450.*—Robertus Blondelli de Reductione Normannie: Le Recouvrement de Normendie, par Berry, Hérault du Roy: Conférences between the Ambassadors of France and England. *Edited by the Rev. JOSEPH STEVENSON, M.A.* 1863.
33. *HISTORIA ET CARTULARIUM MONASTERII S. PETRI GLOUCESTRÆ.* Vols. I.-III. *Edited by W. H. HART, F.S.A., Membre Correspondant de la Société des Antiquaires de Normandie.* 1863-1867.
34. *ALEXANDRI NECKAM DE NATURIS RERUM LIBRI DUO; with NECKAM'S POEM, DE LAUDIBUS DIVINÆ SAPIENTIÆ.* *Edited by THOMAS WRIGHT, M.A.* 1863.
35. *LEECHDOMS, WORTCUNNING, AND STARCRAFT OF EARLY ENGLAND; being a Collection of Documents illustrating the History of Science in this Country before the Norman Conquest.* Vols. I.-III. *Collected and edited by the Rev. T. OSWALD COCKAYNE, M.A.* 1864-1866.
36. *ANNALES MONASTICI.*  
 Vol. I.:—*Annales de Margan, 1066-1232; Annales de Theokesberia, 1066-1263; Annales de Burton, 1004-1263.*  
 Vol. II.:—*Annales Monasterii de Wintonia, 519-1277; Annales Monasterii de Waverleia, 1-1291.*  
 Vol. III.:—*Annales Prioratus de Dunstaplia, 1-1297. Annales Monasterii de Bermundeseia, 1042-1432.*  
 Vol. IV.:—*Annales Monasterii de Oseneia, 1016-1347; Chronicon vulgo dictum Chronicon Thomæ Wykes, 1066-1289; Annales Prioratus de Wigornia, 1-1377.*  
 Vol. V.:—*Index and Glossary.*  
*Edited by HENRY RICHARDS LUARDS, M.A., Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Trinity College, and Registry of the University, Cambridge.* 1864-1869.
37. *MAGNA VITA S. HUGONIS EPISCOPI LINCOLNIENSIS.* *Edited by the Rev. JAMES F. DIMOCK, M.A., Rector of Barnburgh, Yorkshire.* 1864.
38. *CHRONICLES AND MEMORIALS OF THE REIGN OF RICHARD THE FIRST.*  
 Vol. I.:—*ITINERARIUM PEREGRINORUM ET GESTA REGIS RICARDI.*  
 Vol. II.:—*EPISTOLE CANTUARIENSES; the Letters of the Prior and Convent of Christ Church, Canterbury; 1187 to 1199.*  
*Edited by the Rev. WILLIAM STUBBS, M.A., Vicar of Navestock, Essex, and Lambeth Librarian.* 1864-1865.  
 The authorship of the Chronicle in Vol. I., hitherto ascribed to Geoffrey Vinesauf, is now more correctly ascribed to Richard, Canon of the Holy Trinity of London.  
 The letters in Vol. II., written between 1187 and 1199, had their origin in a dispute which arose from the attempts of Baldwin and Hubert, archbishops of Canterbury, to found a college of secular canons, a project which gave great umbrage to the monks of Canterbury.
39. *RECUEIL DES CRONIQUES ET ANCHIENNES ISTORIES DE LA GRANT BRETAGNE A PRESENT NOMME ENGLETERRE, par JEHAN DE WAURIN.* Vol. I., Albina to 688. Vol. II., 1399-1422. Vol. III., 1422-1431. *Edited by WILLIAM HARDY, F.S.A.* 1864-1879. Vol. IV., 1431-1447. Vol. V., 1447-1471. *Edited by Sir WILLIAM HARDY, F.S.A., and EDWARD L. C. P. HARDY, F.S.A.* 1884-1891.
40. *A COLLECTION OF THE CHRONICLES AND ANCIENT HISTORIES OF GREAT BRITAIN, NOW CALLED ENGLAND, by JOHN DE WAURIN.* Vol. I., Albina to 688. Vol. II., 1399-1422. Vol. III., 1422-1431. (Translations of the preceding Vols. I., II., and III.) *Edited and translated by Sir WILLIAM HARDY, F.S.A., and EDWARD L. C. P. HARDY, F.S.A.* 1864-1891.

41. **POLYCHRONICON RANULPHI HIGDEN**, with Trevisa's Translation. Vols. I and II. *Edited by* CHURCHILL BABINGTON, B.D., Senior Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. Vols. III.-IX. *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH RAWSON LUMBY, D.D., Norrisian Professor of Divinity, Vicar of St. Edward's, Fellow of St. Catharine's College, and late Fellow of Magdalene College, Cambridge. 1865-1886.

This chronicle begins with the Creation, and is brought down to the reign of Edward III. The two English translations, which are printed with the original Latin, afford interesting illustrations of the gradual change of our language, for one was made in the fourteenth century, the other in the fifteenth.

42. **LE LIVRE DE REIS DE BRITANIE E LE LIVRE DE REIS DE ENGLETERRE.** *Edited by* the Rev. JOHN GLOVER, M.A., Vicar of Brading, Isle of Wight, formerly Librarian of Trinity College, Cambridge. 1865.

These two treatises are valuable as careful abstracts of previous historians.

43. **CHRONICA MONASTERII DE MELSA AB ANNO 1150 USQUE AD ANNUM 1406**, Vols. I.-III. *Edited by* EDWARD AUGUSTUS BOND, Assistant Keeper of Manuscripts, and Egerton Librarian, British Museum. 1868-1868.

44. **MATTHEI PARISIENSIS HISTORIA ANGLORUM, SIVE UT VULGO DICITUR HISTORIA MINOR.** Vols. I.,-III. 1067-1253. *Edited by* Sir FREDERICK MAUDSLAY, K.H., Keeper of the Manuscript Department of the British Museum. 1866-1869.

45. **LIBER MONASTERII DE HYDA: A CHRONICLE AND CHARTULARY OF HYDE ABBEY, WINCHESTER, 455-1023.** *Edited by* EDWARD EDWARDS. 1866.

The "Book of Hyde" is a compilation from much earlier sources, which are usually indicated with considerable care and precision. In many cases, however, the Hyde Chronicle appears to correct, to qualify, or to amplify the statements which, in substance, he adopts.

There is to be found, in the "Book of Hyde," much information relating to the reign of King Alfred which is not known to exist elsewhere. The volume contains some curious specimens of Anglo-Saxon and mediæval English.

46. **CHRONICON SCOTORUM. A CHRONICLE OF IRISH AFFAIRS**, from the earliest times to 1165; and **SUPPLEMENT**, containing the events from 1141 to 1150. *Edited, with Translation, by* WILLIAM MAUNSELL HENNESSY, M.R.I.A. 1893.

47. **THE CHRONICLE OF PIERRE DE LANGTOFT, IN FRENCH VERSE, FROM THE EARLIEST PERIOD TO THE DEATH OF EDWARD I.** Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* THOMAS WRIGHT, M.A. 1896-1898.

It is probable that Pierre de Langtoft was a canon of Bridlington, in Yorkshire, and lived in the reign of Edward I., and during a portion of the reign of Edward II. This chronicle is divided into three parts: in the first, is an abridgment of the story of Mercurius; in the second, a history of the Anglo-Saxon and Norman kings, to the death of Henry III.; in the third, a history of the reign of Edward I. The language is a specimen of the French of Yorkshire.

48. **THE WAR OF THE GAIDHIL WITH THE GAILL, OF THE INVASIONS OF IRELAND BY THE DANES AND OTHER NORSEMEN.** *Edited, with a Translation, by* the Rev. JAMES HENTHORN TODD, D.D., Senior Fellow of Trinity College, and Regius Professor of Hebrew in the University of Dublin. 1867.

49. **CRISTA REGIS HENRICI SECUNDI BENEDICTI ABBATIS. CHRONICLE OF THE REIGNS OF HENRY II. AND RICHARD I., 1169-1192**, known under the name of **BENEDICT OF PETERBOROUGH.** Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* the Rev. WILLIAM STUBBS, M.A., Regius Professor of Modern History, Oxford, and Lambeth Librarian. 1867.

50. **MUNIMENTA ACADEMICA, OR, DOCUMENTS ILLUSTRATIVE OF ACADEMICAL LIFE AND STUDIES AT OXFORD (in Two Parts).** *Edited by* the Rev. HENRY ANSTEE, M.A., Vicar of St. Wendron, Cornwall, and late Vice-Principal of St. Mary Hall, Oxford. 1868.



51. *CHRONICA MAGISTRI ROGERI DE HOVEDENE*. Vols. I.-IV. *Edited by* the Rev. WILLIAM STUBBS, M.A., Regius Professor of Modern History and Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford. 1868-1871.

The earlier portion, extending from 782 to 1148, appears to be a copy of a compilation made in Northumbria about 1161, to which Hoveden added little. From 1148 to 1169—a very valuable portion of this work—the matter is derived from another source, to which Hoveden appears to have supplied little. From 1170 to 1192 is the portion which corresponds to some extent with the Chronicle known under the name of Benedict of Peterborough (*see* No. 49). From 1192 to 1201 may be said to be wholly Hoveden's work.

52. *WILLELMI MALMESBURIENSIS MONACHI DE GESTIS PONTIFICUM ANGLORUM LIBRI QUINQUE*. *Edited by* N. E. S. A. HAMILTON, of the Department of Manuscripts, British Museum. 1870.
53. *HISTORIC AND MUNICIPAL DOCUMENTS OF IRELAND, FROM THE ARCHIVES OF THE CITY OF DUBLIN, &c.* 1172-1320. *Edited by* JOHN T. GILBERT, F.S.A., Secretary of the Public Record Office of Ireland. 1870.
54. *THE ANNALS OF LOCH CE. A CHRONICLE OF IRISH AFFAIRS, FROM 1041 to 1590*. Vols. I. and II. *Edited, with a Translation, by* WILLIAM MAUNSELL HENNESSY, M.R.I.A. 1871.
55. *MONUMENTA JURIDICA. THE BLACK BOOK OF THE ADMIRALTY, WITH APPENDICES*, Vols. I.-IV. *Edited by* Sir TRAVERS TWISS, Q.C., D.C.L. 1871-1876.  
This book contains the ancient ordinances and laws relating to the navy.
56. *MEMORIALS OF THE REIGN OF HENRY VI. :—OFFICIAL CORRESPONDENCE OF THOMAS BEKYNTON, SECRETARY TO HENRY VI., AND BISHOP OF BATH AND WELLS*. *Edited by* the Rev. GEORGE WILLIAMS, B.D., Vicar of Ringwood, late Fellow of King's College, Cambridge. Vols. I. and II. 1872.
57. *MATTHÆI PARISIENSIS, MONACHI SANCTI ALBANI, CHRONICA MAJORA*. Vol. I. The Creation to A.D. 1066. Vol. II. 1067 to 1216. Vol. III. 1216 to 1239. Vol. IV. 1240 to 1247. Vol. V. 1248 to 1259. Vol. VI. Additamenta. Vol. VII. Index. *Edited by* the Rev. HENRY RICHARDS LUARD, D.D., Fellow of Trinity College, Registrar of the University, and Vicar of Great St. Mary's, Cambridge. 1872-1884.
58. *MEMORIALÆ FRATRIS WALTERI DE COVENTRIA. —THE HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS OF WALTER OF COVENTRY*. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* the Rev. WILLIAM STUBBS, M.A., Regius Professor of Modern History, and Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford. 1872-1873.
59. *THE ANGLO-LATIN SATIRICAL POETS AND EPIGRAMMATISTS OF THE TWELFTH CENTURY*. Vols. I. and II. *Collected and edited by* THOMAS WRIGHT, M.A., Corresponding Member of the National Institute of France (Académie des Inscriptions et Belles-Lettres). 1872.
60. *MATERIALS FOR A HISTORY OF THE REIGN OF HENRY VII., FROM ORIGINAL DOCUMENTS PRESERVED IN THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE*. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* the Rev. WILLIAM CAMPBELL, M.A., one of Her Majesty's Inspectors of Schools. 1873-1877.
61. *HISTORICAL PAPERS AND LETTERS FROM THE NORTHERN REGISTERS*. *Edited by* the Rev. JAMES RAINE, M.A., Canon of York, and Secretary of the Surtees Society. 1873.
62. *REGISTRUM PALATINUM DUNELMENSE. THE REGISTER OF RICHARD DE KELLAWE, LORD PALATINE AND BISHOP OF DURHAM; 1311-1316*. Vols. I.-IV. *Edited by* Sir THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, D.C.L., Deputy Keeper of the Records. 1873-1878.
63. *MEMORIALS OF ST. DUNSTAN, ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY*. *Edited by* the Rev. WILLIAM STUBBS, M.A., Regius Professor of Modern History and Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford. 1874.

64. **CHRONICON ANGLIE, AB ANNO DOMINI 1828 USQUE AD ANNUM 1888, AUCTORE MONACHO QUODAM SANCTI ALBANI.** *Edited by* EDWARD MAUNDER THOMPSON, Barrister-at-Law, Assistant Keeper of the Manuscripts in the British Museum. 1874.
65. **THÓMAS SAGA ERKIBYRKUPS. A LIFE OF ARCHBISHOP THOMAS BECKET IN ICELANDIC.** Vols. I. and II. *Edited, with English Translation, Notes, and Glossary, by* M. EIRIKR MAGNÚSSON, M.A., Sub-Librarian, of the University Library, Cambridge. 1875-1881.
66. **RADULPHI DE GODMESHALL CHRONICON ANGLICANUM.** *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH STEVENSON, M.A. 1875.
67. **MATERIALS FOR THE HISTORY OF THOMAS BECKET, ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY.** Vols. I.-VI. *Edited by* the Rev. JAMES CRAIGIE ROBERTSON, M.A., Canon of Canterbury. 1875-1883. Vol. VII. *Edited by* JOSEPH BRISTOLKE SHEPPARD, LL.D. 1885.
- The first volume contains the life of that celebrated man, and the miracles after his death, by William, a monk of Canterbury. The second, the life by Benedict of Peterborough, John of Salisbury, Alan of Tewkesbury, and Edward Grim. The third, the life by William Fitzstephen; and Herbert of Bosham. The fourth, anonymous lives, Quatriologus, &c. The fifth, sixth, and seventh, the Epistles, and known letters.
68. **RADULFI DE DICETO, DECANI LUNDONIENSIS, OPERA HISTORICA. THE HISTORICAL WORKS OF MASTER RALPH DE DICETO, DEAN OF LONDON.** Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* the Rev. WILLIAM STUBBS, M.A., Regius Professor of Modern History, and Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford. 1876.
- The Abbreviationes Chronicorum extend to 1167 and the Ymagines Historiarum to 1201.
69. **ROLL OF THE PROCEEDINGS OF THE KING'S COUNCIL IN IRELAND, FOR A PORTION OF THE 16TH YEAR OF THE REIGN OF RICHARD II. 1392-93.** *Edited by* the Rev. JAMES GRAVES, B.A. 1877.
70. **HENRICI DE BRACTON DE LEGIBUS ET CONSUETUDINIBUS ANGLIE LIBRI QUINQUE IN VARIOS TRACTATUS DISTINCTI.** Vols. I.-VI. *Edited by* SIR TRAVERS TWISS, Q.C., D.C.L. 1878-1883.
71. **THE HISTORIANS OF THE CHURCH OF YORK, AND ITS ARCHBISHOPS.** Vols. I.-III. *Edited by* the Rev. JAMES RAINE, M.A., Canon of York, and Secretary of the Surtees Society. 1879-1894.
72. **REGISTRUM MALMESBURIENSE. THE REGISTER OF MALMESBURY ABBEY, PRESERVED IN THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE.** Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* the Rev. J. S. BREWER, M.A., Proacher at the Rolls, and Rector of Toppsfield; and CHARLES TRICE MARTIN, B.A. 1879-1880.
73. **HISTORICAL WORKS OF GERVASE OF CANTERBURY.** Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* the Rev. WILLIAM STUBBS, D.D., Canon Residentiary of St. Paul's, London; Regius Professor of Modern History and Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford, &c. 1879, 1880.
74. **HENRICI ARCHIDIAconi HUNTINGDONENSIS HISTORIA ANGLORUM. THE HISTORY OF THE ENGLISH, BY HENRY, ARCHDEACON OF HUNTINGDON, from A.D. 55 to A.D. 1154, in Eight Books.** *Edited by* THOMAS ARNOLD, M.A. 1870.
75. **THE HISTORICAL WORKS OF SYMEON OF DURHAM.** Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* THOMAS ARNOLD, M.A. 1882-1885.
76. **CHRONICLE OF THE REIGNS OF EDWARD I. AND EDWARD II.** Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* the Rev. WILLIAM STUBBS, D.D., Canon Residentiary of St. Paul's, London; Regius Professor of Modern History, and Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford, &c. 1882-1883.

The first volume of these Chronicles contains the *Annales Londonienses* and the *Annales Abbatum*; the second, I. — *Chronologia Composita in Translatum Regis Edwardi*. II. — *Gesta Edwardi de Carnarvon*. *Anales Casarii Breve-Englomeani*. III. — *Monachi capitulo Malmesburiensis Vita Edwardi II.* IV. — *Vita et Mors Edwardi II., conscripta a Thoma de la Mare.*

77. *REGISTRUM EPISTOLARUM FRATRIS JOHANNIS PECKHAM, ARCHIEPISCOPI CANTUARIENSIS*. Vols. I.-III. *Edited by* CHARLES TRICE MARTIN, B.A. F.S.A., 1882-1886.

78. *REGISTER OF S. OSMUND*. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* the Rev. W. H. RICH JONES, M.A., F.S.A., Canon of Salisbury, Vicar of Bradford-on-Avon. 1883, 1884.

This Register derives its name from containing the statutes, rules, and orders made or compiled by S. Osmund, to be observed in the Cathedral and diocese of Salisbury.

79. *CHARTULARY OF THE ABBEY OF RAMSEY*. Vols. I.-III. *Edited by* WILLIAM HENRY HART, F.S.A., and the Rev. PONSONBY ANNESLEY LYONS. 1884-1893.

80. *CHARTULARIES OF ST. MARY'S ABBEY, DUBLIN, WITH THE REGISTER OF ITS HOUSE AT DUNBRODY, COUNTY OF WEXFORD, AND ANNALS OF IRELAND, 1162-1370*. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* JOHN THOMAS GILBERT, F.S.A., M.R.I.A. 1884, 1885.

81. *EADMERI HISTORIA NOVORUM IN ANGLIA, ET OPUSCULA DUO DE VITA SANCTI ANSELMI ET QUIBUSDAM MIRACULIS EJUS*. *Edited by* the Rev. MARTIN RULE, M.A. 1884.

82. *CHRONICLES OF THE REIGNS OF STEPHEN, HENRY II., AND RICHARD I*. Vols. I.-IV. *Edited by* RICHARD HOWLETT, Barrister-at-Law. 1884-1889.

Vol. I. contains Books I.-IV. of the *Historia Rerum Anglicarum* of William of Newburgh. Vol. II. contains Book V. of that work, the continuation of the same to A.D. 1293, and the *Draco Normannicus* of Etienne de Rouen.

Vol. III. contains the *Gesta Stephani Regis*, the Chronicle of Richard of Hexham, the *Relatio de Standardo* of St. Aelred of Rievaulx, the poem of Jordan Fantosme, and the Chronicle of Richard of Devizes.

Vol. IV. contains the Chronicle of Robert of Torigni.

83. *CHRONICLE OF THE ABBEY OF RAMSEY*. *Edited by* the Rev. WILLIAM DUNN MACRAY, M.A., F.S.A., Rector of Ducklington, Oxon. 1886.

84. *CHRONICA ROGERI DE WENDOVER, SIVE FLORES HISTORiarum*. Vols. I.-III. *Edited by* HENRY GAY HEWLETT, Keeper of the Records of the Land Revenue. 1886-1889.

This edition gives that portion only of Roger of Wendover's Chronicle which can be accounted an original authority.

85. *THE LETTER BOOKS OF THE MONASTERY OF CHRIST CHURCH, CANTERBURY*. Vols. I.-III. *Edited by* JOSEPH BRIGSTOCKE SHEPPARD, LL.D. 1887-1889.

The Letters printed in these volumes were chiefly written between 1296 and 1333.

86. *THE METRICAL CHRONICLE OF ROBERT OF GLOUCESTER*. *Edited by* WILLIAM ALDIS WRIGHT, M.A., Senior Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. Parts I. and II., 1887.

The date of the composition of this Chronicle is placed about the year 1300. The writer appears to have been an eye witness of many events of which he describes. The language in which it is written was the dialect of Gloucestershire at that time.

87. *CHRONICLE OF ROBERT OF BRUNNE*. *Edited by* FREDERICK JAMES FURNIVALL, M.A., Barrister-at-Law. Parts I. and II. 1887.

Robert of Brunne, or Bourne, co. Lincoln, was a member of the Gilbertine Order established at Sempringham. His Chronicle is described by its editor as a work of fiction, a contribution not to English history, but to the history of English.

88. *ICELANDIC SAGAS AND OTHER HISTORICAL DOCUMENTS relating to the Settlements and Descents of the Northmen on the British Isles*. Vol. I. *Orkneyinga Saga*, and *Magnus Saga*. Vol. II. *Hakonar Saga*, and *Magnus Saga*. *Edited by* GUDBRAND VIGFUSSON, M.A. 1887. Vols. III. and IV. Translations of the above by Sir GEORGE WEBER DASENT, D.C.L. 1894.

89. *THE TRIPARTITE LIFE OF ST. PATRICK*, with other documents relating to that Saint. *Edited by* WHITLEY STOKES, LL.D., D.C.L., Honorary Fellow of Jesus College, Oxford; and Corresponding Member of the Institute of France. Parts I. and II. 1887.



90. WILLELMI MONACHI MALMESBURIENSIS DE REGUM GESTIS ANGLORUM LIBRI V. : ET HISTORIE, NOVELLE, LIBRI III. *Edited by* WILLIAM STUBBS, D.D., Bishop of Oxford. Vols. I. and II. 1887-1889.
91. LESTORIE DES ENOLES SOLUM GEFREI GAIMAR. *Edited by* the late Sir THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, D.C.L., Deputy Keeper of the Records; *continued and translated by* CHARLES TRICE MARTIN, B.A., F.S.A. Vols. I. and II. 1888-1889.
92. CHRONICLE OF HENRY KNIGHTON, Canon of Leicester. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH RAWSON LUMBY, D.D., Norrisian Professor of Divinity. 1889-1895.
93. CHRONICLE OF ADAM MURIMUTH, with the CHRONICLE OF ROBERT OF AVESBURY. *Edited by* EDWARD MAUNDE THOMPSON, LL.D., F.S.A., Principal Librarian and Secretary of the British Museum. 1889.
94. REGISTER OF THE ABBEY OF ST. THOMAS THE MARTYR, DUBLIN. *Edited by* JOHN THOMAS GILBERT, F.S.A., M.R.I.A. 1889.
95. FLORES HISTORICARUM. *Edited by* the Rev. H. R. LUARD, D.D., Fellow of Trinity College and Registrar of the University, Cambridge. Vol. I., The Creation to A.D. 1066. Vol. II. A.D. 1067-1264. Vol. III. A.D. 1265-1326. 1890.
96. MEMORIALS OF ST. EDMUND'S ABBEY. *Edited by* THOMAS ARNOLD, M.A., Fellow of the Royal University of Ireland. Vols. I.-III. 1890-1896.
97. CHARTERS AND DOCUMENTS, ILLUSTRATING THE HISTORY OF THE CATHEDRAL AND CITY OF SARUM, 1100-1300; forming an Appendix to the Register of S. Osmund. *Selected by* the late Rev. W. H. RICH JONES, M.A., F.S.A., and *edited by* the Rev. W. D. MACRAY, M.A., F.S.A., Rector of Ducklington. 1891.
98. MEMORANDA DE PARLIAMENTO, 25 Edward I. 1305. *Edited by* F. W. MAITLAND, M.A. 1893.
99. THE RED BOOK OF THE EXCHEQUER. *Edited by* HUBERT HALL, F.S.A. of the Public Record Office. Parts I.-III. 1896.

## PUBLICATIONS OF THE RECORD COMMISSIONERS, &c.

In boards or cloth. Volumes not mentioned in this list are out of print.

- ROTULORUM ORIGINALIUM IN CURIA SCACCARI ABBREVIATIO. Hen. III.—Edw. III. Edited by HENRY PLAYFORD. 2 Vols. folio (1805-1810). 12s. 6d. each.
- LIBRORUM MANUSCRIPTORUM BIBLIOTHECÆ HARLEIANÆ CATALOGUS. Vol. 4. Edited by the Rev. T. HARTWELL HORNE. Folio (1812), 18s.
- ABBREVIATIO PLACITORUM. Richard I.—Edward II. Edited by the Right Hon. GEORGE ROSE and W. ILLINGWORTH. 1 Vol. folio (1811), 18s.
- LIBRI CENSUALIS vocati DOMESDAY-BOOK, INDICES. Edited by SIR HENRY ELLIS. Folio (1816), (Domesday-Book, Vol. 3). 21s.
- LIBRI CENSUALIS vocati DOMESDAY-BOOK, ADDITAMENTA EX CODIC. ANTIQUISS. Edited by SIR HENRY ELLIS. Folio (1816), (Domesday-Book, Vol. 4). 21s.
- STATUTES OF THE REALM. Edited by Sir T. E. TOMLINS, JOHN RAITHEY, JOHN CALEY and WM. ELLIOTT. Vols. 10 and 11, Folios (1824-1828) Indices, 30s. each.
- VALOR ECCLESIASTICUS, temp. Hen. VIII., Auctoritate Regia institutus. Edited by JOHN CALEY and the Rev. JOSEPH HUNTER. Vols. 5 to 6, folio (1825-1834). 25s. each. The Introduction, separately, 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- FÆDERA, CONVENTIONES, LITTERÆ, &c.; or, RYMER'S FÆDERA. New Edition, folio. Edited by JOHN CALEY and FRED HOLBROOKE. Vol. 4, 1377-1383 (1869). 6s.
- DUCATUS LANCASTRIÆ CALENDARIUM INQUISITIONUM POST MORTEM, &c. Part 3, Calendar to Pleadings, &c., Hen. VII.—13 Eliz. Part 4, Calendar to Pleadings, to end of Eliz. (1827-1834). Edited by R. J. HARPER, JOHN CALEY, and WM. MINCHIN. Folio. Part 4 (or Vol. 3), 21s.
- CALENDARS OF THE PROCEEDINGS IN CHANCERY, ELIZ.; with Examples of Proceedings from Ric. II. Edited by JOHN BAYLEY. Vol. 3. (1832), folio, 21s.
- ROTULI LITTERARUM CLAUSARUM IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATI. 2 Vols. folio (1833, 1844). Edited by THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY. Vol. 2, 1224-1227. 18s.
- PROCEEDINGS AND ORDINANCES OF THE PRIVY COUNCIL OF ENGLAND. 10 Ric. II.—33 Hen. VIII. Edited by Sir NICHOLAS HARRIS NICOLAS. 7 Vols. royal 8vo. (1834-1837). 14s. each. (Vol. 1 out of print.)
- ROTULI LITTERARUM PATENTIUM IN TURRI LOND. ASSERVATI. 1201-1216. Edited by T. DUFFUS HARDY. 1 Vol. folio (1835), 31s. 6d. The Introduction, separately, 8vo. 9s.
- ROTULI CURIÆ REGIS. Rolls and Records of the Court held before the King's Justiciars or Justices. 6 Richard I.—1 John. Edited by Sir FRANCIS PALGRAVE. Vol. 2, royal 8vo. (1835). 14s.
- ROTULI NORMANNIÆ IN TURRI LOND. ASSERVATI. 1200-1205; 1417-1418. Edited by THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY. 1 Vol. royal 8vo. (1835). 12s. 6d.
- ROTULI DE OBLATIS ET FINIBUS IN TURRI LOND. ASSERVATI, temp. Regis Johannis. Edited by THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY. 1 Vol. royal 8vo. (1835). 18s.
- EXCERPTA E ROTULIS FINIUM IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATIS. Henry III. 1216-1272. Edited by CHARLES ROBERTS. 2 Vols. royal 8vo. (1835, 1836). Vol. 1, 14s. Vol. 2, 18s.
- FINES, SIVE PEDES FINIUM: SIVE FINALES CONCORDIÆ IN CURIA DOMINI REGIS. 7 Richard I.—16 John, 1195—1214. Edited by the Rev. JOSEPH HUNTER. In Counties. 2 Vols. royal 8vo. (1835-1844); Vol. 1, 8s. 6d.; Vol. 2, 2s. 6d.
- ANCIENT KALENDARS AND INVENTORIES OF THE TREASURY OF HIS MAJESTY'S EXCHEQUER; with Documents illustrating its History. Edited by Sir FRANCIS PALGRAVE. 3 Vols. royal 8vo. (1836). 42s.
- DOCUMENTS AND RECORDS illustrating the History of Scotland, and Transactions between Scotland and England; preserved in the Treasury of Her Majesty's Exchequer. Edited by Sir FRANCIS PALGRAVE. 1 Vol. royal 8vo. (1837).
- ROTULI CHARTARUM IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATI. 1190-1216. Edited by THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY. 1 Vol. folio (1837). 30s.
- REPORT OF THE PROCEEDINGS OF THE RECORD COMMISSIONERS, 1831-1837. 1 Vol. fol. (1837). 8s.
- REGISTRUM vulgariter nuncupatum "The Record of Caernarvon," e codice MS. Harleiano, 696, descriptum. Edited by SIR HENRY ELLIS. 1 Vol. folio (1838), 31s. 6d.

- ANCIENT LAWS AND INSTITUTES OF ENGLAND**; comprising Laws enacted under the Anglo-Saxon Kings, with translation of the Saxon; the Laws called Edward the Confessor's; the laws of William the Conqueror, and those ascribed to Henry I.; Monumenta Ecclesiastica Anglica, from 7th to 10th century; and Ancient Latin Version of the Anglo-Saxon Laws. *Edited by BENJAMIN THORPE.* 1 Vol. folio, 40s. 2 Vols. royal 8vo., 30s. (Vol. 1 is out of print.)
- ANCIENT LAWS AND INSTITUTES OF WALES**; comprising Laws supposed to be enacted by Howel the Good, modified by Regulations prior to the Conquest by Edward I.; and anomalous Laws, principally of Institutions which continued in force. With translation. Also, Latin Transcripts, containing Digests of Laws, principally of the Dinethian Code. *Edited by ANSELM OWEN.* 1 Vol. folio (1841), 44s. 2 Vols. royal 8vo., 36s.
- ROTULI DE LIBERATE AC DE MISIS ET PRESTITIS**, Regnante Johanne. *Edited by THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY.* 1 Vol. royal 8vo. (1844). 6s.
- THE GREAT ROLLS OF THE PIPE**, 2, 4, Hen. II., 1155-1158. *Edited by the Rev. JOSEPH HUNTER.* 1 Vol. royal 8vo. (1844). 4s. 6d.
- THE GREAT ROLL OF THE PIPE**, 1 Ric. I., 1189-1190. *Edited by the Rev. JOSEPH HUNTER.* 1 Vol. royal 8vo. (1844). 6s.
- DOCUMENTS ILLUSTRATIVE OF ENGLISH HISTORY** in the 13th and 14th centuries, from the Records of the Queen's Remembrancer in the Exchequer. *Edited by HENRY COLL.* 1 Vol. 4to. folio (1844). 45s. 6d.
- MODUS TENENDI PARLIAMENTUM.** An Ancient Treatise on the Mode of holding the Parliament in England. *Edited by THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY.* 1 Vol. 8vo. (1846). 2s. 6d.
- REGISTRUM MAGNI SIGILLI REG. SCOT. in Archivis Publicis asservatum.** Vol. 1, 1306-1424. (*For continuation see page 33.*) *Edited by THOMAS THOMSON.* Folio (1844). 10s. 6d.
- ACTS OF THE PARLIAMENTS OF SCOTLAND.** Folio (1814-1875). *Edited by THOMAS THOMSON and COSMO INNES.* Vol. 1, 42s. Vols. 5 and 6 (in three Parts), 21s. each Part; Vols. 7, 8, 9, 10, and 11, 10s. 6d. each; Vol. 12 (Index), 63s. Or, 12 Vols. in 13, 12l. 12s.
- ACTS OF THE LORDS AUDITORS OF CAUSES AND COMPLAINTS (ACTA DOMINORUM AUDITORUM).** 1466-1494. *Edited by THOMAS THOMSON.* Folio (1839). 10s. 6d.
- ACTS OF THE LORDS OF COUNCIL IN CIVIL CAUSES (ACTA DOMINORUM CONCILII).** 1478-1495. *Edited by THOMAS THOMSON.* Folio (1839). 10s. 6d.
- ISSUE ROLL OF THOMAS DE BRANTINGHAM**, Bishop of Exeter, Lord High Treasurer, containing Payments out of the Revenue, 44 Edw. III., 1376. *Edited by FREDERICK DEVON.* 1 Vol. royal 8vo., 25s.
- ISSUES OF THE EXCHEQUER**, JAMES I.; from the Pell Records. *Edited by FREDERICK DEVON, Esq.* 1 Vol. 4to. (1836), 39s. Or, royal 8vo. 21s.
- ISSUES OF THE EXCHEQUER**, HENRY III., HENRY VI.; from the Pell Records. *Edited by FREDERICK DEVON.* 1 Vol. royal 8vo., 30s.
- HANDBOOK TO THE PUBLIC RECORDS.** By F. S. THOMAS, Secretary of the Public Record Office. 1 Vol. royal 8vo., (1853). 12s.
- HISTORICAL NOTES RELATIVE TO THE HISTORY OF ENGLAND.** Henry VIII. Anne (1509-1714). A Book of Reference for ascertaining the Dates of Events. By F. S. THOMAS. 3 Vols. 8vo. (1856). 40s.
- STATE PAPERS, DURING THE REIGN OF HENRY THE EIGHTH**; with Indices of Persons and Places. 11 Vols. 4to. (1830-1852), 10s. 6d. each.
- Vol. I. Domestic Correspondence.
- Vols. II. & III. Correspondence relating to Ireland.
- Vols. IV. & V. Correspondence relating to Scotland.
- Vols. VI. to XI. Correspondence between England and Foreign Courts.

## REPORTS ON THE UTRECHT PSALTER.

- THE ATHANASIAN CREED IN CONNECTION WITH THE UTRECHT PSALTER**; being a Report to the Right Honourable Lord Bunsby, Master of the Rolls, on a Manuscript in the University of Utrecht, by Sir Thomas Duffus Hardy, D.C.L., Deputy Keeper of the Public Records. 1872. 4to. 44pp. 2 fac-similes half bound. Price 2s.
- FURTHER REPORT ON THE UTRECHT PSALTER**; in answer to the Eighth Report made to the Trustees of the British Museum, and edited by the Dean of Westminster. By Sir Thomas Duffus Hardy, D.C.L., Deputy Keeper of the Public Records 1874. 4to. 80 pp. half bound. Price 10s.



## WORKS PUBLISHED IN PHOTOZINCOGRAPHY.

**DOMESDAY BOOK**, of the GREAT SURVEY OF ENGLAND OF WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR, 1086; fac-simile of the Part relating to each county, separately (with a few exceptions of double counties). Photozincographed at the Ordnance Survey Office, Southampton, by Colonel Sir HENRY JAMES, R.E., F.R.S., DIRECTOR-GENERAL of the ORDNANCE SURVEY, under the superintendence of W. BASEVI SANDERS, an Assistant Record Keeper. 35 Parts, imperial quarto and demy quarto (1861-1863), boards.

Domesday Survey is in two parts or volumes. The first, in folio, contains the counties of Bedford, Berks, Bucks, Cambridge, Chester, and Lancaster, Cornwall, Derby, Devon, Dorset, Gloucester, Hants, Hereford, Herts, Huntingdon, Kent, Leicester and Rutland, Lincoln, Middlesex, Northampton, Nottingham, Oxford, Salop, Somerset, Stafford, Surrey, Sussex, Warwick, Wilts, Worcester, and York. The second volume, in quarto, contains the counties of Essex, Norfolk, and Suffolk.

Domesday Book was printed *verbatim et literatim* during the last century, in consequence of an address of the House of Lords to King George III. in 1767. It was not, however, commenced until 1773, and was completed early in 1783. In 1860, Her Majesty's Government, with the concurrence of the Master of the Rolls, determined to apply the art of photozincography in the production of a fac-simile of Domesday Book.

Title.	Price.	Title.	Price.
	£ s. d.		£ s. d.
<i>In Great Domesday Book.</i>		Brought forward	7 17 0
Bedfordshire - - -	0 8 0	Middlesex - - -	0 8 0
Berkshire - - -	0 8 0	Nottinghamshire - -	0 10 0
Buckingham - - -	0 8 0	Northamptonshire -	0 8 0
Cambridge - - -	0 10 0	Oxfordshire - - -	0 8 0
Cheshire and Lancashire	0 8 0	Rutlandshire (bound with	
Cornwall - - -	0 8 0	Leicestershire) - -	—
Derbyshire - - -	0 8 0	Shropshire ( <i>out of print</i> )	0 8 0
Devonshire - - -	0 10 0	Somersetshire - - -	0 10 0
Dorsetshire - - -	0 8 0	Staffordshire - - -	0 8 0
Gloucestershire( <i>out of print</i> )	0 8 0	Surrey - - -	0 8 0
Hampshire - - -	0 10 0	Sussex - - -	0 10 0
Herefordshire - - -	0 8 0	Warwickshire - - -	0 8 0
Hertfordshire - - -	0 10 0	Wiltshire - - -	0 10 0
Huntingdonshire - - -	0 8 0	Worcestershire - - -	0 8 0
Kent ( <i>out of print</i> ) - -	0 8 0	Yorkshire ( <i>out of print</i> )	1 1 0
Lancashire ( <i>see</i> Cheshire		<i>In Little Domesday Book.</i>	
and Lancashire) - -	—	Norfolk - - -	1 3 0
Leicestershire and Rut-		Suffolk - - -	1 2 0
landshire - - -	0 8 0	Essex - - -	0 16 0
Lincolnshire - - -	1 1 0		
Carried forward -	7 17 0	Total - - -	£17 3 0

**FAC-SIMILES OF NATIONAL MANUSCRIPTS**, from WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR to QUEEN ANNE, selected under the direction of the Master of the Rolls and Photozincographed, by Command of Her Majesty, by Colonel Sir HENRY JAMES, R.E., F.R.S., DIRECTOR-GENERAL of the ORDNANCE SURVEY, and edited by W. BASEVI SANDERS, an Assistant Record Keeper. Price, each Part, with translations and notes, double foolscap folio, 16s.

Part I. (William the Conqueror to Henry VII.). 1865. (*Out of print.*)

Part II. (Henry VII. and Edward VI.). 1866.

**Part III. (Mary and Elizabeth). 1867.**

**Part IV. (James I. to Anne). 1868.**

The first Part extends from William the Conqueror to Henry VII., and contains autographs of the kings of England, as well as of many other illustrious personages famous in history, and some interesting charters, letters patent, and state papers. The second Part, for the reigns of Henry VIII. and Edward VI., consists principally of holograph letters, and autographs of kings, princes, statesmen, and other persons of great historical interest, who lived during those reigns. The third Part contains similar documents for the reigns of Mary and Elizabeth, including a signed bill of Lady Jane Grey. The fourth Part concludes the series, and comprises a number of documents taken from the originals belonging to the Constable of the Tower of London; also several records illustrative of the Gunpowder Plot, and a woodcut containing portraits of Mary Queen of Scots and James VI., circulated by their adherents in England, 1580-3.

**FAC-SIMILES OF ANGLO-SAXON MANUSCRIPTS.** Photozincographed, by Command of Her Majesty, upon the recommendation of the Master of the Rolls, by the DIRECTOR-GENERAL of the ORDNANCE SURVEY, Lieut.-General J. CAMERON, R.E., C.B., F.R.S., and edited by W. BASEVI SANDERS, an Assistant Record Keeper. Part I. *Price 2l. 10s.*

The Anglo-Saxon MSS. represented in this volume form the earlier portions of the collection of archives belonging to the Dean and Chapter of Canterbury, and consist of a series of 25 charters, deeds, and wills, commencing with a record of proceedings at the first Synodal Council of Clovesho in 742, and terminating with the first part of a tripartite chirograph of the sixth year of the reign of Edward the Confessor.

**FAC-SIMILES OF ANGLO-SAXON MANUSCRIPTS.** Photozincographed, by Command of Her Majesty, upon the recommendation of the Master of the Rolls, by the DIRECTOR-GENERAL of the ORDNANCE SURVEY, Major General A. COOK, R.E., C.B., and collected and edited by W. BASEVI SANDERS, an Assistant Record Keeper. Part II. *Price 3l. 10s.* (Also, separately. Edward the Confessor's Charter. *Price 2s.*)

The originals of the fac-similes contained in this volume belong to the Deans and Chapters of Westminster, Exeter, Wells, Winchester, and Worcester; the Marquis of Bath, the Earl of Chester, Winchester College, Her Majesty's Public Record Office, Bodleian Library, Somersetshire Archaeological and Natural History Society's Museum in Taunton Castle, and William Salt Library at Stafford. They consist of charters and other documents granted by, or during the reigns of, Haldred, Ethelred, Offa, and Burgred, Kings of Mercia; Uhtred of the Hwiccas, Caedwalla and Ine of Wessex; Ethelwulf, Eadward the Elder, Ethelstan, Eadmund the First, Eadred, Eadwig, Eadgar, Eadward the Second, Ethelred the Second, Cnut, Eadward the Confessor, and William the Conqueror, embracing altogether a period of nearly four hundred years.

**FAC-SIMILES OF ANGLO-SAXON MANUSCRIPTS.** Photozincographed, by Command of Her Majesty, upon the recommendation of the Master of the Rolls, by the DIRECTOR-GENERAL of the ORDNANCE SURVEY, Colonel R. H. STOTHERD, R.E., C.B., and collected and edited by W. BASEVI SANDERS, an Assistant Record Keeper. Part III. *Price 6l. 6s.*

This volume contains fac-similes of the Ashburnham Collection of Anglo-Saxon Charters, &c., including King Alfred's Will. The MSS. represented in it range from A.D. 697 to A.D. 1161, being charters, wills, deeds, and reports of Synodal transactions during the reigns of King-Whitred of Kent, Offa, Eadwulf, Coenwulf, Guthred, Beornwulf, Ethelwulf, Ethelred, Eadward the Elder, Edmund, Eadred, Queen Eadgifu, and King- Eadgar, Ethelred the Second, Cnut, Henry the First, and Henry the Second. In addition to these are two belonging to the Marquis of Anglesey, one of them being the Foundation Charter of Burton Abbey by Ethelred the Second, with the testament of its great benefactor Wulfric.

## HISTORICAL MANUSCRIPTS COMMISSION.

REPORTS OF THE ROYAL COMMISSIONERS APPOINTED TO INQUIRE WHAT PAPERS AND MANUSCRIPTS BELONGING TO PRIVATE FAMILIES AND INSTITUTIONS ARE EXTANT WHICH WOULD BE OF UTILITY IN THE ILLUSTRATION OF HISTORY, CONSTITUTIONAL LAW, SCIENCE, AND GENERAL LITERATURE.

Date.	—	Size.	Sessional Paper.	Price.
1870 (Re-printed 1874.)	FIRST REPORT, WITH APPENDIX Contents :— ENGLAND. House of Lords; Cambridge Colleges; Abingdon and other Corporations, &c. SCOTLAND. Advocates' Library, Glasgow Corporation, &c. IRELAND. Dublin, Cork, and other Corporations, &c.	f'cap	[C. 55]	s. d. 1 6
1871	SECOND REPORT WITH APPENDIX AND INDEX TO THE FIRST AND SECOND REPORTS Contents :— ENGLAND. House of Lords; Cambridge Colleges; Oxford Colleges; Monastery of Dominican Friars at Woodchester, Duke of Bedford, Earl Spencer, &c. SCOTLAND. Aberdeen and St. Andrew's Universities, &c. IRELAND. Marquis of Ormonde; Dr. Lyons, &c.	„	[C. 441]	8 10
1872 (Re-printed 1895.)	THIRD REPORT WITH APPENDIX AND INDEX Contents :— ENGLAND. House of Lords; Cambridge Colleges; Stonyhurst College; Bridgwater and other Corporations; Duke of Northumberland, Marquis of Lansdowne, Marquis of Bath, &c. SCOTLAND. University of Glasgow; Duke of Montrose, &c. IRELAND. Marquis of Ormonde; Black Book of Limerick, &c.	„	[C. 673]	6 0
1873	FOURTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX. PART I. Contents :— ENGLAND. House of Lords. Westminster Abbey; Cambridge and Oxford Colleges; Cinque Ports, Hythe, and other Corporations, Marquis of Bath, Earl of Denbigh, &c. SCOTLAND. Duke of Argyll, &c. IRELAND. Trinity College, Dublin; Marquis of Ormonde.	„	[C. 857]	6 8



Date.		Size.	Sessional Paper.	Price.
1873	FOURTH REPORT. PART II. INDEX	fcap	[C. 857 i.]	s. d. 2 6
1876	FIFTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX. PART I. Contents:— ENGLAND. House of Lords; Oxford and Cambridge Colleges; Dean and Chapter of Canterbury; Rye, Lydd, and other Corporations. Duke of Sutherland, Marquis of Lansdowne, Reginald Cholmondeley, Esq., &c. SCOTLAND. Earl of Aberdeen, &c.	..	[C.1432]	7 0
..	DITTO. PART II. INDEX	..	[C.1432 i.]	3 6
1877	SIXTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX. PART I. Contents:— ENGLAND. House of Lords; Oxford and Cambridge Colleges; Lambeth Palace; Black Book of the Archdeacon of Canterbury; Bridport, Wallingford, and other Corporations; Lord Leconfield, Sir Reginald Graham, Sir Henry Ingilby, &c. SCOTLAND. Duke of Argyll, Earl of Moray, &c. IRELAND. Marquis of Ormonde.	..	[C.1745]	8 6
(Re-printed 1893.)	DITTO. PART II. INDEX	..	[C.2102]	1 10
1879 (Re-printed 1893.)	SEVENTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX. PART I. Contents:— House of Lords; County of Somerset; Earl of Egmont, Sir Frederick Graham, Sir Harry Verney, &c.	..	[C.2340]	7 6
(Re-printed 1893.)	DITTO. PART II. APPENDIX AND INDEX Contents:— Duke of Athole, Marquis of Ormonde, S. F. Livingstone, Esq., &c.	..	[C. 2340 i.]	3 6
1881	EIGHTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX AND INDEX. PART I. Contents:— List of collections examined, 1869-1890. ENGLAND. House of Lords; Duke of Marlborough; Magdalen College, Oxford; Royal College of Physicians; Queen Anne's Bounty Office; Corporations of Chester, Leicester, &c. IRELAND. Marquis of Ormonde, Lord Emily, The O'Connor Don, Trinity College, Dublin, &c.	..	[C.3040]	[out of print.]
1881	DITTO. PART II. APPENDIX AND INDEX Contents:— Duke of Manchester.	..	[C. 3040 i.]	[out of print.]
1881	DITTO. PART III. APPENDIX AND INDEX Contents:— Earl of Ashburnham.	..	[C. 3040 ii.]	[out of print.]

51. *CHRONICA MAGISTRI ROGERI DE HOVEDENE*. Vols. I.-IV. *Edited by the Rev. WILLIAM STUBBS, M.A., Regius Professor of Modern History and Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford.* 1868-1871.

The earlier portion, extending from 732 to 1148, appears to be a copy of a compilation made in Northumbria about 1161, to which Hoveden added little. From 1148 to 1169—a very valuable portion of this work—the matter is derived from another source, to which Hoveden appears to have supplied little. From 1170 to 1192 is the portion which corresponds to some extent with the Chronicle known under the name of Benedict of Peterborough (*see* No. 49). From 1192 to 1201 may be said to be wholly Hoveden's work.

52. *WILLELMI MALMESBIRIENSIS MONACHI DE GESTIS PONTIFICUM ANGLORUM LIBRI QUINQUE*. *Edited by N. E. S. A. HAMILTON, of the Department of Manuscripts, British Museum.* 1870.

53. *HISTORIC AND MUNICIPAL DOCUMENTS OF IRELAND, FROM THE ARCHIVES OF THE CITY OF DUBLIN, &c.* 1172-1320. *Edited by JOHN T. GILBERT, F.S.A., Secretary of the Public Record Office of Ireland.* 1870.

54. *THE ANNALS OF LOCH CE. A CHRONICLE OF IRISH AFFAIRS, FROM 1041 to 1690*. Vols. I. and II. *Edited, with a Translation, by WILLIAM MAUNSELL HENNESSY, M.R.I.A.* 1871.

55. *MONUMENTA JURIDICA. THE BLACK BOOK OF THE ADMIRALTY, WITH APPENDICES*, Vols. I.-IV. *Edited by Sir TRAVERS TWISS, Q.C., D.C.L.* 1871-1876.

This book contains the ancient ordinances and laws relating to the navy.

56. *MEMORIALS OF THE REIGN OF HENRY VI.:—OFFICIAL CORRESPONDENCE OF THOMAS BEKYNTON, SECRETARY TO HENRY VI., AND BISHOP OF BATH AND WELLS*. *Edited by the Rev. GEORGE WILLIAMS, B.D., Vicar of Ringwood, late Fellow of King's College, Cambridge.* Vols. I. and II. 1872.

57. *MATTHEI PARISIENSIS, MONACHI SANCTI ALBANI, CHRONICA MAJORA*. Vol. I. The Creation to A.D. 1066. Vol. II. 1067 to 1216. Vol. III. 1216 to 1239. Vol. IV. 1240 to 1247. Vol. V. 1248 to 1269. Vol. VI. Additamenta. Vol. VII. Index. *Edited by the Rev. HENRY RICHARDS LUARD, D.D., Fellow of Trinity College, Registrar of the University, and Vicar of Great St. Mary's, Cambridge.* 1872-1884.

58. *MEMORIALK FRATRIS WALTERI DE COVENTRIA. —THE HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS OF WALTER OF COVENTRY*. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by the Rev. WILLIAM STUBBS, M.A., Regius Professor of Modern History, and Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford.* 1872-1873.

59. *THE ANGLO-LATIN SATIRICAL POETS AND EPIGRAMMATISTS OF THE TWELFTH CENTURY*. Vols. I. and II. *Collected and edited by THOMAS WRIGHT, M.A., Corresponding Member of the National Institute of France (Académie des Inscriptions et Belles-Lettres).* 1872.

60. *MATERIALS FOR A HISTORY OF THE REIGN OF HENRY VII., FROM ORIGINAL DOCUMENTS PRESERVED IN THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE*. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by the Rev. WILLIAM CAMPBELL, M.A., one of Her Majesty's Inspectors of Schools.* 1873-1877.

61. *HISTORICAL PAPERS AND LETTERS FROM THE NORTHERN REGISTERS*. *Edited by the Rev. JAMES RAINE, M.A., Canon of York, and Secretary of the Surtees Society.* 1873.

62. *REGISTRUM PALATINUM DUNELMENSE. THE REGISTER OF RICHARD DE KELLAW, LORD PALATINE AND BISHOP OF DURHAM; 1311-1316*. Vols. I.-IV. *Edited by Sir THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, D.C.L., Deputy Keeper of the Records.* 1873-1878.

63. *MEMORIALS OF ST. DUNSTAN, ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY*. *Edited by the Rev. WILLIAM STUBBS, M.A., Regius Professor of Modern History and Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford.* 1874.

64. **CHRONICON ANGLIE, AB ANNO DOMINI 1828 USQUE AD ANNUM 1888, AUCTORE MONACHO QUODAM SANCTI ALBANI.** *Edited by* EDWARD MAUNDER THOMPSON, Barrister-at-Law, Assistant Keeper of the Manuscripts in the British Museum. 1874.
65. **THÓMAS SAGA ERKIÞYSKUPS. A LIFE OF ARCHBISHOP THOMAS BECKET IN ICELANDIC.** Vols. I. and II., *Edited, with English Translation, Notes, and Glossary, by* M. EIRIKR MAGNÚSSON, M.A., Sub-Librarian, of the University Library, Cambridge. 1875-1881.
66. **RADULPHI DE COMENSHALL CHRONICON ANGLICANUM.** *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH STEVENSON, M.A. 1875.
67. **MATERIALS FOR THE HISTORY OF THOMAS BECKET, ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY.** Vols. I.-VI. *Edited by* the Rev. JAMES CRAIGIE ROBERTSON, M.A., Canon of Canterbury. 1875-1883. Vol. VII. *Edited by* JOSEPH BRISTOCKE SHEPPARD, LL.D. 1885.
- The first volume contains the life of that celebrated man, and the miracles after his death, by William, a monk of Canterbury. The second, the life by Benedict of Peterborough; John of Malisbury; Alan of Tewkesbury; and Edward Grim. The third, the life by William Fitzstephen; and Herbert of Bosham. The fourth, anonymous lives, Quadriologus, &c. The fifth, sixth, and seventh, the Epistles, and known letters.
68. **RADULFI DE DICETO, DECANI LUNDONIENSIS, OPERA HISTORICA. THE HISTORICAL WORKS OF MASTER RALPH DE DICETO, DEAN OF LONDON.** Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* the Rev. WILLIAM STUBBS, M.A., Regius Professor of Modern History, and Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford. 1876.
- The Abbreviationes Chronicorum extend to 1147 and the Ymagines Historiarum to 1201.
69. **ROLL OF THE PROCEEDINGS OF THE KING'S COUNCIL IN IRELAND, FOR A PORTION OF THE 16TH YEAR OF THE REIGN OF RICHARD II. 1392-93.** *Edited by* the Rev. JAMES GRAVES, B.A. 1877.
70. **HENRICI DE BRACON DE LEGIBUS ET CONSUETUDINIBUS ANGLIE LIBRI QUINQUE IN VARIOS TRACTATUS DISTINCTI.** Vols. I.-VI. *Edited by* SIR TRAVERS TWISS, Q.C., D.C.L. 1878-1883.
71. **THE HISTORIANS OF THE CHURCH OF YORK, AND ITS ARCHBISHOPS.** Vols. I.-III. *Edited by* the Rev. JAMES RAINE, M.A., Canon of York, and Secretary of the Surtees Society. 1879-1894.
72. **REGISTRUM MALMESBURIENSE. THE REGISTER OF MALMESBURY ABBEY, PRESERVED IN THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE.** Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* the Rev. J. S. BREWER, M.A., Preacher at the Rolls, and Rector of Toppefield; and CHARLES TRICE MARTIN, B.A. 1879-1880.
73. **HISTORICAL WORKS OF GERVASE OF CANTERBURY.** Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* the Rev. WILLIAM STUBBS, D.D., Canon Residentiary of St. Paul's, London; Regius Professor of Modern History and Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford, &c. 1879, 1880.
74. **HENRICI ARCHIDIAconi HUNTINGDUNENSIS HISTORIA ANGLORUM. THE HISTORY OF THE ENGLISH, BY HENRY, ARCHDEACON OF HUNTINGDON, from A.D. 55 to A.D. 1154, in Eight Books.** *Edited by* THOMAS ARNOLD, M.A., 1879.
75. **THE HISTORICAL WORKS OF SYMEON OF DURHAM.** Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* THOMAS ARNOLD, M.A. 1882-1885.
76. **CHRONICLE OF THE REIGNS OF EDWARD I. AND EDWARD II.** Vols. I and II. *Edited by* the Rev. WILLIAM STUBBS, D.D., Canon Residentiary of St. Paul's, London; Regius Professor of Modern History, and Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford, &c. 1882-1883.

The first volume of these Chronicles contains the *Annales Londonienses* and the *Annales Abbatum*; the second, I. *Chronicon Henrici octavi in Transitu regis Ricardi Edwardi*. II. *Gesta Edwardi de Carnarvon*. *Autore* Causon Henricus Angliensis. III. *Monarchia regum Malmsburiensis Vita Edwardi II.* IV. *Vita et Mors Edward II.* conscripta a Thoma de la Mare.



77. *REGISTRUM EPISTOLARUM FRATRIS JOHANNIS PECKHAM, ARCHIEPISCOPI CANTUARIENSIS.* Vols. I.-III. *Edited by* CHARLES TRICE MARTIN, B.A., F.S.A., 1882-1886.

78. *REGISTER OF S. OSMUND.* Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* the Rev. W. H. RICH JONES, M.A., F.S.A., Canon of Salisbury, Vicar of Bradford-on-Avon. 1883, 1884.

This Register derives its name from containing the statutes, rules, and orders made or compiled by S. Osmund, to be observed in the Cathedral and diocese of Salisbury.

79. *CHARTULARY OF THE ABBEY OF RAMSEY.* Vols. I.-III. *Edited by* WILLIAM HENRY HART, F.S.A., and the Rev. PONSONBY ANNESLEY LYONS. 1884-1893.

80. *CHARTULARIES OF ST. MARY'S ABBEY, DUBLIN, WITH THE REGISTER OF ITS HOUSE AT DUNBRODY, COUNTY OF WEXFORD, AND ANNALS OF IRELAND, 1162-1370.* Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* JOHN THOMAS GILBERT, F.S.A., M.R.I.A. 1884, 1885.

81. *EADMERI HISTORIA NOVORUM IN ANGLIA, ET OPUSCULA DUO DE VITA SANCTI ANSELMI ET QUIBUSDAM MIRACULIS EJUS.* *Edited by* the Rev. MARTIN RULE, M.A. 1884.

82. *CHRONICLES OF THE REIGNS OF STEPHEN, HENRY II., AND RICHARD I.* Vols. I.-IV. *Edited by* RICHARD HOWLETT, Barrister-at-Law. 1884-1889.

Vol. I. contains Books I.-IV. of the *Historia Rerum Anglicarum* of William of Newburgh. Vol. II. contains Book V. of that work, the continuation of the same to A.D. 1298, and the *Draco Normannicus* of Etienne de Rouen.

Vol. III. contains the *Gesta Stephani Regis*, the Chronicle of Richard of Hexham, the *Relatio de Standardo* of St. Aelred of Rievaulx, the poem of Jordan Fantosme, and the Chronicle of Richard of Devizes.

Vol. IV. contains the Chronicle of Robert of Torigni.

83. *CHRONICLE OF THE ABBEY OF RAMSEY.* *Edited by* the Rev. WILLIAM DUNN MACRAY, M.A., F.S.A., Rector of Ducklington, Oxon. 1886.

84. *CHRONICA ROGERI DE WENDOVER, SIVE FLORES HISTORiarum.* Vols. I.-III. *Edited by* HENRY GAY HEWLETT, Keeper of the Records of the Land Revenue. 1886-1889.

This edition gives that portion only of Roger of Wendover's Chronicle which can be accounted an original authority.

85. *THE LETTER BOOKS OF THE MONASTERY OF CHRIST CHURCH, CANTERBURY.* Vols. I.-III. *Edited by* JOSEPH BRIGSTOCKE SHEPPARD, LL.D. 1887-1889.

The Letters printed in these volumes were chiefly written between 1296 and 1333.

86. *THE METRICAL CHRONICLE OF ROBERT OF GLOUCESTER.* *Edited by* WILLIAM ALDIS WRIGHT, M.A., Senior Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. Parts I. and II., 1887.

The date of the composition of this Chronicle is placed about the year 1300. The writer appears to have been an eye witness of many events of which he describes. The language in which it is written was the dialect of Gloucestershire at that time.

87. *CHRONICLE OF ROBERT OF BRUNNE.* *Edited by* FREDERICK JAMES FURNIVALL, M.A., Barrister-at-Law. Parts I. and II. 1887.

Robert of Brunne, or Bourne, co. Lincoln, was a member of the Gilbertine Order established at Sempringham. His Chronicle is described by its editor as a work of fiction, a contribution not to English history, but to the history of English.

88. *ICELANDIC SAGAS AND OTHER HISTORICAL DOCUMENTS relating to the Settlements and Descents of the Northmen on the British Isles.* Vol. I. *Orkneyinga Saga*, and *Magnus Saga*. Vol. II. *Hakonar Saga*, and *Magnus Saga.* *Edited by* GUDBRAND VIGFUSSON, M.A. 1887. Vols. III. and IV. Translations of the above by Sir GEORGE WEBER DASENT, D.C.L. 1894.

89. *THE TRIPARTITE LIFE OF ST. PATRICK, with other documents relating to that Saint.* *Edited by* WHITLEY STOKES, LL.D., D.C.L., Honorary Fellow of Jesus College, Oxford; and Corresponding Member of the Institute of France. Parts I. and II. 1887.

90. WILLELMI MONACHI MALMESBIRIENSIS DE REGUM GESTIS ANGLORUM LIBRI V.; ET HISTORIÆ, NOVELLÆ, LIBRI III. *Edited by* WILLIAM STUBBS, D.D., Bishop of Oxford. Vols. I. and II. 1887-1889.
  91. LESTORIE DES ENGLIS SOLUM GIFFREI GAIMAR. *Edited by* the late Sir THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, D.C.L., Deputy Keeper of the Records; *continued and translated by* CHARLES TRICE MARTIN, B.A., F.S.A. Vols. I. and II. 1888-1889.
  92. CHRONICLE OF HENRY KNIGHTON, Canon of Leicester. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH RAWSON LUMBY, D.D., Norrisian Professor of Divinity. 1889-1895.
  93. CHRONICLE OF ADAM MURIMUTH, with the CHRONICLE OF ROBERT OF AVESBURY. *Edited by* EDWARD MAUNDE THOMPSON, LL.D., F.S.A., Principal Librarian and Secretary of the British Museum. 1889.
  94. REGISTER OF THE ABBEY OF St. THOMAS THE MARTYR, DUBLIN. *Edited by* JOHN THOMAS GILBERT, F.S.A., M.R.I.A. 1889.
  95. FLORES HISTORIARUM. *Edited by* the Rev. H. R. LUARD, D.D., Fellow of Trinity College and Registry of the University, Cambridge. Vol. I., The Creation to A.D. 1066. Vol. II. A.D. 1067-1264. Vol. III. A.D. 1265-1326. 1890.
  96. MEMORIALS OF St. EDMUND'S ABBEY. *Edited by* THOMAS ARNOLD, M.A., Fellow of the Royal University of Ireland. Vols. I.-III. 1890-1896.
  97. CHARTERS AND DOCUMENTS, ILLUSTRATING THE HISTORY OF THE CATHEDRAL AND CITY OF SARUM, 1100-1300; forming an Appendix to the Register of S. Osmund. *Selected by* the late Rev. W. H. RICH JONES, M.A., F.S.A., *and edited by* the Rev. W. D. MACRAY, M.A., F.S.A., Rector of Ducklington. 1891.
  98. MEMORANDA DE PARLIAMENTO, 25 Edward I. 1305. *Edited by* F. W. MAITLAND, M.A. 1893.
  99. THE RED BOOK OF THE EXCHEQUER. *Edited by* HUBERT HALL, F.S.A. of the Public Record Office. Parts I.-III. 1896.
-

## PUBLICATIONS OF THE RECORD COMMISSIONERS, &c.

In boards or cloth. Volumes not mentioned in this list are out of print.

- ROTULORUM ORIGINALIUM IN CURIA SCACCARII ABBREVIATIO. Hen. III.—Edw. III. Edited by HENRY PLAYFORD. 2 Vols. folio (1805-1810). 12s. 6d. each.
- LIBRORUM MANUSCRIPTORUM BIBLIOTHECÆ HARLEIANÆ CATALOGUS. Vol. 4. Edited by the Rev. T. HARTWELL HORNE. Folio (1812), 18s.
- ABBREVIATIO PLACITORUM. Richard I.—Edward II. Edited by the Right Hon. GEORGE ROSE and W. ILLINGWORTH. 1 Vol. folio (1811), 18s.
- LIBRI CENSUALIS vocati DOMESDAY-BOOK, INDICES. Edited by SIR HENRY ELLIS. Folio (1816), (Domesday-Book, Vol. 3). 21s.
- LIBRI CENSUALIS vocati DOMESDAY-BOOK, ADDITAMENTA EX CODIC. ANTIQVIBS. Edited by SIR HENRY ELLIS. Folio (1816), (Domesday-Book, Vol. 4). 21s.
- STATUTES OF THE REALM. Edited by Sir T. E. TOMLINS, JOHN RAITHEY, JOHN CALEY and Wm. ELLIOTT. Vols. 10 and 11, Folios (1824-1828). Indices, 30s. each.
- VALOR ECCLESIASTICUS, temp. Hen. VIII., Auctoritate Regia institutus. Edited by JOHN CALEY and the Rev. JOSEPH HUNTER. Vols. 5 to 6, folio (1825-1834). 25s. each. The Introduction, separately, 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- FÆDERA, CONVENTIONES, LITTERÆ, &c.; or, RYMER'S FÆDERA. New Edition, folio. Edited by JOHN CALEY and FRED HOLBROOKE. Vol. 4, 1377-1383 (1869). 6s.
- DUCATUS LANCASTRIÆ CALENDARIUM INQUISITIONUM POST MORTEM, &c. Part 3, Calendar to Pleadings, &c., Hen. VII.—13 Eliz. Part 4, Calendar to Pleadings, to end of Eliz. (1827-1834). Edited by R. J. HARPER, JOHN CALEY, and Wm. MINCHIN. Folio. Part 4 (or Vol. 3), 21s.
- CALENDARS OF THE PROCEEDINGS IN CHANCERY, ELIZ.; with Examples of Proceedings from Ric. II. Edited by JOHN BAYLEY. Vol. 3. (1832), folio, 21s.
- ROTULI LITTERARUM CLAUSARUM IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATI. 2 Vols. folio (1833, 1844). Edited by THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY. Vol. 2, 1224-1227. 18s.
- PROCEEDINGS AND ORDINANCES OF THE PRIVY COUNCIL OF ENGLAND. 10 Ric. II.—33 Hen. VIII. Edited by Sir NICHOLAS HARRIS NICOLAS. 7 Vols. royal 8vo. (1834-1837). 14s. each. (Vol. 1 out of print.)
- ROTULI LITTERARUM PATENTIUM IN TURRI LOND. ASSERVATI. 1201-1216. Edited by T. DUFFUS HARDY. 1 Vol. folio (1835), 31s. 6d. The Introduction, separately, 8vo. 9s.
- ROTULI CURIÆ REGIS. Rolls and Records of the Court held before the King's Justiciars or Justices. 6 Richard I.—1 John. Edited by Sir FRANCIS PALGRAVE. Vol. 2, royal 8vo. (1835). 14s.
- ROTULI NORMANNIÆ IN TURRI LOND. ASSERVATI. 1200-1205; 1417-1418. Edited by THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY. 1 Vol. royal 8vo. (1835). 12s. 6d.
- ROTULI DE OBLATIS ET FINIBUS IN TURRI LOND. ASSERVATI, temp. Regis Johannis. Edited by THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY. 1 Vol. royal 8vo. (1835). 18s.
- EXCERPTA E ROTULIS FINIUM IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATIS. Henry III. 1216-1272. Edited by CHARLES ROBERTS. 2 Vols. royal 8vo. (1835, 1836). Vol. 1, 14s. Vol. 2, 18s.
- FINES, SIVE PEDES FINIUM: SIVE FINALES CONCORDIÆ IN CURIA DOMINI REGIS-7 Richard I.—16 John, 1195—1214. Edited by the Rev. JOSEPH HUNTER. In Counties. 2 Vols. royal 8vo. (1835-1844); Vol. 1, 8s. 6d.; Vol. 2, 2s. 6d.
- ANCIENT KALENDARS AND INVENTORIES OF THE TREASURY OF HIS MAJESTY'S EXCHEQUER; with Documents illustrating its History. Edited by Sir FRANCIS PALGRAVE. 3 Vols. royal 8vo. (1836). 42s.
- DOCUMENTS AND RECORDS illustrating the History of Scotland, and Transactions between Scotland and England; preserved in the Treasury of Her Majesty's Exchequer. Edited by Sir FRANCIS PALGRAVE. 1 Vol. royal 8vo. (1837).
- ROTULI CHARTARUM IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATI. 1190-1216. Edited by THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY. 1 Vol. folio (1837). 30s.
- REPORT OF THE PROCEEDINGS OF THE RECORD COMMISSIONERS, 1831-1837. 1 Vol. fol. (1837). 8s.
- REGISTRUM vulgariter nuncupatum "The Record of Caernarvon," e codice MS. Harleiano, 696, descriptum. Edited by SIR HENRY ELLIS. 1 Vol. folio (1838), 31s. 6d.



- ANCIENT LAWS AND INSTITUTES OF ENGLAND**; comprising Laws enacted under the Anglo-Saxon Kings, with translation of the Saxon; the Laws called Edward the Confessor's; the laws of William the Conqueror, and those ascribed to Henry I.; Monumenta Ecclesiastica Anglicana, from 7th to 10th century; and Ancient Latin Version of the Anglo-Saxon Laws. *Edited by BENJAMIN THORPE.* 1 Vol. folio, 40s. 2 Vols. royal 8vo., 30s. (Vol. 1 is out of print.)
- ANCIENT LAWS AND INSTITUTES OF WALES**; comprising Laws supposed to be enacted by Howel the Good, modified by Regulations prior to the Conquest by Edward I.; and anomalous Laws, principally of Institutions which continued in force. With translation. Also, Latin Transcripts, containing Digests of Laws, principally of the Dinwiddian Code. *Edited by ANSELM OWEN.* 1 Vol. folio (1841), 44s. 2 Vols. royal 8vo., 36s.
- ROTULE DE LIBERATE AC DE MISIS ET PRESTITIS, Regnante Johanne.** *Edited by THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY.* 1 Vol. royal 8vo. (1844). 6s.
- THE GREAT ROLLS OF THE PIPE, 2, 4, Hen. II., 1155-1159.** *Edited by the Rev. JOSEPH HUNTER.* 1 Vol. royal 8vo. (1844). 4s. 6d.
- THE GREAT ROLL OF THE PIPE, 1 Ric. I., 1189-1190.** *Edited by the Rev. JOSEPH HUNTER.* 1 Vol. royal 8vo. (1844). 6s.
- DOCUMENTS ILLUSTRATIVE OF ENGLISH HISTORY** in the 13th and 14th centuries, from the Records of the Queen's Remembrancer in the Exchequer. *Edited by HENRY COLE.* 1 Vol. fcp. folio (1844). 45s. 6d.
- MODUS TENENDI PARLIAMENTUM.** An Ancient Treatise on the Mode of holding the Parliament in England. *Edited by THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY.* 1 Vol. 8vo. (1846). 2s. 6d.
- REGISTRUM MAGNI SIGILLI REG. SCOT. in Archivis Publicis asservatum.** Vol. 1, 1306-1424. (*For continuation see page 33.*) *Edited by THOMAS THOMSON.* Folio (1814). 10s. 6d.
- ACTS OF THE PARLIAMENTS OF SCOTLAND.** Folio (1814-1875). *Edited by THOMAS THOMSON and COSMO INNES.* Vol. 1, 42s. Vols. 5 and 6 (in three Parts), 21s. each Part; Vols. 7, 8, 9, 10, and 11, 10s. 6d. each; Vol. 12 (Index), 63s. Or, 12 Vols. in 13, 12l. 12s.
- ACTS OF THE LORDS AUDITORS OF CAUSES AND COMPLAINTS (ACTA DOMINORUM AUDITORUM).** 1466-1494. *Edited by THOMAS THOMSON.* Folio (1839). 10s. 6d.
- ACTS OF THE LORDS OF COUNCIL IN CIVIL CAUSES (ACTA DOMINORUM CONCILII).** 1478-1495. *Edited by THOMAS THOMSON.* Folio (1839). 10s. 6d.
- ISSUE ROLL OF THOMAS DE BRANTINGHAM,** Bishop of Exeter, Lord High Treasurer, containing Payments out of the Revenue, 44 Edw. III., 1376. *Edited by FREDERICK DEVON.* 1 Vol. royal 8vo., 25s.
- ISSUES OF THE EXCHEQUER, James I.;** from the Pell Records. *Edited by FREDERICK DEVON, Esq.* 1 Vol. 4to. (1836), 30s. Or, royal 8vo. 21s.
- ISSUES OF THE EXCHEQUER, Henry III. Henry VI.;** from the Pell Records. *Edited by FREDERICK DEVON.* 1 Vol. royal 8vo., 30s.
- HANDBOOK TO THE PUBLIC RECORDS.** By F. S. THOMAS, Secretary of the Public Record Office. 1 Vol. royal 8vo. (1853). 12s.
- HISTORICAL NOTES RELATIVE TO THE HISTORY OF ENGLAND.** Henry VIII. Anne (1509-1714). A Book of Reference for ascertaining the Dates of Events. By F. S. THOMAS. 3 Vols. 8vo. (1856). 40s.
- STATE PAPERS, DURING THE REIGN OF HENRY THE EIGHTH;** with Indices of Persons and Places. 11 Vols. 4to. (1830-1852), 10s. 6d. each.
- Vol. I. Domestic Correspondence.
  - Vols. II. & III. Correspondence relating to Ireland.
  - Vols. IV. & V. Correspondence relating to Scotland.
  - Vols. VI. to XI. Correspondence between England and Foreign Courts.

## REPORTS ON THE UTRECHT PSALTER.

- THE ATHANASIAN CREED IN CONNECTION WITH THE UTRECHT PSALTER,** being a Report to the Right Honourable Lord Bunsby, Master of the Rolls, on a Manuscript in the University of Utrecht, by Sir Thomas Duffus Hardy, D.C.L., Deputy Keeper of the Public Records. 1872. 4to. 44pp. 2 fac-similes half bound. Price 20s.
- FURTHER REPORT ON THE UTRECHT PSALTER;** in answer to the Eighth Report made to the Trustees of the British Museum, and edited by the Dean of Westminster. By Sir Thomas Duffus Hardy, D.C.L., Deputy Keeper of the Public Records 1874. 4to. 80 pp. half bound. Price 10s.

## WORKS PUBLISHED IN PHOTOZINCOGRAPHY.

**DOMESDAY BOOK**, or the GREAT SURVEY OF ENGLAND OF WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR, 1086; fac-simile of the Part relating to each county, separately (with a few exceptions of double counties). Photozincographed at the Ordnance Survey Office, Southampton, by Colonel Sir HENRY JAMES, R.E., F.R.S., DIRECTOR-GENERAL of the ORDNANCE SURVEY, under the superintendence of W. BASEVI SANDERS, an Assistant Record Keeper. 35 Parts, imperial quarto and demy quarto (1861-1863), boards.

Domesday Survey is in two parts or volumes. The first, in folio, contains the counties of Bedford, Berks, Bucks, Cambridge, Chester, and Lancaster, Cornwall, Derby, Devon, Dorset, Gloucester, Hants, Hereford, Herts, Huntingdon, Kent, Leicester and Rutland, Lincoln, Middlesex, Northampton, Nottingham, Oxford, Salop, Somerset, Stafford, Surrey, Sussex, Warwick, Wilts, Worcester, and York. The second volume, in quarto, contains the counties of Essex, Norfolk, and Suffolk.

Domesday Book was printed *verbatim et literatim* during the last century, in consequence of an address of the House of Lords to King George III. in 1767. It was not, however, commenced until 1773, and was completed early in 1783. In 1860, Her Majesty's Government, with the concurrence of the Master of the Rolls, determined to apply the art of photozincography in the production of a fac-simile of Domesday Book.

Title.	Price.	Title.	Price.
	£ s. d.		£ s. d.
<i>In Great Domesday Book.</i>		Brought forward -	7 17 0
Bedfordshire - - -	0 8 0	Middlesex - - -	0 8 0
Berkshire - - -	0 8 0	Nottinghamshire - -	0 10 0
Buckingham - - -	0 8 0	Northamptonshire -	0 8 0
Cambridge - - -	0 10 0	Oxfordshire - - -	0 8 0
Cheshire and Lancashire -	0 8 0	Rutlandshire (bound with	—
Cornwall - - -	0 8 0	Leicestershire) - -	—
Derbyshire - - -	0 8 0	Shropshire ( <i>out of print</i> ) -	0 8 0
Devonshire - - -	0 10 0	Somersetshire - - -	0 10 0
Dorsetshire - - -	0 8 0	Staffordshire - - -	0 8 0
Gloucestershire ( <i>out of print</i> )	0 8 0	Surrey - - -	0 8 0
Hampshire - - -	0 10 0	Sussex - - -	0 10 0
Herefordshire - - -	0 8 0	Warwickshire - - -	0 8 0
Hertfordshire - - -	0 10 0	Wiltshire - - -	0 10 0
Huntingdonshire - - -	0 8 0	Worcestershire - - -	0 8 0
Kent ( <i>out of print</i> ) - -	0 8 0	Yorkshire ( <i>out of print</i> )	1 1 0
Lancashire ( <i>see</i> Cheshire	—	<i>In Little Domesday Book.</i>	
and Lancashire) - -	—	Norfolk - - -	1 3 0
Leicestershire and Rut-	0 8 0	Suffolk - - -	1 2 0
landshire - - -	1 1 0	Essex - - -	0 16 0
Lincolnshire - - -	—		
Carried forward -	7 17 0	Total - - -	£17 3 0

**FAC-SIMILES OF NATIONAL MANUSCRIPTS**, from WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR to QUEEN ANNE, selected under the direction of the Master of the Rolls and Photozincographed, by Command of Her Majesty, by Colonel Sir HENRY JAMES, R.E., F.R.S., DIRECTOR-GENERAL of the ORDNANCE SURVEY, and edited by W. BASEVI SANDERS, an Assistant Record Keeper. Price, each Part, with translations and notes, double foolscap folio, 16s.

Part I. (William the Conqueror to Henry VII.). 1865. (*Out of print.*)

Part II. (Henry VII. and Edward VI.). 1866.

**Part III. (Mary and Elizabeth). 1867.**

**Part IV. (James I. to Anne). 1868.**

The first Part extends from William the Conqueror to Henry VII., and contains autographs of the kings of England, as well as of many other illustrious personages famous in history, and some interesting charters, letters patent, and state papers. The second Part, for the reigns of Henry VIII. and Edward VI., consists principally of holograph letters, and autographs of kings, princes, statesmen, and other persons of great historical interest, who lived during those reigns. The third Part contains similar documents for the reigns of Mary and Elizabeth, including a signed bill of Lady Jane Grey. The fourth Part concludes the series, and comprises a number of documents taken from the originals belonging to the Constable of the Tower of London; also several records illustrative of the Gunpowder Plot, and a woodcut containing portraits of Mary Queen of Scots and James VI., circulated by their adherents in England, 1580-3.

**FAC-SIMILES OF ANGLO-SAXON MANUSCRIPTS.** Photozincographed, by Command of Her Majesty, upon the recommendation of the Master of the Rolls, by the DIRECTOR-GENERAL of the ORDNANCE SURVEY, Lieut.-General J. CAMERON, R.E., C.B., F.R.S., and edited by W. BASEVI SANDERS, an Assistant Record Keeper. Part I. *Price 2l. 10s.*

The Anglo-Saxon MSS. represented in this volume form the earlier portions of the collection of archives belonging to the Dean and Chapter of Canterbury, and consist of a series of 25 charters, deeds, and wills, commencing with a record of proceedings at the first Synodal Council of Cloveshoe in 742, and terminating with the first part of a tripartite chirograph of the sixth year of the reign of Edward the Confessor.

**FAC-SIMILES OF ANGLO-SAXON MANUSCRIPTS.** Photozincographed, by Command of Her Majesty, upon the recommendation of the Master of the Rolls, by the DIRECTOR-GENERAL of the ORDNANCE SURVEY, Major-General A. COOK, R.E., C.B., and collected and edited by W. BASEVI SANDERS, an Assistant Record Keeper. Part II. *Price 3l. 10s.* (Also, separately. Edward the Confessor's Charter. *Price 2s.*)

The originals of the fac-similes contained in this volume belong to the Deans and Chapters of Westminster, Exeter, Wells, Winchester, and Worcester; the Marquis of Bath, the Earl of Hereford, Winchester College, Her Majesty's Public Record Office, Bodleian Library, Somersetshire Archaeological and Natural History Society's Museum in Taunton Castle, and William Salt Library at Stafford. They consist of charters and other documents granted by, or during the reigns of, Baldred, Ethelred, Offa, and Burgred, Kings of Mercia; Uthred of the Huiccas, Caelwalla and Ine of Wessex; Ethelwulf, Eadward the Elder, Ethelstan, Eadmund the First, Eadred, Eadwig, Eadgar, Eadward the Second, Ethelred the Second, Cnut, Eadward the Confessor, and William the Conqueror, embracing altogether a period of nearly four hundred years.

**FAC-SIMILES OF ANGLO-SAXON MANUSCRIPTS.** Photozincographed, by Command of Her Majesty, upon the recommendation of the Master of the Rolls, by the DIRECTOR-GENERAL of the ORDNANCE SURVEY, Colonel R. H. STOTHERD, R.E., C.B., and collected and edited by W. BASEVI SANDERS, an Assistant Record Keeper. Part III. *Price 6l. 6s.*

This volume contains fac-similes of the Ashburnham Collection of Anglo-Saxon Charters, &c., including King Alfred's Will. The MSS. represented in it range from A.D. 697 to A.D. 1161, being charters, wills, deeds, and reports of Synodal transactions during the reigns of Kings Wilfred of Kent, Offa, Eadwulf, Coenwulf, Cuthred, Beornwulf, Ethelwulf, Ethelred, Eadward the Elder, Eadmund, Eadred, Queen Eadgifu, and Kings Eadgar, Ethelred the Second, Cnut, Henry the First, and Henry the Second. In addition to these are two belonging to the Marquis of Anglesey, one of them being the Foundation Charter of Burton Abbey by Ethelred the Second, with the testament of its great benefactor Wulfric.



## HISTORICAL MANUSCRIPTS COMMISSION.

REPORTS OF THE ROYAL COMMISSIONERS APPOINTED TO INQUIRE WHAT PAPERS AND MANUSCRIPTS BELONGING TO PRIVATE FAMILIES AND INSTITUTIONS ARE EXTANT WHICH WOULD BE OF UTILITY IN THE ILLUSTRATION OF HISTORY, CONSTITUTIONAL LAW, SCIENCE, AND GENERAL LITERATURE.

Date.	—	Size.	Sessional Paper.	Price.
1870 (Re-printed 1874.)	FIRST REPORT, WITH APPENDIX Contents :— ENGLAND. House of Lords ; Cambridge Colleges ; Abingdon and other Corporations, &c. SCOTLAND. Advocates' Library, Glasgow Corporation, &c. IRELAND. Dublin, Cork, and other Corporations, &c.	f'cap	[C. 55]	s. d. 1 6
1871	SECOND REPORT WITH APPENDIX AND INDEX TO THE FIRST AND SECOND REPORTS Contents :— ENGLAND. House of Lords ; Cambridge Colleges ; Oxford Colleges ; Monastery of Dominican Friars at Woodchester, Duke of Bedford, Earl Spencer, &c. SCOTLAND. Aberdeen and St. Andrew's Universities, &c. IRELAND. Marquis of Ormonde ; Dr. Lyons, &c.	„	[C. 441]	3 10
1872 (Re-printed 1895.)	THIRD REPORT WITH APPENDIX AND INDEX Contents :— ENGLAND. House of Lords ; Cambridge Colleges ; Stonyhurst College ; Bridgwater and other Corporations ; Duke of Northumberland, Marquis of Lansdowne, Marquis of Bath, &c. SCOTLAND. University of Glasgow : Duke of Montrose, &c. IRELAND. Marquis of Ormonde ; Black Book of Limerick, &c.	„	[C. 673]	6 0
1873	FOURTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX. PART I. Contents :— ENGLAND. House of Lords. Westminster Abbey ; Cambridge and Oxford Colleges ; Cinque Ports, Hythe, and other Corporations, Marquis of Bath, Earl of Denbigh, &c. SCOTLAND. Duke of Argyll, &c. IRELAND. Trinity College, Dublin ; Marquis of Ormonde.	„	[C. 857]	6 8

Date.		Size.	Sessional Paper.	Price.
1873	FOURTH REPORT. PART II. INDEX	fcap	[C. 857 i.]	s. d. 2 6
1876	FIFTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX. PART I. Contents:— ENGLAND. House of Lords; Oxford and Cambridge Colleges; Dean and Chapter of Canterbury; Rye, Lydd, and other Corporations. Duke of Sutherland, Marquis of Lansdowne, Reginald Cholmondeley, Esq., &c. SCOTLAND. Earl of Aberdeen, &c.	..	[C.1432] i.]	7 0
..	DITTO. PART II. INDEX	..	[C.1432 i.]	3 6
1877	SIXTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX. PART I. Contents:— ENGLAND. House of Lords; Oxford and Cambridge Colleges; Lambeth Palace; Black Book of the Archdeacon of Canterbury; Bridport, Wallingford, and other Corporations; Lord Leconfield, Sir Reginald Graham, Sir Henry Ingilby, &c. SCOTLAND. Duke of Argyll, Earl of Moray, &c. IRELAND. Marquis of Ormonde.	..	[C.1745] i.]	8 6
(Re-printed 1893.)	DITTO. PART II. INDEX	..	[C.2102] i.]	1 10
1879 (Re-printed 1895.)	SEVENTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX. PART I. Contents:— House of Lords; County of Somerset; Earl of Egmont, Sir Frederick Graham, Sir Harry Verney, &c.	..	[C.2340] i.]	7 6
(Re-printed 1895.)	DITTO. PART II. APPENDIX AND INDEX Contents:— Duke of Athole, Marquis of Ormonde, S. F. Livingstone, Esq., &c.	..	[C. 2340 i.]	3 6
1881	EIGHTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX AND INDEX. PART I. Contents:— List of collections examined, 1869-1880. ENGLAND. House of Lords; Duke of Marlborough; Magdalen College, Oxford; Royal College of Physicians; Queen Anne's Bounty Office; Corporations of Chester, Leicester, &c. IRELAND. Marquis of Ormonde, Lord Emily, The O'Connor Don, Trinity College, Dublin, &c.	..	[C.3040] i.]	[Out of print.]
1881	DITTO. PART II. APPENDIX AND INDEX Contents:— Duke of Manchester.	..	[C. 3040 i.]	[Out of print.]
1881	DITTO. PART III. APPENDIX AND INDEX Contents:— Earl of Ashburnham.	..	[C. 3040 ii.]	[Out of print.]

Date.	—	Size.	Sessional Paper.	Price.
1883 (Re-printed 1895.)	NINTH REPORT, WITH APPENDIX AND INDEX. PART I. - - - - - Contents:— St. Paul's and Canterbury Cathedrals; Eton College; Carlisle, Yarmouth, Canterbury, and Barnstaple Cor- porations, &c.	f'cap	[C.3773]	s. d. 5 2
1884 (Re-printed 1895.)	DITTO. PART II. APPENDIX AND INDEX - Contents:— ENGLAND. House of Lords. Earl of Leicester; C. Pole Gell, Alfred Mor- rison, Esqs., &c. SCOTLAND. Lord Elphinstone, H. C. Maxwell Stuart, Esq., &c. IRELAND. Duke of Leinster, Marquis of Drogheda, &c.	"	[C.3773 i.]	6 3
1884	DITTO. PART III. APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - - - Contents:— Mrs. Stopford Sackville.	"	[C. 3773 ii.]	[Out of Print.]
1883 (Re-printed 1895.)	CALENDAR OF THE MANUSCRIPTS OF THE MARQUIS OF SALISBURY, K.G. (or CECIL MSS.). PART I. - - - - -	8vo.	[C.3777]	3 5
1888	DITTO. PART II. - - - - -	"	[C.5463]	3 5
1889	DITTO. PART III. - - - - -	"	[C.5889 v.]	2 1
1892	DITTO. PART IV. - - - - -	"	[C.6823]	2 11
1894	DITTO. PART V. - - - - -	"	[C.7574]	2 6
1896	DITTO. PART VI. - - - - -	"	[C.7884]	2 8
1899	DITTO. PART VII. - - - - -	"	[C.9246]	2 8
1899	DITTO. PART VIII. - - - - -	"	[C.9467]	2 8
1902	DITTO. PART IX. - - - - -	"	[Cd.928]	2 3
1885	TENTH REPORT - - - - - This is introductory to the following:—		[C.4548]	[Out of Print.]
1885 (Re-printed 1895.)	(1.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - - - Earl of Eglinton, Sir J. S. Maxwell. Bart., and C. S. H. D. Moray, C. F. Weston Underwood. G. W. Digby. Esqs.	"	[C.4575]	3 7
1885	(2.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - - - The Family of Gawdy.	"	[C.4576 iii.]	1 4
1885	(3.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - - - Wells Cathedral.	"	[C.4576 ii.]	[Out of Print.]
1885	(4.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - - - Earl of Westmorland; Capt. Stewart; Lord Stafford; Sir N. W. Throck- morton Sir P. T. Mainwaring, Lord Muncaster, M.P., Capt. J. F. Bagot, Earl of Kilmorey, Earl of Powis, and others, the Corporations of Kendal Wenlock, Bridgnorth, Eye, Plymouth, and the County of Essex and Stonyhurst College.	"	[C.4576]	[Out of Print.]
1885 (Re-printed 1895.)	(5.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - - - The Marquis of Ormonde, Earl of Fingall, Corporations of Galway, Waterford, the Sees of Dublin and Ossory, the Jesuits in Ireland.	"	[4576 i.]	2 10



Date.	—	Size.	Sessional Paper.	Price.
1887	(6.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - Marquis of Abergavenny, Lord Braye, G. F. Luttrell, P. P. Bouverie, W. Bromley Davenport, R. T. Balfour, Esquires.	8vo.	[C.5242]	s. d. 1 7
1887	ELEVENTH REPORT - - - This is introductory to the following :—	"	[C.5060 vi.]	0 3
1887	(1.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - H. D. Skrine, Esq., Salvetti Corre- spondence.	"	[C.5060]	1 1
1887	(2.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - House of Lords. 1678-1688.	"	[C.5060 i.]	2 0
1887	(3.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - Corporations of Southampton and Lynn.	"	[C.5060 ii.]	1 8
1887	(4.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - Marquess Townshend.	"	[C.5060 iii.]	2 6
1887	(5.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - Earl of Dartmouth.	"	[C.5060 iv.]	2 8
1887	(6.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - Duke of Hamilton.	"	[C.5060 v.]	1 6
1888	(7.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - Duke of Leeds, Marchioness of Waterford, Lord Hothfield, &c.; Bridgwater Trust Office, Reading Corporation, Inner Temple Library.	"	[C.5612]	2 0
1890	TWELFTH REPORT - - - This is introductory to the following :—	"	[C.5889]	0 3
1888	(1.) APPENDIX - - - Earl Cowper, K.G. (Coke MSS., at Melbourne Hall, Derby). Vol. I.	"	[C.5472]	2 7
1888	(2.) APPENDIX - - - Ditto. Vol. II	"	[C.5613]	2 5
1889	(3.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - Ditto. Vol. III.	"	[C.5889 i.]	1 4
1888	(4.) APPENDIX - - - The Duke of Rutland, G.C.B. Vol. I.	"	[C.5614]	3 2
1891	(5.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - Ditto. Vol. II.	"	[C.5889 ii.]	2 0
1889	(6.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - House of Lords, 1689-1690.	"	[C.5889 iii.]	2 1
1890	(7.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - S. H. le Fleming, Esq., of Rydal.	"	[C.5889 iv.]	1 11
1891	(8.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - The Duke of Athole, K.T., and the Earl of Home.	"	[C.6338]	1 0
1891	(9.) APPENDIX AND INDEX - - - The Duke of Beaufort, K.G., the Earl of Donoughmore, J. H. Gurney, W. W. B. Hulton, R. W. Ketton, G. A. Aitken, P. V. Smith, Esq.; Bishop of Ely; Cathedrals of Ely, Gloucester, Lincoln, and Peterborough, Corporations of Gloucester, Higham Ferrers, and Newark; Southwell Minster; Lincoln District Registry.	"	[C.6338 i.]	2 6

Date.	—	Size.	Sessional Paper.	Price.
1891	(10.) APPENDIX The First Earl of Charlemont. Vol. I. 1745-1783.	8vo.	[C. 6338 ii.]	s. d. 1 11
1892	THIRTEENTH REPORT This is introductory to the following:—	„	[C. 6827]	0 8
1891	(1.) APPENDIX The Duke of Portland. Vol. I.	„	[C. 6474]	8 0
	(2.) APPENDIX AND INDEX. Ditto. Vol. II.	„	[C. 6827 i.]	2 0
1892	(3.) APPENDIX. J. B. Fortescue, Esq., of Dropmore. Vol. I.	„	[C. 6660]	2 7
1892	(4.) APPENDIX AND INDEX Corporations of Rye, Hastings, and Hereford. Capt. F. C. Loder- Symonds, E. R. Wodehouse, M.P., J. Dovaston, Esqs., Sir T. B. Len- nard, Bart., Rev. W. D. Macray, and Earl of Dartmouth (Supplementary Report).	„	[C. 6810]	2 4
1892	(5.) APPENDIX AND INDEX. House of Lords, 1690-1691	„	[C. 6822]	2 4
1893	(6.) APPENDIX AND INDEX. Sir W. Fitzherbert, Bart. The Delaval Family, of Seaton Delaval; The Earl of Ancaster; and General Lyttelton-Annesley.	„	[C. 7166]	1 4
1893	(7.) APPENDIX AND INDEX. The Earl of Lonsdale	„	[C. 7241]	1 8
1893	(8.) APPENDIX AND INDEX. The First Earl of Charlemont. Vol. II. 1784-1799.	„	[C. 7424]	1 11
1896	FOURTEENTH REPORT This is introductory to the following:—	„	[C. 7983]	0 8
1894	(1.) APPENDIX AND INDEX. The Duke of Rutland, G.C.B. Vol. III.	„	[C. 7476]	1 11
1894	(2.) APPENDIX. The Duke of Portland. Vol. III.	„	[C. 7569]	2 8
1894	(3.) APPENDIX AND INDEX. The Duke of Roxburghe; Sir H. H. Campbell, Bart.; The Earl of Strathmore; and the Countess Dowager of Seafield.	„	[C. 7570]	1 2
1894	(4.) APPENDIX AND INDEX. Lord Kenyon	„	[C. 7571]	2 10
1896	(5.) APPENDIX. J. B. Fortescue, Esq., of Dropmore. Vol. II.	„	[C. 7572]	2 8
1895	(6.) APPENDIX AND INDEX. House of Lords, 1692-1693  (Manuscripts of the House of Lords, 1693-1695, Vol. I. (New Series.) See H.L. No. 5 of 1900. Price 2 9).	„	[C. 7573]	1 11
1895	(7.) APPENDIX. The Marquis of Ormonde	„	[C. 7678]	1 10

Date.	—	Size.	Sessional Paper.	Price.
1895	(8.) APPENDIX AND INDEX. Lincoln, Bury St. Edmunds, Hertford, and Great Grimsby Corporations; The Dean and Chapter of Worcester, and of Lichfield; The Bishop's Registry of Worcester.	8vo.	[C.7881]	s. d. 1 5
1896	(9.) APPENDIX AND INDEX. Earl of Buckinghamshire; Earl of Lindsey; Earl of Onslow; Lord Emly; T. J. Hare, Esq.; and J. Round, Esq., M.P.	„	[C.7882]	2 6
1895	(10.) APPENDIX AND INDEX. The Earl of Dartmouth. Vol. II. American Papers.	„	[C.7883]	2 9
1899	FIFTEENTH REPORT - - - - - This is introductory to the following :—	„	[C.9295]	0 4
1896	(1.) APPENDIX AND INDEX. The Earl of Dartmouth. Vol. III. -	„	[C.8156]	1 5
1897	(2.) APPENDIX. J. Eliot Hodgkin, Esq., of Richmond, Surrey.	„	[C.8327]	1 8
1897	(3.) APPENDIX AND INDEX. Charles Haliday, Esq., of Dublin; Acts of the Privy Council in Ireland, 1556-1571; Sir William Ussher's Table to the Council Book; Table to the Red Council Book.	„	[C.8364]	1 4
1897	(4.) APPENDIX. The Duke of Portland. Vol. IV. - -	„	[C.8497]	2 11
1897	(5.) APPENDIX AND INDEX. The Right Hon. F. J. Savile Foljambe -	„	[C.8550]	0 10
1897	(6.) APPENDIX AND INDEX. The Earl of Carlisle, Castle Howard -	„	[C.8551]	3 6
1897	(7.) APPENDIX AND INDEX. The Duke of Somerset; The Marquis of Ailesbury; and Sir F.G. Puleston, Bart.	„	[C.8552]	1 9
1897	(8.) APPENDIX AND INDEX. The Duke of Buccleuch and Queensberry, at Drumlanrig.	„	[C.8553]	1 4
1897	(9.) APPENDIX AND INDEX. J. J. Hope Johnstone, Esq., of Annandale	„	[C.8554]	1 0
1899	(10.) Shrewsbury and Coventry Corporations; Sir H. O. Corbet, Bart., Earl of Radnor, P.T. Tillard; J. R. Carr-Ellison; Andrew Kingsmill, Esqrs.	„	[C.9472]	1 0



Date.	—	Size.	Sessional Paper.	Price.
1898	MANUSCRIPTS IN THE WELSH LANGUAGE. Vol. I.—Lord Mostyn, at Mostyn Hall, co. Flint.	8vo.	[C.8829]	s. d. 1 4
1899	Vol. I. Part II.—W. R. M. Wynne, Esq. of Peniarth.	„	[C.9468]	2 11
1902	Vol. II. Part I.—Jesus College, Oxford; Free Library, Cardiff; Havod; Wrexham; Llanwrin; Merthyr; Aberdâr.	„		1 9
1899	Manuscripts of the Duke of Buccleuch and Queensberry, K.G., K.T., preserved at Montagu House, Whitehall. Vol. I.	„	[C.9244]	2 7
1899	Ditto Marquis of Ormonde, K.P., preserved at the Castle, Kilkenny. Vol. II.	„	[C.9245]	2 0
1899	Ditto the Duke of Portland, K.G. Vol. V. -	„	[C.9466]	2 9
1899	Ditto J. M. Heathcote, Esq. of Conington Castle.	„	[C.9469]	1 3
1899	Ditto J. B. Fortescue, Esq. of Dropmore. Vol. III.	„	[C.9470]	3 1
1899	Ditto F. W. Leyborne-Popham, Esq. of Littlecote.	„	[C.9471]	1 6
1900	Ditto Mrs. Frankland-Russell-Astley, of Chequers Court, Bucks.	„	[Cd.282]	2 0
1900	Ditto Lord Montagu of Beaulieu, Hants. -	„	[Cd.283]	1 1
1900	Ditto Beverley Corporation - - -	„	[Cd.284]	1 0
1901	Ditto the Duke of Portland, K.G. Vol. VI., with Index to Vols. III.-VI.	„	[Cd.676]	1 9
1901	Ditto, Vol. VII. - - -	„	[Cd.783]	2 3
1901	Ditto Various Collections. Vol. I. - Corporations of Berwick-on-Tweed, Burford and Lostwithiel; the Counties of Wilts and Worcester; the Bishop of Chichester; and the Dean and Chapters of Chichester, Canterbury and Salisbury.	„	[Cd.784]	2 0
	Ditto Calendar of the Stuart Manuscripts at Windsor Castle, belonging to His Majesty the King.	„	[Cd.927]	2 11
	Ditto Marquess of Ormonde, K.P. Vol. I. -	„	[Cd.929]	[In the Press.]
	Ditto the Duke of Buccleuch, K.G., K.T. Vol. II.	„	[Cd.930]	ditto.
1902	Ditto Colonel David Milne-Home of Wedderburn Castle, N.B.	„	[Cd.931]	1 4
	Ditto Various Collections. Vol. II. - Sir Geo. Wombwell, the Duke of Norfolk, Lord Edmund Talbot (the Shrewsbury papers), Lady Buxton and others.	„	[Cd.932]	[In the Press.]

## ANNUAL REPORTS OF THE DEPUTY KEEPER OF THE PUBLIC RECORDS.

REPORTS NOS. 1-22, IN FOLIO, PUBLISHED BETWEEN 1840 AND 1861, ARE NO  
LONGER ON SALE. SUBSEQUENT REPORTS ARE IN OCTAVO.

Date.	Number of Report.	Chief Contents.	Sessional No.	Price.
1862	23	Proceedings . . . . .	[C.2970]	<i>s d.</i> 0 4
1863	24	Ditto . . . . .	[C.3142]	[ <i>Out of print.</i> ]
1864	25	Calendar of Crown Leases, 33-38 Hen. VIII. —Calendar of Bills and Answers, &c., Hen. VIII.—Ph. & Mary, for Cheshire and Flintshire.—List of Lords High Treasurers and Chief Commissioners of the Treasury, from Hen. VII.	[C.3318]	[ <i>Out of print.</i> ]
1865	26	List of Plans annexed to Inclosure Awards, 31 Geo. II.—7 Will. IV.—Calendar of Privy Seals, &c., for Cheshire and Flintshire, Hen. VI.—Eliz.—Calendar of Writs of General Livery, &c., for Cheshire, Eliz.— Charles I.—Calendar of Deeds, &c., on the Chester Plea Rolls, Hen. III. and Edw. I.	[C.3492]	[ <i>Out of print.</i> ]
1866	27	List of Awards of Inclosure Commissioners. —References to Charters in the Cartæ Antiquæ and the Confirmation Rolls of Chancery, Ethelbert of Kent—James I.— Calendar of Deeds, &c., on the Chester Plea Rolls. Edw. II.	[C.3717]	[ <i>Out of print.</i> ]
1867	28	Calendar of Fines, Cheshire and Flintshire, Edw. I.—Calendar of Deeds, &c., on the Chester Plea Rolls, Edw. III. Table of Law Terms, from the Norman Conquest to 1 Will. IV.	[C.3839]	[ <i>Out of print.</i> ]
1868	29	Calendar of Royal Charters.—Calendar of Deeds, &c., on the Chester Plea Rolls Richard II.—Henry VII.—Durham Records, Letter and Report.	[C.4012]	[ <i>Out of print.</i> ]
1869	30	Duchy of Lancaster, Records, Inventory— Durham Records, Inventory.—Calendar of Deeds, &c., on the Chester Plea Rolls, Hen. VIII.—Calendar of Decrees of Court of General Surveyors, 34-38 Hen. VIII.— Calendar of Royal Charters.—State Paper- Office, Calendar of Documents relating to the History of, to 1800.—Tower of London. Index to Documents in custody of the Con- stable of.—Calendar of Dockets, &c., for Privy Seals, 1634-1711.—Report of the Commissioners on Carte Papers.—Venetian Ciphers.	[C.4165]	[ <i>Out of print.</i> ]

Date.	Number of Report.	Chief Contents.	Sessional No.	Price.
1870	31	Duchy of Lancaster Records, Calendar of Royal Charters.—Durham Records, Calendar of Chancery Enrolments; Cursitor's Records.—List of Officers of Palatinate of Chester, in Cheshire and Flintshire, and North Wales.—List of Sheriffs of England, 13 Hen I. to 4 Edw. III.	[C.187]	s. d. [Out of print.]
1871	32	Part I.—Report of the Commissioners on Carte Papers.—Calendarium Genealogicum, 1 & 2 Edw. II.—Durham Records, Calendar of Cursitor's Records, Chancery Enrolments.—Duchy of Lancaster Records, Calendar of Rolls of the Chancery of the County Palatine.	[C.374]	[Out of print.]
1871	—	Part II.—Charities; Calendar of Trust Deeds enrolled on the Close Rolls of Chancery, subsequent to 9 Geo. II.	[C.374 i.]	[Out of print.]
1872	33	Duchy of Lancaster Records, Calendar of Rolls of the Chancery of the County Palatine.—Durham Records, Calendar of the Cursitor's Records, Chancery Enrolments.—Report on the Shaftesbury Papers. Venetian Transcripts.—Greek Copies of the Athanasian Creed.	[C.620]	[Out of print.]
1873	34	Durham Records, Calendar of the Cursitor's Records, Chancery Enrolments.—Supplementary Report on the Shaftesbury Papers.	[C.728]	1 9
1874	35	Duchy of Lancaster Records, Calendar of Ancient Charters or Grants.—Palatinate of Lancaster; Inventory and Lists of Documents transferred to the Public Record Office.—Durham Records, Calendar of Cursitor's Records.—Chancery Enrolments.—Second Supplementary Report on the Shaftesbury Papers.	[C.1043]	[Out of print.]
1875	6	Durham Records, Calendar of the Cursitor's Records, Chancery Enrolments.—Duchy of Lancaster Records; Calendar of Ancient Charters or Grants.—Report upon Documents in French Archives relating to British History.—Calendar of Recognizance Rolls of the Palatinate of Chester, to end of reign of Hen. IV.	[C.1301]	[Out of print.]
1876	37	Part I.—Durham Records, Calendar of the Cursitor's Records, Chancery Enrolments.—Duchy of Lancaster Records, Calendar of Ancient Rolls of the Chancery of the County Palatine.—List of French Ambassadors, &c. in England, 1509-1714.	[C.1544]	[Out of print.]



Date.	Number of Report.	Chief Contents.	Sessional No.	Price.
1876	—	Part II.—Calendar of Recognizance Rolls of the Palatinate of Chester; Hen. V.—Hen. VII.	[C.1544 i.]	s. d. [Out of print.]
1877	38	Exchequer Records, Catalogue of Special Commissions, 1 Eliz. to 10 Vict., Calendar of Depositions taken by Commission, 1 Eliz. to end of James I.—List of Representative Peers for Scotland and Ireland.	[C.1747]	[Out of print.]
1878	39	Calendar of Recognizance Rolls of the Palatinate of Chester, 1 Hen. VIII.—11 Geo. IV.—Exchequer Records, Calendar of Depositions taken by Commission, Charles I.—Duchy of Lancaster Records; Calendar of Lancashire Inquisitions post Mortem, &c. Third Supplementary Report on the Shaftesbury Papers.—List of Despatches of French Ambassadors to England 1509-1714.	[C.2123]	[Out of print.]
1879	40	Calendar of Depositions taken by Commission, Commonwealth—James II.—Miscellaneous Records of Queen's Remembrancer in the Exchequer.—Durham Records, Calendar of the Cursitors' Records, Chancery Enrolments.—Calendar of Duchy of Lancaster Patent Rolls, 5 Ric. II. 21 Hen. VII.	[C.2377]	[Out of print.]
1880	41	Calendar of Depositions taken by Commission, William and Mary to George I.—Calendar of Norman Rolls, Hen. V., Part I.—List of Calendars, Indexes, &c., in the Public Record Office on 31st December, 1879.	[C.2658]	4 8
1881	42	Calendar of Depositions taken by Commission, George II.—Calendar of Norman Rolls, Hen V Part II. and Glossary.—Calendar of Patent Rolls, 1 Edw. I. Transcripts from Paris.	[C.2972]	4 0
1882	43	Calendar of Privy Seals, &c., 1-7 Charles I.—Duchy of Lancaster Records, Inventory of Court Rolls, Hen. III.—Geo. IV. Calendar of Privy Seals, Ric. II.—Calendar of Patent Rolls, 2 Edw. I.—Fourth Supplementary Report on the Shaftesbury Papers.—Transcripts from Paris.—Report on Libraries in Sweden.—Report on Papers relating to English History in the State Archives, Stockholm.—Report on Canadian Archives.	[C.3425]	3 10
1883	44	Calendar of Patent Rolls, 3 Edw. I.—Durham Records, Cursitors' Records, Inquisitions post Mortem, &c.—Calendar of French Rolls, 1-10 Hen. V.—Report from Venice.—Transcripts from Paris.—Report from Rome.	[C.3771]	3 6

Date.	Number of Report.	Chief Contents.	Sessional No.	Price.
1884	45	Duchy of Lancaster Records, Inventory of Ministers' and Receivers' Accounts, Edw. I.—Geo. III.—Durham Records, Cursitors' Records, Inquisitions post Mortem, &c.—Calendar of Diplomatic Documents.—Transcripts from Paris.—Reports from Rome and Stockholm.—Report on Archives of Denmark, &c.—Transcripts from Venice.—Calendar of Patent Rolls, 4 Edw. I.	[C.4425]	s. d. 4 3
1885	46	Presentations to Offices on the Patent Rolls, Charles II.—Transcripts from Paris. Reports from Rome.—Second Report on Archives of Denmark, &c.—Calendar of Patent Rolls, 5 Edw. I.—Catalogue of Venetian Manuscripts bequeathed by Mr. Rawdon Brown to the Public Record Office.	[C.4746]	2 10
1886	47	Transcripts from Paris—Third Report on Archives of Denmark, &c.—List of Creations of Peers and Baronets, 1483-1646.—Calendar of Patent Rolls, 6 Edw. I.	[C.4888]	2 2
1887	48	Calendar of Patent Rolls, 7 Edw. I.—Calendar of French Rolls, Henry VI.—Calendar of Privy Seals, &c., 8-11 Charles I.—Calendar of Diplomatic Documents.—Schedules of Valueless Documents.	[C.5234]	3 6
1888	49	Calendar of Patent Rolls, 8 Edw. I.—Index to Leases and Pensions (Augmentation Office).—Calendar of Star Chamber Proceedings.	[C.5596]	3 3
1889	50	Calendar of Patent Rolls, 9 Edw. I.	[C.5847]	1 2
1890	51	Proceedings	[C.6108]	0 2
1891	52	Ditto	[C.6528]	0 1½
1892	53	Ditto	[C.6804]	0 2½
1893	54	Ditto	[C.7079]	0 1½
1894	55	Ditto	[C.7444]	0 1½
1895	56	Ditto	[C.7841]	0 1½
1896	57	Ditto. Account of the Rolls Chapel with eight plates of the Chapel.	[C.8271]	1 0
1897	58	Ditto	[C.8543]	0 1½
1898	59	Ditto	[C.8906]	0 1
1899	60	Ditto	[C.9366]	0 1
1900	61	Ditto	[Cd.245]	0 1
1901	62	Ditto	[Cd.617]	0 1
1902	63	Ditto	[C.1141]	0 1
Indexes to Printed Reports, viz.:				
Reports 1-22 (1840-1861)				4 0
,, 23-39 (1862-1878)				2 0

# SCOTLAND.

## CATALOGUE OF SCOTTISH RECORD PUBLICATIONS.

PUBLISHED UNDER THE DIRECTION OF

### THE LORD CLERK REGISTER OF SCOTLAND.

[OTHER WORKS RELATING TO SCOTLAND WILL BE FOUND AMONG THE PUBLICATIONS OF THE RECORD COMMISSIONERS, *see pp. 21-22.*]

1. CHRONICLES OF THE PICTS AND SCOTS, AND OTHER EARLY MEMORIALS OF SCOTTISH HISTORY. Royal 8vo., half bound (1867). *Edited by* WILLIAM F. SKENE, LL.D. (*Out of print.*)
2. LEISURE OF ANDREW HALIBURTON, CONSERVATOR OF THE PRIVILEGES OF THE SCOTCH NATION IN THE NETHERLANDS (1492-1503); TOGETHER WITH THE BOOKS OF CUSTOMS AND VALUATION OF MERCHANDISES IN SCOTLAND. *Edited by* COSMO INNES. Royal 8vo., half bound (1867). *Price* 10s.
3. DOCUMENTS ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE HISTORY OF SCOTLAND FROM THE DEATH OF KING ALEXANDER THE THIRD TO THE ACCESSION OF ROBERT BRUCE, from original and authentic copies in London, Paris, Brussels, Lille, and Ghent. In 2 Vols. royal 8vo., half bound (1870). *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH STEVENSON. (*Out of print.*)
4. ACCOUNTS OF THE LORD HIGH TREASURER OF SCOTLAND. Vol. I., A.D. 1473-1498. *Edited by* THOMAS DICKSON. 1877. *Price* 10s. (*Out of Print.*) Vol. II., A.D. 1500-1504. *Edited by* SIR J. B. PAUL. 1900. *Price* 10s. Vol. III., A.D. 1506-1507. *Edited by* SIR J. B. PAUL. *Price* 10s.
5. REGISTER OF THE PRIVY COUNCIL OF SCOTLAND. *Edited and arranged by* J. H. BURTON, LL.D. Vol. I., 1545-1569. Vol. II., 1569-1578. Vol. III., A.D. 1578-1585. Vol. IV., A.D. 1585-1592. Vol. V., 1592-1599. Vol. VI., 1599-1604. Vol. VII., 1604-1607. Vol. VIII., 1607-1610. Vol. IX., 1610-1613. Vol. X., 1613-1616. Vol. XI., 1616-1619. Vol. XII., 1619-1622. Vol. XIII., 1622-1625. Vol. XIV., Addenda, 1545-1625. *Edited by* DAVID MASSON, LL.D. 1877-1895. *Price* 15s. each. Duplicates, Second Series. Vol. I., 1625-1627. Vol. II., 1627-1628. Vol. III., 1629-1630. *Edited by* D. MASSON, LL.D. *Price* 15s.
6. ROTULI SCOTARUM REGUM SCOTIÆ. THE EXCHÉQUER ROLLS OF SCOTLAND. Vol. I., A.D. 1264-1359. Vol. II., A.D. 1359-1379. 1890. Vol. III., A.D. 1379-1406. Vol. IV., A.D. 1406-1436. Vol. V., A.D. 1437-1454. Vol. VI., 1455-1460. Vol. VII., 1460-1469. Vol. VIII., A.D. 1470-1479. Vol. IX., 1480-1487. Addenda, 1437-1487. Vol. X., 1488-1496. Vol. XI., 1497-1501. Vol. XII., 1502-1507. Vol. XIII., 1508-1513. Vol. XIV., 1513-1522. Vol. XV., 1523-1529. Vol. XVI., 1529-1536. Vol. XVII., 1537-1542. Vol. XVIII., 1543-1556. Vol. XIX., 1557-1567. Vol. XX., 1568-1579. Vol. XXI., 1580-1588. *Edited by* JOHN STUART, LL.D. (Vol. I.); GEORGE BURNETT (Vols. II. to XI.); GEORGE BURNETT and E. J. G. MACKAY (Vols. XIII. to XX.); and G. P. McNEIL (Vols. XV. to XXI.) 1878-1898. *Price* 10s. each.
7. CALENDAR OF DOCUMENTS RELATING TO SCOTLAND, preserved in the Public Record Office. *Edited by* JOSEPH BAIN. Vol. I., (1881). Vol. II., 1272-1307 (1884). Vol. III., 1307-1357 (1887). Vol. IV., 1357-1509 (1898). *Price* 15s. each.
8. REGISTER OF THE GREAT SEAL OF SCOTLAND. Vol. I., A.D. 1306-1424 (*see p. 21*). Vol. II., A.D. 1424-1513. Vol. III., A.D. 1513-1546. Vol. IV., A.D. 1546-1580. Vol. V., A.D. 1580-1593. Vol. VI., A.D. 1593-1609. Vol. VII., A.D. 1609-1620. Vol. VIII., A.D. 1620-1623. Vol. IX., A.D. 1634-1651. *Edited by* JAMES BARRETT PAUL and J. M. THOMSON. 1882-1894. *Price* 15s. each.
9. THE HAMILTON PAPERS. Letters and Papers illustrating the Political Relations of England and Scotland in the XVth century. Formerly in the Possession of the Duke of Hamilton, now in the British Museum. *Edited by* JOSEPH BAIN, F.S.A. Scot. Vol. I., A.D. 1532-1543 (1890). Vol. II., A.D. 1543-1590. *Price* 15s. each.
10. BORDERS OF ENGLAND AND SCOTLAND. Calendar of Letters and Papers relating to the Affairs of the Preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office, London. *Edited by* JOSEPH BAIN. Vol. I., A.D. 1590-1594. Vol. II., A.D. 1595-1603. *Price* 15s. each.
11. STATE PAPERS RELATING TO SCOTLAND AND MARY QUEEN OF SCOTS. Calendar of A.D. 1547-1603. Vol. I., 1547-1563. Vol. II., A.D. 1563-1569. *Edited by* JOSEPH BAIN. *Price* 15s.

FACSIMILES OF THE NATIONAL MSS. OF SCOTLAND. Parts I., II., and III. (*Out of print.*)



# IRELAND.

## CATALOGUE OF IRISH RECORD PUBLICATIONS.

1. **CALENDAR OF THE PATENT AND CLOSE ROLLS OF CHANCERY IN IRELAND, HENRY VIII., EDWARD VI., MARY AND ELIZABETH, AND FOR THE 1ST TO THE 7TH YEAR OF CHARLES I.** *Edited by JAMES MORRIN.* Royal 8vo. (1861-3). Vols. I., II., and III. *Price 11s. each.*
2. **ANCIENT LAWS AND INSTITUTES OF IRELAND.**  
**Senchus Mor.** (1865-1880.) Vols. I., II., III., IV., V., and VI.  
*Price 10s. each.*
3. **ABSTRACTS OF THE IRISH PATENT ROLLS OF JAMES I.** (*Out of print.*)
4. **ANNALS OF ULSTER.** Otherwise Annals of Senate, a Chronicle of Irish Affairs from A.D. 431-1131, 1155-1541. With a translation and Notes, Vol. I., A.D. 431-1056. Vol. II., A.D. 1057-1131; 1155-1378. Vol. III., A.D. 1379-1541. Vol. IV., Introduction and Index. Half morocco. *Price 10s. each.*
5. **CHARTÆ PRIVILEGII ET IMMUNITATES**, being transcripts of Charters and Privileges to Cities, Towns, Abbeyes, and other Bodies Corporate. 18 Henry II. to 18 Richard II. (1171-1395.) Printed by the Irish Record Commission, 1829-1830. Folio, 92pp. Boards (1889). *Price 5s.*

**FAC-SIMILES OF NATIONAL MANUSCRIPTS OF IRELAND, FROM THE EARLIEST EXTANT SPECIMENS TO A.D. 1719.** *Edited by JOHN T. GILBERT, F.S.A., M.R.I.A.* Part I. *is out of print.* Parts II. and III. *Price 42s. each.* Part IV. 1. *Price 5l. 5s.* Part IV. 2. *Price 4l. 10s.*

This work forms a comprehensive Palæographic Series for Ireland. It furnishes characteristic specimens of the documents which have come down from each of the classes which, in past ages, formed principal elements in the population of Ireland, or exercised an influence in her affairs. With these reproductions are combined fac-similes of writings connected with eminent personages or transactions of importance in the annals of the country to the early part of the eighteenth century.

The specimens have been reproduced as nearly as possible in accordance with the originals, in dimensions, colouring, and general appearance. Characteristic examples of styles of writing and calligraphic ornamentation are, as far as practicable, associated with subjects of historic and linguistic interest. Descriptions of the various manuscripts are given by the Editor in the Introduction. The contents of the specimens are fully elucidated and printed in the original languages, opposite to the Fac-similes—line for line—without contractions—thus facilitating reference and aiding effectively those interested in palæographic studies.

In the work are also printed in full, for the first time, many original and important historical documents.

Part I. commences with the earliest Irish MSS. extant.

Part II.: From the Twelfth Century to A.D. 1299.

Part III.: From A.D. 1300 to end of reign of Henry VIII.

Part IV. 1: From reign of Edward VI. to that of James I.

In part IV. 2 the work is carried down to the early part of the eighteenth century, with Index to the entire publication.

**ACCOUNT OF FAC-SIMILES OF NATIONAL MANUSCRIPTS OF IRELAND.** In one Volume 8vo., with Index. *Price 10s.* Parts I. and II. together. *Price 2s. 6d.* Part II. *Price 1s. 6d.* Part III. *Price 1s.* Part IV. 1. *Price 2s.* Part IV. 2. *Price 2s. 6d.*



Date.	Number of Report.	Chief Contents of Appendices.	Sessional No.	Price.
				<i>s. d.</i>
1886	18	Calendar to Fiants of Elizabeth, continued (1601-1603).—Memorandum on Statements (1702) and Declarons (1713-14) of Huguenot Pensioners.	[C.4755]	1 1
1887	19	Notice of Records of Incumbered and Landed Estates Courts.—Report of Keeper of State Papers, containing Table of Abstracts of Decrees of Innocence (1663), with Index.	[C.5185]	0 6
1888	20	Calendar to Christ Church Deeds in Novum Registrum, 1174-1684. Index to Deputy Keeper's 16th, 17th, 18th, 19th, and 20th Reports.	[C.5535]	0 8½
1889	21	Index to Calendars of Fiants of the reign of Queen Elizabeth. Letters A—C.	[C.5835]	1 0
1890	22	Catalogue of Proclamations, 1618-1660 . . . . . [C.6180]		0 2½
		Index to Fiants of Elizabeth. D—Z . . . . . [C.6180		2 0
		i.]		
1891	23	Catalogue of Proclamations, 1661-1767.—Calendar to Christ Church Deeds, 1177-1462.	[C.6504]	1 1
1892	24	Catalogue of Proclamations, 1767-1875. Contents of the Red Book of the Exchequer. Calendar to Christ Church Deeds, 1462-1602.	[C.6765]	0 9½
1893	25	Regulations respecting State Papers. Instructions for Parochial Custodians. Index to Twenty-first to Twenty-fifth Reports.	[C.7170]	0 3
1894	26	Abstract of Antrim Inquisition, 3 James I., Bankruptcy Records, 1857-1872; Early Plea Rolls to 51 Edward III.	[C.7488]	0 3½
		Index to the Act or Grant Books, and to Original Wills, of the Diocese of Dublin to the year 1800.	[C.7488	4 4
		i.]		
1895	27	Records from Courts and Offices transferred to, and deposited at the Public Record Office in Ireland.	[C.7802]	0 2½
1896	—	Index to Calendars of Christ Church Deeds 1174-1684, contained in Appendices to 20th, 23rd, and 24th Reports.	[C.8080]	0 5½
1896	28	(1.) Report on the Early Plea Rolls, continued from 51 Edward III.	[C.8163]	0 5½
		(2.) Table showing present Custodies of Parochial Records.	—	—
1897	29	Copy and Translation of Five Instruments of Record in the Public Record Office of Ireland, written in the Irish Character and Tongue, 1584-1606.	[C.8567]	0 3
1898	30	Report on M. S. S. of Sir T. Phillipps' Library; Index to Deputy Keeper's Reports, 26th to 30th, incl.	[C.9030]	0 3½
1899	31	Report of Proceedings, and Appendix (1.) Corrections to the Addenda to the Dublin Grants Index in Appendix to the 26th Report;	[C.9478]	0 5½
		(2.) Notes on the Departmental Letters and Official Papers, 1760-89.		
1900	—	Index to the Act or Grant Book and Original Wills of the Diocese of Dublin from 1800-1858.	[Cd. 4]	4 7
1900	32	Report of proceedings and Appendix.—Report on the Records of the Clerks of the Crown and Peace transferred prior to 1900.	[Cd.274]	0 6
1901	33	Report of Proceedings and Appendix (1.) Notes on Manuscript Volumes connected with the Irish Revenue, the Court of Trustees of Forfeited Estates, &c., in the possession of Earl Annesley;	[Cd.729]	0 5
		(2) Report on the Books of the Treasury and Accounting Departments in Ireland.		





